

ENGLISH-SWAHILI DICTIONARY

BY

A. C. MADAN, M.A.

STUDENT OF CHRIST CHURCH, OXFORD

SECOND EDITION, REVISED

OXFORD
AT THE CLARENDON PRESS

1902

HENRY FROWDE, M.A.
PUBLISHER TO THE UNIVERSITY OF OXFORD
LONDON, EDINBURGH
NEW YORK

1-51-15-1
030415-1

PREFACE

TO SECOND EDITION

THIS Dictionary was originally compiled for the Universities' Mission to Central Africa, with a view to the difficulties of its scholars in understanding English books. It therefore contains not only such equivalents for English words as the Swahili language seems to supply, but also a number of short explanations in Swahili of words, phrases, and idioms occurring in modern English, equivalents of which it would be unreasonable to expect as yet in Zanzibar. But, on the other hand, a special effort has been made to meet the wants of English students of Swahili by a careful distinction of the different meanings conveyed by the same English word, which may be a help in avoiding serious blunders in translation.

The compiler has availed himself freely of such aids as the late Bishop Steere's vocabularies and writings, Krapf's 'Dictionary of the Swahili Language,' 1882, Père Sacleux's 'Dictionnaire Français-Swahili,' 1891, and various publications in Swahili issuing from the German Press, making such a selection of words as accorded with his general object and personal experience of the language during twenty-one years spent mainly in Zanzibar. He is quite aware that the selection is open to much criticism in detail, but advantage has been taken of this Second Edition to make some alterations and additions.

Practical usefulness rather than scientific completeness has been the object in view throughout. If further apology

is needed for the very imperfect result, it will be remembered that, for the purpose of this work, Swahili means *Swahili as generally spoken and understood in Zanzibar*, and further that this dialect has no literary standard. Its vocabulary is ill-defined and fluctuating, the proportion of Arabic words (for example) varying largely in different sections of its very mixed population, while words from every dialect in use between the Coast and the Great Central Lakes, and from Delagoa Bay to Further India, from time to time assert their claim to be incorporated in it, and even a certain proportion from the languages of Modern Europe.

The English Dictionary chiefly relied upon has been Webster's 'International' (Bell & Sons, ed. 1890).

A. C. M.

ZANZIBAR, *March 8, 1901.*

ON THE SWAHILI LANGUAGE AS SPOKEN IN ZANZIBAR

THE common language of Zanzibar is but one, and that a mixed one, of the dialects of the Swahili language, which is itself but one member of the vast group or family of languages now generally known as Bantu, of which Mr. Cust wrote ('Languages of Africa,' 1st ed., p. 345): 'This is, and is destined to continue, one of the twelve most important languages of the world.' The grounds for such an estimate are briefly these:—(1) The Bantu languages occupy about one-third of the whole continent of Africa. Draw a line from the Cameroons, on the Atlantic, due east to the Indian Ocean, and, with the exception of outliers of the Hamitic and Nubah-Fulah families on the east coast bending southward as far as the Equator, and the isolated Hottentot and Bushmen languages at the extreme south-west, the whole native population south of this line speaks Bantu—that is, a population of perhaps fifty millions, spread over about three and a half millions of square miles. Bantu is not merely a common name for a large number of languages which only agree in being radically distinct from all their neighbours: on the contrary, it is now generally allowed that all the languages included under the name are really one. The grammar is essentially the same. Lepsius enumerates twelve unique characteristics common to them all (Preface to 'Nuba Grammar,' quoted by Cust, p. 294). A few will be noticed in connection with the Swahili language presently. On the other hand, the languages included in the family are very numerous. Cust enumerates

168, under three geographical divisions and eight sub-divisions. And those who speak them are (to say the least) to a large extent mutually unintelligible. (2) The second important point, however, is, that the Swahili language is among all these (as Cust says) 'the rising dialect,' and Bishop Steere wrote: 'There is probably no African language so widely known as the Swahili. It is understood along the coasts of Madagascar and Arabia' [and the whole coast line between], 'it is spoken by the Sidis in India, and is the trade language of a very large part of Central or Intertropical Africa. Zanzibar traders penetrate sometimes even to the western side of the continent, and they are in the constant habit of traversing more than half of it with their supplies of Indian and European goods. Throughout this immense district any one really familiar with the Swahili language will generally be able to find some one who can understand him, and serve as an interpreter' ('Handbook of the Swahili Language,' Preface to First Edition). Commander Cameron certainly found this true in his journey across Africa. The Swahili language is thus understood across the whole continent, from Zanzibar to the mouth of the Congo, and round the whole sweep of the Indian Ocean, from Madagascar to India. (3) The third point to notice, bearing on the future of the language, is that besides sharing with all other Bantu languages a wonderful fertility in developing grammatical forms from a given root, and great delicacy as well as flexibility in the use of them, Swahili is pre-eminent in having the opportunity as well as the capacity to draw upon the inexhaustible stores of the Arabic vocabulary for the expression of new ideas, and in consisting of sounds which admit of easy and adequate representation by the common Roman alphabet, even Arabic words being promptly and effectually softened down in the act of appropriation by its unfailing euphonic instinct.

These remarks may now be very briefly illustrated. And first as to the verb. This is the easy part of Swahili, just as the noun is the hard, but the only hard part. It has been said that Swahili is a language practically without exceptions. Certain it is that, given a root in Swahili, a large number of forms, limited, indeed, only by the meaning of the root itself, can be at once developed from it by a kind of mechanical process—the prefixing or affixing certain syllables or letters in a certain order. A Swahili verb has Active and Passive Voices, as well as a Neuter or quasi-Passive Voice (and Affirmative and Negative forms of each). It has Indicative, Subjunctive (to use the common nomenclature), Infinitive, and Imperative Moods—the Infinitive being also a Verbal Noun, and only existing in the Affirmative Conjugation. Varieties of Tense (with perhaps one exception) only exist in the Indicative Mood, and chiefly in the Active Conjugation. Here there are two Presents, Definite and Indefinite, a Present Perfect, two Past Tenses (identical in meaning, but one used only in narrative), one Future, two Conditional, and one which may be called Deferred. There is also a Present Participial Form, and one expressing Habitual Action or State.

All distinctions of Person and Tense, as also of Affirmative and Negative Conjugations, are marked by Prefixes, placed before the root in (as has been said) a certain order. All other distinctions are marked by changes at the end of the root, which may be called generally Affixes. A Table will perhaps best indicate the general structure of verb-forms (see *Conspectus I*).

Supplementary tenses are formed by auxiliaries. The richness of the Swahili verb is, however, largely due to the fact that there are (in addition to the three Voices) four derivative forms, which may best be called Conjugations, and can be formed immediately from any root whatever,

when compatible with its meaning—viz. Applied, Causal, Reciprocal, and Reflexive.

Thus from a root *ON-*, which means ‘see, feel, think,’ the following stems are found, with the verbal ending *-a* :—

(Voices), Active, *on-a*, see, feel, &c.

Passive, *onw-a*, be seen, &c.

Neuter, *onek-a*, be seen, &c.

(Conjugations), Applied, *one-a*, feel toward, see with, (and, as a special sense) oppress.

Causal, *ony-a*, *onyesh-a*, cause to see, show, &c.

Reciprocal, *onan-a*, see each other.

Reflexive, *ji-on-a*, see oneself.

From such stems, when the meaning of the root allows it, others may be directly derived, as—

Passive, *onew-a*; from the Applied, *one-a*.

Reciprocal, *onyan-a*; from the Causal, *ony-a*.

Causal, *jionyesh-a*; from the Reflexive, *jion-a*.

And each of the above stems is used as the base of a whole fabric of Moods, Tenses, &c.

Similarly, from a root *PIG-* (meaning ‘strike’) may be formed (among others) the following stems :—

Applied, *pigia* and *pigilia*.

Causal, *pigiza*, *pigisha*, *piganisha*.

Reciprocal, *pigana*, *piganishana*.

Or, again, a root *PEND-* (meaning ‘love’) produces stems such as *pend-a*, *pendw-a*, *pendek-a*, *pende-a*, *pendele-a*, *pendeze-a*, *pendez-a*, *pendelez-a*, *pendekes-a*, *pendan-a*, *pendezan-a*, and so on.

Perhaps the form most worthy of remark is what has been called the Applied Form of the verb. By the simple insertion of the vowel *-i-* or *-e-* before the vowel *-a-*, with which a true Swahili verb always ends, the force of any preposition whatever may be added to the verb itself—a relation is attached to it which is only to be defined by the

nature of the case. Thus *leta* means, to bring; but *letea*, to bring to, for, with, by, from, in, on account of, and so on. *Nena* means, to speak, but *nenea*, to speak for (recommend), speak against (decry, scold), speak about (describe), speak with, and so on. The effect in the corresponding passive forms is noticeable; from *leta*, (to) bring, comes *letwa*, (to) be brought; but from *letea*, (to) bring to, comes *letewa*, (to) have (something) brought to, or from, oneself.

An instance to illustrate the prefix-system would be *aliloiletea*, which contains four prefixes—viz., Subjective Personal Prefix *a*=he, Past Tense Prefix *li*=did, Relative Pronoun Prefix *lo*=which, Objective Personal Prefix *i*=it, and the Applied Form of the verb *leta*—the whole meaning ‘he did which it bring to,’ i.e. ‘which he brought to it.’

This, however, naturally leads to the subject of the Swahili noun. In the word *aliloiletea*, the form of each of the prefixes denoting Subject, Relative, and Object are determined by the class of the noun to which each refers. They might each assume some ten or fifteen forms, according to the class and number of that noun. The great, but the only real, difficulty in speaking Swahili correctly, is to make instantaneously, indeed spontaneously, the appropriate selection from some sixty or more alternative prefixes in such a case as ‘*aliloiletea*.’ Thus the Prefix *a* can refer only to a noun of the first class or declension, and that in the singular number. But there are eight declensions of nouns in Swahili, each with a corresponding form of Prefix, and several with a different one for the Singular and Plural. Thus instead of *a* in *aliloiletea*, there might be *wa, u, i, zi, li, ya, ki, vi, pa, ku*, and similarly with *lo* and *i*, and the place of *li* might be taken by another Tense Prefix. The Prefixes preserve (with a few exceptions) the same order relatively, but vary with the class and number of the nouns referred to (see *Conspetus II*).

The origin of these classes, or in other words the reasons for referring all possible objects of thought to a few distinct groups, it seems impossible at present to decide. If the Swahili groups were to be named from the meaning, or a prominent meaning, among the nouns in the group, the names would be, perhaps, (1) Animate, (7) Local, (4) Abstract, (3) Diminutive, (5) Amplificative, and (8) Verbal, and two (2, 6) General Classes—(2), however, showing signs of having denoted at least Vegetable Life, if no other kind. A Comparative Grammar of Bantu may some day explain the mystery. Not only verb-forms, but all pronominal and adjectival forms brought into relation with a noun, must have a prefix or first syllable appropriate to the noun. To take a not at all unusual case, a man might express himself thus: 'Vitu vile vyangu vilivyo vizuri viwe vyako, vyote vinne' ('Let those beautiful things of mine be yours, all four of them'). Every one of the last eight words begins with the same syllable as the first, the noun 'vitu.' This is a typical case. The result is perspicuity at the expense of brevity.

Before leaving the subject of verbs and nouns it should be remarked that roots in Swahili are as fertile of noun- as of verb-forms. Thus, to take again *penda*, (to) love, the following nouns occur:—

Mpenda, a loving person.

Mpendaji, a lover.

Mpenzi and *Mpendwa*, a beloved person.

Kipendo and *kipenzi*, an object of love.

Mapenzi, inclination, desire, will.

Mapendesi, things which are pleasing.

Upendo, feeling of love, affection.

Pendo, a particular feeling or act of love.

Pendeleo, favour.

Upendano, mutual love.

And so on with other roots.

This luxuriance of actual and possible forms is, of course, to a great extent thrown away, but it is well worthy of

attention in estimating the possibilities of the language. As thought becomes definite, and distinctions become clearly felt, there will be no lack of appropriate linguistic forms to select from, and synonyms in language will become specialized with the gradual differentiation in ideas.

Moreover, as has been already mentioned, the vast stores of the Arabic vocabulary are not only within reach of Swahili, but are readily appropriated, not, however, without considerable phonetic changes. Swahili has no more guttural sounds than English. Arabic gutturals are therefore softened into an ordinary *g* or *k*, or even into a simple aspirate. Swahili has all the English vowel sounds at its disposal, and so does not care to confine itself too closely to the three of Arabic. All Swahili words can be broken up either into biliteral or triliteral syllables, of which the last letter is a vowel, or into simple vowel sounds. Swahili words cannot end with a consonant. If it were not for a preponderance of the broad vowel sounds, the repetition of similar prefixes, and such consonants as *k*, *t*, *p*, Swahili might, perhaps, bear comparison with Italian, and, considered phonetically, sometimes certainly with Homeric Greek.

Of course, its characteristics are here only broadly indicated. There are several disturbing influences, especially in connection with the nasal sounds, which largely affect the other consonants, and produce apparent exceptions to the general rules.

And, finally, it must be remembered that Swahili is in a fluid condition, and sensitive to every influence. Not only Arabs, but Hindoos, Persians, Parsees, Goanese, and a motley, if not numerous, colony of Europeans, all contribute to colour the speech of the great human currents moving ceaselessly to and fro between the vast lake regions and their eastern capital. It has hitherto had no literature but a few poems and tales and letters, disguised

rather than clothed with the utterly ill-fitting dress of the Arabic alphabet. It never knew it had a grammar till Krapf and Steere displayed it. The yearly increasing publications of the various Presses, German and French as well as English, in East Africa, may do something in time to check the tide of dialectic change and shifting vocabulary; but perhaps, after all, the publications of this generation will have to be rewritten for the next.

But with regard to the Zanzibar dialect, it must be remembered that the political and commercial relations of Zanzibar have been fundamentally changed within the last thirty years, especially as regards trade direct with the mainland; and the practical importance of the dialect seems likely to diminish in exact proportion as the German coast towns and Mombasa appropriate and develop the advantages which belonged formerly to Zanzibar alone, and gave the city an importance it seems never likely to possess again.

I. CONSPECTUS OF (ZANZIBAR) SWAHILI VERB.

Illustrating the usual relative order of the various Prefixes and Suffixes.

PREFIXES.			ROOT.		AFFIXES.				
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
Negative	Personal Subjective	Tense	Relative	Personal Objective	Reflexive	Applied	Causal	Passive	Mood
(except when Relative is used, and then si is inserted between Prefixes 3 and 4)	<i>Sing.</i> 1. ni, n 2. u, w 3. a, yu, u, i, ki, li, pa, ku <i>Plur.</i> 1. tu, tw 2. m, mw 3. wa, i, zi, vi, ya, pa, ku	<i>Pres. Indef.</i> a <i>Pres. Def.</i> na <i>Pres. Perf.</i> me <i>Preter.</i> li <i>Narrat.</i> ka <i>Fut.</i> ta (-ka) <i>Condit.</i> nga ngali <i>Deferred</i> ja <i>Pret. Neg.</i> ku	(exc. when no tense sign is used and then follows root) o, ye, yo, zo, cho, vyo, lo, po, ko, mo	<i>Sing.</i> 1. ni 2. ku 3. m, mw, u, i, ki, li, pa, ku <i>Plur.</i> 1. tu, tw 2. wa 3. wa, i, zi, vi, ya, pa, ku	ji	(De) (I)i	z, sh y (a)u	w k	a c Subjunctive

N.B. This Table is not intended to exhibit all the Swahili prefixes or affixes, much less to be a guide to all their possible combinations. Thus the Reflexive sign could not, of course, appear in the same word as the Passive, and in the Subjunctive the negative is -si- inserted between the Subjective and Objective Prefixes. Moreover, as pointed out previously, the *Affixes* may be repeated any number of times and in any combinations, which the meaning of the root allows, so long as they preserve the above order relatively to the original root, or the new root on which each combination is based, e.g. *pend-*, *pendes-*, *pendek-*, *pendekes-*, *pendan-*, &c.

II. CONSPECTUS OF

Illustrating the usual Prefixes which distinguish the various Declensions and Numbers, and also the chief Verbal and Adjectival Prefixes and Pronoun Forms corresponding to each. There is no distinction of Gender in Swahili Nouns.

DECLENSION.	NOUN-PREFIX.	ROOT.	ADJECTIVAL PREFIX.	PRONOUN.	VERBAL PREFIX.
1.	(a) <i>Sing. m</i> <i>Plur. wa</i>	(b) <i>(e.g.) tu</i> <i>(person)</i>	(c) <i>m, mw</i> <i>wa, w</i>	(d) <i>huyu, yule</i> <i>hawa, wao</i>	(e) ist. 2nd. 3rd. <i>Sing. Subj. ni, u, a</i> <i>Obj. ni, ku, m</i> <i>Plur. Subj. tu, m, wa</i> <i>Obj. tu, wa, wa</i>
<i>e.g. (a, b) mtu, person, (c) mwema, good, (d) huyu, this, (e) ampenda, he loves him.</i>					
2.	<i>Sing. m</i> <i>Plur. mi</i>	<i>(e.g.) ti</i> <i>(tree)</i>	<i>m, mw</i> <i>mi, m</i>	<i>huu, ule</i> <i>hii, ile</i>	<i>Sing. Subj. } u, w</i> <i>Obj. } u, w</i> <i>Plur. Subj. } i, y</i> <i>Obj. } i, y</i>
<i>e.g. (a, b) mti, tree, (c) mdogo, small, (d) huu, this, (e) waota, it grows.</i>					
3.	<i>Sing. ki</i> <i>Plur. vi</i>	<i>(e.g.) tu</i> <i>(thing)</i>	<i>ki, ch</i> <i>vi, vy</i>	<i>hiki, kile</i> <i>hivi, vile</i>	<i>Sing. Subj. } ki, ch</i> <i>Obj. } ki, ch</i> <i>Plur. Subj. } vi</i> <i>Obj. } vi</i>
<i>e.g. (a, b) kitu, thing, (c) kizuri, pretty, (d) hiki, this, (e) chapendeza, it pleases.</i>					
4.	<i>Sing. u, w</i> <i>Plur. ny</i>	<i>(e.g.) imbo</i> <i>(song)</i>	<i>m, mw</i> <i>n (with</i> <i>euphonic</i> <i>variants)</i>	<i>huu, ule</i> <i>hizi, zile</i>	<i>Sing. Subj. } u, w</i> <i>Obj. } u, w</i> <i>Plur. Subj. } zi</i> <i>Obj. } zi</i>
<i>e.g. (a, b) uimbo, song, (c) mbaya, bad, (d) huu, this, (e) wachukiza, it disgusts.</i>					

(ZANZIBAR) SWAHILI NOUN

1, is the usual Declension of living beings, 2, of plants. Diminutives belong to 3, Amplificatives to 5, Abstracts mostly to 4, Foreign words to 6, and in some cases 5, 7 is Local only, and 8, Verbal. The (so-called) Possessive Adjectives and a few others follow the Pronominal Prefixes.

DECLENSION.	NOUN-PREFIX.	ROOT.	ADJECTIVAL PREFIX.	PRONOUN.	VERBAL PREFIX.
5.	(a) Sing. — Plur. ma	(b) (e.g.) kasha (box)	(c) — — ma, m	(d) hili, lile haya, yale	(e) Sing. Subj. } Obj. } li, l Plur. Subj. } Obj. } ya
e.g. (a, b) kasha, box, (c) kubwa, large, (d) hili, this, (e) latosha, it suffices.					
6.	Sing. — Plur. —	(e.g.) kazi (work)	n (with euphonic variants)	hii, ile hizi, zile	Sing. Subj. } Obj. } i, y Plur. Subj. } Obj. } zi
e.g. (a, b) kazi, work, (c) ngumu, hard, (d) hii, this, (e) yachooha, it wearies.					
7.	Sing. — Plur. —	mahali (place) (only word in this declension)	pa, p — —	hapa, pale — —	Sing. Subj. } Obj. } Plur. Subj. } Obj. } pa
e.g. (a, b) mahali, place, (c) pembamba, narrow, (d) hapa, this, (e) pafaa, it suits.					
8.	Sing. — Plur. —	(e.g.) kufa (dying)	kw, kw — —	huku, kule — —	Sing. Subj. } Obj. } Plur. Subj. } Obj. } ku, kw
e.g. (a, b) kufa, dying, (c) kutukufu, glorious, (d) huku, this, (e) kwasifiwa, it is praised.					

LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS, ETC.

Taz. = (*Tazama*) refer to.
na = and, in addition.
n. = noun.
a. = adjective.
v. = verb.
adv. = adverb.
pron. = pronoun.
conj. = conjunction.
prep. = preposition.
int. = interjection.

kama = similar to.
ao = or, as alternative.
neut. = neuter.
p. t. = past tense.
pf. t. = perfect tense.
subj. = subjunctive mood.
pl. = plural.
reflex. = reflexive.
comp. = composition (forming part of a word).

Ar. = an Arabic word, not in ordinary use.

Obs. 1. A hyphen (-) before or in a Swahili word indicates the absence of a letter or letters *variable* according to the rules of Swahili Grammar. (See *Conspectus I and II*, pp. xiii-xv.)

Obs. 2. Plurals of Swahili words, when different from the Singular, are generally indicated in brackets, thus *Mtu* [*wa-*], i.e. Plural *Watu*.

Obs. 3. An Etcetera (&c.) at the end of an article implies reference to kindred words immediately preceding or following.

Obs. 4. Explanations in Swahili, as distinguished from equivalents, are generally enclosed in brackets.

Abode, n. *makao, nyumba, makazi, masikani.*

— pf. t. **Abide.**

Abolish, v. *ondoa kabisa, tangua, batili.*

Abolition, n. *mtanguo, ondoleo.*

Abominable, a. *-a kuchukiza, -ovu kabisa.*

Abominate, v. *chukia mno.*

Abomination, n. *chukizo [ma-];* (loathing) *machukio makuu.*

Aboriginal, a. *-a asili, -a kwanza.*

Aborigines, n. *watu wa asili, washenzi.*

Abortion, n. *mimba iliyoharibika, kuharibu mimba; (failure) kazi ya burre.*

Abortive, a. (fruit, &c.) *-pooza;* (fruitless) *-a burre.*

Abound, v. *-jaa tele, -wa -ingi.*

Abound in (with), *-wa na wingi wa, -jaa sana.*

About, prep. (around) *kusunguka, kandokando ya, pande zote sa;* (near) *karibu, kama, yapata, kadiri ya;* (respecting) *habari ya, juu ya.*

About five o'clock, *kama saa tano.*

Tell me about him, *niambie habari yake [juu yake, kisa chake].* Go about your business, *shika shughuli yako.*

— adv. *huko na huko, kusunguka, pande zote.* Be about? *fanya.*

What are you about? *wafanyani?*

Go about, *sunguka, tembea.* I am about to go, *nakwenda sasa hivi, nataka kwenda.* Come about, *fanyika, -wa, tukia, pata kuwa.*

Bring about, *fanya, fanyisa.*

Above, adv. *na prep. juu [ya];* (more) *sayidi [ya];* (excelling) *kupita.*

Abreast, adv. *kwa kupambana, kwa mwendo wa sawasawa, sambamba, sawa.*

Abridge, v. *kata, punguza, fupisha.*

Abridgement, n. (epitome) *muktasari;* (reduction) *upunguo, mkato.*

Abroad, adv. (outside) *nje;* (everywhere) *kotekote;* (in foreign parts) *katika inchi ngeni, ugenini.* Scat-

ter abroad, *tawanyia mbali, toa killa mahali.* Be abroad, go abroad, *safiri, enda tembea, tembea katika inchi ngeni.* Get abroad, *tokea nje, tangua, julika.* Spread abroad, *eneza, tangaza, vumisha.* Be all abroad, *-wa na fathaa, potewa akili.*

Abrogate, v. *tangua, ondoa, vunja.*

Abrogation, n. *mtanguo, ondoleo, &c.*

Abrupt, a. *-a gha'fala, -a marra moja.* An abrupt descent, *boromoko [ma-].* His manner is abrupt, *hana taratibu.* An abrupt reply, *jibu la haraka.*

Abruptness, n. *kuwa Abrupt.*

Abscess, n. *jipu [ma-].*

Abscond, v. *toroka, kimbia, sizimia.*

Absence, n. *kutokuwapo;* (lack) *ukosefu, makosekano.* There is an absence of food, *chakula hakipo.* In his absence, *asipokuwako mwenyewe, mwenyi hapo.* In a fit of absence, *asipofikiri, kwa kutoangalia, kwa kupitiwa.*

Absent, a. To be absent, *kutokuwapo.*

He is absent, *hako.* He absents himself, *hako makusudi, ajitenga.*

An absent man, *chechele.* He is

an absent man, *moyo wake hauyo.*

Absolute, a. (perfect) *kamili, halisi;*

(independent) *-tupu, peke yake;*

(despotic) *-enyi amri peke yake;*

(infinite) *isiyo na kiasi, ipitayo*

akili, halisi.

Absolutely, adv. *pia, haswa, kabisa, halisi.*

Absolution, n. *ghofira, ondoleo la thambi, usamehe.*

Absolve, v. *ghofiri, samehe, achilia.*

Absorb, v. *-nywa, meza, tumia pia;*

(occupy) *shughulisha sana, vuta*

macho. It is absorbed, *imenywewa.*

He is absorbed in thought (work),

yumo pia katika fikara sake [kasi].

Absorbent, a. *-a kunywa.*

Absorbing, a. *-a kuvuta moyo sana,*

-a kusahaulisha vingine vyote.

Absorption, n. *kunywa, kunywewa;*

(engrossment) *kushughulika sana.*

Abstain, v. *epuka [na kitu], jihini-*

- sha, jinyima.* Abstain from food, *funga.*
- Abstainer**, n. [*mtu ajinyimaye kula ao kunywa*]. A total abstainer, *asiyekunywa kileo cho chote.*
- Abstemious**, a. -a *kiasi* [*kwa kula na kunywa*].
- Abstinence**, n. *kiasi* [*cha kula, kunywa*], *kufunga, kujihinisha, kuto-kula.*
- Abstract**, a. (ideal, subjective) -a *kuwazika, -a kufikirikana, halisi*; (abstruse) -*gumu, -a fumbo*; (separate) -*tupu, peke yake.*
— n. *muhtasari.*
— v. *iba, chukua kwa hila*; (one-self, mind, attention) *jitenga* [*ufahamu, moyo, akili*], *jiepusha nafsi.*
- Abstracted**, a. He is abstracted, *yumo katika fikara zake, akili yake haipo, haangalii.*
- Abstraction**, n. (inattention) *mawazo, kuota*; (withdrawal) *ku-chukua, kuiba*; (exclusive attention) [*kufikirikitu fullani peke yake na kutenga vingine vyote*].
- Abstruse**, a. -a *fumbo, -gumu.*
- Absurd**, a. -*pumbafu, -a kuchekesha, ubishi.*
- Absurdity**, n. *upumbafu, kitu cha kuchekesha, uchekeshaji, ubishi.*
- Abundance**, n. *wingi, ungi, ujazi, uneemefu*; (of harvest) *neema, baraka.*
- Abundant**, a. -*ingi, tele, marithawa.*
- Abuse**, n. (bad words) *matukano, matushi, matusu, maneno mabaya*; (bad treatment) *matumizi mabaya, kutendea vibaya*; (bad practice) *desturi mbaya, jambo lisilo haki.*
— v. (by word) *tukana*; (by act) *tumia vibaya, tendea mabaya.*
- Abusive**, a. -a *kutukana.*
- Abyss**, n. *shimo kubwa, shimo la kwenda chini sana.*
- Abyssinia**, n. *Habeshia.*
- Academy**, n. *madarasa, chuoni.*
- Accede**, v. *kubali, rithia.*
- Accelerate**, v. *himiza, kimbiza.*
- Acceleration**, n. *kuhimiza mwendo.*
- Accent**, n. *tam'ko la nguvu, mkazo wa sauti, tam'ko*; (written) *alama ya mkazo.* In sweet accents, *kwa sauti tamu.* He has a foreign accent, *asema kama mgeni, hatam'ki vema.*
— v. *kazia sauti.*
- Accented**, a. -*enyi kutam'kwa kwa nguvu, -enyi mkazo wa sauti.*
- Accentuate**, v. *tia Accent*; (enforce) *tia nguvu, zidisha, kaza.*
- Accept**, v. *kubali, pokea.*
- Acceptable**, a. -a *kupendeka, -suri, -a ukubali.*
- Acceptance**, n. *ukubali, kibali*; (agreement) *sharti, maagano.*
- Acceptation**, n. *kibali*; (meaning) *maana.*
- Access**, n. (approach) *kukaribia*; (means of) *njia, mlango*; (right of) *ruhusa ya kukaribia*; (addition) *maongezo, mazidi*; (sudden burst) *kipindi.*
- Accessible**, a. (in character) -*pole, -enyi mlango mzuri*; (of place) -*enyi kujika* [*kupandika, kuen-deka*]; (for use) -*liotumikana, -liopatikana.*
- Accession**, n. (becoming ruler) *kutawazwa, kuingia ufalme*; (addition) *maongezo*; (arrival) *majilio.*
- Accessory**, a. -a *zayidi, -a juu.* Be accessory to, -*wamo, sharikia.*
- Accident**, n. *bahati, nasibu, amri ya Muungu, tukio* [*ma-*]; (disaster) *tukio* [*ma-*] *baya, msiba* [*mi-*], *jambo baya.* By accident, accidentally, *kwa bahati, kwa nasibu, si kusudi.*
- Accidental**, a. -a *bahati, si maku-sudi, amri ya Muungu.*
- Acclamation**, n. *makelele* [*yafuraha, kusifu*], *vigelegele.*
- Acclimatise**, v. *zoezea tabia ya inchi nginge.* Sickness of acclimatization, *ukunguru.*
- Acclivity**, n. *kilima* [*vi-*], *telem'ko* (*ma-*).
- Accommodate**, v. (adapt) *tengeneza*; (oblige) *fathili, rithisha*; (entertain) *karibisha, weka vema.*

Accommodating, a. -a *kurithia*, -pole, -a *kupatana*, -suluhifu.

Accommodation, n. *matengeneo*, *mapatano*; (kindness) *fathili*, *u-pendeleo*; (board, &c.) *makao*. Provide accommodation for, *kari-bisha*. Good accommodation, *kukaribishwa visuri*, *makao mema*.

Accompaniment, n. *kufuatana*, *u-fuaso*; (musical) *sauti linganifu*.

Accompany, v. *enda na*, *peleka*, *fuatana na*, *andama*; (part of the way) *sindikiza*, *adi*; (of music) *fuasa*, *fuata*.

Accomplice, n. [*katika mabaya*] *mshariki*, *mwenzi*, *msiri* [wa-].

Accomplish, v. *maliza*, *timiliza*, *fikiliza*, *tekeleza*, *kwisha*, *pata*.

Accomplished, a. (complete) -*timilifu*, *kamili*; (educated) -*enyi kulewa vema*, -*enyi maarifa mengi* [*elimu*, *adili*]. He is very accomplished, *ajua mengi*, *amehitimu*.

Accomplishment, n. (end) *mwisho*, *ukomo*, *umalizo*; (acquirement) *malezi mema*, *ujuzi*, *adili*, *uzuri*.

Accord, v. *toa*, *tolea*. **Accord with**, **Be in accord with**, v. *patana na*, *lingana na*.

—, **Accordance**, n. *upatano*, *shauri moja*. With one accord, *kwa moyo mmoja*. It is in accordance with his wish, *ndivyo ginsi anavyopenda*. Of his own accord, *kwa kupenda mwenyewe*, *kwa moyo*.

According to, prep. *kwa*, *kadiri ya*, *ginsi ya*, *kwa maneno ya*.

Accordingly, adv. *bassi*, *kwa sababu hiyo*, *kwa hiyo*.

Accost, v. *amkia*, *anza kusema na*, *salimu*.

Accouchement, n. [*mwanamke*] *kuzaa mtoto*, *uzasi*.

Account, n. (reckoning) *hesabu*, *idadi*; (narrative) *habari*; (worth) *thamani*; (reason) *sababu*, *hoja*. On account of, *kwa ajili ya*, *kwa sababu ya*. On no account, *sivyo*, *hapana kabisa*, *hasha*. On any account, *iwayo yote*. Render ac-

count, *toa hesabu*. Call to account, *taka hesabu kwa*. Make up account, *fanya hesabu*. Include in account, *tia (andika) katika hesabu*. Turn to account, *fayidi*, *tumia vema* [*kwa fayida*], *chumia*. Give an account of, *simulia*, *hadithi*, *eleza habari ya*. Pay on account, *lipa nussu kwanza*, -*pa amana*, *toa arabuni*; (advance) *karithi*. Take into account, *kumbuka*, *hesabu*.

Account, v. *hesabu*, *thani*. **Account for**, *toa hesabu ya*, -*wa sababu ya*, *jua maana ya*.

Accountable, a. Be accountable, *diriki*. Be made accountable for, *pasishwa*. He is accountable, *ni juu yake*, *kazi yake*, *amepasiwa*.

Accountant, n. *karani*.

Account-book, n. *daftari*.

Accoutre, v. *vika*. **Accoutred**, -*enyi mavalio*.

Accoutrements, n. *kivao* [*cha asikari*], *matandiko* [*ya frasi*], *mavalio*.

Accredit, v. *aminisha*, *pasha heshima*; (depute) *agiza*; (believe) *amini*.

Accretion, n. *maongezo*, *kuzidishiwa*; (crust) *utandu*.

Accrue, v. (increase) *sidi*; (result) *tokea*, *fuata*.

Accumulate, v. *kusanya*, *fanya chungu ya*; (neut.) *ongezeka*, *sidi*.

Accumulation, n. *mkusanyo*; (heap) *chungu*; (quantity) *wingi*.

Accuracy, n. *barabara*, *usahihi*.

Accurate, a. *halisi*, *sahihi*, *barabara*.

Accursed, a. -*enyi kulaaniwa*, -*baya kabisa*, *haramu*.

Accusation, n. *mshtaka* [*mi-*], *mashtaka*, *matuvumu*, *laumu*, *masuto*.

Accuse, v. *shtaki*, *laumu*, *tia hati-yani*, *suta*.

Accuser, n. *mshtaki* [wa-].

Accustom, v. *zozea*, *tendekeza*. I am accustomed, *nimezoza*, *desturi yangu*. Accustom oneself to, *jitendekeza*, *jizoeza*. You can get accustomed to it, *inazoezeka*.

Accustomed, a. (usual) -*a desturi*,

- a *kawaida*; (used) *-zoefu -a*.
He is accustomed to work, *mzoefu wa kazi*.
- Acerbity**, n. *ukali*.
- Ache**, n. *umivu* [ma-], *umizo* [ma-].
— v. *uma*. My head aches, *kitwa chaniuma*.
- Achieve**, v. *maliza, pata*.
- Achievement**, n. *tendo kuu, kazi bora*.
- Acid**, a. *-chungu, -kali*.
— n. *dawa kali* [kama siki].
- Acknowledge**, v. *kiri, ungama*;
(thank for) *toa ahsante ya*.
- Acknowledgement**, n. *ungamo, kukiri*; (thanks) *mashukuru, ahsante*; (written) *hati, cheti*.
- Acme**, n. (highest point) *kikomo, kipeo*; (perfection) *ukamilifu, usitawi*.
- Acorn**, n. (*tunda la mti Oak*).
- Acoustic**, a. *-a sauti, -a kusikia* [kusikisha] *sauti*. Acoustics, *elimu ya mlio* [kusikisha].
- Acquaint**, v. *hubiri, arifu, pasha habari*. I am acquainted with, *natambua, najua, nafahamu*.
- Acquaintance**, n. (knowledge) *maarifa*; (friend) *rafiki, mwenzi* (*wenzi*); (friendship) *urafiki*.
- Acquiesce (in)**, v. *kubali, rithika* [na], *rithia*.
- Acquiescence**, n. *ukubali, urathi*.
- Acquire**, v. *pata, jipatia*.
- Acquirement**, n. *kupata*; (educational) *maleshi, adabu, akili*.
- Acquisition**, n. *kupata*; (possession) *mali, pato* [ma-]; (rarity) *tunu*.
- Acquit**, v. *achilia, acha, toa hati-yani*. He acquitted himself well, *alitenda visuri, alijipatia sifa*.
- Acre**, n. [*kipimo cha kupimia shamba, kama cha kwenda mapima 35 urefu na mapima 35 upana*].
Broad acres, *shamba kubwa*.
- Acrid**, a. *-chungu, -kali*.
- Acrimony**, n. *ukali*.
- Across**, adv. *na prep. toka upande huu hatta upande wa pili* [wa], *ng'ambo* [ya]. Go across (water) *vuka*, (land) *pita kati ya, pitia, tumbusa*. Draw a line across, *piga mstari katikati*. Lie across, *kingama*. Lie across each other, *pandana*.
- Act**, n. *kitendo, feli*; (law) *sheria*; (part of play) *sehemu* [ya hadithi, ya utensi].
— v. *tenda, fanya*; (be effective) *tenda kazi, toa nguvu, enda, pata njia*; (pretend, act a part) *cheza, jifanya*. Act up to (a promise, &c.), *timikiza, tekeleza, fikiliza* [ahadi, &c.]. Act for, *-wa mahali pa, -wa wakili wa*. Act upon, (affect) *vuta, geuxa*; (follow) *fuata*. He is acting, *hasemi kweli, ajifanya tu, ajificha*. In the act, *palepale, marra hiyo*. He was in the very act of doing it, *akawa hali hiyohiyo ya kuitenda*.
- Acting**, n. *kutenda*; (pretence) *kujifanya, hila, uwongo*; (play) *mchezo, unyago*. Acting-consul, *badala ya barozi*.
- Action**, n. *kutenda, kitendo*; (fighting) *vita*; (prosecution) *mshaka* [mi-], *madai, da'wa*; (gesticulation) *kupunga* [tikisa, onyaonya kwa] *mikono*. A man of action, *mtu wa amali, mwenyi nguvu, mtendaji, hodari*.
- Active**, a. *-tendaji, -epesi, hodari*.
Be active, *tenda kazi, enda*.
- Activity**, n. *wepesi wa kutenda, bidii, juhudi*. His powers are in full activity, *nguvu zake zinamwenda*.
- Actor**, n. *mtenda* [wa-]; (player) *mchezi* [wa-]; (personator) *mwigaji* [wa-]
- Actress**, n. [Actor wa kike].
- Actual**, a. *haswa, kweli, hakika, halisi*.
- Actually**, adv. *haswa, kweli, &c.*
- Actuate**, v. *endesha, vuta, ongoza*.
- Acumen**, n. *akili, utambuzi*.
- Acute**, a. *-a akili, -a nguvu*; (severe) *-kali*.
- Acuteness**, n. *akili*; (intensity) *ukali*.
- Ad**. Ad interim, *kwa muda, kwa kitambo*. Ad libitum, *kadri upen-*

- davyo vyote. Ad nauseam, hatta kuchosha [kuchukisa, kukinaisha]. Ad valorem, kwa kadiri ya thamani yake. An ad hominem argument [hoja ya kumshinda mtu fullani].*
- Adage**, n. *methali, fumbo [ma-] la maneno.*
- Adamant**, n. [*jiwe gumu mno*].
- Adamantine**, a. *-a Adamant, imara.*
- Adapt**, v. *linga, linganisha, fanyiza, tengeneza kwa ginsi ya kufaa, geuza, vuta.*
- Adaptation**, n. *kulinganisha, &c. It is an adaptation, imegeuzwa kidogo.*
- Add**, v. *hesabu, jumlisha, ongeza; (say further) sema tena. Add to, ongeza, zidisha, tia juu. Add up, jumlisha.*
- Adder**, n. [*nyoka mdogo wa sumu Ulaya*].
- Addicted**, a. Be addicted to, v. *jitoa kwa, jifunga kwa [kitu kibaya, kama ulevi], shiriki.*
- Addiction**, n. *kujitoa, shirika.*
- Addition**, n. *kuongeza, ongezo [ma-]; (in arithmetic) hesabu, jumla. In addition to, juu ya, zayidi ya.*
- Addle**, v. *ozesha, chafua. Addled, -bovu, -lipoza.*
- Address**, n. (speech) *maneno, hotuba; (cleverness) akili, ustadi, wepesi, welekefu; (of a letter) anwani; (written) hati, barua. Tell me your address, niambie jina la mahali unapokaa.*
- v. *ambia, sema na; (letter) andikia, tia anwani. Address oneself, jitia, jifanya tayari, shika; (speak) sema. Pay addresses to, jipendekeza kwa, bembeleza, taka uchumba, poza.*
- Adduce**, v. *taja, leta [neni la kutubutisha].*
- Adept**, n. *mstadi [wa-], hodari, mwelekefu [wa-].*
- Adequacy**, n. *kutosha, kuwa sawa, utoshelevu.*
- Adequate**, a. *sawa, -a kutosha, -toshelevu.*
- Adhere**, v. *ambata, nata, shikamana, gandamana. Adhere to, shika, fuata.*
- Adherence**, n. *kushika, ufuasi.*
- Adherent**, n. *mfuasi [wa-].*
- Adhesion**, n. (sticking) *kuambata, wambiso; (attachment) ufuasi, ukubali.*
- Adhesive**, a. *-a kuambata, -a kunata, -a kugandamana.*
- Adieu**, n. *kua heri, Muungu akuweke. Bid adieu to, aga, agana na, (finally) aga buriani.*
- Adjacent**, a. *mpaka mmoja, karibu. Be adjacent, v. tangamana, pakana.*
- Adjective**, n. [*neni lenyi kuonyesha ginsi ya kitu*].
- Adjoin**, v. *pakana na, tangamana na.*
- Adjoining**, a. *-a kupakana, -a pili, karibu, mpaka mmoja na.*
- Adjourn**, v. *akhirisha, weka hatta siku ngine. It is adjourned, imeakhiriri.*
- Adjournment**, n. *kuakhiriri.*
- Adjudge**, v. *hukumu, amua; (assign) patisha kwa hukumu; (settle) kata maneno.*
- Adjudicate**, v. *Taz. Adjudge.*
- Adjudication**, n. *hukumu, maa-muzi.*
- Adjunct**, n. *uongezo [ny-], siada [ma-].*
- Adjuration**, n. *kiapo, uapo.*
- Adjure**, v. *apisha, peleka kiaponi; (implore) sihi sana.*
- Adjust**, v. *linga, linganisha, tengeneza, fanyiza; (a quarrel) tuliza, patanisha.*
- Adjustment**, n. *kulinganisha, &c.*
- Administer**, v. *-pa, loa; (medicine) tia, nyweshia; (punishment) tia, pasisha; (affairs) simamia, tawala, tengeneza, amuru.*
- Administration**, n. *kupa, &c. (Taz. Administer); (government) hukumu, utawala, usimamizi; (governing body) serkali.*
- Administrator**, n. *mwenyi amri, mkubwa, liwali [ma-], mtawala [wa-], wali [ma-].*

Admirable, a. -a kusifiwa, -a kuspendwa, -a ajabu, -suri.

Admiral, n. nakhotha mkuu [wa manowari nyingi], admeli.

Admiralty, n. [serkali ya manowari sote].

Admiration, n. mshangao, ajabu; (praise) sifa.

Admire, v. (wonder at) ajabia, shangaa; (approve) penda, sifu, ona -suri.

Admirer, n. msifu [wa-], msikizi, mpenda.

Admissible, a. -a kukubalika, -a kufaa, halali.

Admission, n. ruksa kuingia; kuingiza, &c. (Tax. Admit).

Admit, v. ingiza, karibisha; (confess) kiri, ungama; (concede) kubali, rithia.

Admittance, n. kuingiza, kuingia, ruksa kuingia.

Admixture, n. mchanganyo.

Admonish, v. onya, gombesa, rudi, karipia.

Admonition, n. onyo [ma-], marudi, laumu.

Ado, n. haraka, uthia, shidda.

Adolescence, n. ubaleghi, upevu.

Adopt, v. (of measures) chagua, tumia, kubali; (of persons) twaa, poka kuwa mtoto [wa-].

Adoption, n. kuchagua, mchaguo (Tax. Adopt).

Adorable, a. -a kusujudiwa, -a kuabudika, -a kupendeka mno.

Adoration, n. kusujudu, &c. (Tax. Adore).

Adore, v. sujudia, abudu, penda mno.

Adorer, n. mwenyi kuheshimu sana, mtu wa kupenda mno.

Adorn, v. pamba, fanya -suri, rembesha.

Adornment, n. pambo [ma-], kipambo [vi-], urembo, usuri.

Adrift (Be), v. potea, chukuliwa huko na huko. Cnt adrift, katia kamba.

Adroit, a. hodari, -stadi, -enyi hila.

Adroitness, n. kuwa hodari, &c. wepesi, welekefu.

Adulation, n. ubembelezo, sifa nyingi, kusifu mno.

Adult, a. -sima, -pevu.

— n. mtu mzima.

Adulterate, v. ghoshi, changanya vibaya, geza, haribu.

Adulteration, n. kughoshi, mchanganyo (Tax. Adulterate).

Adulterer, n. [mwenyi kutenda Adultery], msinzi [wa-].

Adulterous, a. -a uzinsi, -sinzi (Tax. Adultery), -sinifu.

Adultery, n. uzinsi [wa mume mwenyi mke, wa mke mwenyi mume], usini, zani.

Advance, n. maendeleo; (of money) karatha; (friendship) urafiki, mapatano. He made advances, alitaka urafiki.

— v. endesha, endeleza, sogeza, jongeza mbele, ongeza, sidisha, kuza; (promote) ongezea cheo (enzi); (put out) toa; (money, &c.) kopesha, toa karatha, lipa mbele; (neut.) enda, sidi, endelea mbele. He advanced this view, alitoa neno hili.

Advancement, n. kuendeleza mbele, &c. (Tax. Advance), ubele.

Advantage, n. fayida, nafuu, heri, baraka, kitu chema, jambo jema.

Be an advantage, faa. Have the advantage, shinda, pita. Take advantage of, (use) tumia, faidi, chumia; (cheat) punja, karamkia.

Advantageous, a. -a kufaa, -enyi fayida, -ema.

Advent, n. majilio, kuja.

Adventitious, a. -a bahati, -a nasibu, -geni.

Adventure, n. jambo [mambo] la hatari [la bahati, la ajabu, &c.], hatari, maajabu. He related his adventures, alisimulia mambo yaliyompata.

Adventurer, n. mjasiri, mjihatirisha; (vagabond) mgeni, mnyonge, mpitaji.

Adventurous, a. (bold) -jasiri; -a Adventure.

Adverb, n. [neno la kuonyesha ginsi ya Verb, Adjective, au Adverb].

- Adversary**, n. *adui, mteshi* [wa-], *mshindani* [wa-]; (in litigation) *mda'wa* [wa].
- Adverse**, a. -*baya*, -*a kuzuia*, -*a kupinga*. Adverse winds, *pepo za omo*. Adverse circumstances, *mazuizo, mambo mabaya, mashaka*.
- Adversity**, n. *jambo baya, shari, taabu, msiba* [mi-], *mateso, shidda, hasara*.
- Advert to**, v. (mention) *nena, taja*; (attend to) *angalia*.
- Advertise**, v. *tangaza, vumisha habari ya, tembeza, fanya miangazi, eneza sifa za*.
- Advertisement**, n. *tangazo* [ma-] *la bithaa*.
- Advertising**, n. *kutangaza habari* [za bithaa].
- Advice**, n. *shauri* [ma-], *onyo* [ma-].
- Advisable**, a. *bora, afathali, -ema, heri*.
- Advise**, v. *onya, shauri*; (inform) *arifu, julisha*.
- Advisedly**, adv. *kwa kusudi*.
- Adviser**, n. *mshauri* [wa-].
- Advocate**, n. *mdai* [wa-], *mwombesi* [wa-]; (supporter) *mtu wa kutetea* [wa kushindania].
- v. *tetea, shindania, nenea*.
- Adze**, n. *shoka la bapa, sezo*.
- Aerial**, a. -*a angani*, -*a kwenda juu sana*, -*epesi kama hewa*.
- Aeronaut**, n. [fundi wa kuruka juu katika Balloon].
- Aesthetic**, a. -*a kuona usuri*, -*a kupenda mazuri*, -*a kujua namna*, -*a sanaa*, -*tambuzi*.
- Aesthetics**, n. *maarifa ya kupambanua yaliyo mazuri* [ya kusema ipi nzuri halisi], *usanifu, elimu ya sanaa*.
- Afar**, adv. *mbali*.
- Affability**, n. *upole, &c.* (Tas. **Affable**).
- Affable**, a. -*pole*, -*sema na watu*, -*zuri*, -*enyi utu mwema*, -*kunjufu*.
- Affair**, n. *jambo* [mambo], *shughuli*.
- Affairs**, *manbo, ulimwengu, malimwengu*. Public affairs, *manbo ya serkali*. A grand affair, *ta-washa, urembo*. What an affair! *kafifu sana!*
- Affect**, v. (change) *geuza, vuta*; (act on feelings) *kulia, thuru, sikitisha, choma, chomesha, topeza, ingia moyoni, tia huzuni, tia huruma*; (pretend) *jifanya, jionya*; (like) *penda, taka*. Affect with, *tia, pasha, ambukiza*. Be affected (by), *geuzwa, vutwa, tiwa hofu* [huzuni, furaha, ajabu, &c.], *tia moyoni, thurika*.
- Affectation**, n. (pretence) *kujifanya, kujiona*; (display) *umalidadi, madaha, makuu*.
- Affected**, a. -*liogeuzwa*; (pretended) -*a kujifanya*, -*a uwongo*; (diseased, injured) -*liosikwa na ugonjwa*, -*lioumia*.
- Affecting**, a. -*a kutia huzuni* [huruma], -*a kusikitisha*.
- Affection**, n. (love) *mapenzi, habba, shauko*; (ailment) *ugonjwa*. Mutual affection, *upendano, urafiki*.
- Affectionate**, a. -*enyi moyo wa kupenda* [wa shauko, habba, &c.], *muhebi*. Yours affectionately, *muhebi, mtoto* [rafiki, ndugu] *wako nikupendaye sana*.
- Affiance**, n. *ahadi ya ndoa*; (trust) *amini*.
- v. *ahidisha ndoa, oza*.
- Affinity**, n. *udugu, ujamaa, ukoo*; (likeness) *mfano mmoja, usawa*.
- Affirm**, v. *thubutisha, sema sana, sema ndio, nena hakika, yakini*. He answered in the affirmative, *alisema ndiyo, akajibu Na'am*.
- Affirmation**, n. *kuthubutisha, &c.* (Tas. **Affirm**).
- Affirmative**, a. -*a kuthubutisha*, -*a kunena* [si kukana].
- Affix**, v. *tia, kasa*.
- Afflict**, v. *tesa, huzunisha, onea, sumbua, utihi*.
- Affliction**, n. *taabu, huzuni, teso* [ma-], *msiba* [mi-], *thiki*.
- Affluence**, n. *utajiri, mali*.
- Affluent**, a. -*a Affluence*.
- n. *mto* [mi-] *mdogo*.

- Agitator**, n. *mfitini, mfanyi maneno.*
- Aglow** (Be), v. *waka, ng'aa.*
- Ago**, adv. *samani.* How long ago? *tangu lini?* Long ago, *samani sana, hapo kale, tokeapo.* Some time ago, *kiasi, huko nyuma.* A little while ago, *punde hivi.* Ten days ago, *tangu siku kumi.*
- Agonize**, v. *umiza mno, sononesha.*
- Agony**, n. *maumivu makuu* [ya *juhudi*], *athabu kuu.*
- Agrarian**, a. *juu ya kugawanya inchi, -a mashamba.*
- Agree**, v. *patana, chukuana, rithiana, afikana, fanya shauri*; (acquiesce) *kubali*; (be like) *lingana, elekea, -wa sawa, chukuana.*
- Agreeable**, a. *-a kupendexa, -suri, -tamu.* Be agreeable, *kubali.* Agreeably with, *kwa ginsi ya, kwa maana ya, kama.*
- Agreement**, n. *mapatano, maagano, makatibu, sharti.*
- Agricultural**, a. *-a mambo ya kulima, -a kulimia, -a mashamba, -a kilimo.* The agricultural classes, *wakulima.* Agricultural interests (pursuits), *mambo ya shamba.* Agricultural implements, *vyombo vya kulimia.*
- Agriculture**, n. *kilimo, maarifa ya kulima.*
- Agriculturist**, n. *mwenyi maarifa ya kilimo, mkulima* [wa-].
- Aground**, adv. Be aground, *pwelewa.* Run aground, *kwama mwambani, panda pwani.*
- Ague**, n. *homa* [la *kutetemesha*], *baridi.*
- Ahead**, adv. *mbele.*
- Aid**, n. *msaada, shime.*
— v. *sayidia, leta msaada, auni.*
- Aide-de-camp**, n. [jina la] *akida wa asikari, ofsa mdogo.*
- Ail**, v. What ails you? *unani?* He is ailing, *hawesi.*
- Ailment**, n. *ugonjwa, uthaifu.*
- Aim**, n. *shebaha*; (purpose) *kusudi* [ma-], *nia.* That is my aim, *ndivyo nitakavyo.* He has high aims, *ataka makuu.*
- Aim**, v. (a gun, &c.) *lekeza, piga shebaha, linga.* Aim at, *pigia shebaha, lekezea bunduki*; (desire, intend) *taka, tamani, kusudia.*
- Air**, n. *hewa, upepo, anga*; (tune) *uimbo*; (appearance) *umbo, sura, kikao.* For change of air, *kubadili hewa, kupunga hewa.* Give oneself airs, *piga makuu, fanya madaha, kujiona, kujifahirisha.* Have an air of, *-wa kama -enyi.* Be in the air, *vumika, enea pote*; (visionary) *ndoto.*
— v. *anika*; (display) *onyesha, tangaza.*
- Airiness**, n. (lightness) *wepesi*; (unreality) *uhafifu, matupu*; (openness) *uwaxi.*
- Airing**, n. *matembezi ya nje, kupunga hewa.*
- Airtight**, a. *-siopisha hewa, -a kukazana sana.*
- Airy**, a. *-a hewa, -a juu*; (trifling) *-epesi, -tupu, hafifu*; (open to air) *-a kupisha hewa, wazi, baridi.*
- Aisle**, n. [sehemu ya *kanisa kwa upande mmoja, mbavuni*].
- Ajar**, a. Leave the door ajar, *acha mlango wazi kidogo, shindua mlango kidogo.*
- Akin** (to), a. *jamaa* [namna, asili, ginsi] *moja* [na].
- Alacrity**, n. *wepesi, bidii.*
- Alarm**, n. *hofu*; *habari ya hatari.*
— v. *stusha, tisha, ogofya.*
- Alarming**, a. *-a hofu, -a kustusha.*
- Alarum**, n. [saa ndogo yenye kengele ndani].
- Alas**, int. *ole, e-e-e, mama wee.*
- Alb**, n. [vasi la *kasisi*].
- Albeit**, conj. = **Although**, adv. *walakinini.*
- Album**, n. [kitabu cha *sanamu, cha kutilia sanamu, majina ya watu, mengine*].
- Albumen**, n. [kitu kama *ute wa yayi*].
- Alchemy**, n. *elimu alkimia.*
- Alcohol**, n. [mvinyo *halisi wa nguvu usiochanganyika*].
- Alcoholic**, a. *-a kileo, -a Alcohol.*

- Alderman**, n. *mzee* [wa-] *wa mji*, *diwani* [ma-].
- Ale**, n. *pombe* [ya kizungu].
- Alehouse**, n. *pa kunywa pombe*, *nyumba ya pombe*.
- Alert**, a. *-epesi*. On the alert, *tayari*, *macho*, *-epesi*, *hathiri*.
- Algebra**, n. [elimu ya kuhesabu kwa *A, B, CH*, si kwa 1, 2, 3, &c.].
- Alien**, a. *-geni*, *mbali*, *-a ginsi mbali*.
— n. *mgeni* [wa-].
- Alienate**, v. (people) *farakisha*, *tengea mbali*, *fitini*; (property) *acha*, *toa*.
- Alienation**, n. *kufarakisha*, &c. (Taz. **Alienate**).
- Alight (Be)**, v. *washika*, *ng'aa*.
— v. *tua*, *shuka*.
- Alike**, a. *sawa*, *namna moja*, *-moja*.
- Aliment**, n. *makuli*, *chakula* [vy-].
- Alimentary**, a. *-a kula*, *-a chakula*.
- Alive**, a. *-zima*, *hayi*. Be alive to a thing, *ona*, *angalia*, *jua*. Look alive! *amka!* *haya!*
- All**, a. *-ote*, *pia*, *-zima*; (only) *-tupu*. It is all sugar, *sukali tupu*. All in all. He is all in all to him, *ni kama moyo* [nafsi] *wake*. At all, *kidogo tu*, *hatta kidogo*, *hatta kabisa*. Not at all good, *si njema hatta kidogo*. If it is at all good, *ikiwa njema kidogo tu*. If he goes at all, *hatta akienda*. Not at all, *sivyo kabisa*, *mbalimbali*. All but, *karibu*. All along, (all the time) *siku zote*; (at same time) *palepale*. All the same, all one, *mamoja*, *haithuru*; *iweyo yote*, *hatta hivi*, *lakini*. All right, *vema*, *bassi*, *haithuru*. After all, *hatta hivi*, *ingawa hii*, *ijapokuwa*. All there, *macho*, *tayari*, *-enyi akili*. On all fours, *kwa miguu yote minne*, *kwa miguu na mikono*; (appropriate) *sawa sawa*, *barabba*.
- Allay**, v. *tuliza*, *nyamazisha*, *lainisha*, *punguza*.
- Allegation**, n. *neni* [ma-], *hoja*, *ushuhuda*.
- Allege**, v. *taja*, *nena*, *toa neno*, *toa hoja*.
- Allegiance**, n. *utii* [wa rayia], *ta'a*, *amini*.
- Allegorical**, a. *-a mfano*, *-a fumbo* (Taz. **Allegory**).
- Allegorize**, v. *sema kwa fumbo*.
- Allegory**, n. *fumbo la maneno*, *kisa chenye maana ya siri*, *mfano*, *methali*.
- Alleviate**, v. *tuliza*, *nyamazisha*, *lainisha*.
- Alleviation**, n. *kutuliza*, *faraja*, *kitulizo*.
- Alley**, n. *njia ndogo* [katika mji], *kichocho* [vi-].
- Alliance**, n. *mapatano*, *urafiki*; (family) *ahali*, *utani*; (marriage) *ndoa*, *harusi*.
- Alligator**, n. *mamba*.
- Allot (to)**, v. *gawanyia*.
- Allotment**, n. (distribution) *ugawo*, *ugawanyo*; (ground) *kipande cha shamba*, *shamba*, *konde*.
- Allow**, v. (give leave) *acha*, *rukusu*, *toa ruksa*; (concede) *kubali* [maneno], *kiri*; (give money) *toa* [fetha], *lipa*; (remit) *punguza bei*. Allow for, (take account of) *kumbuka*, *angalia*; (let pass) *achilia*, *samehe*; (give time for) *limbika*, *ngojea*. Allow me to pass, *tafathali nipishe*.
- Allowable**, a. *halali*.
- Allowance**, n. *kuacha*, &c. (Taz. **Allow**); (fixed amount) *posho*, *haki*, *sehemu*. Make allowance for, *achilia*, *samehe*; (bear in mind) *kumbuka*, *hesabu*. Make an allowance to, *tolea posho* [fetha mahali pa posho].
- Alloy**, n. *madini siirochanganyika*, *mchanganyo*.
— v. *changanya* [madini].
- Allude to**, v. *taja*, *onya*, *nena*, *kumbusha*.
- Allure**, v. *vuta kwa werevu*, *tamanisha*.
- Allurement**, n. *kitu kivutacho*, *chakutamanisha*; (attraction) *mvuto*, *ushaushi*.
- Allusion**, n. *neni* [la kurejea neno lingine], *onyo* [ma-], *rejeo* [ma-], *kumbukumbu*.
- Alluvial**, a. (country) [inchi iliyo-

kuwa matope ya mto, ikakaukiwa maji], -a matope ya mto.

Alluvium, n. *matope ya mtoni*.

Ally, n. *rafiki* [ma-], *mshiriki* [wa-].

— v. *unganisha, patanisha, fanyiza, urafiki*. Be allied, *patana, -wa na urafiki*; (of connection, resemblance) *-wa kama, fanana na, -wa ginsi ya*. Allied armies, *majeshi ya marafiki*. These matters are closely allied, *mambo haya kama mamoja*.

Almanac, n. *takwimu* [*hesabu ya miezi na juma na siku za mwaka*].

Almighty, a. *mwenyezi, -enyi nguvu yote, -wesa vyote*. Almighty God, *Mwenyezi Muungu*.

Almond, n. (fruit) *lozi* [ma-]; (tree) *mlozi* [mi-].

Almost, adv. *karibu*.

Alms, n. *sadaka, zaka*.

Aloe, n. *mshubiri* [mi-], *uudi*.

Aloft, adv. *juu*.

Alone, a. *pasipo mtu, peke yangu* [*yako, yake, &c.*], *-kiwa*; (only) *-tupu, tu, billa kitu kingine*.

Along, adv. na prep. *kwa, mbele, katika*. Along with, *pamoja na*. Come along! *twende zetu, haya!* All along, *siku zote*. Go along, *toka, enenda*. Pass, or steer, along the shore, *ambaza* [neut. *ambaa*] *pwani*.

Alongside, adv. na prep. *mbavuini, kando*. Go alongside (of boat, ship), *pambana na, kwenda sambamba, ambaa*. Lay alongside, *ambaza*.

Aloof, adv. *mbali*.

Aloud, adv. *kwa sauti kuu, sana*.

Alphabet, n. [*taratibu ya harufu zote, A, B, CH*], *alfabeti*.

Already, adv. *zamani, mbele, kwanza*. He is already come, *amekwisha kuja*. It is done already, *imekwisha fanyika*.

Also, adv. *na, tena, vilevile*.

Altar, n. *mathbahu*.

Alter, v. *geuza, badilisha, badili*; (neut.) *geuka, badilika*.

Alteration, n. *kugeuka, kugeuza; mabadili, mageuzi*.

Altercate, v. *gombana, bishana*.

Altercation, n. *ugomvi, matukano*.

Alternate, a. *-moja bado wa -moja, killa -a pili*. Take the alternate loads, *twaa mzigo huu, acha huu, twaa huu, &c., chukua killa mzigo wa pili*.

— v. *badili, badiliana*.

Alternately, adv. *kwa zamu*. Carry alternately, *pokezanya*.

Alternative, n. *shauri la pili*. I have no alternative, *sina buddi*. There are two alternatives for you, *chagua mambo mawili*. Is there no alternative? *hakuna shauri lingine?*

— a. *-ngine, -a pili*.

Although, conj. *ikiwa, ijapokuwa, kwamba, ijapo*.

Altitude, n. *urefu* [*wa kwenda juu*].

Altogether, adv. *haswa, kabisa, pia*; (in a mass) *pamoja, jamii*.

Altruism, n. [*mtu kumpenda jirani kuliko nafsi yake*].

Alum, n. *shabdu*.

Always, adv. *siku zote, dayima*.

Am, v. (p. t. Was, pf. t. Been) *ni, -wa, -li* [*na katika Verbs, -na-, -me-, yenyi habari ya Mimi*]. Taz. Be. I am (exist), *ninami, nipo*. I am, *ni, niko, nili*. Whoever I am, *niwaye yote*. I am a man, *mimi mtu*. I who am strong shall go, *mimi niliye hodari nakwenda*. I am going, *nakwenda*. I am tired, *nimechoka*. I am to go, *nina sharti* [*lazima, sina buddhi*] *kwenda*. What am I to do? *nifanyeje?* Are you going? *unakwenda?* I am, *ndio, nakwenda*.

Amalgamate, v. *changanya, unga, ungana*.

Amanuensis, n. *katibu, mwandishi* [wa-], *karani*.

Amass, v. *kusanya, pata* [*mali nyingi*], *fanya chungu ya*.

Amateur, n. [*mtu atendaye kazi ya fundi bure kwa kuipenda, si*

- kwa fayida ; fundi asiye kwanza mwanafunzi*].
- Amatory**, a. -a shauku, -a kutia shauku.
- Amaze**, v. *ajabisha, shangaza, fathaisha, stusha*. Be amazed, *staa-jabu, toshea, shangaa*.
- Amazement**, n. *ushangao, fathaa, tosheo*. Blank amazement, *kutundawaa, bumbuazi*.
- Amazon**, n. [*asikari wa kike, mwanamke hodari kwa kazi ya vita*].
- Ambassador**, n. *mjumbe [wa-], barozi [ma-] mkuu*.
- Amber**, n. *karbaa (Ar.)*.
- Ambergris**, n. *ambari (Ar.)*.
- Ambient**, a. -a kusunguka, -a pande zote.
- Ambiguity**, n. *fumbo, matata ya maneno*.
- Ambiguous**, a. -a fumbo, -gumu, -enyi matata.
- Ambition**, n. *kutaka makuu [heshima, mali, nguvu]*.
- Ambitious**, a. -a kutaka makuu, -a kiburi, -kuu.
- Amble**, n. [*mwendo wa ngamia akikimbia*].
- Ambulance**, n. [*gari la kuchukua wagonjwa na vyombo vya mganga vitani*], *gari la dawani*.
- Ambuscade**, n. *maoteo, maficho*. To lie in ambush (for), *otea njiani, vizia kwa siri, jificha*.
- Ameliorate**, v. *tengeneza, fanyiza, fanya -zuri zayidi*.
- Amen**, n. *amin*.
- Amenable**, a. -tii, -sikifu, -a kupasiwa hukumu [*athabu*].
- Amend**, v. *tengeneza, fanyiza*. Make amends to, *rithisha, lipa*.
- Amendment**, n. *kutengeneza, tengenezo [ma-], wongofu ; (in law, &c.) tengenezo la sheria*.
- Amenity**, n. *usuri, mapendexi*.
- American**, a. *Amerikani, -a kimerikani*.
- Amethyst**, n. [*kito chenye rangi ya samawi*].
- Amiability**, n. *upendexi, wema*.
- Amiable**, a. -a kupendesa, -ema, -pole.
- Amicable**, a. -a amani, -a urafiki, -a upole.
- Amid, Amidst**, prep. *kati ya, katika*.
- Amiss**, adv. *vibaya, si vema*. What is amiss? *kunani?* Take amiss, *kosa kufahamu vema, onea chuki [uchungu], chukizwa na*.
- Ammunition**, n. *baruti na lisasi*.
- Amnesty**, n. [*kusamehe watu walio-kosea serkali*], *masamaha*.
- Among, Amongst**, prep. *kati ya, beina ya, miongoni mwa*.
- Amorous**, a. -enyi shauko kwa waanake, -a shauko nyingi.
- Amount**, n. (total) *jumla, yote pamoja ; (quantity) kiasi, kadiri ; (large quantity) wingi*.
- (to), v. *pata kiasi [cha], -wa sawa [na]*. It amounts to this, *maana yake ni hii*.
- Amour**, n. *uasherati, uzinzi*.
- Amphibious**, a. [-enyi kikao nusu majini nusu kwa inchi kavu].
- Amphitheatre**, n. [*uwanda wa kuchezea mkubwa wa mviringo*].
- Ample**, a. -kubwa, -ingi, tele, marithawa.
- Amplification**, n. *kuzidisha, ziada*.
- Amplify**, v. *zidisha, ongeza*.
- Amputate**, v. *kata [mguu, mkono]*.
- Amputation**, n. *kukata [kukatika, mkono au mguu]*.
- Amulet**, n. *talasimu, hirizi*.
- Amuse**, v. *pendeza, furahisha, chekesha*.
- Amusement**, n. *mchezo [mi-], maongeo, mazumgumso, maongezi ; (pleasure) furaha*.
- An, Tax. A.**
- Anachronism**, n. *kosa la kuhesabu wakati, kukosea tarihi*. It is an anachronism, *imekoseka wakati wake, si -a siku hizi [zile]*.
- Anaemia**, n. [*ugonjwa*] *damu haba, damu nyeupe*.
- Anaesthetic**, n. [*dawa ya kuzimisha roho, ya kukomesha maumivu*].
- Analogous**, a. -a mfano, -a kadiri moja, sawa, mamoja.
- Analogy**, n. *mfano [mi-], ufanani, ulinganifu, methali*.

- Analyse**, v. *fanya Analysis, changanua.*
- Analysis**, n. [*kutafuta habari ya kitu (namna yake, asili yake) kwa kukivunja na kukigawanya katika sehemu zake*], *mvunjo, mchangano.*
- Anarchist**, n. *mwasi [wa-], mhalifu [wa-].*
- Anarchy**, n. [*hali ya kuwa pasipo mjumbe wala serkali*]; (disorder) *machafuko, uthia mtupu.*
- Anathema**, n. *laana.*
- Anathematize**, v. *laani.*
- Anatomy**, n. [*elimu ya mwili wote na viungo vyake ginsi vilivyotengenezwa*].
- Ancestor**, n. *babu, mzee [wa-], baba.*
- Ancestral**, n. *-a baba, -a wasee.*
- Ancestry**, n. *wasee; cheo.*
- Anchor**, n. *nanga, baura.* Weigh anchor, *ng'oa nanga.*
— v. *tia nanga, puliza nanga.*
- Anchorage**, n. *bandari.*
- Anchorite**, n. [*kama Monk*], *mkaa pekee, mta'wa [wa-].*
- Ancient**, a. *-a kale, -a zamani, -a kwanza.*
- Ankle**, *Tas.* **Ankle.**
- And**, conj. *na, -ka-.* Go and fetch it, *nenda kaleta.* He went and fetched it, *alikuwenda akaleta.*
- Anecdote**, n. *kisa, hadithi ndogo, hekaya.*
- Anew**, adv. *tena, marra ya pili.*
- Angel**, n. *malaika.*
- Angelic**, a. *-a malaika, kama malaika, -ema sana, -takatifu.*
- Anger**, n. *hasira, ghathabu, chuki, uchungu, ukali.*
- Angle**, n. *pembe [mistari miwili ikutanapo].*
— v. *vua samaki [kwa mwanzi na mshipi].*
- Angler**, n. *mwuvi [wa-].*
- Anglican**, a. *-a Kanisa la Kiingereza.*
- Angrily**, adv. *kwa hasira, vikali.*
- Angry**, a. *-enyi hasira, -a ghathabu, &c. Tas. Anger.*
- Anguish**, n. *uchungu, umizo kuu, juhudi, thiki.*
- Angular (Be)**, v. *-wa na pembepepe.*
- Animadvert (upon)**, v. *nenea, karipia, laumu.*
- Animal**, n. *mnyama [wa-], nyama; (small) mdudu [wa-].*
— a. *-a nyama, -a kinyama.* Animal spirits, *moyo wa kucheza, kucheka kwingi.*
- Animalcule**, n. *kanyama kadogo, kidudu [vi-].*
- Animalism**, n. [*kawa hali ya mnyama, wala si kama mtu, kujifanya nyama*], *anasa mbaya.*
- Animate**, a. *-enyi uzima, hayi.*
- Animate**, v. *huisha, tia uzima afya, nguvu, &c.; (cheer) amsha, -pa moyo.*
- Animated**, a. *-epesi, -a nguvu.* He spoke in an animated way (with animation), *alinena kwa nguvu.* An animated face, *mwangaza wa uso.*
- Animation**, n. *wepesi, bidii, utendaji, moyo wa nguvu.*
- Animosity**, n. *wadui, machukio.*
- Animus**, n. *moyo, nia; (intention) maana, kusudi; (anger) hasira.*
- Ankle**, n. *kifundo cha mguu, kiwiko (?) cha mguu.*
- Anklet**, n. *mtali [mi-], furungu [ma-].*
- Annals**, n. *habari za mambo ya killa mwaka, chuo cha tarihi, tarihi.*
- Anneal**, v. *choma [kioo, madini] motoni; (temper) tia matiko.*
- Annex**, v. *jipatia, jitwalia [inchi, shamba], nyang'anya; (add) tia, ungu.*
- Annexation**, n. *kujipatia, &c. Tas. Annex.*
- Annihilate**, v. *haribu kabisa, vunja pia, tangua.*
- Annihilation**, n. *mtanguo, mvunjo, kuharibika, maangamizi; (non-existence) kutokuwa kabisa, kutoweka.*
- Anniversary**, n. *siku kuu [ya ukumbusho killa mwaka].*
- Annotate**, v. *tia maelezo [mafafanuzi], eleza.*
- Annotation**, n. *maelezo, mafafanuzi.*

Announce, v. *tangaza, hubiri wazi, piga mbiu juu ya, vumisha habari ya.*

Announcement, n. *tangazo, habari wazi, mbiu.*

Annoy, v. *sumbua, uthi, chokosa.*

Annoyance, n. *sumbuo, sumbuko, uthia, kisirani.*

Annoying, a. *-a kusumbua, uthia.*

Annual, a. *-a killa mwaka, -a mwaka mmoja tu.*

Annuity, n. [*fetha ya kulipa killa mwaka*].

Annul, v. *tangua, batili.*

Annunciation (The), n. [*Bikira Maryamu kuhubiriwa na malaika*].

Anodyne, n. *dawa ya kunyamasisha maumivu, kitulizo.*

Anoint, v. *tia mafuta, paka.*

Anomalous, a. *-a Anomaly.*

Anomaly, n. [*kitu kisicho kwa desturi ao kawaida*], *kigeni, cha peke yake, hakina mwenzake, ajabu.*

Anon, adv. *marra, halafu.*

Anonymous, a. *-siotiwa jina, pasipo jina, -a siri.*

Another, a. *-ngine, -a pili.*

Answer, n. *jibu [ma-], jawabu, kuitika.*

Answer, v. *jibu, leta jawabu, itika; (satisfy) tosha, rithisha; (be useful) faa; (correspond) lingana. Answer for, diriki, ahidia, thamini. You shall answer for it, utalipa wewe. I will answer for him, mimi mthamini wake.*

Answerable, a. You are answerable for this, *kitu hiki ni juu yako, ni kazi yako, umeaminiwa. I am not answerable, mimi simo, si kazi yangu. Become, make oneself answerable, tadariki, diriki.*

Ant, n. *chungu; (white) mchwa; (brown) siafu; (red) maji ya moto, &c.*

Antagonism, n. *ushindani, wadui, tofauti, kutopatana, kutolekeana.*

Antagonist, n. *mshindani [wa-], adui.*

Antagonistic, a. *-a Antagonism.*

Antecedent, a. *-a kwanza, -a mbele, -a samani, -a kutangulia.*

Antecedents, n. [*mambo yaliyopita ya maisha ya mtu, mambo yake ya samani*] *habari, kisa.*

Antediluvian, a. *kabla ya gharika ya Nuhu, -a kale.*

Antelope, n. [*nyama yo yote yenyi mfano wa paa. Tas. Water-buck, hartebeest, &c.*].

Anterior, a. *-a mbele.*

Anthem, n. *uimbo [ny-] wa dini.*

Anthropomorphic, a. *-a Anthropomorphism.*

Anthropomorphism, n. [*kumthania Muungu kuwa kama mtu, kusa-wasisha Muumba na kiumbe*].

Anti-, *-a kuwa juu ya; -a kulekea. [Mwanzoni pa neno, maana yake, (a) -enyi kufanya nguvu juu ya kitu fullani, -hivi: Antichrist, adui yake Masiya, (b) -enyi kuki-lekea, -hivi: Antipodes, penyi kukaa upande wa pili wa uli-mwengu.]*

Antichrist, n. [*adui mkuu wa Masiya*].

Antichristian, a. *-lio juu ya dini ya kimasihya, -a kuharibu Umasihya, -a kuchukiza Wamasihya.*

Anticipate, v. *twa mbele, onja mbele, fanya mbele, fanya kwanza, tangulia kufanya, tangulia; (prevent) zuia mbele, zuia; (expect) tasamia mbele, tumaini, thani, waza mbele.*

Anticipation, n. *kutwaa mbele, &c., utangulizi; (expectation) thana za mbele; tumaini. It is as I anticipated, ndivyo nilivyothani kwansa. He anticipated my request, alinipa kabla sijamwomba.*

Antios, n. *kucherachesa, kujitapa.*

Antidote, n. *dawa juu ya sumu.*

Antimony, n. *wanja wa manga.*

Antipathy, n. *machukio, chuki, wadui, kuchukiana.*

Antiphonal, a. Sing antiphonally, *itikizana.*

Antipodes, n. [*upande wa pili wa dunia*].

Antiquary, n. [*mwenyi maarifa ya vitu vya kale*].

Antiquated, a. -a *kikale*, -baya, -kukuu.
Antique, a. -a *kikale*.
Antiquity, n. *ukale*, *samani za kale*, *watu wa samani*.
Antithesis, n. *maneno ya kulekeana*, *yaliyo mbalimbali*.
Antitype, n. [*kitu kilichoonyeshwa kwansa kwa mfano, kitu chenyeve*].
Antler, n. *pembe ya Antelope*.
Anus, n. *mkundu*.
Anvil, n. *fuawe*.
Anxiety, n. *mashaka*, *taabu*, *haraka*, *fathaa*.
Anxious (Be), v. *ona mashaka*, *taharaki*, *shugulika*, *fathaika*. Be anxious (for), *kumbuka*, *hofia*, *taka*, *tamani*; (about) *hofia*, *sikitikia*.
 — a. -a *mashaka*, -a *hatari*.
Any, a. -o -ote. Any one, any body, *ye yote*, *killia mtu*, *awaye yote*. Anything, *kitu cho chote*. In any case, at any rate, *kwa killia hali*, *kwa vyo vyote*. There is not any, *hapana hatta kidogo*.
Anyhow, adv. *vyo vyote*, *kwa killia hali*, *iweyo yote*.
Anywhere, adv. *po pote*.
Apace, adv. *mbio*.
Apart, adv. *mbali*, *kwa faragha*; (separately) *moja moja*; (in two parts) *vipande viwili*. Set apart, *weka mbali*, *tenga*, *bagua*. Force (draw) apart, *nanua*.
Apartment, n. *chumba [vy-]*, *mkato [mi-]*. Let apartments, *pangisha mikato*.
Apathetic, a. -enyi *Apathy*.
Apathy, n. *ubaridi*, *utepetevu*, *uzito*.
Ape, n. *nyani*.
 — v. *iga*, *jifafanisha na*.
Aperient, n. *dawa ya kuharisha*.
Aperture, n. *tundu*; (for light) *mwangaza [mi-]*, *dirisha [ma-]*.
Apex, n. *kilele [vi-]*, *ncha*, *kipeo*.
Aphorism, n. *methali ya maneno*.
Apiece, adv. *moja moja*, *killia mtu*.
Apocalypse, n. [*kitabu cha mwisho cha Muandiko Matakatifu, Ufumu*].
Apocrypha, n. [*vitabu vya Maan-*

diko Matakatifu visivyo vya kanuni kwa Kanisa Ingeresa].
Apocryphal, a. -a *Apocrypha*; (unproved) -a *kubunika*, -a *uwongo*.
Apologetic, a. -a *kujitetea*, -a *kujikania kosa*.
Apologise, v. *pa [pasha] rathi*, *kiri kosa*, *jithuru*, *jitelea*. I beg to apologize, *tafathali kunrathi sana*.
Apology, n. *rathi*, *hoja*, *maneno*, *uthuru*. Please accept my apologies, *tafathali sana uniwie rathi*. Make an abject apology to, *shika miguu ya*.
Apostasy, n. *kukufuru*.
Apostate, n. *mkufuru [wa-]*.
Apostatise, v. *kufuru*.
Apostle, n. *mtume [mi-]*.
Apostolic, a. -a *mitume*, -a *samani za Mitume*.
Apothecary, n. *mwuza madawa*.
Appal, v. *tisha*, *ogofisha sana*.
Appalling, a. -a *hofu*, -a *kutisha*.
Apparatus, n. *vyombo [vya kufanyia kasi]*, *samani*, *vipande*. Mechanical apparatus (for moving), *nyenzo*.
Apparel, n. *mavazi*, *nguo*.
Apparent, a. (clear), *wazi*, *thahiri*, *mbayana*, -a *hakika*; (seeming. uncertain, not real) *kama hivi*, *si hakika*, -a *kuonekana tu*.
Apparently, adv. *naona*, *nionavyo*, *labuda*, *kama*.
Apparition, n. *tokeo [ma-]*, *kivuli [vi-]*, *kioja [vi-]*, *kinyago [vi-]*.
Appeal, v. (call on) *ita*, *omba*, *taja*; (for mercy, help) *lalama*, *piga kiowe*, *taka msaada*; (for judgment) *taka hukumu*, *kimbilia*. I will appeal to the Sultan, *nitamtia Sultani*. It appeals to the eye (feelings), *inavuta macho [moyo]*.
 — n. (petition) *haja*; (for mercy) *lalamiko*; (recourse) *rejeo*.
Appear, v. *onekana*, *tokea*; (suddenly) *zukia*; (look like) *kuwa kama*. It appears so, *naona ndivyo*. It appears right, *ni kama njema*.
Appearance, n. *kutokea*, *kuonekana*; (aspect) *sura*, *umbo [ma-]*; (apparition) *tokeo [ma-]*; (resemblance)

- April**, n. [*mwezi wa nne wa mwaka kizungu*].
- Apron**, n. [*nguo ya kuvalia mbele*].
- À propos**, a. -a bahati, -a kufaa, -a maana, sawa sawa.
- Apse**, n. [*mwisho wa kanisa wenyi mviringo*].
- Apt**, a. *epesi, -elekevu, -hodari, -zoeju*.
He is apt to forget, *husahau*.
- Aptitude, Aptness**, n. *wepesi, &c.*
- Aptly**, adv. *wajibu, vema, vizuri*.
- Aquarium**, n. [*birika ya maji ya kuwekea vitu vizima vya maji*].
- Aquatic**, a. -a maji, -a majini, -a kukaa majini.
- Aqueduct**, n. *mfereji wa maji*.
- Aqueous**, a. -a maji.
- Aquiline**, a. -a tai, kama mdomo wa tai An aquiline nose, *pua iliyoinama*.
- Arab**, n. *Mwarabu [Wa-]*.
— **Arabian, Arabic**, n. -a kiarabu, -a Manga.
- Arabia**, n. *Arabuni, Manga*.
- Arable**, a. -a kulimika.
- Arbiter, Arbitrator**, n. *mwamuzi [wa-], mwenyi amri, mpatanishi*.
- Arbitrament, Arbitration**, n. *maamuzi, hukumu*.
- Arbitrary**, a. (oppressive) -*thalimu, -jeuri*; (despotic) -a kuhukumu kwa peke yake [*kwa nguvu, pasipo shauri, pasipo sheria*]. He is arbitrary, *hashauriani, hasikii mtu*.
- Arbitrate**, v. *amua*.
- Arbour**, n. *kibanda [cha kupumzikia, nyumba ya anasa katika bustani]*.
- Arcade**, n. [*baraza ao ujia wenyi matao*], *matao*.
- Arch**, n. *tao [ma-]*.
— a. -*erevu, -a hila*. Arch-, -*kuu*.
- Archaeology**, n. *maarifa ya mambo ya kale*.
- Archaic**, a. -a kikale.
- Archaism**, n. *neni la kikale*.
- Archangel**, n. *malaika mkuu*.
- Archbishop**, n. *askofu mkuu*.
- Archdeacon**, n. *kasisi mkubwa*.
- Archer**, n. *asikari mpiga upindi, mwenyi upindi, mwenyi mata*.
- Archery**, n. *kazi ya kupiga upindi*.
- Archetype**, n. *namna ya asili, kielezo cha kwanza*.
- Archipelago**, n. [*bahari yenyi visiwa vingi*].
- Architect**, n. [*mwenyi shauri ya kujenga, mtoa nyumba*], *mjenzi [wa-], mwandishi [wa-]*.
- Archives**, n. *tarihi*.
- Arctic**, a. -a inchi za kaskazini, -a baridi kali.
- Ardent**, a. -a nguvu, -*epesi, -a kuwaka*. He is an ardent lover, *shauko yamwaka*. Ardent spirits, *mvinyo wa nguvu, kileo*.
- Ardour**, n. *wepesi, bidii, moyo*.
- Arduous**, a. -*gumu, -a shidda*.
- Are**, v. [*kama Am, illa yenyi habari ya Wewe, Sisi, Ninyi, Wao*].
- Area**, n. (house yard) *uwanja, behewa*; (extent) *cheo cha kuenea, eneo*.
- Areca**, n. (tree) *mpopoo [mi-]*; (fruit) *popoo [ma-]*.
- Arena**, n. *uwanja [wazi wa kuchezea, mahali pa kushindania]*.
- Argue**, v. *toa hoja [sababu, maneno]*, *jadili*; (discuss) *shindana kwa maneno, hojiana, tetana, bishana, jadiliana*. Argue with, *hoji*.
- Argument**, n. (reason) *sababu, hoja, maneno*; (reasoning) *mabishano, kujadiliana*; (evidence) *mathubutu, ushuhuda*.
- Argumentative**, a. -*hoji, -a maneno mengi, -a kujadiliana, -a kubišana, &c.*
- Arianism**, n. *mafundisho ya Ario [tangu A.D. 325]*.
- Arid**, a. -*kavu sana*.
- Arise**, v. (p. t. *Arose*, pf. t. *Arise*) (get up) *ondoka, inuka, panda*; (stand) *ondoka, simama*; (occur) *tokea, tukia*. A quarrel arose, *palitokea ugomvi*.
- Arise**, pf. t. *Arise*.
- Aristocracy**, n. (class) *jamii ya masheki, wakubwa, majumbe,*

- zwazee*; (government) *hukumu ya watu wakubwa*.
- Aristocratic**, a. -a *Aristocracy*, -a *kiungwana*, -a *cheo bora*, -a *kita-jiri*, -a *ginsi ya watu wakubwa*.
- Arithmetic**, n. *elimu ya hesabu*.
- Arithmetician**, n. *mwenyi elimu ya hesabu*.
- Ark**, n. (Noah's) *safina*; (large chest) *sanduku*.
- Arm**, n. *mkono* [mi-]; (of sea) *guba*, *hori*; (of river) *panda* [ma-]; (of tree) *tawi* [ma-], *panda* [ma-].
Arm in arm, *kwa kushikana mikono*. Infant in arms, *mtoto mchanga* [asiyeweza kwenda]. Keep at arm's length, *terga mbali*, *epusha*, *epukana na*. With open arms, *kwa urafiki*, *kwa mahabba*, *kwa shauko*. One-armed, -*enyi kikono*.
— v. -*pa selaha*; (neut.) *twaa selaha*.
- Armament**, n. (armed force) *jeshi lenyi selaha*; (warlike stores) *matengenezo ya vita*; (ship's guns) *mizinga ya manowari*.
- Armistice**, n. *mapatano* [ya wapi-ganao], *kutuliza vita*, *mapumsiko*, *amani*.
- Armlet**, n. *kikuku* [vi-], *banagiri*.
- Armour**, n. *selaha*, (dress) *mavazi ya vita* [vya chuma]; (ship's) *chuma cha mbavuni mwa manowari*.
- Armourer**, n. *mfua* [wa-] *selaha*, *mjume* [wa-], *mchukuzi* [wa-] *selaha*.
- Armoury**, n. *ghala ya selaha*.
- Armpit**, n. *kwapa*.
- Arms**, n. *selaha*. Under arms, -*enyi selaha*, *tayari kwa vita*. Up in arms, -*enyi hasira*, *tayari kugombana* [kubishana].
- Army**, n. *jeshi la watu wa vita*, *jeshi la asikari*.
- Aroma**, n. *nukato*, *harufu*.
- Aromatic**, a. -a *nukato*, -a *kunukia*.
- Arose**, p. t. *Arise*.
- Around**, adv. *na prep. pande zote* [za], *kuzunguka*, *kandokando* [ya], *mzingo* [wa].
- Arouse**, v. *amsha*, *sukuma*, *wakisha*, *harakisha*, *chomesha*.
- Arraign**, v. *shtaki*, *tetea*, *tia hukumu*.
- Arrange**, v. (put in order) *andika*, *zatiti*, *tengeneza*, *safidi*, *panga*, *rati-bisha*; (organize, settle) *fanya shughuli ya*, *toa shauri la*, *amuru*, *tengeneza*. Arrange a quarrel, *tuliza*, *patanisha wgomvi*, *suluhisha*. Arrange materials, &c., *tangamanisha*. Arrange differently (words), *tungua*; (soldiers) *pangilia*.
- Arrangement**, n. *matengenezo*, *taratibu*, *madaraka*, *amri*, *shauri*; (agreement) *mapatano*.
- Array**, v. *panga*, *zatiti*, *andika*; (dress) *vika*, *pamba*.
— n. *taratibu*, *pambo*, *safusafu*, *jamii nzuri*; (dress) *urembo*.
- Arrears**, n. *deni*. To be in arrears, *kuwa na deni*, *kuwiwa*.
- Arrest**, v. (seize) *kamata*, *funga*; (stop) *simamisha*, *suia*. It arrested my attention, *iliniwuta macho*, *ilinitazamisha*.
— n. *kufungwa*; (stoppage) *suio*.
- Arrival**, n. *kuja*, *majilio*, *kifiko*, *kikomo*.
- Arrive**, v. *fika*, *wasili*, -*ja*. Arrive at, *fika*, *fikia*, *patia*, *tekelea*.
- Arrogance**, n. *kiburi*, *ufithuli*.
- Arrogant**, a. -*enyi Arrogance*.
- Arrogate**, v. *jitwalia pasipo haki*, *jipatia*.
- Arrow**, n. *mshale* [mi-].
- Arrowroot**, n. *uwanga*, *wanga*.
- Arsenal**, n. *ghala* [kubwa ya kuwekea selaha].
- Arson**, n. *kuteketeza nyumba* [za watu makusudi].
- Art**, n. *sanaa*, *ustadi wa kazi*, *kazi ya fundi*; (cunning) *hila*; (skill) *akili*, *werevu*, *elimu*. Art of medicine, writing, &c., *utabibu*, *uandishi*, &c. Work of art, *kazi ya sanaa*, *kazi ya fundi*. Arts and manufactures, *kazi za akili na kazi za mikono*.
- Arterial**, a. -a *Artery*.

Artery, n. *mshipa nikubwa wa damu*; (road) *njia kuu*.

Artesian well, n. [*kisima cha kwenda chini sana, kitokezacho maji juu*].

Artful, a. -a *hila*, -erevu, -a *vitimbi*, -janja.

Artfulness, n. *hila*, *werevu*, &c.

Article, n. (thing) *kitu*; (written) *sehemu ya andiko, juzu, sura*; (clause) *sharti*. Article of Faith, *sharti ya Imani*. Article of commerce, *bithaa*. What an article! *hafifu hiyo!*

Articulate, v. *tam'ka, nena*.

— a. -enyi *kutam'kwa vizuri, thahiri, wazi*.

Articulation, n. *tam'ko*.

Artifice, n. *hila, kitimbi* [*vi-*], *mtego* [*mi-*].

Artificer, n. *fundi* [*ma-*].

Artificial, a. -*liofanyiswa na watu, si -a asili, si halisi*.

Artillery, n. *mizinga, askari wa mizinga*.

Artisan, n. *fundi* [*ma-*].

Artist, n. [*mfanya kazi kwa akili na uzuri*] *mstadi, waria, fundi*; (painter) *mpiga sanamu za rangi*.

Artistic, a. -a *Art*, -a *Artist*, *ustadi, -sanifu, bora, halisi, -zuri*.

Artless, a. *pasipo hila, billa kombo, -nyofu, -jinga*.

Aryan, a. [-a *Wazungu wa asili zamani sana*].

As, conj. *na* adv. (like as) *kama, kadiri, mithali, kama -vyo, kwa ginsi* [*hali, kadiri*] .. -vyo; (when) *wakati* [*pindi, pale*] .. -po, -ki, -po; (since) *kwa sababu, kwa maana, kwa kuwa*. So as to, *kwa ginsi ya (ama Subj. Mood)*. He ran, so as to overtake him, *alikingia, apate kumpatia*. As long as it is wide, *upana na urefu sawa*. Just as, *vivi hivi kama*. As far as (ever) I can, As much as, As long as, *kama* [*kadiri*] *niwezavyo* [*sana*]. As soon as I can, *upesiniwezavyo*. As long as, As much as, *sawa na*. As far as, *hatta, mpaka*. As if,

kama. Same as, *sawa na*. Such as, *kama*. As well as, *na . . pia, pamoja na, na tena, sawa na*. Men as well as women, *wake kwa waume*. As well, *pia, sawasawa, vilevile*. As to, As for, *kwa, juu ya, kwa habari ya, min tarafu ya*. As it were, *kama*. Just as well, *mamoja, haithuru*. As yet, *bado, hatta sasa*.

Asafoetida, n. *mvuje*.

Ascend, v. *panda, inuka, kwea, paa*. It is in the ascendant, *inapanda, inazidi, inashinda*.

Ascendency, n. *uwezo, nguvu*.

Ascension Day, n. [*Siku kuu ya kupaa mbinguni Isa Masiya*].

Ascent, n. *mpando, mpao, kupanda*; (hill) *kilima, pa kupanda*. Means of ascent, *pandio*.

Ascertain, v. *hakikia, pata hakika, yakinia, huji, pata kujua*.

Ascetic, n. *mtu mtawa* [*wa kuji-nyima mazuri na kujitia mazito makusudi*].

Asceticism, n. *hali ya Ascetic*, [*kujikatisia furaha zote hatta zilizo halali*], *kujiathibu, ugumu*.

Ascribe to, v. *andikia, hesabia, weka, tolea, rejesea*. Ascribe wrongly to, *singizia, sulia*.

Ascription, n. *kutolea, &c.* (*Tax. Ascribe*).

Ash, Ashes, n. *majifu*; (tree) [*mti mmoja wa Ulaya*]. Ash Wednesday, [*siku ya kwansa ya Lent*].

Ashamed (Be), v. *ona haya, tahayarika*.

Ashore, adv. *pwani*. The ship has gone ashore, *chombo kimekwama pwani, kimepanda pwani, kimepwelewa*. He has gone ashore, *ameshuka*.

Aside, adv. *upande, kando*; (in private) *faraghani*. Go aside, *jitenga*. Put aside, *weka*. Speak aside, [*sema kwa sauti ndogo isiyo-sikika na wengi*], *nong'ona, nong'onera*.

Asinine, a. -a *punda, kama punda, -pumbafu sana*.

- Ask**, v. (request) *taka, omba, sihi*; (question) *uliza, uza*. Ask after, *ulizia hali*.
- Askance, Askew, Aslant**, adv. *u-pande, mshathali*. Look askance at, *tazama kitongotongo*.
- Asleep (Be)**, v. *lala, sinzia*.
- Asp**, n. [*nyoka mdogo wa sumu*].
- Asparagus**, n. [*mboga ya Ulaya*].
- Aspect**, n. (of persons) *sura, umbo, uso*; (of things) *ginsi, namna, sura, hali*. Have a . . aspect, *lekea, kabili*.
- Asperity**, n. *ukali*.
- Asperse**, v. *singizia*.
- Aspersion**, n. *kusingizia, musingizio*.
- Aspirant**, n. *mwenyi kutaka [kitu bora, cheo]*.
- Aspirate**, n. [*sauti ya H*].
- Aspiration**, n. *tamaa [ya kitu bora]*.
- Aspire to**, v. *tamani, taka [kitu bora]*.
- Ass**, n. *punda*. Make an ass of oneself, *jipumbaza*.
- Assail**, v. *rukia, endea kwa jeuri, shambulia, fanyia jeuri*.
- Assailant**, n. *mtu wa kurukia, &c. (Taz. Assail)*.
- Assassin**, n. *mwuaji [wa-] wa siri [wa hila], nduli*.
- Assassinate**, v. *ua kwa hila [vibaya]*.
- Assault**, v. *kurukia, &c. (Taz. Assail)*.
- n. *kuendea, vita*.
- Assay**, v. *jaribia, hakikia*.
- Assemble**, v. *kusanya, ita pamoja, kutanisha*; (neut.) *kusanyika, kutana, -ja pamoja*.
- Assembly, Assemblage**, n. *jamii, kusanyiko [ma-], mkutano [mi-], jamaa*.
- Assent**, v. (give assent to) *kubali, kiri, sema ndio, itikia*.
- n. *kusema ndio, ukubali, usahihi*. Signify assent to, *itikia*.
- Assert**, v. *nena kwa nguvu, thubutisha kwa maneno*.
- Assertion**, n. *neno [ma-] la nguvu, neno la kuthubutisha*; (mere assertion) *neno tupu, neno*.
- Assess**, v. *amuru kodi, toza ushuru*.
- Assessment**, n. *kodi, ushuru, kuamuru kodi*.
- Assessor**, n. *kathi mdogo, mshauri [wa-]*.
- Assets**, n. *mali*.
- Asseverate**, v. *Taz. Assert*.
- Asseveration**, n. *Taz. Assertion*.
- Assiduity**, n. *utendaji, bidii ya kazi*.
- Assiduous (Be)**, a. *shika kazi, -wa -tendaji [-enyi bidii]*.
- Assign**, v. *gawanyia, andikia, hesabia, thani kuwa -a*; (of work, &c.) *amrisha, pakiza*.
- Assimilate**, v. *fanya sawa [ya ginsi ya kufaa], fananisha*; (food) *-la*. He could not assimilate it, (of food) *haikumtulua tumboni*; (of knowledge) *haikumwelea vema*.
- Assist**, v. *sayidia, auni*.
- Assistance**, n. *msaada*; (united labour) *ujima*.
- Assistant**, n. *mtu wa kusayidia*.
- Assises**, n. [*baraza ya kathi asungukapo mji kwa mji killa mwaka Ingereza*].
- Associate**, v. *tia pamoja, sharikisha, unganisha*. Associate with, *sharikiana na, fanya urafiki na, ungana na, ongea na*. A person to associate with, *mtu wa kuandamana naye*. Be associated with, *changamana na*. I associate this with my home, *nikiona hii nakumbuka kwetu*.
- n. *mwenzi [wenzi], rafiki, mshariki [wa-]*.
- Association**, n. *kutia pamoja, &c.*; (society) *chama, usharika, shirika, jamaa, kampani*; (meaning) *maana, ukumbusho*. It has many old associations, *inatukumbusha mambo mengi ya kale*. Form an association (social, commercial, &c.), *fanya bia, kula bia*.
- Assort**, v. *andika, gawanya, chagua, tengeneza, ainisha*.
- Assortment**, n. *jamii, namna nyingi*.
- Assuage**, v. *tuliza, nyamazisha, pungusa*.
- Assume**, v. *jitilia, jifanya, jitwalia*;

- (take for granted) [*sadiki yasiyo hakika, tumia [nena] neno lisilothubutika kuwa kweli kama lingalikuwa kweli*], *fanya, thani, ona, shuku*; (be proud) *piga makuu, kujiona*. You assumed I was an ignoramus, *umenifanya sijui mambo*.
- Assuming**, a. *-enyi kiburi, -a majivuno, -a kujiona*.
- conj. *kama, mithali, bil methali, ikiwa*.
- Assumption**, n. *wazo [ma-], thana tupu, neno [ma-] lisilo hakika lisilothubutika (Taz. Assume)*; (pride) *majivuno, makuu*. The Assumption, *kuchukuliwa mbinguni Bikira Maryamu*.
- Assurance**, n. (confidence) *matumaini*; (pride) *kinaya, majivuno*; (guarantee) *thamana, ushuhuda, mathubutu, ahadi*. Life assurance, &c., *bima*.
- Assure**, v. *thubutisha, hakikisha, sadikisha*; (guarantee) *ahidi, yakinisha*. I assure you it is so, *nasema kweli [hakika], na'am, ndivyo*.
- Asterisk**, n. [*alama kama nyota, hivi **].
- Astern**, adv. *shetrini, nyuma*. Tow astern, *fungasa*.
- Asthma**, n. *pumu*.
- Astir**, adv. To be astir, *kuwa macho, kutenda kazi, kushughulika*.
- Astonish**, v. *ajabisha, shangaza, toshea*.
- Astonished (Be)**, v. *toshewa, shangaa, taajabu, tundawaa*.
- Astonishing**, a. *-a ajabu, -a kushangaza*.
- Astonishment**, n. *ajabu, ushangao, mataajabu*.
- Astound**, v. Taz. **Astonish**.
- Astounding**, a. *-a ajabu, -a kushangaza*.
- Astray**, adv. Go astray, *potea, kosa*.
- Astride**, adv. [*mkao kama juu ya frasi, kwa kupanua miguu*].
- Astringent**, a. [*dawa ya kufunga choo*].
- Astrologer**, n. *mnajimu [wa-]*.
- Astrology**, n. *unajimu, falaki*.
- Astronomer**, n. *mwenyi elimu ya nyota*.
- Astronomical**, a. *-a Astronomy*.
- Astronomy**, n. *elimu ya nyota, falaki*.
- Astute**, a. *-erevu, -enyi akili, -janja*.
- Asunder**, adv. *mbali, kwa vipande, vipande vipande*. Burst asunder, *rarua, pasua, vunja*; (neut.) *pasuka, &c.*
- Asylum**, n. (refuge) *kimbilio*; (house) [*nyumba ya kukalisha masikini ao wenyi wasimu*].
- At**, prep. *kwa, katika, -ni, penyi*. At once, *marra, marra moja*. Not at all, *siyo kabisa, siyo hatta kidogo*. At any rate, *ikiwa yo yote, iweyo yote, kwa yo yote*. At him! *mkamate! huyo, huyo!* Be at, go at, (attack) *endea, rukia*; (engage in) *fanya, -wamo katika*. What are you at? *wafanyani?* At length, (finally) *hatima, badaaye*; (fully) *kwa maneno mengi, kwa vingi*. At last, *mwisho, hatima*.
- Ate**, p. t. **Eat**.
- Atheism**, n. *kusema 'Hakuna Muungu,' ukani wa Muungu*.
- Atheist**, n. *asemaye 'Hakuna Muungu,' mkana Muungu*.
- Atheistic**, a. *-a Atheism*.
- Athlete**, n. *mshindani wa michezo, mwenyi maungo, mshupavu*.
- Athletic**, a. *-a mashindano, -a Athlete, hodari, -enyi nguvu*.
- Athletics**, n. *mashindano [ya kujaribia nguvu], michezo*.
- Athwart**, adv. *kwa upande, kwa kupinga, kwa kulingana*.
- Atlas**, n. *msahafu wenyi ramani*.
- Atmosphere**, n. *hewa, upepo*; (upper air) *anga*; (surroundings) *ulimwengu*.
- Atmospheric**, a. *-a Atmosphere*.
- Atoll**, n. *kisiwa cha matumbawi*.
- Atom**, n. [*kipande kidogo mno, haswa kisichogawanyikana kwa kuwa ki-*

dogo sana], *chembe, nukta*. Not an atom, *si hatta kidogo*.

Atone (for), v. *setiri, lipia*; (by offering) *toa kafara kwa ajili ya, fidia*.

Atonement, n. *malipo, malipizi, urathi*; (offering) *kafara, fidia*.

The Atonement, *upatanisho wa Isa Masiya kwa kufa kwake*.

Atrocious, a. *-baya mno, -a kuchukiza, -kuu*.

Atrocity, n. *jambo baya mno, ubaya mwingi*.

Attach, v. (fasten) *fungia, unga, funganisha, ambatisha*; (appoint) *amuru, weka, tia*; (engage, attract) *gandamiza, ambatanisha, vuta*. I attach much importance to this, *mimi naona ina maana sana, naitiania ni kubwa*.

Attached (Be), v. *fungiwa, ungamana*; (love) *penda, gandama*; (mutually) *pendana, ambisana, ambatana*. Attached friend, *muhebbi*.

Attachment, n. *kufungia, &c.*; (love) *upendo, shauko, upendano, wambiso*; (thing attached) *kifungo, kitu kilichofungwa, kilichotiwa*.

Attack, v. *endea kwa nguvu, rukia, shambulia, shindana na, leta vita*; (a subject) *anzia, maliki*; (of illness) *shika, pata*; (accuse) *bisha, shtaki, suta*.

— n. *kuendea kwa nguvu, shambulio [ma-], vita*; (of illness) *kushikwa, kupatwa na ugonjwa*; (accusation) *mashtaka, masuto, maneno*.

Attain, v. *pata, fikia, maliza*.

Attainment, n. *kupata, &c.* His attainments are great, *yuna maarifa mengi, amelewa vizuri*.

Attempt, v. *jaribu, jitahidia*; (try to get) *jaribu kutwaa [kupata, kushinda]*. He attempted his life, *alijaribu kumua*.

— n. *jaribu [ma-], bidii, shauri*.

Attend, v. (be in attendance) *ngojea, fuatana na*; (pay attention) *angalia, sikia, elekeza moyo*; (as doctor) *alika*; (as nurse) *uguzu*. Attend school, *enda chuoni, soma, durusi*.

Attendance, n. *kungojea, &c.*; *utumishi, ungoje*. Be in attendance on, *ngojea, fuatana na*.

Attendant, n. *mtumishi [wa-], mfuasi [wa-]*.

— a. *-a kungojea, -liofuatana*.

Attention, n. *bidii, uangalifu, usikizi, maelekezo ya moyo*. Pay, give attention, *angalia, sikiliza, fanya kwa bidii*. Stand at attention (soldiers), *pangana sawa sawa*. Attract attention, *vuta macho, tazamisha watu*.

Attentive, a. *-angalifu, -a bidii, -sikizi*.

Attenuate, v. *kondesha, punguza*.

Attest, v. *shuhudia, thubutisha*.

Attestation, n. *ushuhuda, hati ya kushuhudia, mathubutu, usahihiho*.

Attic, n. *brofa ya juu kabisa*.

Attire, n. *mavazi, nguo, vao [ma-]*. — v. *vika*.

Attitude, n. (posture) *kikao, ginsi ya kusimama*; (condition) *hali, mambo*; (mental) *shauri, nia, moyo*.

Attorney, n. *mwana sheria, mdai, wakili*.

Attract, v. *vuta, tazamisha, tamamisha*.

Attraction, n. *kipendezacho, mapeendezi*; (mechanical) *nguvu ya kuvuta, uzutano, mvuto*. Personal attractions, *uzuri, madaha, haiba*.

Attractive, a. *-a kupendeza, -a kutamamisha, -a kuvuta, -zuri*.

Attributable to, a. *labuda kwa sababu ya*.

Attribute, v. *rejezea, hesabia, tolea, wekea, sema [ona, thani] ndio sababu*. I attribute his illness to the rain, *naona mvua ndio sababu ya ugonjwa wake*. To be attributed to, *kuthaniwa kuwa ya [kwa, mali ya, kwa sababu ya]*.

— n. *ginsi, tabia, sifa*. He has many fine attributes, *tabia yake yuna mazuri mengi*. It is its chief attribute, *ndiyo yake haswa*.

Auction, n. *mnada*. Sell by auction, *nadi, tembeza*.

- Auctioneer**, n. *mnadi* [wa-], *dalali*.
Audacious, a. -*jasiri*, -*kavu wa macho*; (immoderate) -*kuu*, -*a kupita kiasi*.
Audacity, n. *ujasiri*, *ukavu wa macho*, *ufithuli*.
Audible (Be), v. *sikilikana*, *sikiwa*.
Audibly, adv. *kwa ginsi ya kusikika*.
Audience, n. *watu waliopo*, *wasikizi*, *jami ya watu wanaohuthuria*, *jamaa*; (reception) *baraza*. Have an audience (of), *kwenda barazani* [kwa], *barizi*, *amkia* [mtu mku-bwa]. Hold an audience, *barizi*, *fanya baraza*.
Auditor, n. *msikizi* [wa-]; (of accounts) *msahihishi* [wa-].
Au fait, a. -*zoefu*, *hodari*.
Auger, n. [chombo cha kutobolea].
Aught, n. *yo yote*.
Augment, v. *zidisha*, *ongeza*, *kuza*.
Augur, v. *ona mbele*, *nena mbele*, *bashiri*, *agua*.
 — n. *kahini* [ma-].
Augury, n. (omen) *ndege*; (token) *ishara*.
August, a. -*kuu*, -*a athama*, *tukufu*.
 — n. [jina la mwezi wa nane wa mwaka kizungu].
Aunt, n. [umbu wa baba ao mama], *shangazi* [ma-].
Au revoir, *kuaheri ya kuonana*.
Auricular, a. -*a sikio*, -*a siri*, -*a faraghani*.
Auspices, n. *msaada*, *hamaya*, *fathili*.
 Favourable auspices, *ndege njema*.
Auspicious, a. *heri*, -*a ndege njema*.
Austere, a. -*gumu*, -*kali*.
Austerity, n. *ukali*, *uzito*.
Authentic, a. *halisi*, *thabiti*, *kweli*.
Authenticate, v. *thubutisha*, *shuhudia*, *fanya hakika*, *usahihi*.
Authenticity, n. *kweli*, *hakika*, *kuwa halisi*, *usahihi*.
Author, n. *mbuni misahafu*, *mtunga nyimbo*, *mfanya mashairi*, *mwandishi* [wa-]; (beginning) *asili*, *muumba*, *mwanzo*, *sababu*.
Authoritative, a. -*enyi nguvu* [hukumu, &c.] (*Tax. Authority*).
Authority, n. *uwexo*, *amri*, *nguvu*, *mamlaka*, *hukumu*; (officer) *mwenyi amri* [hukumu, &c.], *serkali*; (witness, evidence) *shahidi*, *mathubutu*. He is an authority on this subject, *mtu mwenyi maarifa*, *wa kusadikiwa juu ya jambo hili*, *amefunguliwa heri*.
Authorisation, n. *ruksa*, *amri*, *ithini*, *usahihi*.
Authorise, v. (give leave) *ruhusu*, -*pa ruksa*, *toa ithini*; (order) *amuru*, *fanya halali*, *halitisha*, *sahihisha*.
Authorship, n. *kuwa Author*; *utungo*, *mwanzo*.
Autocracy, n. *enzi*, *mamlaka*, *hukumu* [ya mtu mmoja peke yake].
Autocrat, n. [mwenyi uwexo peke yake tu pasipo mwenzi]; (despot) *mfalme mkuu*.
Autocratic, a. -*a ginsi ya Autocrat*.
Autograph, n. [mwandiko wa mtu mwenyewe]; (signature) *usahihi*, *jina*, *mkono*.
Automatic, a. -*enyi mwendo wake*, -*a kutenda kazi peke yake*; -*enyi kujiendelea kwa nguvu zake*, *pasipo kubadili*, *pasipo kuendeswa*; (mechanical) *billa akili*, *billa kuona*, *kama kitu kisicho akili*. It works automatically, *hujienda-enda*.
Automaton, n. *kitu kilicho Automatic*.
Autonomy, n. *kujitawala* [mji ao taifa], *uhuru*.
Autumn, n. [wakati wa miezi Sept., Oct., Nov. kizungu, iliyo kama masika].
Autumnal, a. -*a Autumn*.
Auxiliary, a. -*a kusayidia*, -*a kuongeza nguvu*, -*a msaada*.
 — n. *mwenzi* [wenzi], *rafiki*, *msaada*.
Avail, v. *faa*, *weza*.
Available (Be), v. *tumikana*, *patikana*, -*wa tayari*.
Avalanche, n. [thuluji nyingi ikiteleza mbaruni mwa nilima, mabomoko ya thuluji milimani].

Bachelor, n. [*mwanamume asiyeoa bado*; *mtu aliyehitimu katika University akapewa daraja hapo*].

Bacillus, n. [*kadudu kadogo mno*].

Back, n. *mgongo* [*mi-*], *maungo*; (part behind) *upande wa* [*kipande cha*] *nyuma, wa juu, wa nje*. Back of the neck, *kikosi, kishogo*. Be on one's back (ill), *lala, -wa -gonjwa*; (as burden) *lemea*. Lie on the back, *lala chali, lala kwa tani*. Set the back up, *chukiza, tia chuki, kasirisha*. Break the back of, *karibu maliza, karibu shinda*. Turn the back on, *acha, tupa, -pa mgongo, -pa kishogo*. Back, backbone, *uti wa maungo*. To the backbone, *kabisa, haswa halisi*. Back to back, *mgongo kwa mgongo*.

— adv. *nyuma, kinyume, katika hali ya kwanza, kama kwanza, kuko huko*. Some time back, *samani kidogo*. Six years back, *tangu miaka sita*. Give back, turn back, *rudisha, rejeza*. Go back, *rudi, rejea*.

— v. (help) *sayidia*; (go back) *enda kinyume*; (bet on) *wekea masharti*; (force back) *rudisha, sogeza nyuma*.

Backbite, v. *singisia, chongea, chongeleza, sengenya*.

Backbone, n. *uti* [*nyuti*] *wa maungo, mgongo* [*mi-*]; (strength) *uthabiti, nguvu, ugumu*. He has no backbone, *mkulifu huyo, mwepepsi kushindwa*.

Backward, Backwards, adv. *nyuma, kinyume, -dufu*.

— a. *-a nyuma, -a kuchelewa*; (dull) *-sito wa akili, si -elekefu*; (not advanced) *-jinga, -shenzi*.

Backwardness, n. *uzito, kuwa Backward*.

Bacon, n. *nyama ya nguruwe* [*mgongoni*].

Bad, a. *-baya, -ovu, -bovu, -a shari, -a kuthuru, -a kuumiza, -a kuchukiza, -a hasara, -a ovyo, -a taka, hafifu, -nyonge*. He is bad (sick), *hawesi*. An utterly bad man, *baa*

[*ma-*], *mwenyi thambi tupu*. It is too bad, *sikubali, sitaki, haifai kabisa*. To the bad, *deni, hasara*. Bad debts, *deni zisizolipwa*. Go to the bad, *potea, potelea mbali*. Go bad, *oza, haribika, via*. Be in a bad humour, *deka*.

Baddish, a. *-baya kidogo, thaisfu*.

Bade, Bad, p. t. **Bid**.

Badge, n. *alama, dalili*; (medal) *nishani*.

Badger, v. *sumbua, chokoza*.

— n. [*nyama wa Ulaya, afukuaye chini*].

Badly, adv. *vibaya*; (seriously) *sana*.

Badness, n. *ubaya, uovu, &c.* (*Taz. Bad*).

Baffle, v. *shinda kwa hila, zuia kwa wewe, katiza shauri*.

Bag, n. *mfuko* [*mi-*]; (large) *fuko* [*ma-*]; (small) *kifuko* [*vi-*]; (various kinds) *mkoba, kibogoshi, gunia, kigunni, kifumbo, kanda, kapo, &c.*; (for books, clothing, &c.) *bahasha, kitumba*; (for sleeping in) *fumba* [*ma-*].

— v. *pata* [*mawindo*].

Bagatelle, n. [*mchezo wa kugongonisha tufe za pembe juu ya meza*].

Baggage, n. *vyombo, mizigo*.

Baggage-room, n. (in dhow) *feuli*.

Baggy, a. *kama mkoba, -liolegea*.

Bail, n. *mthamini, lazima*. Go bail for, *thamini, lazimu*.

— v. *thamini, tadaruki, diriki*.

Bailiff, n. *wakili* [*ma-*], *msimamizi* [*wa-*].

Bait, n. *chambo* [*vy-*].

— v. (put bait) *tia chambo*; (worry) *chokoza, sumbua*; (feed) *lisha* [*punda, frasi*] *njiani*.

Bake, v. *oka, choma*; (pottery, &c.) *chomea*.

Baker, n. *mwokaji* [*wa-*].

Bakery, Baking-place, n. *joko* [*ma-*].

Balance, n. (weighing machine), *misani*; (equilibrium) *sawa sawa*; (settlement of accounts) *urari*; (remainder) *baki* [*ma-*], *sazo* [*ma-*].

Balance of power, *kuogopana mataifa*. Be in the balance, *-wa hu-*

kumuni [katika kuhukumywa, mashaka, hatari].

Balance, v. (be in equilibrium) -wa sawa sawa [kama vitanga vya mizani]; (consider) *fikiri*; (make equal) *sawaxisha*; (compare) *linganisha*; (make up accounts, strike a balance) *jumlisha hesabu, fanya urari wa hesabu, katiana*; (waver) *sita*.

Balcony, n. *roshani*.

Bald, a. -a paa [la kitwa], -enyi upaa; (bare) -tupu, -siotengenezwa, *billa usuri, thaiifu*.

Baldness, n. *upaa*; hali ya kuwa Bald; (of speech, &c.) *uthaiifu, uchache*. A shaved or bald place on the head, *kipaa*.

Bale, n. *mtumba* [mi-].

— v. *vuta, teka, kumba* [maji].

Baleful, a. -a mathara, -baya.

Balk, v. *shinda, swia, pingia njia, katiza shauri*.

— n. (of wood) *boriti kubwa, gogo* [ma-]; (hindrance) *suio* [ma-], *mgogoro* [mi-].

Ball, n. *tufe, mpira* [mi-]; (round lump) *donge* [ma-]; (dancing party) *ngoma ya watu wengi*; (bullet) *lisasi, popoo*.

Ballad, n. *uimbo* [ny-] *wa hadithi, utenzi*.

Ballast, n. *farumi*. He has no ballast, *hana uthabiti*.

Ballet, n. *ngoma*.

Balloon, n. [mfuko urukao juu, wenyi kupandishwa juu juu na hewa iliyo ndani yake].

Ballot, n. *chaguo la siri* [kwa kuweka kibarua sandukuni] (*Tax. Vote*).

— v. *chagua kwa Ballot*.

Balm, n. *kituliza, faraja*.

Balmy, a. -a kunukia, -a kuburudisha.

Balustrade, n. *viguzo*.

Bamboo, n. *mwansi* [mi-].

Bamboozle, v. *suzua, danganya, bembeleza, pumbaza*.

Ban, n. *laana*.

— v. *harimisha, laani*.

Banana, n. (plant) *mgomba* [mi-], (fruit) *ndizi*. Bunch of bananas

(fruit), *tana* [ma-]. Fruit-stalk of bananas, *mkungu* [mi-].

Band, n. *kiiu cha kufungia, kifungo, utepe* [tepe], *ukanda* [kanda]; (company) *kundi, chama, jamaa, kikosi*; (musicians) *jamii ya wapi-gaji ngoma, matarumpeta*; (stripe) *mstari* [mi-], *mfuo* [mi-], *sarfu*.

— v. Band together, *fanya kundi*.

Bandage, n. *utambaa, kitambaa* [vi-].

Bandit, n. *mnyanganyi* [wa-], *haramia, mtoro* [wa-].

Bandy, v. *bishana*.

Bandy-legged, a. -enyi matege, *chege*.

Bane, n. *mathara, hasara, teso*.

Baneful, a. -baya, -a kuthuru.

Bang, n. *shindo* [ma-], *mshindo* [mi-], *mgoto* [mi-]; (drug) *bangi*.

— v. *pigisha* (neut. *piga*) *mshindo, liza*; (beat) *piga, chapa*.

Bangles, n. *banagili*.

Banish, v. *hamisha, fukuza, ondosha*.

Banishment, n. *uhamisho, hali ya kuhamishwa, fukuzo*.

Banjo, n. *sese*.

Bank, n. *fungu* [ma-], *kisugulu* [vi-]; (of a river, &c.) *ukingo*; (for money) *nyumba ya Banker, wabadili fetha, banki*; (of oars) *safu*.

Opposite bank, *ng'ambo*. Along the bank, *kando*.

— v. *fanya kazi ya Banker, weka fetha kwa Banker*; (heap up) *fanya fungu*; (of fires) *funika* [moto usiwake sana].

Banker, n. *atunzaye fetha za watu, mvunja fetha, mbadili fetha*.

Banking, n. *kufanya kazi ya Banker, &c.* (*Tax. Bank, v.*).

Bank-note, n. *hati ya kulipia fetha, barua ya fetha, awala*.

Bankrupt (Be), v. *filisika*.

Bankruptcy, n. *ufilisi*.

Banner, n. *bendera*.

Banns, n. [mbiu ya ndoa, mtangazo wa habari ya kutaka kuoana watu fullani].

Banquet, n. *karamu kuu*.

Bantam, n. *kuku mdogo*.

Banter, v. *bishana na, fanyia mzaha* [ubishi], *cheka*.

Banyan, n. (tree) *mtini wa kihindi*; (in Zanzibar) [*mtu wa Hindi asiye Mwislamu*], *Baniani* [Ma-].

Baobab, n. *mbuyu* [mi-].

Baptism, n. [*kumfanya mtu Mmasihiya kwa kumchovya majini ao kumniminia maji*], 'ubatizo.'

Baptist, n. [*asiyefanya Baptism kwa watoto, illa watu wazima tu*].

Baptistery, n. [*mahali pa kufanyia Baptism kanisani*].

Baptize, v. *fanya* [fanyia] **Baptism**, 'batiza.'

Bar, n. [*kipande kirefu cha mti, chuma, cho chote*]; (of wood) *mti, nguzo, kipande, ufito*; (for door) *kipingwa, pingo*; (small) *komeo, kiwi*; (of iron) *kipande, ufito wa chuma, upao wa chuma*; (of gold, silver, &c.) *mkuo* [mi-]; (of colour, stripe) *mfuo* [mi-]; (obstruction) *kinga, kisuiso, mgogoro* [mi-]; (of river, harbour, &c.) *fungu la mchanga, mwamba, kizingiti, mawimbi* [pa kutokea mto]; (place of judgement) *barasa ya kathi, pa kuhukumia watu*; (lawyers) [*jamii ya waana sheria wote ao wadaa*]; (drinking) [*pa kuusa mvinyo ao pombe &c. dukani*]. Prisoner at the bar, *mfungwa mbele ya kathi*. Go to the bar, *jitia katika kasi ya mwana sheria*.

— v. (obstruct) *pingia njia, suia*; (door) *tia kiwi, komea*.

Barb, n. *mwiba* [mi-], *jino* [meno] *la mshale, &c.*

Barbarian, a. (na n.) -shenzi.

Barbaric, a. = **Barbarous**.

Barbarism, n. *ushenzi, hali ya kishenzi, desturi za kishenzi*; (in language) *neno kosefu, si sahihi*.

Barbarity, n. *ukali, ukorofi*.

Barbarous, a. -a *kishenzi*; (cruel) -kali, -korofi.

Barbed, a. -enyi **Barb**.

Barber, n. *kinyosi*.

Bard, n. *mtunga* [wa-] *mashairi, mshairi* [wa-].

Bare, a. *wazi, -tupu, pasipo kitu,*

peke yake. A bare spot, *peupe*. A bare hundred, *mia tu*.

Bare, v. *toa wazi, funua*. He bared his head, *alivua kofia*.

— p. t. **Bear**, v.

Barefaced, a. *pasipo haya, -tupu, wazi*. A barefaced beggar, *mpujufu*. A barefaced liar, *nwongo mtupu*.

Bareheaded, a. *kitwa wazi*.

Barely, adv. *shidda, tu, yapata, karibu*.

Bareness, n. [*hali ya kuwa Bare*] *kuwa -tupu, uwazi, weupe*.

Bargain, n. *maafikano, mwafaka, bei, mapatano*. It is a bargain, *rahisi, fayida*. Into the bargain, *sayidi, juu, fayida*. Make a bargain (contract), *piga mkataa*.

— v. *pigana bei, patana*.

Bargaining, n. *ubazazi, kupigana bei*.

Barge, n. *mashua kubwa*.

Bark, n. (of sound) *kilio* [*kama cha mbwa*]; (of a tree, hard) *gome* [ma-], (soft) *ganda*; (ship) [*jahazi la milingote miwili u nussu*]; *chombo*.

— v. *lia kama mbwa*; (remove bark) *ambua gome*.

Barley, n. *shairi*.

Barmaid, n. *kijakazi* [vi-, *dukani mwa pombe*].

Barn, n. *ghala ya nafaka*.

Barometer, n. [*kitu cha kupimia usito wa hewa, ndio kujua habari ya mvua na upepo*].

Baron, n. [*jina la heshima ya mtu wa cheo chini yake Earl*].

Baronet, n. [*jina la heshima ya Baron mdogo*].

Barque, n. [*jahazi la milingote miwili u nussu*].

Barrack, n. *nyumba ya asikari*.

Barrel, n. [*chombo cha mviringo*], *pipa* [ma-]; (of gun) *kasiba, mwansi* [mi-], *mdomo* [mi-]. Single-barrelled, -a *mdomo mmoja*. Double-barrelled, -a *midomo miwili*.

Barren, a. *tassa, -gumba, si -sazi*; (of land) *kame, janguwa*; (unprofit-

- able) -a *burre*, *pasipo fayida*, -*tupu*.
- Barricade**, n. *boma* [ma-].
- Barrier**, n. *kizuo* [vi-], *mgogoro* [mi-], *boma* [ma-], *kinga*.
- Barrister**, n. *mwana sheria*, *mdai*.
- Barrow**, n. *gari* [dogo la *gurudumu moja*]; (mound) *kisugulu* [vi-], *kilima* [vi-].
- Barter**, v. *badilisha* [mali ao *bithaa pasipo fetha*], *badilishana*.
— n. *kubadilisha mali*.
- Base**, a. -*baya*, -*nyonge*, *thaiifu*.
— **Basis**, n. *upande wa chini*, *sehemu ya chini*, *msinji*, *tako*; (beginning, principle) *chanzo*, *chimbuko*, *asili*.
- Basement**, n. *brofa ya chini*.
- Baseness**, n. *ubaya*, *unyonge*.
- Bashful**, a. -*enyi haya*.
- Basin**, n. *bakuli*; (of metal, brass) *tasa*, *kitasa*; (dock) *gudi*; (valley) *bonde*.
- Basis**, n. = **Base**, n.
- Bask**, v. *ota jua*, *jiotea jua* [moto]; (enjoy oneself) *jifurahisha*, *jinyosha*.
- Basket**, n. (of grass, reeds, &c.) *kikapo* [vi-]; (large) *kapo* [ma-]; (different kinds) *pakacha*, *tunga*, *dohani*, *jemanda*.
- Bass**, n. *sauti nene*; [samaki].
— a. -a *sauti nene*.
- Bastard**, n. *mwana wa haramu*; (son of concubine) *suriyama*.
- Bastinade**, v. *piga nyayoni pa miguu kwa bakora*, *piga fimbo miguuni*.
- Bastion**, n. *boma* [ma-] *la ngome*.
- Bat**, n. [kibau cha *kuchezea*, *kama kafi*]; (animal) *popo*, *kipopo*. A good bat, *mtu hodari kucheza Cricket*.
- Batch**, n. *fungu* [ma-], *jamii*, *kundi* [ma-].
- Bath**, n. *birika ya kuogea*, *chakuogea*; (bathing) *kiogeo*, *joshu*; (dipping) *mchovy*. Vapour-bath, *mafusho*, *mafukizo*. Public baths, *hamami*.
- Bathe**, v. *oga*, *agesha*, *chovya*, *tia maji* [ao yo yote *kama maji*], *osha*.
- Bathos**, n. [maneno ya *kuchekwa sana*, *kwani thaiifu sana kuliko ya kwanza*].
- Battalion**, n. *kikosi* [vi-] *cha asikari*.
- Batten**, v. *nona*, *nenepa*; (fasten) *kaza* [kwa *vipande vya mti*].
— n. *kipande cha mti*.
- Batter**, v. *gongagonga*.
- Battering-ram**, n. [gogo la *kuvunjia boma vitani*].
- Battery**, n. *jamii ya mizinga*.
- Battle**, n. *vita*, *mapigano*.
— v. *pigana*, *shindana*.
- Battle-field**, n. *pa kupigania*, *pali-pokuwa vita*.
- Battlement**, n. *menomeno* [ya *ukuta*].
- Bauble**, n. *kipuzi*, *takalaka*.
- Bawl**, v. *piga kelele*, *lia*, *guta*.
- Bay**, n. *ghubba*; (tree) [mti wa *Ulaya*]; (baying) *mlio wa mbwa mkubwa*; (horse) *frasi mwekundu*.
Keep at bay, *simamisha* [adui], *suia*, *kinga*. Stand at bay, *simama*, *piganishwa*. Bay window, *dirisha la kutokera* [kama *roshani*].
— a. [rangi *nyekundu kidogo*].
- Bay**, v. *lia* [kama *mbwa mkubwa*].
- Bayonet**, n. *upanga wa bunduki*.
— v. *choma kwa Bayonet*.
- Bazaar**, n. *penyi maduka*, *soko*, *duka*.
- Be**, v. -*wa*. To be loved, *kupendwa*.
Be loved, -*pendw*-. To be or not to be, *kuwa ama kutokuwa*. Be quiet! *uwe rathi*, *tulia!* Let be, *acha*.
Be it so, let it be so, *njema*, *bassi*.
- Beach**, n. *pwani*, *ufuko*.
— v. *pandisha pwani*, *pweleza*.
- Beacon**, n. [moto *mkubwa wa kuonya hatari ao furaha*]; *onyo*.
- Bead**, n. *ushanga*; (drop) *tone* [ma-].
Beads (rosary), *tasbihi*. Cluster or string of beads, *shada ya ushanga*, *timba la ushanga*. Belt of beads (woman's), *kondavi*; (circlet) *utunda*.
- Beak**, n. *mdomo* [wa *ndege*].
- Beam**, n. *boriti kubwa iliyochongwa*, *mti* [mi-]; *mhimili* [mi-]; (ray) *mwangasa wa nuru* [kama *kishale cha moto*], *kiangasa*, *kianga*, *kiali*; (breadth) *upana wa jahazi*. Lay on beams' ends, *laza*, *inika*.

Beam, v. *angaza*; (smile) *kunjua uso, chekelea*.

Beaming, a. *-angafu*; (smiling) *-kunjufu*. A beaming face, *kianga cha uso*.

Bean, n. [*mbegu kama kunde, choroko, fiwe, &c.*].

Bear, v. (p. t. **Bore**, **Bare**, pf. t. **Borne**, [*zaa*] **Born**), (carry) *chukua*; (endure) *vumilia, stahimili*; (produce) *zaa*. Bear up, *stahimili, jipa moyo*. Bear with, *chukuliana na, stahimili, limbika, subiri*. Bear in mind, *kumbuka*. Bear a hand, *sayidia*. Bear a likeness to, *fanana na*. Bear a grudge against, *onea chuki*. Bear on (press on), *songa, elemea*; (rest on) *tegemea*; (concern) *pasa, fungamana na, wa na habari ya*; (be directed to) *lekeana na*. Bring to bear, *toa, tumia, lekeza*. Bear out, *shukudia, thubutisha [maneno ya]*. Bear with me, *niwie rathi*.

— n. *dubu*. Bear-garden, *fujo, machafuko, makelele, uthia*.

Bearable, a. *-a kuchukulika*.

Beard, n. *ndevu*. Long, bushy beard, *madevu*.

— v. *piganisha, endea pasipo hofu, jasiria, tolea ujuvi*.

Bearer, n. *mchukuzi [wa-], mpagazi [wa-], hamali [ma-]*.

Bearing, n. (carrying) *kuchukua, uchukuzi*; (prop) *tegemeo*; (appearance) *umbo, sura*; (patience) *saburi, uvumilivu*; (production) *uzazi*; (meaning) *maana*; (position, condition) *mahali, hali, kikao*. Take bearings, *hakikia mahali*.

Beast, n. *mnyama [wa-], nyama; mtu mchafu, mkoo*.

Beastly, a. *-chafu, -baya*.

Beat, v. (p. t. **Beat**, pf. t. **Beaten**) (strike) *piga, gonga, chapa*; (with hammer, &c.) *fua*; (surpass) *shinda, pita*; (throb) *tetema, papa*; (of a ship) *hisha*; (of hunting) *tafuta mawindo*. Be beaten by waves, &c., *fuawa*. Beat down (price), *pungusa bei*; (obstruction)

bomosha. Beat in, *vunja, ponda*. Beat hollow, *shinda sana*. Beat off, or back, *fukusa, shinda*. Beat time [*kadirisha kwa kifimbo, mkono, &c.*], *gota*; (regularly) *gotagota*; (quickly) *gogota*. Beat up, *tafuta*. Beat about the bush, *sitasita, tangatanga*. Beat the air, *shindana burre*. Beat out (a question), *hakiki, hojijoji*. Be dead beat, *choka sana, shindwa*.

Beat, p. t. **Beat**.

— n. *pigo [ma-], shindo [ma-]*; (station) *mahali palipoamriwa, kingojo*.

Beaten, pf. t. **Beat**.

Beatitude, n. *hali ya heri*. The Beatitudes, *sifa za heri [katika anjili]*.

Beauteous, **Beautiful**, a. *-zuri*.

Beautify, v. *fanya uzuri, pamba*.

Beauty, n. *uzuri, urembo*. A beauty, *kisuri, haiba, mtu msuri*.

Beaver, n. [*nyama mdogo*].

Becalmed (**Be**), v. *ingia shwari*.

Became, p. t. **Become**.

Because, conj. *kwa sababu, kwani*.

Beckon, v. *pungia mkono, ashiria*.

Become, v. (p. t. **Became**, pf. t. **Be- come**) *pata kuwa, ingia kuwa, geuka, -wa*; (suit) *faa, fanya uzuri, stahili, -wa wajibu*. That dress becomes you, *nguo hiyo inakuchukua*. It became a tree, *iligeuka mti*.

Becoming, a. *-suri, -a kufaa, wajibu, -a kustahili*.

Bed, **Bedstead**, n. *kitanda, malalo*.

Bed of sand, *mahali penyi mchanga, fungu la mchanga*. Bed of river, *mto, bonde la mto, mto mkavu, papitapo mto, chini ya mto, chini*.

Bed (of potatoes, &c.), *tuta [ma-]*.

Go to bed, *enda kulala, lala*. Make a bed, *tandika*. Bed-chamber, *chumba cha kulala*.

Bedclothes, **Bedding**, n. *matandiko [ya kitanda], malalo [mikeka, nguo, majani]*.

Bedew, v. *tia umande, tia maji*.

Bedridden, a. [*aliyelala asiweze kusimama tena*], *-gonjwa sana, -weli*.

- Bedstead**, n. (common Zanzibar) *kitanda* [vi-]; (with turned legs) *uliri*; (European) *samadari*.
- Bee**, n. *nyuki*.
- Beech**, n. [mti wa Ulaya].
- Beef**, n. *nyama ya ng'ombe*.
- Beehive**, n. *mzinga* [mi-] *wa nyuki*.
- Been**, pf. t. Be. I have been, *nimekuwa*; (gone) *nimefika*, *nimekwisha kwenda*. I have been loved, *nimependwa*.
- Beer**, n. *pombe*; (sweet, unfermented) *togwa*.
- Beetle**, n. [*kidudu chenye mabawa na kutambaa, kama mende*].
- Befall**, v. (p. t. *Befell*, pf. t. *Befallen*) *pata, tukia, angukia*.
- Befit**, v. *stahili, faa, pasa*.
- Befitting**, a. *wajibu, -zuri, -ema*.
- Before**, adv. *na* prep. *kabla* [ya, prep. of time], *mbele* [ya], *zayidi* [ya], *zamani, kwanza*. Before he dies, *asijekufa, mbele ya kufa, kabla hajafa bado*. Go before, be beforehand, *enda mbele, tangulia, -wa tayari, -wa kwanza*.
- Beforehand**, adv. *mbele, kwanza*.
- Befriend**, v. *fathili, sayidia, fanyia urafiki, tendea mazuri, karibisha*.
- Beg**, v. *omba, sihi, taka*. Beg the question, *kata maneno vibaya*. Beg for pardon, *lalama*. Beg pardon (apologize), *taka rathi*. I beg your pardon, sir, *kunrathi, bwana*. I beg you, *tafathali*. Go begging, *si pata mnunuzi, si tumika, thauruliwa*.
- Began**, p. t. *Begin*.
- Beget**, v. (p. t. *Beget*, pf. t. *Be-gotten*) *saa* [kiume]; (cause) *fanya, toa*.
- Beggar**, n. *mwombaji* [wa-], *maskini, mkata, fukara*. Be made (become) a beggar, be beggared, *fukarika, kombeka mali, pangusika mali, filisika*.
- v. *fukarisha, filisisha*. It beggars description, *haiwezi kuelezwa, hainenekani*.
- Beggarly**, a. *-a maskini, -nyonge, -baya*.
- Beggary**, n. *umaskini, ufukara, ukata, hohe hahe*.
- Begging**, n. *maombi, uombaji, kuomba, kulalama*.
- Begin**, v. (p. t. *Began*, pf. t. *Begun*) *ansa, ingia*; (a work) *maliki, shika*; (start) *ansisha*.
- Beginner**, n. *mwanafunzi, mjinga, mwenyi kuanza*.
- Beginning**, n. *mwanzo, awali, asili, chanzo*. At the beginning of the year (month), *mwaka* [mwezi] *ulipoandama*.
- Begone**, int. *ondokea mbali! ondoka!*
- Begot**, p. t. *Beget*.
- Begotten**, pf. t. *Beget*.
- Beguile**, v. *danganya, vuta kwa werevu, punja, kalamkia, shawishi*.
- Begun**, pf. t. *Begin*.
- Behalf**, On behalf of, prep. *kwa ajili ya, kwa sababu ya, mahali pa*.
- Behave**, v. *tenda, enenda, fanya kazi, jiweka*.
- Behaviour**, n. *mwenendo*. Good behaviour, *adabu, adili, kutenda vema*. During his good behaviour, *wakati ajiwekapo vema*. Bad behaviour, *kutenda vibaya, kukosa adabu, upotofu*.
- Behead**, v. *kata kitwa*.
- Beheld**, p. t. *na* pf. t. *Behold*.
- Behest**, n. *amri, agizo*.
- Behind**, adv. (*na* prep.) *nyuma* [ya]; (of time) *baada* [ya]; (inferior) *chini* [ya]; (on further side) *mbele* [ya]. Remain behind, *baki, salia*. Be behindhand, *chelewa, kawia*; (backward) *pitiwa, shindwa*.
- Behold**, v. *ona, tazama, angalia*. Lo, behold! *kumbe, tahamaki!*
- Beholden to (Be)**, v. *wiwa na, onea shukrani*.
- Behove**, v. It behoves us, *yatupasa, tumepaswa*.
- Being**, n. (*Tax. Exist*) *kuwa*; (nature) *asili, hali*; (creature) *kiumbe, kitu kizima*; (thing existing) *-enyi kuwa*. Human being, *binadamu*.

Being, v. (participle *ya* verb *kuwa*).
It being, *ikiwa*. I being, *nikiwa*,
&c.

Belabour, v. *piga sana, chapa,*
menya, gonga.

Belch, v. *ungulia, kokomoka.*

Beleaguer, v. *vizia, otea* (*Taz.* Be-
sieve).

Belfry, n. [*mnara ao chumba mna-*
rani chenye kengele].

Belie, v. *si stahili, onya uwongo,*
umbua, singizia. It belies his
character, *si kwa tabia yake,*
haimstahili, si wajibu.

Belief, n. *imani*; (idea) *thana, waso*;
(creed) *kanuni ya imani*, (Mahom-
medan) *shahada*. It is my belief,
naona mimi.

Believe, v. *amini, sadiki, sadikisha*;
(think) *ona, thani*; (expect) *tu-*
maini.

Believer, n. *mwenyi imani, mwenyi*
kusadiki.

Bell, n. *kengele*; (small, ornamental)
njuga.

Belle, n. *mwanamke mzuri.*

Bellicose, a. *-a kutaka vita, -kali.*

Belligerent, n. *mfanya vita.*

Bellow, v. *lia kama ng'ombe, ngu-*
ruma, vuma.

Bellowing, Bellow, n. *uvumi,*
kivumi kama cha ng'ombe, ngu-
rumo.

Bellows, n. *mifuo, mivukuto.*

Belly, n. *tumbo* [*ma-*].

Belong to, v. *wa mali ya, -wa netu*
wa, -wa kitu cha, -wa kasi ya, -wa
haki ya, -wa chini ya, -wa sehemu
ya, pasa. It belongs to me, *hii ni*
yangu.

Beloved, a. *-penzi, -pendwa*; (in
letters) *muhebbi.*

Below, adv. *na* prep. *chini* [*ya*].
Be below (unworthy of), *si stahili.*
Here below, *hapa duniani.*

Belt, n. *mshipi* [*mi-*]; (of beads)
kondavi; (strap) *ukanda*. A belt
of trees, *miti safu, miti moja bwa*
moja.

Bemoan, v. *lilia, sikitikia.*

Bench, n. *meza ya kukalia, kiti* [*vi-*];

(of stone) *ufunga*; (judge's) *kiti*
cha kathi; (judges) *makathi.*

Bend, n. *pindi* [*ma-*], *kombo, kigo-*
sho; (windings of a stream, &c.)
magubba, misingo.

— v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. Bent) *pinda,*
kunja; (neut.) *pindika, nepa, kun-*
jika; (make a ring of) *peta,*
peteza, petemanisha; (subdue)
tiisha; (turn) *geuka*; (stoop)
inama; (direct) *elekesa.*

Beneath, adv. *na* prep. *chini*
[*ya*].

Benediction, n. *mbaraka* [*mi-*], *ba-*
raka, kutabaruku.

Benefaction, n. *sadaka, fadhili.*

Benefactor, n. *mfadhili* [*wa-*],
mtenda mema.

Benefice, n. [*kasi ya kasisi mahali*
fullani yenye uchumi].

Beneficence, n. *ukarimu, upaji,*
wema.

Beneficent, a. *-enyi Beneficence.*

Beneficial, a. *-a kufaa.*

Benefit, n. *fadhili, fayida, chumo.*

Benevolence, n. *upaji, ukarimu,*
wema.

Benevolent, n. *-paji, -karimu.*

Benighted, a. *-jinga, -shenzi, -siojua*
mambo.

Benign, Benignant, a. *-ema, -a*
upole, -anana.

Bent, a. *-liopindika, -enyi kombo*
(*Taz.* Bend); (with age, &c.)
kibiongo [*vi-*]. Be bent on, *taka*
sana, tamani. Be easily bent,
pindika, pindamana, petemana.

— p. t. *na* pf. t. Bend.

— n. *tabia* [*ya mtu*], *moyo.*

Benumbed, a. *ganzi.*

Bequeath, v. *rithisha, wosia, achia.*

Bequest, n. *urithi.*

Bereave, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. Bereft)
twalia, tolea.

Bereaved (Be), v. *twaliwa, ibiwa*;
(by death) *fiwa.*

Bereavement, n. *kufiwa.*

Bereft, p. t. *na* pf. t. Bereave.

Berry, n. [*tunda dogo lo lote kama*
forsadi ao fuu]; (of coffee) *buni.*

Berth, n. [*pa kulala merikebuni*],

- Bewilderment**, n. *bumbuazi, fathaa, mshangao*.
- Bewitch**, v. *fanyia uchawi, loga, poteza akili, pagaa, sungusha kitwa*.
- Bewitching**, a. *-zuri mno [hatta kupoteza akili]*.
- Beyond**, adv. na prep. *mbele [ya], ng'ambo ya pili [ya], zaidi [ya], kupita*. It is beyond me, *imenishinda*.
- Bhang**, n. *bangi*.
- Bias**, n. *upendeleo, moyo wa kuelekea, hukumu si sawa*. Have a bias towards, *inamia, elekea, pendelea*.
- Biassed**, a. *-enyi Bias*.
- Bible**, n. [*msahafu mtakatifu wa Wamasihya*], *Maandiko Matakatifu*.
- Bibliography**, n. *elimu ya misahafu*.
- Biceps**, n. *chafu la mkono*.
- Bicker**, v. *bishana, kosana, gombana*.
- Bid**, v. (p. t. *Bad, Bade, Bid*, pf. t. *Bidden, Bid*) *amuru, agiza, ambia*. Bid fair to be, *taka kuwa*. Bid farewell, *aga*.
— (make a bid) v. *nunua, sabuni, pandisha bei*; (first bid) *rasimu*.
- Bidden**, pf. t. *Bid*.
- Bidding**, n. *amri, neno*.
- Biennial**, a. *-a killa miaka miwili*.
- Bier**, n. *jeneza*.
- Bifurcation**, n. *panda*.
- Big**, a. *-kubwa, -kuu, -nene*. A big man, *jitu [ma-], pandikizi la mtu*. Big men, *mapande ya watu*. A big child, *jana [ma-]*. A big dog, *jibwa [ma-]*.
- Bigamist**, n. *mwenyi kuoa wake wawili*.
- Bigamy**, n. *kuwa na wake wawili*.
- Bigot**, n. *-shupavu [wa dini, maneno, &c.], -enyi maneno makavu, -gumu*.
- Bigoted**, a. *-a ginsi ya Bigot*.
- Bigotry**, n. *ushupafu [wa moyo], ugumu, ukavu*.
- Bile**, n. *nyongo*.
- Bilge**, n. *ngama, banduru*.
- Biliousness**, n. *safura, tabia ya nyongo*.
- Bill**, n. (of bird) *ndomo [wa ndege]*; (account) *hati ya fetha, hesabu, jumla*; (proposed law) [*hati yenyi habari ya sheria mpya*]; (chopper) *mundu [mi-]*. Bill of sale, *ankra*. Bill of exchange, *hawala, hundi*. Bill of fare, [*barua ya vyakula mezani*]. Bill of lading, *cheti*.
- Billet**, v. [*amuria asikari nyumba atakayokaa*].
— n. *kibarua cha Billet*.
- Billet-doux**, n. *barua ya mchumba*.
- Billiards**, n. [*mchezo kama Bagatelle*].
- Billion**, n. *lakki fi lakki marra mia; 1,000,000,000,000*.
- Billow**, n. *wimbi [ma-]*.
- Bimanous**, a. *-enyi mikono miwili*.
- Bin**, n. *sanduku [ya kuwekea nafaka, devai, makaa, &c.]*.
- Bind**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. *Bound*) *funga, kaza*; (put restraint on) *fanya sharti, tia sharti, bidi*; (hooks) *jalidi*.
- Binding**, n. (of books) *jalada, jalidi*.
— a. *-a lazima, -a sharti*.
- Binocular**, n. *durubini [ya macho mawili]*.
- Biography**, n. [*habari za maisha ya mtu*].
- Biology**, n. [*elimu ya uzima, na asili yake*].
- Biped**, a. *-enyi miguu miwili*.
- Bird**, n. *ndege*; (young) *kinda [ma-]*. A bird's-eye view, *kutazama toka juu, kutazama yote pamoja*.
- Birdlime**, n. *limbo*.
- Birth**, n. *uzazi, usaliwa*; (beginning) *mwanzo, asili*; (rank) *cheo*; (family) *jamaa*. A man of high birth, *mtu wa cheo kikubwa, mtoto wa watu*.
- Birthday**, n. [*siku ya kusaliwa ya killa mwaka*].
- Birthright**, n. *urithi*.
- Bisquit**, n. [*mkate mkavu wa kizungu*] *biskiti*.
- Bisect**, v. *kata sawasawa vipande viwili*.
- Bishop**, n. *askofu [ma-]*.
- Bishopric**, n. *uaskofu, kasi [milki] ya askofu*.
- Bison**, n. [*mnyama kama nyati mdogo*].

- Bissextile**, a. [*killa mwaka wa nne kisungu, ndio wenyi siku 366*].
- Bit**, n. *sehemu, kipande, chenge*; (of a horse) *lijamu*. A bit, *kidogo*. I don't care a bit, *haithuru hatta kidogo*. Not a bit of it, *sivyo kabisa*. Bit by bit, *punde kwa punde*. Take bit by bit, *chota*.
- p. t. **Bite**.
- Bitch**, n. *mbwa jike*.
- Bite**, v. (p. t. **Bit**, pf. t. **Bitten**) *uma, tafuna*; (pain) *washa*; (take hold) *kamatisha*. Bite off a piece, *mega*. Bite the dust, *uawa vitani*.
- n. *kuuma, umo, palipoumwa*; (mouthful) *mezo*.
- Bitten**, pf. t. **Bite**.
- Bitter**, a. *-chungu, -kali*.
- Bitterness**, n. *uchungu, ukali*.
- Bitumen**, n. *lami*.
- Bivouac**, v. *tua, panga*.
- n. *kituo, kambi*.
- Blab**, v. *paya, payuka*; (tell tales of) *chongea, singizia, kashifu*.
- Blabber**, n. *mpaya, mchongezi, mkashifu*.
- Blabbing**, n. *payo [ma-]; uchongezi, ukashifu*.
- Black**, a. *-eusi*; (dark) *-a giza*; (dreadful) *-a tisho, -a msiba, -baya*. A black sheep (reprobate), *baa [ma-]*. Black-mail, *hongo*. In black and white, *imeandikwa, halisi*.
- n. (colour) *weusi*; (negro) *mweusi [w-]*.
- Blackboard**, n. [*ubau wa kuandikia chuoni*].
- Blacken**, v. *fanya -eusi*; (disparage) *tia aibu, singizia, umbua*.
- Blackguard**, n. na a. *baa [ma-], mbaya, mnyonge, barathuli, ayari*.
- Blacking**, n. *mafuta meusi*.
- Black-mail**, n. *hongo, mlungula*.
- v. *toza fetha kwa uthalimu, lipiza hongo, lungula*.
- Blackness**, n. *weusi, giza, ukali*.
- Blacksmith**, n. *mfua chuma, mhu-nzi, fundi [ma-]*.
- Bladder**, n. *kibofu [vi-]*.
- Blade**, n. (of grass) *jani [ma-], ki-jani*; (of sword) *kengee*; (of oar) *bapa*; (of knife) *bamba*.
- Blamable**, a. *-baya, -a kulaumiwa, kosa*. Be blamable, be to blame, *ingia hatiyani, patilizika, stahili laumu*. He is blamable, or, to blame, *amekosa*.
- Blame**, v. (scold) *karipia, kemea*; (accuse) *tia hatiyani, shtaki, laumu*; (visit on) *patiliza*.
- n. *matumvu, laumu*.
- Blameless**, a. *-sio na hatiya, -sio kosa*.
- Bland**, a. *-anana, -pole, -tamu*.
- Blandishment**, n. *ubembelezi, upe-ndeleo, ushaushi*.
- Blank**, a. *-tupu, -eupe*; (face, look) *-a kufathaika, -a kushangaa, -a kutundawaa*.
- Blanket**, n. *blanketi*; (thick woollen stuff) *bushuti*.
- Blaspheme**, v. *nenea dini [Muungu], kufurisha, nena unajisi, tukana, nenea vibaya*.
- Blasphemer**, n. *mwenyi kunenea dini [kumtukana Muungu], mkufuru*.
- Blasphemous**, a. *-a Blasphemy*.
- Blasphemy**, n. *maneno ya kunenea dini, makufuru, unajisi, ukafiri; matukano*.
- Blast**, n. (sound) *uvumi, shindo*; (rush of air) *thoruba ya pepo, uvu-kuto, upepo wa mshindo [wa ghafala]*; (blasting) *kupasua kwa baruti*.
- v. *haribu, angamiza*; (break by explosion) *pasua kwa baruti*.
- Blaze**, v. *waka*. Blaze abroad, *ta-ngaza*.
- n. *mwangaza wa moto, mwako*.
- Bleach**, v. *fanya -eupe*.
- Bleak**, a. A bleak country, *bara tupu, ukiwa*. A bleak wind, *upepo wa baridi*.
- Bleat**, v. *lia [kama kondoo]*.
- Bleed**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Bled**) *toka damu*; (draw blood) *toza damu, umika*. He bled freely, *alichuru-zika damu, damu ilimtoka tele*.
- Blemish**, v. *haribu uzuri wa, tia ila*.
- n. *ila, kipunguo, kosa, aibu*.

Blend, v. *changanya*.
Bless, v. *bariki, tabaruku*.
Blessedness, n. *hali ya heri kamili*.
Blessing, n. *mbaraka [mi-], baraka, rathi; kubariki*. God bless you, *Muungu akuweke*.
Blest, p. t. na pf. t. **Bless**.
Blew, p. t. **Blow**.
Blight, n. [*marathi ya mimea*] *kutu, koga, kawa (?)*.
 — v. *fisha, poteza, fifisha*.
Blind, a. (sightless) *-pofu*; (inconsiderate) *-a ujinga, -a haraka*; (obscure, hidden) *-siyopenya nuru, -siopitika, -a kufichikana*. Blind of one eye, *-enyi chongo*. A blind man, *kipofu [vi-]*. Blind rage (folly, obedience, &c.), *ghathabu tupu, wazimu, shetani*.
 — v. *povusha*; (deceive) *danganya*.
 — n. *pazia [ya kukinga jua dirishani]*; (blinker) *kijamanda [vi-]*; (deceit) *hila, uwongo, mtego*.
Blindfold, v. *fungia kitambaa machoni, funga kidoto*.
Blindly, adv. *kwa ujinga, billa shauri*.
Blindness, n. *upofu, (one eye) chongo*.
Blink, v. *pepesa [kopesa] macho*.
Blinkers, n. (for camels, &c.) *kijamanda, kidoto, kinga ya macho*.
Bliss, n. *furaha kuu, raha mustarehe, hali ya heri kamili, jaha*.
Blissful, a. *-a Bliss*.
Blister, n. *lengelenge [ma-]*; (eruptive disease) *uwati*.
Blithe, a. *-enyi furaha, -kunjufu*.
Bloat, v. *vimbisha*.
Block, n. [*kipande kinene cha mti ao jiwe ao chuma*]; (of houses) *nyumba nyingi pamoja*; (obstruction) *suio*; (pulley) *kapi [ma-], ayari*; (for caps) *faroma*; (executioner's) [*mti wa kujilasia kitwa tayari kukatwa*] *kiti, kiguzo*.
 — v. *pinga njia, ziba, suia, kingamisha, fungisha*.
Blockade, v. *husuru, sunguka kwa vita, zingisa, fungisha*.
 — n. *mazingiwa*.
Blockhead, n. *mjinga [wa], ki-*

pumba, mwenyi kitwa kigumu, kigogo.
Blood, n. *damu*; (race) *asili, mbegu*; (family) *jamaa, udugu*. His blood is up, *amekasirika*. In cold blood, *pasipo hasira, kwa shauri si kwa haraka, kwa ukali tu*.
Bloodhound, n. [*jibwa la kuwindia watu, hodari kunusa*].
Bloodshed, n. *uaji, mauaji, damu*.
Blood-vessel, n. *mshipa wa damu*.
Bloody, a. *-a damu*; (cruel) *-kali, -a kiuaji*.
Bloom, v. *toa maua, chanua*; (grow up) *kua*.
 — n. *ua [ma-]*. To be in the bloom of youth, *kuwa kijana mzima, kupevuka*.
Blossom, n. na v. = **Bloom**.
Blot, Blotch, n. *waa [ma-], ila, kiwaa*; (of ink) *kiwaa, kitone*; (disgrace) *aibu, kipunguo*.
 — v. *tia mawaa*; (spoil) *aibisha, haribu*. Blot out, *futa, futia mbali*; (remove entirely) *similiza, ondoa pia*.
Blotting-paper, n. [*karatasi ya ku-kaushia wino*].
Blow, n. *pigo [ma-], shindo [ma-]*; (disaster) *msiba [mi-]*; (sudden act) *tendo la ghafala, thoruba*. At a blow, *thoruba moja*. Come to blows, *anza kupigana, ingia vita*.
 — v. (p.t. **Blew**, pf.t. **Blown**), (of wind) *vuma*, (of breath) *toa pumuzi, puzia, pulizia*; (pant) *tweta*; (blossom) *toa maua*. Blow a trumpet, &c., *piga panda*. Blow the nose, *futa kamasi*. Blow bellows, *vukuta*. Blow over, *pita, tulia*. Blow up, *vunja kwa baruti, pasua*, (neut.) *pasuka*; (a bladder, football) *pulizia*. Blow about, *peperusha*, (neut.) *peperuka*.
Blubber, n. [*mafuta ya nyangumi*].
 — v. *lia kwa machosi kitoto*.
Bludgeon, n. *gongo [ma-], rungu [ma-], kibarango [vi-]*.
Blue, a. na n. [*-a*] *rangi ya samawati, kama maji ya bahari, samawi*; (for washing) *nili*.

- Blue-jacket**, n. *baharia wa manowari*.
- Blue-stone**, blue vitriol, n. *mru-tutu*.
- Bluff**, n. *ras, kilima* [ukingoni pa mto ao bahari].
— a. (outspoken) *-nyofu*; (surly) *-kali*; (steep) *-a kusimama*.
- Blunder**, v. *kosakosa, fuja, chafua, boroga*.
— n. *kosa* [ma-], *fujo, ujinga*.
- Blunderbuss**, n. [bunduki fupi nene].
- Blunt**, a. *-butu*; (plain-spoken) *-nyofu, -a kusema waziwazi*. This knife is blunt, *kisu hiki hakipati*.
- Bluntness**, n. *ubutu, &c.*
- Blur**, n. *waa* [ma-].
— v. *tia waa, haribu*.
- Blush**, v. *geuka* [uso]. Put to blush, *hizi, tahayarisha, vunja uso*.
— n. *kugeuka uso* [kwa haya], *haya usoni*.
- Bluster**, v. *piga domo, nena kwa kiburi, jigamba*. A blustering wind, *upepo mkali*.
— n. *maneno ya kiburi, ufithuli, majivuno*.
- Boa**, n. *chatu*.
- Boar**, n. *nguruwe ndume*.
- Board**, n. *ubau* [mbau]; (council) *baraza*; (food) *chakula, riziki*; (table) *meza*. On board, *merikebuni*. Take on board, *pakia*.
- Board and lodging**, *kula na kulala, nyumba na nafuu*.
— v. *pikia, lisha, tolea riziki*; (enter ship) *ingia merikebuni, panda*.
- Boarder**, n. [mwenyi kupanga chumba na kupikiwa].
- Boast**, v. *jisifu, jivuna, jigamba*.
— n. *majivuno, usimanga*.
- Boaster**, n. *mjisifu*.
- Boastful**, a. *-a kujisifu*.
- Boat**, n. *mashua*; (ship) *merikebu*.
— v. *tembea mashuani, chezea mashua*.
- Boatswain**, n. *serangi*.
- Bob**, v. *tikisika, rukaruka*. Bob up, *zuka*.
- Bobbin**, n. *kidonge cha uzi*.
- Bode**, v. *onya, onyesha mbele*.
- Bodily**, a. *-a mwili, -a mfano wa mwili*.
— adv. *pia, -ote*.
- Bodkin**, n. [sindano kubwa butu].
- Body**, n. *mwili* [miili]; (without limbs) *kiwiliwili*; (dead) *mayiti*; (person) *mtu*; (company) *jamii, shirika, wingi*; (of troops) *kikosi, kundi*; (strength) *ugumu, uzito*; (substance) *kitu*; (of wine) *nguvu, ukali*. Heavenly body, *nyota* [jua, mwezi]. Somebody, *mtu mmoja, mtu*. Anybody, *mtu yo yote*.
- Bog**, n. *ziwa lenyi matope mengi*.
Be bogged, *topea*.
- Boggy**, a. *-a rojo rojo, -a matope*.
- Boil**, n. *jipu* [ma-].
— v. *chemsha*, (neut.) *chemka*; (bubble) *tutuma*; (food) *tokosa*; (water) *pika*; (excitement) *kasirika sana, shikwa na ghatthu*.
Be boiled, *tokota, tokoseka*. Boil over, *furika*.
- Boiler**, n. *chombo cha kupikia maji*.
- Boisterous**, a. *-a nguvu, -a tadi, -a jeuri, -a kuchafuka*.
- Bold**, a. *-jasiri, -shujaa, -gunu, -enyi moyo*; (dangerous) *-a hatari, -kubwa*; (forward) *-tundu, -tukutu*; (prominent) *nje, wazi, -a kutokeza*.
Make bold to, *thubutu*.
- Boldness**, n. *ujasiri, &c.*
- Bolster**, n. *mto* [mi-, mrefu wa kulazia kichwa].
- Bolster up**, v. *tegemeza*.
- Bolt**, n. *komeo* [ma-]; *kia*; (missile) *lisasi*; (screw, &c.) *msomari, para-fujo*.
- Bolt**, v. *komea, funga, kaza*; (swallow) *meza, -la kwa pupa*; (rush off) *toka mbio, kimbia*.
- Bomb**, n. *kombora* [ma-].
- Bombard**, v. *piga mizinga, vunja kwa mizinga*.
- Bombardment**, n. *kupiga mizinga*.
- Bombast**, n. *maneno makuu, majivuno*.
- Bond**, n. *fungo* [ma-], *kifungo* [vi-];

(written contract) *sharti, hati, mkataa*.

Bondage, n. *utumwa*.

Bondsman, n. *mtumwa* [wa-].

Bone, n. *mfupa* [mi-], *fupa* [ma-]; (of fish) *mwiba wa samaki*. Have a bone to pick with, *-wa na neno na*. Make no bones of, *si ogopa, si kawia, si jizuia*.

Bonfire, n. *moto wa salamu*.

Bonnet, n. *kofia* [ya mwanamke].

Bonny, a. *-suri*.

Bony, a. *-enyi mifupa mengi, kama mfupa*; (emaciated) *-gofu*.

Booby, n. *mjinga, mpumbafu*.

Book, n. *kitabu* [vi-], *msahafu* [mi-], *chuo* [vy-]. Bring to book, *taka hesabu, shtaki, kemea*. Account book, *daftari*.

— v. *andika katika daftari*.

Bookish, a. *-a kusomasoma vitabu, -a kuiga maneno ya vitabuni*.

Book-keeping, n. [maarifa ya kuandika hesabu ya mali], *kuandika daftari*; (clerk's work) *ukarani*.

Boom, n. *uvumi, mshindo*; (of ship) *foramali ndogo*; (in commerce) *kukaza bei, vumisha*.

— v. *vuma, vumisha*.

Boon, n. *fadhili, baraka*.

Boor, n. *mshenzi, mtu wa kima-shamba*.

Boorish, a. *kimashamba*.

Boot, n. *kiatu* [cha kisungu, kiku-bwa]. To boot, *zaidi, faida*.

— v. *faa*.

Booth, n. *kibanda* [vi-].

Bootless, a. *-a burre*.

Booty, n. *mateka, mawindo, nyara*.

Border, n. *mpaka, ukingo*; (of cloth) *pindo* [ma-], (woven) *taraza*.

— (on), v. *tangamana* [na], *pakana* [na], *-wa mpaka mmoja* [na], *karibia*; (resemble) *-wa kama, mfano mmoja na, karibu ya*.

Bore, v. *sua*, (drill) *pekecha*, (awl) *didimikia*, (crow-bar) *toboa*; (annoy) *sumbua, pekecha, chokosa*. Bore ears (nose, &c., for ornament), *toga*.

— n. (calibre) [cheo cha tundu la

bunduki]; (tidal wave) [wimbi kubwa mtoni]; (troublesome person) *mtundu, mwenyi kero, mcho-kozi, mwuthi*.

Bore, p. t. Bear.

Born (Be), v. *saliwa*.

Borne, pf. t. Bear.

Borough, n. *mji* [mi-], *watu wa mji*.

Borrow, v. *asima, kopa, karithika, jipasha deni*; (receive) *pokea*; (imitate) *iga, fuatisha*.

Borrowed, a. *-lioaximwa, &c.*; (assumed) *-a watu, si -ake* [-ao, &c.], *-a uwongo*.

Borrower, n. *mkopi*.

Bosom, n. *kifua, moyo*; (innermost part) *ndani kwa ndani*. A bosom friend, *msiri, msetiri*.

Boss, n. *nundu, kama nundu, kitumbo, jicho*; (master) *bwana*.

Botanist, n. *mwenyi kujua Botany*.

Botanize, v. *jifunza Botany*.

Botany, n. [elimu ya miti na mimea yote].

Both, a. *-ote -wili* [mbili], *-wili*.

— conj. *na*. Both this and that, *hii na hii*.

Bother, n. *uthia, taabu, huja, kisirani*.

— v. *sumbua, utihi, chokosa*.

Bottle, n. *chupa* [ma-]; (small) *kitupa* [vi-]; (of skin) *kiriba* [vi-]; (water-cooler) *gudulia*.

Bottom, n. *chini, upande wa chini*; (basis, beginning) *msinji, mwanzo, asili*. Bottom part (piece), *tako*. At bottom, *haswa, kwa kweli*. Bottom, Get to the bottom (of), *fika chini* [ya]; (sift) *hakiki, jua -ote pia*. Be at the bottom of, *-wa asili* [mwanzo, mwansishi, mwongozi]. Bottom upwards, *fudifudi*.

Boudoir, a. *chumba cha bibi*.

Bough, n. *tawi* [ma-], *kitawi, utansu* [tansu].

Bought, p. t. *na* pf. t. Buy.

Boulder, n. [jiwe kubwa la mviringo], *mwamba* [mi-].

Bounce, v. *ruka* [kama mpira].

Bound, p. t. *na* pf. t. Bind. I am

- bound (to go), *sina buddi* [kwe-nda], *imenibidi*, *imenipasa*, *nalazimika*, *imelasimu kwangu*, *juu yangu*. The ship is bound for Bombay, *jahasi inakwenda Mombee*. The book is bound, *kitabu kimetiwa jalada*. I'll be bound, *natadariki*, *naithini*, *hakika*.
- Bound**, v. (leap) *ruka* [kama mpira]; (border) *pakana na*; (restrain) *suia*. Be bounded by, *pakana na*, *-wa na mpaka*. It is bounded by, *mpaka wake ni*.
- n. *ruko* [ma-]; (limit) *mpaka*, *kiasi*; (furthest point) *upeo*, *kikomo*. Break bounds, *ruka mpaka*, *pita kiasi*. Keep within bounds, *suia*; (neut.) *shika mpaka*, *shika kiasi*.
- Boundary**, n. *mpaka* [mi-].
- Boundless**, a. [-sio na mpaka ao mwisho ao kiasi], *-kubwa mno*, *-ingi sana*.
- Bounteous**, **Bountiful**, a. *-paji*, *-karimu*, *-ingi*.
- Bounty**, n. *ukarimu*, *upaji*, *baraka*; (premium) *bakshishi*.
- Bouquet**, n. *shada la maua*; (scent) *arufu*, *nukato*.
- Bourse**, n. [baraza ya matajiri, wafanyapo shughuli zao].
- Bout**, n. *samu*, *safari*, *tharuba*.
- Bow**, v. (bend down) *inama*, *inamisha*; (subdue) *tiisha*. Bow to, *salimu*, *amkia* [kwa kuinama]; (give way to, accept) *tii*, *kubali*. Bow down before, *sujudia*.
- n. (of ship) *gubeti*, *omo*; (gesture of respect) *salamu* [ya kuinama], *jiinamizi*, *kuinama kitwa*. Make a bow to, *inamia kitwa*.
- Bow**, n. *upindi* [pindi], (and arrows) *uta* [mata, nyuta]; (of ribbon) *fundo*. Draw the long-bow, *piga chuku*.
- Bowels**, n. *matumbo*; (inmost part) *moyo*; (compassion) *huruma*.
- Bower**, n. [mahali pasuri katika bustani, kibanda cha anasa shambani].
- Bowl**, v. *fingirisha*, *tupa tufe*. Bowl
- along, *enda mbio* [kama kwa magurudumu].
- Bowl**, n. *bakuli* [ma-]; (of wood) *fua*, *chano* [vy-]; (of pipe) *bori*.
- Bow-legged**, a. *chege*, *-enyi matege*.
- Bowsprit**, n. *mlingote* [mi-] *wa maji*.
- Box**, n. *kasha* [ma-], *bweta*, *sanduku*; (small metal) *kijaluba* [vi-]; (small paper) *kibunba* [vi-]; (seat) [kiti cha gariwala, cha sais]; (wood) [mti mweupe mgumu]. Christmas-box [ada ya siku kuu ya Christmas]. Box on the ear, *kofi* [ma-].
- v. (the ears) *piga makofi* [ya masikio]; (fight with fists) *chesa mapigano ya konde*.
- Boy**, n. *mtoto* [wa-] *mume*, *kijana* [vi-]; (servant) *mtumishi* [wa-].
- Boycott**, v. *tengea mbali kabisa*, *katazia maongezi yote*.
- Boyhood**, n. *utoto*.
- Boyish**, a. *-a kitoto*.
- Brace**, n. [kitu cha kufungia ao kukasia]; (clamp) *gango*; (pair) *josi*; (suspender) *kamba ya suruali*. A brace of birds, *ndege wawili*.
- v. *burudisha*, *tia nguvu*, *kaza*.
- Bracelet**, n. (round) *kikuku* [vi-]; (with points) *banagiri*; (flat) *kekee*; (of beads) *kingaja*.
- Bracing**, a. *-a kutia afya*, *-a baridi*.
- Bracket**, n. *kipande cha kutegemea*, *kitegemeo*; (for lamp) *mwango*; (in printing) [alama hii ()].
- Brackish**, a. *-a chumvi kidogo*.
- Brag**, v. *jigamba*, *jivuna*, *jetea maume*, *piga chuku*, *jipevusha*.
- n. *majivuno*.
- Braggart**, n. *mjigamba*, *mjisifu*.
- Braid**, n. *kigwe* [vi-], *almaria*; (of hair) *masongo*.
- v. *sokota*, *suka*.
- Braiding**, n. (of hair) *masongezi*.
- Brain**, n. *ubongo wa kitwani*; (sense) *akili*. Use the brain, *tumia akili*.
- Brake**, n. *kichaka*; (carriage) [gari kubwa]; (of a carriage) [kipande cha kusua gurudumu la gari].
- Bramble**, n. *mchongoma* [mi-], *mkwamba* [mi-].

Bran, n. *makapi ya nafaka*; (of rice) *kumvi, wishwa* [*nishwa*].

Branch, n. *tawi* [*ma-*], *utansu* [*tansu*]; (part) *sehemu*. Branch roads, *panda la njia*. Branch of river, creek, *mkono* [*mi-*].

— v. *gawika*. Branch off, *enda upande, jitenga*. Branch out, *ongeza maneno* [*shughuli*].

Branching, a. *-enyi matawi*.

Brand, n. *kinga* [*vi-*]; (stamp) *alama, chapa*.

— v. *tia alama* [*chapa*]; (disgrace) *aibisha*.

Brandish, v. *tikisa* [*selaha, konda, &c.*]; (wave in air) *punga*.

Brandy, n. [*mvinyo mmoja wa nguvu sana*].

Brass, n. *shaba* [*nyeupe, iliyochanganyika na Zinc*], (Ar.) *nuhas*.

Bravado, n. *majisifu, kupiga makuu, fahari*.

Brave, a. *-shujaa, hodari, -gumu, thabiti*.

— v. *vumilia, stahimili*.

Bravery, n. *ushujaa, uthabiti, ugumu*.

Bravo, int. *njema sana!*

Brawl, n. *makelele, fitina, ugomvi, ghasia*.

— v. *fanza Brawl*.

Brawler, n. *ngomvi* [*wa-*].

Brawn, n. [*nyama ya nguruwe yenyi kukolewa*].

Brawny, a. *-nene, -a nguvu*.

Bray, v. *lia kama punda*; (in a mortar) *ponda, twanga*.

— n. [*mlio wa punda*].

Brasen, a. *-a shaba* [*nyeupe*]; (shameless) *pasipo haya, -pujufu*.

Breach, n. *palipobomoka, tundu, shimo*; (abrupt end) *kikomo*; (quarrel) *mvunjo* [*wa urafiki ao ahadi, &c.*], *ugomvi*. Breach of promise, *kuvunja ahadi*.

— v. *bomosha, vunja*.

Bread, n. *mkate* [*wa ngano*]; (food) *chakula, risiki*.

Breadth, n. *upana, mapana*. He has breadth of view, *anajua mengi, ana fikara nyingi, mjusi*.

Break, v. (p. t. *Broke*, pf. t. *Broken*) *vunja*; (news) *funua, eleza*; (law) *halifu, asi*; (injure) *haribu, hasiri*; (weaken) *legeza, pungusa nguvu ya*; (tame) *fuga*. (Neut.) *vunjika, pasuka*; (abscess) *tumbuka*; (bank) *filisika*; (dawn) *pambazuka*; (burst out) *toka kwa nguvu, tokea, onekana*; (disperse) *tawanyika*; (grow weak) *legea, haribika*; (voice, gait) *geuka*. Break away, Break loose, *toka kwa nguvu, jitoa, toa*. Break down, *angusha, shinda*; (humble) *thili*; door, wall, &c.) *bomoa, bomosha*; (give way) *angamia, koma, shindwa, legea*. Break out, forth, (morning) *pambazuka, onekana, (sun) chomosa*; (anger, &c.) *tokea, waka, fanya nguvu*. Break in, *ingia kwa nguvu, jitia*; (train) *fuga*. Break off, *koma* [*komesha*] *gháfala, kata, vunja*; (twigs, flowers, &c.) *kwanua, konyoa, goboa*; (in speaking) *katiza maneno*; (separate) *bagua, tenga*. Break up, *vunja, komesha*. (neut.) *vunjika, angamia*; (ground) *lima*; (floor, concrete roof, &c.) *wekua*. Break with, *si onana na, vunja urafiki*. Break the back of, *maliza, shinda*. Break cover, *toka vichakani, tokea, onekana*. Break wind, *jamba, shuta*. Break a charm, *sukumisa uchawi, tegua*. Break the news, *penyesha* [*funua*] *habari* [*ya jambo kubwa*]. Break the ice, *anzisha maneno* [*juu ya jambo kubwa*].

— n. *mvunjo, kuvunja, kuvunjika*; (cessation, stop) *kikomo*; (space) *peupe*. Break of day, *mapambazuko*.

Breaker, n. *wimbi* [*ma-, lenyi pofu, la kuinuka penyi miamba, la kuumka*].

Breakfast, n. *chamsha kinwa, chakula cha asubui, kifungua karwa*.

Breakwater, n. *boma la kuzuia mawimbi, boma majini*.

Breast, n. *kifua*; (animal's) *kidari, moyo*; (woman's) *maxiwa, dodo*.

Breath, n. *pumuzi, roho, nafsi*;

ongoza. Bring about, or to pass, *fanyisa, timiza*. Bring an action against, *shtaki kwa kathi, peleka sheriani*. Bring forth, *saa*. Bring forward, *toa, onya*. Bring in (of income), *leta fayida*. Bring into play or action, *tendesha kazi, tumia, endesha*. Bring out, *toa*. Bring over, *geusa moyo, shawishi*. Bring round, (revive) *fufua, hui-sha, ponya*; (persuade) *shawishi*. Bring to bear, *tumia, pelekea*. Bring under (subdue), *tiisha*. Bring up, (educate) *lea*; (vomit) *tapika*; (stop) *simamisha*.

Brink, n. *ukingo*. To be on the brink of, *kuwa karibu ya*.

Briny, a. -a *chumvi*.

Brisk, a. -*epesi, -tendaji*. A brisk demand (trade), *tamaa tele*.

Briskness, n. *wepesi*.

Bristle, n. *unyele [nyele] mfupi mgumu*.

— v. *simikisha nyele [kwa hofu, ao kuogofya]*; *toa maogofya [hasira, kiburi]*.

British, Britannic, a. -*ingereza, -a kiingereza*.

Brittle, a. -*epesi kuvunjika, thaisu*.

Broach, v. *sibua [pipa]*; (begin) *ansiliza, ansisha*.

Broad, a. -*pana*; (plain) *wazi*; (vulgar) -*sio adabu*; (comprehensive) -*a akili, -a maarifa mengi, -a kufaa wote*. Broad day, *mchana, mchana thahiri*. With broad brim, broad-brimmed (of hat, &c.), -*pana*.

Broaden, v. *fanya Broad, panua*; (neut.) *panuka*.

Brocade, n. *sari*.

Brochure, n. *msahafu mdogo*.

Brogue, n. *matam'ko ya kwao [ya kishenzi, ya kimashamba]*.

Broil, n. *uthia, fitina, ugomvi, ghasia*.

— v. *kaanga*.

Broke, p. t. *ya Break*.

Broken, pf. t. *ya Break*.

— a. -*liovunjika*; (rough) *si sawa, si laini*; (feeble) *thaisu, -nyonge*.

He speaks broken English, *hajui vema maneno ya Kiingereza, agotagota, agotexa maneno*.

Broker, n. *wakili [ma-], dalali*.

Brokerage, n. *fayida ya dalali*.

Bronchitis, n. [*ugonjwa wa*] *kifua*.

Bronze, n. *shaba [nyusi, iliyochanganyika na bati]*.

Brooch, n. *kifungo, bisimu*.

Brood, n. (young birds) *jamii ya makinda*; (collection) *jamii, wingi*.

— (over), v. (of fowls, &c.) *atamia*; (meditate on) *fikirifikiri*.

Brook, n. *kijito [vi-]*.

— v. *stabilili, vumilia*.

Broom, n. *ufagio [fagio]*.

Broth, n. *mchusi wa nyama*.

Brothel, n. *nyumba ya makahaba, dango*.

Brother, n. *ndugu mume, ndugu*; (one of like condition) *mwenzi [wenzi], mwenyi hali moja*.

Brother-in-law, *shemegi, mwamu [wa-]*. Foster brother, *ndugu kunyonya*. Husband's brother, *mwamu*. Wife's brother, *wifi*.

Brotherhood, n. *kuwa ndugu, udugu*; (society) *chama, jamaa*.

Brotherly, a. -a *ndugu, kidugu*.

Brought, p. t. *na* pf. t. *ya Bring*.

Brow, n. *paji la uso, kipaji, kikomo cha uso*; (of hill) *ukingo [wa kilima]*. Knit the brows, *kunja vipaji*.

Browbeat, v. *pambanya, onea, ogofya*.

Brown, n. *na a [rangi kama ya makuti makavu, kama kunde]*.

Browse, v. -*la, jilisha, tafuna majani*.

Bruin, n. *dubu*.

Bruise, v. *chubua*; (crush) *ponda, saga*.

— n. *chubuko [ma-], alama ya pigo*.

Brunt, n. *mshindo, ukali [wa vita, ugomvi, &c.]*.

Brush, n. (hair) *burashi*; (for sweeping, *ufagio [fagio]*; (fight) *vita kidogo*.

Brush, v. *fagia, pangusa, sugua*.
 Brush by, or past, *pita kwa kuparusa, pujua*.
Brushwood, n. *makoko, kichaka, msitu*.
Brusque, a. *-a marra, -a gháfula, si adabu, usukumisi*.
Brutal, a. *-kali, kama nyama, kaitili, -korofi*.
Brutality, n. *ukali, ukorofi*.
Brutalize, v. *haribu, fanya kama nyama, tia ushenzi*.
Brute, n. *mnyama*; (like a brute) *mtu mbaya kabisa, baa*; (stupid, idiotic) *hayawani*.
Brutish, a. *kama nyama, baya, -chafu, -shenzi*.
Bubble, n. *povu [ma-]*; (delusion) *jambo hafifu, shauri la hila, matupu, ubatili*.
 — v. *toa povu, umka, chemka*.
Buccaneer, n. *haramia wa bahari*.
Buck, n. Antelope *ndume*.
Bucket, n. *ndoo*; (native) *buyu [ma-]*.
Buckle, n. *kifungo, bizimu*.
 — v. *funga [kwa Buckle]*; (be bent) *pindamana*. Buckle to, *shika [kazi, vita]*.
Buckler, n. *ngao*.
Bud, n. *jicho [ma-], chipukizi [ma-]*; (unopened) *tumba [ma-]*. Nip in the bud, *komesha upesi*.
 — v. *chipua, mea, chanua*.
Budge, v. *ondoka, enda, sokea*.
Budget, n. (bundle) *kipeto [cha nyaraka, hati, &c.]*; (collection) *jamii*; (public accounts) [*habari za gharama za serkali*].
Buffalo, n. *nyati*.
Buffet, n. *pigo la konde, kofi*; (counter) *meza ya chakula, pakulia*.
 — v. *piga Buffet*; (struggle with) *shindana na*.
Buffoon, n. *mchekeshaji, mpumbafu*.
Buffoonery, n. *uchekeshaji, ubishi*.
Bug, n. *kunguni*.
Bugbear, n. *kitisho, kioja*.
Bugle, n. *tarumpeta, baragumu*.
Bugler, n. *mpiga tarumpeta*.
Build, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Built) *jenga*, (in masonry) *aka*, (ships) *unda*;

(construct) *fanya, fanyiza*. Build on, *tegemea, tumainia*.
Builder, n. *mwashi [wa-], mjenzi [wa-], fundi [ma-]*.
Building, n. (with poles, &c.) *ujenzi*; (with masonry) *uashi*; (of ships, &c.) *uunzi*; (house) *nyumba*. Building materials, *majengo, maunzi*.
Bulb, n. [*shina la ua ao mboga, kama kitunguu*].
Bulge, v. (outwards) *tokeza, vimba, benuka, fanya mgongo*; (inwards) *bonyea, bonyeza*.
Bulk, n. (size) *ukubwa, cheo*; (chief part) *sehemu kubwa*. Sell by bulk, *usa shelabela*. Break bulk, *toa shehena*.
Bulky, a. *-kubwa, -nene, -zito*.
Bull, n. *fahali [ma-], ng'ombe ndume*; (papal) *tangazo [la askofu wa Rumi]*; (verbal) *neni la kuche-kesha*. Bull's-eye, *katikati ya shebaha*. Take the bull by the horns, *jasirisha, kata neno*.
Bullet, n. *lisasi [ya bunduki], popoo*.
Bulletin, n. *hati ndogo ya habari, taarifu*.
Bullion, n. [*fetha tupu ao thahabu, isiyopigwa chapa*].
Bullock, n. *ng'ombe maksai*.
Bully, v. *chokoa, onea*.
 — n. *mchokozi, mtesi, mshari*.
Bulrush, n. *unyasi [nyasi]*.
Bulwark, n. *boma [ma-]*; (protection) *kinga, nguzo, msaada*.
Bump, v. *gonga, gongana na*.
 — n. *pigo [ma-]; chubuko [ma-]*.
Bumper, n. [*bilauri iliyjaa mvinyo*].
Bun, n. [*mkate mdogo mtamu*].
Bunch, n. (of fruit, &c.) *kichala [vi-], kitawi [vi-]*; (small quantity) *fungu*; (of flowers, &c.) *shada*.
Bundle, n. *peto, kipeto, robta, furushi, kifurushi, bindo, bumba, kibumba*; (of sticks) *tita [ma-]*. Tie (sticks) in bundles, *tita*.
Bung, n. *kizibo cha pipa*.
Bungle, v. *borogaboroga, kosakosa*.
 — n. *borogoborogo, machufuko, kosakosa*.

Buoy, n. *chelezo* [vy-], *mlezo*, *boya*.
Buoyancy, n. *wepesi*; (cheerfulness) *ukunjufu*, *matumaini*.
Buoyant, a. -*akuelea*, -*epesi*; (joyous, hopeful) -*a furaha*, -*a tumaini*.
Burden, n. *msigo* [mi-]; (cargo) *shehena*; (trouble) *uthia*, *taabu*.
Burden, Be a burden or burdensome, *lemea*, *uthi*. Beast of burden, *mnyama wa kuchukua mizigo* [frasi, ngamia, punda, ng'ombe].
Burdensome, a. -*sito*, -*a kulemea*.
Bureau, n. *chumba cha kazi ya serkali*, *affis*.
Burgess, **Burgher**, n. *mngwana* [wa-], *mwenyeji wa mji*.
Burglar, n. *mwivi* [wevi], *mwizi*.
Burglary, n. *wisi*.
Burial, n. *masiko*. Requisites for burial, *masishi*, *masikwa*. Attend a burial, *enda kuzikani* [masikoni]. Provide a burial, *sisha*. Burial service (Mahomedan), *fatiha*, *hitima*. Say burial service, *soma fatiha*.
Burlesque, a. -*a kuchekesha*.
Burly, a. -*nene*, -*enyi maungo*.
Burn, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Burnt**, **Burned**) *choma*, *ungusa*, *teketesa*, *washa*; (make by burning) *fanza kwa moto*; (neut.) *chomeka*, *ungua*, *teketea*, *waka*. He burns with anger, *hasira yamwaka*. Burn one's fingers, *jipasha mashaka*, *jitananisha burre*.
 — n. *umivu wa moto*, *moto*, *mchomo*, *mwunguzo*.
Burner, n. [kipande cha taa chenye utambi].
Burning, n. *mwako*, *mchomo*.
 — a. -*a nguvu*, -*a bidii* nyingi. A burning question, *jambo la mashaka yasiyokwisha*.
Burnish, v. *katua*, *ng'arisha*, *sugua*.
Burrow, v. *fukua*.
 — n. *kishimo* [cha mnyama], *kitundu* [kipenyacho chini], *kipango*.
Bursar, n. *mtunza fetha*.
Burst, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Burst**) *pasua*, *vunja*; (neut.) *pasuka*, *vunjika*. His gun burst, *baruti ilimpasulia bunduki*. Burst out, *toka kwa*

nguvu; (as water) *bubujika*. Burst through (out of), *tumbusa*; (of boil, &c.) *tumbuka*. Burst into tears, *toka machozi gháfula*. Burst on (appear suddenly), *zukia*.
Burst, n. *mshindo*, *jambo la gháfula*, *thóruba*, *kipindi*.
Bury, v. *sika*; (of animals, &c.) *fukulia*; (conceal) *ficha*, *setiri*, *futia mbali*; (cover, overwhelm) *funi-kiza*, *angamiza*.
Bush, n. *kijiti* [vi-], *koko* [ma-]; (thicket) *kichaka*; (jungle) *poli*, *bara*. Bushes, *makoko*, *msitu*, *magugu*. Beat about the bush, *sitasita*, *sunguka*.
Bushel, n. [kipimo cha Ingeresa, kadiri ya pishi kumi na sita].
Bushy, a. (with bushes) -*enyi msitu mwingi*; (like a bush) -*a vitawi vingi*, -*a nyele nyingi*.
Busily, adv. *kwa bidii*, *kwa nguvu*, *upes*, *sana*.
Business, n. *shughuli*, *kazi*; (trade) *biashara*, *uchumi*; (affair) *jambo*; (a troublesome matter) *visa vingi*, *kuja*. I have no business to, *sina amri ya, si kazi yangu*. Not your business, *sio amri yako*, *kumo*, *haikupas*. What business have you to do that? *imekupasaje kufanya hivi?* Mind your own business, *shika lako*.
Business-like, a. -*a bidii*, -*a taratibu*, *halisi*.
Bust, n. [sanamu (ya mchoro) ya mtu kwa juu, kitwa na kifua tu].
Bustle, v. *taharuki*, *jishughulisha*.
 — n. *haraka*, *uthia*, *shughuli*.
Busy, a. -*tendaji*, -*enyi shughuli nyingi*. There was a busy scene, *ikawa kazi moto*.
Busybody, n. *mpingamizi*, *mpekuzi*, *mtafiti*.
But, conj. *lakini*, *walakini*, *illakini*; (except) *illa*; (only) *tu*. He all but fell, *karibu alianguka*. But for, *pasipokuwa*, *ila kwa*.
Butcher, n. *mchinja nyama*; (murderer) *mtu mkali*, *mwua watu burre*, *muaji*.

Butler, n. [*mnyweshaji, mtunza akiba ya pombe ao mvinyo*].
Butt, n. *pipa kubwa*; (shooting target) *shebaha*; (laughing stock) *mbarathuli, mjinga*; (blow) *pigo*; (butt-end) *tako* [*ma-*], *ncha butu* [*ya mkuki, bunduki, &c.*], *kisi-mika mkuki, mti* [*wa bunduki*].
 — v. *piga pembe*.
Butter, n. *siagi, samli*.
Butterfly, n. *kipepeo* [*vi-*].
Buttermilk, n. *mtindi* [*wa maziwa*].
Buttock, n. *tako* [*ma-*], *kitako*.
Button, n. *kifungo* [*vi-*]. **Button-loop**, n. *kitanzi*.
Buttress, n. *nguzo* [*ya kutegemea ukuta nje*].
Buxom, a. [*mwanamke*] *msuri mnene*.
Buy, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. **Bought**) *nu-nua*. **Buy off**, *zuia kwa kulipa fetha*. **Buy a new dress**, *kata nguo*.
Buyer, n. *munazi* [*wa-*].
Buzz, v. *vuma* [*kama nyuki*].
Buzzing, n. *wumi* [*kama wa nyuki*].
By, prep. *kwa, katika, karibu na, na, -a*. **By the Koran**, *naapa Koran*. **Day by day**, *kila siku, siku kwa siku*. **By night**, *usiku*. **By noon**, *mbele ya athhuuri*. **Come by**, *pata*. **Stand by**, *sayidia*. **Do well by**, *tendea mema*. **Put (lay) by**, *weka*. **By-the-by**, *lakini*. **By all means**, *inshallah, njema*.
 — adv. *karibu*; (on one side) *upande, mbali*. **By-and-by**, *halafu*.
Bygone, a. *-liopita*. **Let bygones be bygones**, *yaliyopita tuyapishe*.
By-law, n. *amri ndogo*.
Bystander, n. *mwenyi kuwapo* [*kuangalia, kuhuthuria*].
Byway, n. *njia ndogo*.
Byword, n. *methali*; [*kitu chenye kukumbukwa kwa sifa mbaya*].

C.

Cab, n. [*gari la kisungu, la kuchukua watu kwa bei*].
Cabal, n. *jamii ya wasiri, ufitini*.
Cabbage, n. [*mboga, kama majani ya mfigili*].

Cabin, n. *kijumba, kibanda* [*vi-*], *kipenu*; (in a dhow) *shetri*.
Cabinet, n. *kasha la vitu vya tunu*; (council) *baraza ya mawasiri*; (small room) *chumba kidogo*.
Cable, n. *mnyororo* [*mi-*], *kamba ya nanga, amari*; (telegraph) *uzi wa simu*.
Cackle, v. [*kuku*] *tetea*.
Cadaverous (Be), v. *-wa mfano wa maiti, chakaa* [*mwili, uso*], *konda*.
Cadence, n. *sauti tamu, ulinganifu wa sauti*.
Cadet, n. [*mwanafunzi wa kasi ya vita*].
Cage, n. *tundu* [*ma-*], *kitundu, kisimba*.
Cajole, v. *vuta kwa wewe, danganya, karamkia*.
Cake, n. *mkate* [*mi-*] *mtamu*; (lump) *donge, bumba, kibumba*.
Calabash, n. *dundu* [*ma-*], *buyu* [*ma-*]; (tree) *mbuyu* [*mi-*].
Calamitous, a. *-a msiba, -a huzuni, -zito, -kubwa*.
Calamity, n. *msiba* [*mi-*], *shari, hasara*.
Calcareous, a. *-enyi asili ya chokaa*.
Calculate, v. *hesabu, hasibu*; (consider) *thani, ona*. **Calculate upon**, *tumainia, tegemea*; (intend) *kusudia, asimu*. **Calculated for**, *-a kufaa kwa, -a kutumika kwa*.
Calculation, n. *hesabu*; (consideration) *shauri, fikara*.
Caldron, n. *sufuria* [*ma-*], *birika*.
Calendar, n. [*Tax. Almanac*] *kalendari*.
Calf, n. (pl. **Calves**) *ndama ya ng'ombe*; (of leg) *chafu* [*ma-*] *la mguu*.
Calibre, n. [*cheo cha tundu ya bunduki ao mzinga*]; (mental capacity) *cheo cha akili*.
Calico, n. *nguo*, (stout) *amerikani*, (thin) *ulayiti*, (dark blue) *kaniki*, (fine) *bafta, &c.*
Calif, n. *khalifa*.
Caligraphy, n. *mwandiko mzuri*.
Calk, v. *kalafati*.
Call, v. *ita, alika, taja*; (visit) *amkia,*

kwenda kutasama, zuru; (muster, collect) *changa*. Call at, (of ships, &c.) *tua kwa, simama penyi*. Call for, (need) *taka, hitaji*, (deserve) *stahili*. Call forth, Call out, *amsha, tumisha, toza, thihirisha*. Call names, (abuse) *tukana*; (read names) *soma [taja] majina*. Call on, Make a call on or upon, *amkia, enda tazama, zuru*; (require) *agiza, shurutisha, sihi*. Call out, *piga kelele, lia, guta*; (muster) [*askari*] *changa, kusanya*. Call over, *soma wasi [majina, &c.]*. Call together, *kusanya*. Call up, *kumbuka, kumbusha*. Call in question, *shindania, bishania*. Call to account, *shtaki, hukumu*. Call to mind, *fahamu, kumbuka*. Call to the bar, *fanya mwana sheria*. It is called 'table' in English, *huitwa, jina lake*, 'table' *kiingereza*. I call it madness, *naona mimi ndio wasimu*. Call, n, *mwito*; (cry) *kilio, ukelele, ukemi*; (visit) *maamkisi, uzuru, maonano*; (demand, pressing claim) *jambo la kupasa [la kubidi], kuja, lasima*; (divine) *sauti ya Muungu, Muungu*. Pay (make) a call, (morning) *amkia*, (evening) *tuesha*, (general) *enda tazama, salimu*. Make a call (demand, request), *leta haja, sharutisha, toza fetta*. Call of nature, *kutaka choo, haja*. It is a heavy call upon him, *yamlema sana*. Stay within call, *kaa karibu [kadiri ya kusikia ukiitwa]*. A call upon the purse, *gharama*. A call on time, strength, *kasi kubwa [nsito]*. Calling, n, *kuita, mwito*; (occupation, trade) *kasi, uchumi, shughuli*. Callousness, n, *sugu*. Callous (Be), v, *fanya sugu, -wa na gansi, -wa -gumu*; (unfeeling, hard) *shupaa, -wa -gumu, kakamia, si ona*. Callow, a, *pasipo nyoya*. Calm, n, (quiet) *utulivu, amani*; (absence of wind) *shwari*. — v, *tulisa*.

Calm, a, -a *shwari*: -*tulifu, kimya*. Become calm, *tulia, zizima*. Calmness, n, *utulivu, amani*. Calorie, n, *asili ya moto*. Calumba, n, *kaomwa*. Calumniate, v, *singisia, sengenya, amba*. Calumniation, n, = Calumny. Calumnious, a, -a *kusingisia*. Calumny, n, *masingizio, uwongo*. Calves, pl, *ya Calf*. Cambrio, n, *nguo ya kimia* (network). Came, p, t, *ya Come*. Camel, n, *ngamia*. Camelopard, n, *twiga*. Camp, n, *tuo [ma-], kituo [vi-], kambi*. — v, *tua, panga*. Campaign, n, *muda wa vita, vita ya mwaka mmoja, vita*. Camphor, n, *kafuri, kafura mayiti*. Can, v, (p, t, Could) *weza, -wa na ruksa*; (in comp.) *-ana*. It can be got, *inapatikana*. It cannot be broken, *haiwunjikani*. I can but (go), I can not but (go), *sina buddi kwenda, imenibidi kwenda*. — n, *kopo [la bati]*. Canal, n, [*njia ya maji iliyofanyika na watu*], *mto [mi-], mfereji [mi-]*. Canoe, v, *futa, futia mbali*; (annul) *tangua*. Canoeer, n, *donda baya, mti, tego*. Candid, a, -*nyofu, -nena kweli, waziwazi, pasipo hila*. Candidate, n, *mtakaji, mjistahilisha [cheo, kasi, heshima, &c.]*, *mji-pendekeza*. He is a candidate for a clerkship, *anataka ukarani*. Candle, n, *meshmaa, tawafa*. Candlestick, n, *kinara cha meshmaa, mwango [mi-]*. Candour, n, *unyofu, weupe, kweli*. Cane, n, *henzerani, mwanzi*. Sugar-cane, n, *mua [miwa]*. — v, *piga henzerani*. — a, -a *henzerani*. Canine, a, -a *mbwa, kama mbwa*. Caning, n, He wants a caning, *ataka kupigwa fimbo*.

- Canister**, n. *kopo* [la bati].
- Canker**, v. *chakasa, ozesha, haribu*; (neut.) *chakaa, oza, &c.*
- Cannibal**, n. [mtu mla watu].
- Cannibalism**, n. *desturi ya* [mtu] *kula watu, kula nyama ya mtu.*
- Cannon**, n. *mzinga* [mi-].
- Cannonade**, n. *kupiga mizinga mengi.*
- Canoe**, n. *mtumbwi* [mi-]; (with outriggers) *galawa*; (large planked) *dau* [ma-].
- Canon**, n. *kawaida, sheria, kanuni*; (ecclesiastical) *kawaida ya kanisa*; (member of chapter) *kasisi wa Cathedral*; = Bible.
- Canonical**, a. -a Canon.
- Canonize**, v. [ingiza katika hesabu ya watakatifu wa kimasihya.]
- Canopy**, n. *chandalua.*
- Cant**, n. *maneno ya unafiki, upuxi, domo, ovyo*; (sudden thrust) *msukumo wa ghafula.*
- Cant over**, v. *laza upande, pindua*; (neut.) *inika, pinduka.*
- Canteen**, n. *duka la vyakula*; (travelling) [ndoo yenyi jamii ya vyombo vya kupikia na kulia].
- Canter**, v. *enda mghad, enda thelth.*
- Cantonment**, n. *kituo* [vi-], *kambi.*
- Canvas**, n. *nguo ngumu, nguo ya matanga*; (sacking) *gunia*. Under canvas, *katika hema.*
- Canvass**, v. *tazamia, hojihoji, fanya maneno juu ya*: (political) *omba msaada, jipendekesa kwa Election (Tax. Election), tafutia Votes (Tax. Vote).*
- Caoutchouc**, n. *mpira.*
- Cap**, n. *kofia*; (covering) [kifuniko kama kofia]; (of a gun) *fataki.*
- Capability**, n. *nguvu, akili*; (use) *matumizi.*
- Capable**, a. *hodari, -stadi, -a akili*. He is capable of anything, *aweza yo yote.*
- Capacious**, a. -*kubwa ndani, -enyi nafasi nyingi ndani, -a kuweka vitu vingi*; (able) -a *nguvu, -a akili.*
- Capacity**, n. *akili, uweso*; (size) *kadri, ukubwa, cheo*. In the capacity of, *kwa kuwa.*
- Caparison**, n. *matandiko* [ya frasi, &c.].
— v. *tandika* [frasi, &c.].
- Cap-blook**, *faroma.*
- Cape**, n. *ras*; (short cloak) [nguo ya mabegani]. The Cape (of Good Hope), *Kepi.*
- Caper**, v. *cheza, randa, rukaruka, jitapa.*
- Capillary**, a. na n. *kama uele* [wenyi kitundu kidogo ndani].
Capillary attraction, n. [maji kuvutwa juu katika kitundu kidogo].
- Capital**, n. *mji* [mi-] *mkuu*; (sum of money) *akiba ya mali, asili ya mali, ras il mali*; (large letter) *harufu kubwa* [kama A, B, C].
— a. *bora, -kuu, hodari*. He is a capital shot, *ana shebaha sana.*
Capital punishment, *athabu ya kufa, kuuawa.*
- Capitalist**, n. *tajiri* [ma-], *mwenyi mali nyingi.*
- Capitulate**, v. *jitoa kwa adui, shindwa, salimu.*
- Capitulation**, n. *kujitoa, &c.*
- Caprice**, n. *mageuzi ya moyo*; (folly) *upuxi*; (desire) *matamani.*
- Capricious** (Be), v. *geukageuka, potea.*
- Capsicum**, n. (plant) *mpilipili hoho*; (berry) *pilipili.*
- Capsize**, v. *pindua*; (neut.) *pinduka.*
- Capstan**, n. *duara.*
- Captain**, n. (of ship) *nakhotha*; (of soldiers) *akida* [ma-].
- Captious**, a. -*enyi chuki, -epesi kwa ugomvi* [kwa hasira], -*shindani.*
- Captivate**, v. *pendeza mno, chunusha, shinda moyo, tiisha*; (bewitch) *loga.*
- Captive**, n. na a. *mfungwa* [wa-], -*liofungwa*; (in war) *teka* [ma-].
- Captivity**, n. *utumwa, kifungo, kufungwa*. Be in captivity, *fungwa, -wa mtumwa, -wa teka la vita.*
- Captor**, n. -*enyi kukamata, bwana.*
- Capture**, v. *kamata, pata, twaa*.
— n. *kukamata, kutwaa*; (booty) *mateka, mawindo, nyara.*
- Car**, n. *gari dogo, gari la fahari.*

Caravan, *msafara* [mi-]; (large car) *gari kubwa*.

Caravan-porter, *mpagazi* [wa-], *mchukuzi* [wa-].

Carbine, n. *bunduki fupi*.

Carbon, n. [kitu kilicho asili ya makaa na almasi na mafuta na sukali].

Carbuncle, n. [jiwe jekundu la thamani]; (abscess) *jipu kubwa*.

Carcase, n. *mzoga* [mi-], *pinda* [wa-].

Card, n. *karatasi nene*; (playing-card) *karta*.

— v. *tana*.

Cardinal, n. [mtu wa barasa kuu ya Askofu wa Rumi].

— a. -*kuu*, -*a maana*. Cardinal numbers, *masi*, *pili*, *tatu*, &c. (*Tax. Ordinal*). Cardinal points, (north) *kaskasi*, (south) *kusini*, (east) *ma-shariki*, (west) *magaribi*.

Care, n. *tunza*, *hathari*, *bidii*, *uangalifu*; (charge) *kitu cha kutunzwa* [cha kusumbukia]; (trouble) *mashaka*, *taabu*.

— v. *ona majuto*, *sikitikia*, *sumbukia*, *jishughulisha*, *kumbuka*, *tia moyoni*. Have care of, *wekewa*, *tunza*, -*wa na maangazi ya*, *angalia*. Care for, *penda*, *hurumia*. Take care of, *angalia*, *tunza*. Take care of yourself (to a sick person), *ugua pole*; (in general) *jihathari*. Take care, *angalia*, -*wa na hathari*, *jihathari*. I do not care, *haiithuru*, *mamoja*.

Careen, v. *lasa upande*, *inika*; (neut.) *tala upande*.

Career, n. (course) *mwendo*; (life) *maisha*; (actions) *matendo*.

— v. *enda mbio*, *endaenda*.

Careful, a. -*angalifu*, -*a bidii*.

Careless, a. -*zembe*, -*vivu*, si -*angalifu*, -*purukushani*.

Carelessly, adv. *billa kufikiri*, *vi-baya*, *kwa haraka*, *oyye*.

Carelessness, n. [kuwa Careless], *uzembe*, &c.

Caress, v. *bembeleza*, *kumbatia*, *ambatana na*.

Cargo, n. *shehena*, *misigo*.

Caricature, n. [sanamu ya kumfanyia mtu msaha, sanamu ya kuchekesha].

Carnage, n. *machinjo*, *mauaji*.

Carnal, a. -*baya*, -*a tamaa za mwili*, -*a dunia*.

Carnival, n. [siku kuu kabla ya Lent].

Carnivorous, a. -*la nyama*.

Carol, n. *uimbo* [ny-], *uimbo wa Christmas*.

Carouse, n. *karamu ya pombe*, &c. — v. *fanya Carouse*.

Carp (at), v. *nenea*, *amba*, *gomba*.

Carpenter, n. *seramala*.

Carpet, n. *sulia*.

— v. *tia Carpet*, *funika chini*.

Carriage, n. *gari* [la kuchukua watu]; (gait, appearance) *mwendo*, *sura*, *umbo*; (payment for carrying) *malipo ya kuchukua vitu*, *uchukuzi*.

Carrier, n. *mchukuzi* [wa-], *mpagazi* [wa-].

Carrion, n. *mzoga*, *nyama mbovu*, *pinda*.

Carrot, n. [mboga ya Ulaya].

Carry, v. *chukua*, *peleka*, *ongoza*; (move on, extend) *endeza*, *pitisha*, *enesa*; (reach) *fika*; (capture) *twa kwa nguvu*, *shinda*; (be closely connected with) *fungamana na*, -*wa hali moja na*. Carry a law, motion, resolution, &c., *fanya sheria*, *piga amri*. Carry a wall, ditch, &c., *fanya*, *fanyisa ukuta*, &c. Carry off, *chukua*; (kill) *fisha*. Carry on, *endeleza*, *ongeza*, *fuliza*, *fanya*, -*wa katika*. Carry child, (on back) *beba*, (on hip) *eleka*. Carry out or through, *maliza*, *fikiliza*, *timiza*, *tekeleza*. Carry oneself, -*wa na mwendo*, *enenda*, *tenda*. Carry the day, *shinda*. He carried his point, *alishinda katika maneno*, *alipata*, *alifikisa shauri*. It carries nothing, *haina nguvu*, *haina maana*.

Carrying-pole, n. *mpiko* [mi-].

Cart, n. *gari* [la kazi lenyi magurudumu mawili].

(water) *kinga*; (be in time for) *wahi, diriki*; (surprise) *kuta, chungulia, gundulia*; (understand) *fahamu, tambua*; (stick) *shika, kwama, nata, kaza*. I catch your meaning, *nafahamu maneno yako*. Catch the eye, ear, attention, &c., *vuta macho, tazamisha*. Catch cold, *shikwa na baridi* [*makamasi, homa*]. Catch fire, *waka, anza kuwaka*. Catch a sound, *sikiliza*. Catch up, *patia*; (interrupt) *katiza maneno*. Be catching, *ambukiza*; (attractive) *vuta*.

Catechetical, a. *kwa maswali na majibu, -a kujibizana*.

Catechism, n. [*kitabu cha maswali na majibu chenye kueleza dini ya kimasihya*]; (question and answer, primer) *majibizano, mlango* [*mi-*].

Catechist, n. *mkufunzi wa Catechism*.

Catechize, v. *fundisha kwa maswali na majibu, jibizana*.

Catechu, n. *katu* (?).

Catechumen, n. *mwanafunzi* [*wa-*] *wa dini*.

Categorical, n. *thahiri, -a hakika, halisi*.

Category, n. *aina, ginsi*.

Cater, v. *chagua na nunua chakula*.

Caterer, n. *mwenyi kasi ya kutafuta chakula*.

Caterpillar, n. [*mdudu mtambazi*].

Catgut, n. *uzi wa utumbo wa nyama, kano, ugwe wa mkano*.

Cathartic, n. *dawa ya kuharisha*.

Cathedral, n. *kanisa kuu la askofu*.

Catholic, a. *-a kufaa watu wote mahali pote, [katoliko]*; (Roman Catholic) *-a kanisa la kirumi*.

Catholicism, n. *dini ya Catholic Church* [*Kanisa Katoliko*].

Cat-o'-nine-tails, n. *mjeledi mkubwa*.

Catspaw, n. *barathuli, mtumwa*.

Cattle, n. [*jamii ya*] *ng'ombe, kondoo, nguruwe, mbusi, &c.*

Cattle-fold, Cattle-pen, n. *sizi* [*ma-*].

Caught, p. t. *na* pf. t. *Catch*.

Cauldron, Tas. Caldron.

Cause, n. *sababu, ajili, maana, huja;*

(lawsuit) *maneno, jambo, da'wa, madai*; (side, party) *upande, hali*. Final cause, *kusudi*. Material cause, *kitu*. Formal cause, *umbo*. Ultimate cause, *asili, chanzo*. Proximate cause, *sababu*. Efficient cause, *kifanyizacho, kiendezacho, chanzo*. Make common cause with, *-wa hali moja na, sharikiana na*. Plead a cause, *dai, telea*.

Cause, v. (produce, effect) *fanya, fanyiza, anzisha, tia, -wa sababu ya*; (induce, compel) *shurutisha, amuru, lazimisha*. In compos., *-eza, -iza, -esha, -sha*, e. g. cause to go, *endesha*. Cause fear, &c., *tia hofu, &c.* Cause (a person) to hear, *fanya asikie*. I caused him to go blind, *rikamtia apovuke*.

Causeless, a. *pasipo sababu, burre*.

Causeway, n. *njia kuu ya mawe, njia iliyoinuka*.

Caustic, a. *-enyi kuchoma, kama moto, kiunguza*; (of words) *-kali, -chungu*.

Cauterize, v. *choma kwa chuma cha moto, pisha moto, tia pisho, unguza*.

Cautery, n. *kuchoma, &c., pisho*; (marks of) *mapisho*.

Caution, n. *uangalifu, hathari*; (warning) *onyo* [*ma-*], *shauri* [*ma-*].

Cautious, a. *-angalifu, -enyi hathari*.

Cavalcade, n. *andamo la watu wapanda frasi*.

Cavalier, n. *tajiri mpanda frasi*.

Cavalry, n. *asikari wapandao frasi*.

Cave, Cavern, n. *pango* [*ma-*], *shimo* [*ma-*].

Cavil (at), v. *nenea, kindana, bisha*.

Cavil, n. *ubishi, hoja, kunenea*.

Cavity, n. *tundu, shimo* [*ma-*], *mvungu* [*mi-*].

Caw, v. *lia* [*kama kunguru*].
— n. *kilio cha kunguru*.

Cease, v. *koma, nyamaza, tulia, isha*. I am ceasing to love him, *anani-toka mahabbani*.

Ceaseless, a. *-a dayima, siku sote, -siokwisha*.

Cedar, n. *mweresi* [*mi-*].

Oede, v. *toa, achia mwingine*.

Ceiling, n. *sakafu ya juu* [upande wake wa chini], *chini ya sakafu, boriti*.

Celebrate, v. (honour, extol) *tukusa, sifu*; (observe ceremonially) *fanyia heshima* [ibada ya dini], *athimisha*; (perform a ceremony) *fanya*, (of Holy Communion) *fanya Usharika Mtakatifu*.

Celebrated, a. *-enyi sifa, -a jina, -a kujulikana, mashúr, -bayani*.

Celebration, n. *kutukusa, &c.* (*Tax. Celebrate*); *Usharika Mtakatifu*.

Celebrity, n. *sifa nyingi, utukufu, jina*. A celebrity, *mbayani*.

Celestial, a. *-a mbinguni*.

Celibacy, n. [hali ya mwanauwe asiyeoa] *ujane*.

Celibate, n. *mwanauwe asiyeoa, mjane*.

Cell, n. *kijumba, kitundu, kipango*.

Cellar, n. *chumba kilichochimbika chini, ghala chini ya nyumba, ghala ya mvinyo*.

Cement, n. *chokaa gumu, udongo wa Ulaya, saruji*.

— v. *tia Cement*; (fix, join) *kasa, unganisha*.

Cemetery, n. *pa kuzika, makaburi mengi, makaburini*.

Cenobite, *Tax. Monk*.

Cense, v. *vukizia*.

Censer, n. *chetexo* [vy-], *mkebe*.

Censor, n. *mchungulizi, mchongexi*.

Censorious, a. *-a Censor, -kali, -a kulaumu bure*.

Censure, n. *shutumuu* [ma-], *laumu, masuto*.

— v. *kemea, karipia, nenea, suta*.

Census, n. [kuandika watu wote wa inchi, habarizao, hesabu, hali, &c.].

Cent, n. *dokra*; (hundred) *mia*. Five per cent, *tano kwa mia, mia kuwatano*. Percentage, *fayida*.

Centenary, n. [siku kuu ya ukumbusho killa mwaka wa mia].

Centipede, n. *taandu*.

Central, a. *-a katikati haswa, -a kati*; (essential) *-kuu, -a maana*.

Centre, n. *palipo katikati haswa, kati*; (attractive object) *cha*

kwuta, cha kutazamika. Centre-piece of door, *mfaa* [mi-].

Century, n. *muda wa miaka mia*.

Cereal, a. *-a nafaka, kama nafaka*.

Ceremonious, a. *-a adabu, -a heshima*; *-a heshima nyingi mno*.

Ceremony, Ceremonial, n. *matendo ya ibada, kawaida za kufanya dini, matengeneo, uzuri, heshima*. Do not stand upon ceremony, *si fanya haya, sema wazi*.

Certain, a. *yakini, kweli, halisi, thabiti*; (particular) *-moja, -a namna, -a mtindo, -lioamriwa, fullani*. A certain spot, place, *mahali fullani, palipoamriwa*. A certain man, or thing, *mtu mmoja, kitu kimoja*. In a certain degree (sense), *kadiri, nussu, si sana, kwa kadiri yake*. To make certain, *hakiki, hakikia*. We are certain to go, *hakika yetu tutakwenda, hatuna buddi kwenda, sharti tuende*. Feel certain, *jua sana, ona hakika, tumai*.

Certainly, adv. *na'am, ndio, inshallah, yakini, pasipo shaka, hakuna buddi*.

Certainty, n. *yakini, hakika, kweli*. It is a dead certainty, *hakuna shaka kabisa*.

Certificate, n. [hati ya kuthubutisha jambo] *sahihi, kol, mathubutu*.

Certify, v. (make certain) *thubutisha, yakinisha, fanyisa kweli*; (attest) *kiri, sahihisha*.

Cessation, n. *ukomo, mwisho, pumziko*.

Cession, n. *kutoa, kusalimu*.

Cesspool, n. *shimo la takataka na mavi, choo*.

Chafe, v. *sugua, chubua*; (annoy) *sumbua, washa*.

Chaff, n. *kapi* [ma-]; (of rice) *kumvi, wishwa*; (jokes) *ubishi, upuxi*.

Chagrin, n. *uchungu, chuki*.

Chain, n. *mnyororo* [mi-]; (ornamental) *mkufu* [mi-]; (of events, &c.) *mambo mengi yakifuatana, mafuatano*. Door chain, *lisa*. A chain of mountains (lakes, villages,

&c.), *milima* [*maziwa, miji, &c.*] *mingi moja kwa moja, milima milima.*

Chair, n. *kiti* [*vi-*]. Be in the chair, = be Chairman.

Chairman, n. [*mkuu wa baraza, wa mkutano*], *mkubwa.*

Chalice, n. [*kikombe cha Usharika Mtakatifu*].

Chalk, n. *chaki.*

Challenge, v. *taka shari*; (to a game) *sai, ita kuja kushindana, shindanisha*; (question, deny) *kana, pinga.*

— n. *maneno* [*hati*] *ya kutaka shari, &c.* (*Taz. Challenge, v.*).

Chamber, n. *chumba* [*vy-*]; (cavity) *kitundu, mvungu*; (council) *baraza.*

Chamberlain, n. *msimamizi wa nyumba.*

Chameleon, n. *kinyonga.*

Champ, v. [*frasi*] *tafuna.*

Champagne, n. [*mvinyo mzuri wa kifransa*].

Champion, n. *shujaa, mwenyi kupigania, mshindani*; (first in skill, &c.) *bora halisi, wa kwanza, mtangulizi.*

Chance, n. *bahati, nasibu, kikuti*; (opportunity) *nafasi*. There is no chance of it, *haiwezekani*. The chances are against going, *shidda kwenda*. He lost his chance of, *hakutumia bahati*. A happy chance, *bahati ya heri, kikuti chema, ndege njema*. Game of chance, *bahati*. Take one's chance, *tumia bahati, bahatisha*. Have a chance, *pata nafasi, jaliwa, pata.*

— v. *tukia, -wa, tokea*; (risk) *bahatisha, tumia bahati*. Chance upon, *kuta.*

Chancel, n. [*upande wa kanisa palipo mathbahu*].

Chancellor, n. *kathi mkuu, mkuu.*

Chancery, n. *baraza ya kathi mkuu.*

Chandelier, n. [*mwangowenyi mesh-maa nyingi*], *thurea.*

Change, v. *geuza, badilisha, badili*, (neut.) *geuka, badilika*; (money)

vunja. Change mind, change round to, *singatia.*

Change, n. *mageuzi, mabadili*; (coins) *pesa, sarafu.*

Changeable (Be), v. *badilibadili.*

Changeableness, n. *ugeuzi, hali ya kubadilibadili, mageuzi mengi.*

Channel, n. [*panapopita maji ao mto*], *njia ya maji, njia, mfereji* [*mi-*], *mfumbi* [*mi-*]; (medium, means) *njia.*

Chant, v. *imba.*

— n. *uimbo* [*ny-*].

Chanticleer, n. *jogoo* [*ma-*], *jimbi.*

Chaos, n. *machafuko matupu.*

Chapel, n. *kikanisa* [*vi-*].

Chaplain, n. *kasisi wa nyumba* [*wa merikebu, wa asikari, &c.*].

Chaplet, n. *taji* [*ya maua*].

Chapter, n. [*wakubwa wa Cathedral*]; (of book) *sura, mlango* [*mi-*], (Ar.) *bab.*

Char, v. *unguza, choma.*

Character, n. *sifa, moyo, tabia, ginsi*; (high character) *sifa njema, wema*; (written) *harufu, alama, tarakimu, mwandiko, choro* [*ma-*]; (stamped) *chapa*; (condition) *kali, cheo, kazi*. A character, man of character, *mtu hodari, mtu wa peke yake, mtu haba.*

Characteristic, a. *-a kitu fullani peke yake, -a namna, -a peke yake*. It is characteristic of him, *ndio kazi yake, namna yake, sifa yake haswa.*

Characterize, v. *eleza habari ya, pambanua, fafanusha, ainisha.*

Charade, n. [*mchezo kama kitendawili, mtego*].

Charcoal, n. *makaa* [*ya mti*]. A piece of charcoal, *kaa.*

Charge, v. (command) *agiza, amuru, wekea*; (gun) *shindilia*; (exact) *toza, lipiza*; (accuse) *shtaki, tia hatiyani, suta*; (attack) *endea kwa nguvu, shambulia*; (fill) *shindilia, jaza*. I solemnly charge you, *nakupa wosia wangu.*

— n. *agizo* [*ma-*], *amri, wosia*; (care) *tunza*; (cost) *kima, thamani, gharama*; (in war) *kuendea,*

shambulio; (of gun) *kiasi cha bunduki, shindilio* [ma-]; (accusation) *mashtaka, masuto*; (trust) *kitu cha kutunzwa, amana, tunu*. It is in my charge, *nimewekewa, nimeamriwa, ni kazi yangu, ni juu yangu*. Give in charge, *funga, salimisha kwa asikari*. Lay to one's charge, *pakiza, pakilia, wekea, tilia*. Without any charge, *pasipo hesabu, burre, billa kulipa*.

Chargeable (Be), v. *pasiwa, patiliswa*.

Charger, n. *frasi wa vita*; (large dish) *kombe* [ma-].

Chariot, n. *gari la vita* [la fahari], *gari kubwa na suri*.

Charitable, a. *-paji, -ema, -enyi huruma*.

Charity, n. *upaji wa sadaka, wema, ukarimu*; (compassion) *huruma, upendo, upendano*.

Charm, n. *talasimu* [ma-], *hirisi*; (beauty) *uzuri*; (grace) *madaha, haiba*; (agreeableness) *mapendesi*.

— v. (please) *pendeza mno*; (attract) *vuta kwa uzuri*; (bewitch) *fanyia uchawi, loga*.

Chart, n. *ramani* [ya bahari].

Charter, n. *hati, kol, mkataba*.

Charwoman, n. *mwanamke kibarua, mtumishi wa nyumbani*.

Chary, n. *-enyi choyo, bakhili, -a kunyima, -chache*.

Chase, v. *winda, saka*; (drive away) *fukusa*.

— n. (hunt) *uwindo*; (pursuit) *kufuata*; (game) *nyama ya kuwinda*. Give chase, *fuata*.

Chasm, n. *shimo* [ma-], *bonde, ufa* [nyufa] *mkubwa, genge* [ma-].

Chaste, a. *safi, -takatifu, -ta'wa*.

Chasten, v. *rudi, ongoza*.

Chastise, v. *athibu, rudi, piga*.

Chastity, n. *utakatifu, usafi, uta'wa*.

Chat, v. *ongea, sumgumza*.

— n. *maongezi, mazumgumzo*.

Chattels, n. *vyombo, vifaa, mapambo ya nyumba*.

Chatter, v. *pusa, puzika, payapaya, payuka*. His teeth chattered with

cold, *meno yakamtelemeka kwa baridi*.

Chatter, n. *upusi, vijineno, maneno ya burre*.

Chatterbox, Chatterer, n. *mpuzi* [wa-], *mpayukaji* [wa-], *mlimi* [wa-].

Cheap, a. *rahisi, hafifu*. A cheap victory, *kushinda billa kazi*.

Cheapen, v. *rahisisha, punguza bei*.

Cheapness, n. *urahisi*.

Cheat, v. *danganya, punja, kalamkia, kopa*.

— n. *ayari, mkopi, mdanganifu, mjanja*.

Check, v. *zuia, simamisha, pinga*; (mark off) *tia alama, andika*.

— n. *zuio* [ma-], *kizuio*; (pattern) *macho, kazi ya macho*; (money order), *Tax. Cheque*.

Checkmate, n. *mwisho, pigo la mwisho*.

— v. *shinda kabisa, ua, funga bao*.

Cheek, n. *chafu* [ma-]; (by cheekbone) *kitefute*.

Cheer, v. *furahisha, changa'msha, telemesha, -pa moyo, kunjua use, ondolea huzuni*; (shout) *piga* [pigia] *makelele ya salamu* [ya juraha], *fanya salamu*.

— n. (shout) *kelele la salamu* [ya furaha]; (food) *vyakula*.

Cheerful, Cheery, a. *-kunjufu, -a furaha*. Be cheerful, *changa'mka, telemeka*.

Cheerfulness, n. *ukunjufu*.

Cheerless, a. *pasipo furaha, -sikitifu, -baya*.

Cheese, n. *jibini*.

Chemise, n. [nguo ya mwanamke kama kansu].

Chemist, n. *mwenyi elimu ya Chemistry*.

Chemistry, n. [elimu ya asili ya vitu vyo vyote].

Cheque, n. *hawala, hati ya fetha, hundi*.

Chequered, a. *-a marakaraka*; (changing) *-a mabadili mengi*.

Cherish, v. *tunza, linda, lisha, chungu*.

Cherry, n. [*tunda dogo jekundu la Ulaya*].
Cherub, n. *malaika, mtoto mzuri*.
Chess, n. *sataranji*.
Chest, n. *kifua*; (of animal) *kidari*; (large box) *sanduku [ma-]*. Chest complaint (illness), *mafua*.
Chestnut, n. (tree, fruit) [*mti mmoja wa Ulaya na tunda lake*; (colour) *rangi kama nyekundu*].
Chew, v. *tafuna*.
Chick, Chicken, n. *kifaranga [vi-] cha kuku*.
Chicken-hearted, a. *-oga*.
Chicken-pox, n. *titiwanga*.
Chide, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Chid) *karipia, kemea, ambilia*.
Chief, n. *jumbe [ma-], mfalme [wa-], mkuu [wa-]*.
 — a. *-kuu, -kubwa, bora, -a kwansa*.
Chiefly, adv. *zayidi, haswa*.
Chieftain, n. *Tas. Chief*.
Chieftainship, Chieftainoy, n. *enzi, ujumbe, ukuu*.
Chilblain, n. *jipu [ma-]*.
Child, n. (pl. Children) *mtoto [wa-], mwana [wa-], kitoto [vi-], kijana [vi-]*. From a child, *tangu utoto*. Have a child, *saa, jifungua*. Be with child, *chukua mimba, -wa mzito*.
Childbirth, n. *uzasi*.
Childhood, n. *utoto*.
Childish, a. *-puzi, si akili, -jinga, -a kitoto*.
Childless, a. *pasipo mtoto*; (barren) *tassa*.
Childlike, a. *-a kitoto, kama mtoto, -tii, pasipo hatiya, -sikifu*.
Children, pl. *ya Child*.
Chill, n. *baridi*.
 — v. *tia baridi*; (depress) *legeza, shusha moyo*.
 — a. *-a baridi*.
Chilly, n. *pilipili hoho*.
 — a. *-a baridi*.
Chime, n. *sauti za kengele [zikipigwa taratibu]*.
 — v. *lia [liza] kengele nyingi visuri*.
Chimerical, a. *kupita kiasi, pasipo*

akili, -kubwa mno, kama ndoto, kama wasimu.
Chimney, n. *dohani, bomba*.
Chimpanzee, n. [*nyani mkubwa*].
Chin, n. *kidevu*.
China, n. (country) *Sina*; (material) *udongo mzuri, kauli*; (articles) *vyombo vya udongo mzuri [vya kauli]*.
Chinese, a. *-a Sina, kisina*.
Chink, n. *ufa [nyufa], kiufa*; [*mlio kama wa pesa sikigongana*].
Chintz, n. [*nguo yenyi rangi*], *shiti*.
Chip, v. *katia, kata kidogokidogo*.
 — n. *kipande kidogo, chenge, kibansi*.
Chirp, n. [*mlio wa ndege*].
 — v. *lia kama ndege*.
Chisel, n. *patasi*; (mortising) *juba*.
 — v. *kata kwa Chisel*; (cheat) *punja, kopa*.
Chivalrous, a. *-shujaa, -a adili, -a heshima*.
Chivalry, n. *mashujaa wa zamani*; (mounted nobles) *wakubwa wapa-nda frasi, wenyi frasi*; (nobleness) *ushujaa, utu bora, adili*.
Chloroform, n. [*dawa ya kutia usi-ngizi kwa kunusa*].
Choice, n. *ihtiari, nathari, chaguo*.
 — a. *-zuri, bora, -teule, -a kucha-guliwa*. A choice thing, *tunu*.
Choir, n. *jamii ya waimbaji*.
Choke, v. *kaba, songa roho, sama, suia pumuzi*; (fill up) *songa, siba, jaa tele katika*; (neut.) *songwa roho*.
Choler, n. *hasira, chuki*.
Cholera, n. *kipindupindu, wabba, tauni*.
Choleric, a. *-epesi kwa hasira, -a chuki*.
Choose, v. (p. t. Chose, pf. t. Chosen) *chagua, pambanua, teua, taka*. You must choose, *nathari kwako, ihtiari yako, chagua wee*.
Chop, v. *kata, chanja*. Chop about, be chopping and changing, *geuka geuka, singazinga*.
 — n. *kipande cha nyama*.
Choral, a. *-a waimbaji; -a kuimba*.
Chord, n. [*linganyo la sauti nyingi*

- pamoja*]; (string) *uxi* [*wa kinanda, zeze*].
- Chorister**, n. *mtoto* [*wa-*] *mwi-mbaji*.
- Chorus**, n. [*watu wengi wakiimba pamoja*]; (refrain) [*nussu ya uimbo yenyi kuimbwa marra kwa marra*]. Sing the chorus, *itikia*.
- Chose**, p. t. **Chosen**, pf. t. *ya Choose*.
- Chrism**, n. [*mafuta matakatifu ya ibada*].
- Christ**, n. *Masiya* (Ar. *Masiha*), *Kristu*.
- Christen**, v. = **Baptize**.
- Christendom**, n. *jamii ya mataifa walio Wamasihya*.
- Christian**, n. *-masihya, -a kimasihya, -kristu*.
- Christianity**, n. *dini ya kimasihya, umasihya, ukristu*.
- Christianize**, v. *ongoza kuwa Wamasihya, fanya -masihya*.
- Christmas, Christmas Day**, n. *siku kuu ya Kuzaliwa Masiya, siku ya askarini na tano ya mwezi December*.
- Christmas-box**, n. *ada ya Christmas, bakshishi, siku kuu, idi*.
- Chronio**, n. *-enyi kukaa sana, -sio-isha, -siotulia*.
- Chronicle**, n. *chuo cha tarihi [cha mambo ginsi yafuatanavyo siku kwa siku]*.
- v. *andika habari ya mambo taratibu, andika tarihi*.
- Chronology**, n. [*elimu ya miaka ya mambo yafuatanavyo*], *wakati, taratibu ya miaka*.
- Chronometer**, n. [*saa ya kupimia vipindi halisi vya wakati*].
- Chrysalis**, n. *Taz. Larva*.
- Chuckle**, v. *lia* [*kama kuku*]; (laugh quietly) *jichekelea*.
- Church**, n. (society) *kanisa* [*ma-*] [*jamaa ya watu wote walio Wamasihya, jamaa ya Wamasihya mahali pamoja, au wenyi kupatana kwa imani na dini*]; (building) *kanisa* [*ma-*].
- Churchman**, n. [*mtu wa Kanisa la kimasihya*].
- Churchwarden**, n. [*msimamizi (wa-) wa kanisa*].
- Churchyard**, n. [*uwanja wa kanisa, palipo makaburi*].
- Churl**, n. *mshenzi, mtu wa kima-shamba, si adabu*.
- Churlish**, a. *pasipo adabu, kima-shamba, -a Churl*.
- Churn**, v. *sukasuka maziwa* [*illi kugandamisha, kufanya samli*].
- n. *chombo cha kusukia maziwa, kinu*.
- Cicatrice**, n. *kovu* [*ma-*].
- Cider**, n. *pombe ya Apples*.
- Cigar**, n. *sigari*.
- Cigarette**, n. *sigareti*.
- Cinder**, n. *jifu* [*ma-*]; *makaa*.
- Cingalese**, n. *-a Selan* (Ceylon).
- Cinnabar**, n. *zangefuri*.
- Cinnamon**, n. (tree) *mdalasini*.
- Cipher**, n. (figure) *sifuru, harufu ya hesabu*; (trifle) *kama si kitu*; (secret writing) *mwandiko wa siri, fumbo*.
- Circle**, n. *mviringo, duara*; (ring) *pete*; (group) *jamii ya watu*. Vicious circle (in argument), *hoja ya burre*. Argue in a circle, *rudia mwanzo, si pata njia*.
- v. *zunguka*.
- Circuit**, n. *zunguko, njia ya kuzunguka*.
- Circuitous**, a. *-a kuzungukazunguka, -a kupotoka*.
- Circular**, a. *-a mviringo, mduara*. — n. *hati ya kueneza habari*.
- Circulate**, v. *eneza, tangaza, vumisha*; (neut.) *zunguka, enea, vumika*.
- Circulation**, n. *mazunguko, ma-enezo, maeneo*; (currency) *fetha*; (of blood) [*damu kupita ndani ya mishipa, kutoka moyoni na kurudia humo*].
- Circumcise**, v. *tahiri*.
- Circumcision**, n. *tohara*.
- Circumference**, n. *kivimba, mstari wa kuzunguka, mzingo*.
- Circumlocution**, n. *maneno mengi, maneno ya kuzungusha*.
- Circumnavigate**, v. *zunguka kwa merikebu*.

- Circumscribe**, v. *andika* [*weka, tia*] *mpaka, funga, zuia*.
- Circumspect**, a. *-angalifu, -a hathari*.
- Circumspection**, n. *uangalifu, hathari, bidii, tunza*.
- Circumstance**, n. *jambo* [*mambo*].
Circumstances, *hali*; (good, easy) *utajiri, ungwana*; (poor) *unasikini, uhitaji*.
- Circumstantial**, a. *thahiri, halisi, -enyi hakika*; (evidence) *si halisi, si -enyi hakika*.
- Circumstantiate**, v. *thubutisha, fanya hakika, sahihisha, onyesha*.
- Circumvallation**, n. *boma la kuzunguka mji*.
- Circumvent**, v. *punja, danganya, hadaa, karamkia, kopa*.
- Circus**, n. *uwanda wa kuchesha, kilinge*; (travelling) [*jamii ya watu wazungukao kuonyesha micheso yao*], *tamasha*.
- Cistern**, n. (masonry) *birika* [*ya maji, &c.*]; (wood or iron) *tangi* [*ma-*].
- Citadel**, n. *ngome* [*ndani ya mji*].
- Citation**, n. *hati, barua* [*yenyi nguvu ya kumwita mtu mbele ya kathi*]; (mention) *kutaja, kunena*.
- Cite**, v. *ita* [*mbele ya kathi ao wali*]; (quote) *nena, taja*.
- Citizen**, n. *mkaa mji* [*wa-*], *mtu wa mji, mwenyeji* [*w-*].
- Citizenship**, n. *wenyeji*.
- Citron**, n. (tree) *mbalungi* [*mi-*]; (fruit) *balungi* [*ma-*].
- City**, n. *mji mkubwa, mji* [*mi-*].
- Civet**, n. *zabada*; (civet cat) *ngawa*; (small sort) *fungo*.
- Civic**, a. *-a mji na watu wake, -a mtu wa mji*.
- Civil**, a. *-a mji, -a serkali*; (civilized) *-a kiungwana*; (polite) *-enyi adabu, -a heshima*. Civil war [*vita ya watu wa kabila moja kupigana wao kwa wao*] *mita ya ndugu, vita mjini*.
Civil service, *kazi ya serkali*.
- Civilian**, n. [*asiye asikari, mtu tu; mtu wa amani, si mtu wa vita*].
- Civility**, n. *adabu, heshima, sifa*.
- Exchange civilities, *salimiana, amkiana, wekeana heshima*.
- Civilization**, n. *kutoa ushenzini, ustaarabu, hali ya kiungwana, ungwana*.
- Civilize**, v. *toa ushenzini, ondolea ushenzi, tia ungwana, staarabisha, ongoa kwa mambo ya kiungwana na mema*.
- Civilized**, a. *-a Civilization, -sta-arabu*.
- Clack**, n. *kishindo*.
— v. *fanya kishindo, alika*.
- Clad**, = **Clothed**, p. t. *na* pf. t. *ya Olothe*.
- Claim**, v. (demand as right) *taka haki*; (in law court) *dai*; (assert oneself) *jinena, jitaja, jidai*.
— n. *haki, haja, madai, da'wa*.
- Claimant**, n. [*mwenyi kudai ao kutaka haki*], *mdawa* [*wa-*].
- Clamber**, v. *panda* [*kwea*] *kwa shidda*.
- Clammy**, a. *-a kunata, -a baridi*.
- Clamorous**, a. *-a makelele mengi*.
- Clamour**, n. *makelele, uthia*.
— v. *fanya makelele*.
- Clamp**, n. *gango, kigango*.
— v. *kaza kwa gango*.
- Clan**, n. *kabila* [*ma-*], *jamaa, udugu*.
- Clandestine**, a. *-a siri*.
- Olang, Olang**, v. *lia* [*kama vyuma vikigongana, kama minyororo*].
— n. *sauti ya Olang*.
- Clanship**, n. *utani, udugu*.
- Clansman**, n. *mtani, ndugu*.
- Clap**, n. *kishindo cha gháfala* [*kama ngurumo*]; (with hands) *kofi*; (of thunder) *radi, mshindo wa ngurumo*.
— v. (the hands) *piga makofi*; (put hastily) *tia upesi*.
- Claret**, n. *divai*.
- Clarify**, v. *safisha*.
- Clarion**, n. *baragumu*.
- Clash**, n. *magongano*, [*mshindo kama wa vyuma vikigongana*].
— v. *gongana kwa shindo, zuiana*.
- Clasp**, v. *kumbatia, ambatiza, shika, kamata*; (enclose with hand, arms) *fumbata*.

Climax, n. *mwisho, kikomo, kipeo, mpaka, pasipopitilika*.

Climb, v. *panda kwa shidda, kwea*, (a tree) *paraga*. Means of climbing, *pandio* [ma-]. Climbing plant, *nimelea* [mi-].

Clinch, v. *kaza kwa msumari, kaza sana*; (an argument) *thubutisha, hakikisha, kata*. A clinching statement, *neni mkataa*.

Cling, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Clung) *ambata, shikia, nata*. Cling together, *ambatana, fungamana, shikamana*. Cling to, *shikamana na, ganda, tabiki*.

Clink, n. [*sauti kama Clank, illa ya vitu vidogo*].

— v. *fanya Olink*.

Clip, v. *katia*, (hair) *nyoa*; (curtail) *punguza*.

— n. *mbano* [mi-], *kibano* [vi-].

Clique, n. *chama, jamii* [ya watu wenyi shauri si jema].

Cloak, n. [*vazi la kuvaa nje, kama joho*], *kifuniko*.

— v. *setiri, ficha, funika*.

Clock, n. *saa* [ya kupimia wakati, *kubwa, si ya mfukoni*]. What o'clock is it? *Saa ngapi?* Two o'clock, *Saa nane*.

Clod, n. *pumba* [ma-].

Clog, v. *gandisa, tatanisha, suia*.

— n. *kiatu cha mti* [vi-], *mtaawanda* [mi-].

Cloister, n. [*ujia wenyi matao mengi kuzunguka behewa ao uwanda*].

Cloister life, [*hali ya wata'wa ndani ya Monastery*].

Close, adv. *karibu, papo kwa papo*; (much) *sana*.

— a. (near) *karibu*; (shut up, narrow, &c.) *pasipo mlango, pasipo nafasi, pasipo hewa, -embamba, -liofungwa, -liokazana*; (miserly) *bakhili*; (reserved) *-nyamafu, baridi*. Be close (tight), *saki, kaza*. A close room, *chumba chenye joto, kisichopisha hewa*. A close friend, *msiri*. A close prisoner, *mfungwa halisi*. It is close today, *jasho leo, kumetanda*. Close

quarters, *nafasi hapana, kusongana*. Close fight, *vita kali, vita ya kusogeana, kufanya vita karibu*. Come close, *karibu, sogea karibu, karibia, jongelea*. It is a close fit, *inakaza, inasaki*. Cut close, *kata sana*. A close argument, *maneno halisi, hoja ya nguvu*. A close vessel, *chombo kilichozibika*.

Close, n. (end) *mwisho, kikomo*; (enclosure) *uwanja*.

— v. *fungu*, (neut.) *isha*; (eye, mouth, &c.) *fumba*; (fist) *fumbata*; (door) *sindika*; (book) *funika*; (fill up) *siba*; (finish) *maliza*; (close up, enclose) *fungu, zunguka*. Close with, (agree) *kubali, patana*, (in strife) *songa*; (end) *ishia*. Close up, come close, *songana, karibiana*.

Closely, adv. *karibu*; *sana, kwa bidii, halisi*.

Closeness, n. *kuwa Close*; (heat) *joto, jasho*.

Closet, n. *kijumba*; (privy) *choo*.

Closure, n. *kukatiza maneno* [*katika baraza*].

Clot, n. *donge* [ma-], *tungama, vilio* [ma-]. The blood is clotted, *damu imefanya madonge, imegandama, imetungama*.

Cloth, n. *nguo, kitambaa*; (woollen) *joho*; (linen) *kitani*; (calico) *nguo, Amerikani, Ulayiti*; (blue) *kankiki*; (yellow Indian) *kuthurungi*; (of gold) *zari*. Loin cloth, *shuka, doti*. Turban cloth, *kitambi* [vi-]; (Indian) *ukumbuu* [*kumbuu*]. Table-cloth, *tandiko la meza, nguo ya meza*.

Clothe, v. *vika*; (issue clothes to) *visha*. Clothe oneself, *vaa, jivalia*.

Clothes, n. *mavazi, nguo*; (bed-clothes) *matandiko ya kitanda*.

Clothier, n. [*mifanyisa ao mwusa nguo*].

Clothing, n. *nguo, mavazi, mavao*.

Cloud, n. *wingu* [ma-]; (rain) *ghubari* [ma-]; (scattered) *mavundevunde*; (crowd) *kundi kubwa*; (fear, sorrow, &c.) *jambo la hofu*

- [*ogofya, msiba, kupotewa akili*].
Under a cloud, *aibuni, hatiyani*.
Rise in clouds (as dust), *tifuka*.
- Cloud**, v. *tia kivuli* [*giza*]; (grieve) *kuzunisha*. It has clouded over, *kumetanda*.
- Cloudless**, a. *pasipo mawingu*.
A cloudless sky, *kumetakata sana*.
- Cloudy**, a. *-enyi mawingu* [*ma-vunde*]. It is cloudy, *kumetanda*.
- Clove**, p. t. *ya Cleave*.
— n. (tree) *mkarafuu* [*mi-*]; (bud) *karafuu*; (stalk) *kikonyo* [*vi-*].
- Cloven**, a. (foot) *-enyi kwato mbili*.
— pf. t. *ya Cleave* [*pasua*].
- Clover**, n. [*maua madogo ya Ulaya, matamu sana*]. Live in clover, *jikalia, jifurahisha, kaa anasa* [*maisha njema*].
- Clown**, n. (boor) *mtu wa kima-shamba*; (jester) *mfanya ubishi mwingi, mchekeshaji*.
- Clownish**, a. *-a kimashamba, -sio adabu*.
- Cloy**, v. *kinaisha, chosha*.
- Club**, n. *chama, shirika la watu*; (thick stick) *rungu* [*ma-*], *gongo* [*ma-*], *kibarango* [*vi-*]; (club-house) *nyumba ya watu wa chama* [*ya kukaa na kula pamoja*], *nyumba ya kula bia, kálabi*.
Form a club, *fanya* [*kula*] *bia*.
— together, v. *patana, sharikiana, changa*.
- Club-foot**, n. *kupindana mguu*.
- Cluck**, n. [*mtio wa kuku kwa vifaranganya vyake*].
— v. *fanya Cluck*.
- Clue**, n. (ball) *donge* [*ma-*]; (sign) *dalili* [*ya kuonyesha njia ao maana, &c.*], *kifunguo, kionyo, kidokezi*.
- Clump**, n. *fungu, jamii*; (of trees) *kichaka* [*vi-*].
- Clumsy**, a. *-zito, -jinga, -a kijinga*.
- Clung**, p. t. *na* pf. t. *ya Cling*.
- Cluster**, n. *shada, kishada, tawi*; (group) *kundi*; (of stars) *thurea*.
- Clutch**, v. *kaba, kamata sana, shika sana, shikilia*.
- Coach**, n. *gari* [*kubwa la frasi wa'nne*].
- Coachman**, n. *gariwalla, sais*.
- Coadjutor**, n. *mshariki kazi, msayidia, mwenzi*.
- Coagulate**, v. *gandamana, tungama*.
- Coal**, n. *makaa* [*mawe*]. Live coals, *makaa ya moto*. Dead coals, *makaa ya zimwe*.
— v. *pakia makaa* [*merikebuni*].
- Coalesce**, v. [*mix*] *changanyika, tangamana*; (join in one) *-wa hali moja, patana, fanya shauri moja*.
- Coalition**, n. *mapatano, shirika, mafikano*.
- Coarse**, a. *-gumu, -nene, -zito, -a kuparuzza*; (rude) *si adabu, -shenzi*.
- Coast**, n. *ukingo wa bahari, karibu na bahari, upande wa pwani*; (beach) *ufuko, pwani*. (Opposite Zanzibar) *Mrima*.
— v. *pita pwani kwa pwani*.
- Coat**, n. [*vazi la kizungu, koti*]; (of animals) *ngozi, manyoya*; (outer cover) *kifuniko, ya nje*.
— v. *funika, tia nje*.
- Coax**, v. *bembeleza, vuta, shawishi*.
- Coaxing**, n. *ubembe, ushauhi*.
- Cob**, n. (of maize) *gunzi* [*ma-*]; (horse) *frasi mfupi mnene*.
- Cobble**, v. *tengeneza viatu* [*isivyo vizuri*].
- Cobbler**, n. *mshona viatu*.
- Cobweb**, n. *utando wa buibui*.
- Cook**, n. *jogoo* [*ma-*], *jimbi* [*ma-*]; (young) *pora*; (male bird) *ndege ndume*; (tap) *bilula*. Cock's comb, *upanga*. Cock's wattles, *ndefu*.
— v. *simikisha*; (a gun) *panza mtambo*.
- Cookade**, n. *kishada*.
- Cook-crow**, n. *saa ya kuwika jogoo, alfajiri*.
- Cockles**, n. *kombe za pwani*.
- Cockney**, n. *mtu wa London; mwana mji, mtu wa anasa, mjiona*.
- Cookroach**, n. *mende*.
- Cocoa-nut**, n. (tree) *mnazi* [*mi-*]; (ripe nut) *nazi*; (nut with milk) *dafu* [*ma-*]. Leaf, (one) *kuti*

- [*ma-*]; (for thatch) *makuti, makuti ya viungo*; (for screen, enclosure) *makuti ya kumba*. Fibre, coir, *makumbi*; (cleaned) *usumba*. Shell, *kifuu*. Milk, *maji*. Copra, *mbata, nazi kavu*. Oil, *mafuta ya nazi*. Oily juice for cooking, *tui*. Grated nut, *chicha*.
- Cocoon**, n. *kifukofuko, nyumba ya mdudu*.
- Cod**, n. [*samaki wa Ulaya*].
- Coddle**, v. *engaenga*.
- Code**, n. *kitabu cha sheria, sheria jamii, kawaida*.
- Coerce**, v. *lazimisha, shurutisha, tia nguvu [lazimu, sharti], zuia kwa nguvu*.
- Coercion**, n. *lazimu, sharti, nguvu*.
- Coercive**, a. -a **Coercion**, -a *kulazimisha, -a nguvu*.
- Coeval**, a. *sawasawa zamani, wakati mmoja, siku zile zile*.
- Coexist**, v. -*wapo pamoja, kaa sawasawa [wakati mmoja]*.
- Coexistence**, n. *kuwapo pamoja*.
- Coexistent**, a. -a *wakati mmoja, pamoja, sawasawa*.
- Coextensive**, a. -*enyi eneo sawa, -kubwa sawasawa*.
- Coffee**, n. (plant) *mbuni [mi-]*; (berry) *buni*; (made) *kahawa*.
- Coffee-pot**, n. *mdila*. Coffee-house, *mkahawani*.
- Coffer**, n. *sanduku, kasha kubwa*.
- Coffin**, n. *sanduku la kuzikia mtu, jeneza*.
- Cog**, n. [*jino la gurudumu*].
- Cogency**, n. *nguvu*.
- Cogent**, a. -a *nguvu, -enyi sharti, -a lazimu*.
- Cogitate**, v. *fikiri, wasa, kumbuka*.
- Cogitation**, n. *fikara, wazo [ma-]*.
- Cognate**, a. -a *namna [jamaa, aina] moja*.
- Cognition**, n. *ufahamu, kuona, wazo [ma-]*.
- Cognizance**, n. *kuangalia, kutambua*. It was not within his cognizance, *hakuiangalia, haikuju-lika naye*.
- Cog-wheel**, n. *gurudumu la meno-meno*.
- Cohabit**, v. *ingilizana, kaa nyumba moja*.
- Cohere**, v. *shikamana, fungamana*; (agree together) *lingana, patana*.
- Coherence**, n. (firmness) *ugumu, kushikamana*; (agreement) *ulinganifu, kupatana*.
- Coherent**, a. (connected) -a *kufungamana, -a kushikamana*; (agreeing with) -a *kulingana*; (rational) -a *maana, -a akili*.
- Cohesion**, n. *kama Coherence*.
- Coil**, n. *pindi [ma-]*; (difficulty) *matatano, mashaka*.
— v. *kunja, piga pindi*.
- Coin**, n. *fetha yenyi chapa*; (small) *sarafu, pesa*.
— v. *fanyiza Coin*; (invent) *buni, tunga, zua*.
- Coinage**, n. *fetha yenyi chapa, fetha*.
- Coincide**, v. *lingana, patana, -wa sawa*.
- Coincidence**, n. *ulinganifu, usawa [mambo mawili yakipatana kwa nasibu, ajabu], mkutano*.
- Coir**, n. *makumbi*.
- Colander**, n. *kung'uto [ma-]*.
- Cold**, n. *baridi*. Cold (in the head), *makamasi*; (in the chest) *mafua*. I have a cold, *siwezi kamasi*.
— a. -a *baridi; pasipo bidii [upendo, shauko, faraja]*. Become cold, *pata baridi, poa, sizima*. Leave out in the cold, *tharau, si angalia, tenga*. In cold blood, *makusudi, pasipo haraka, kwa ukali tu*.
- Colic**, n. *maumizo [msokoto, msongo] ya tumbo*.
- Collapse**, v. *angamia, zimia, anguka*.
— n. *kuangamia, maangamizi, &c.*
- Collar**, n. *utepe [mkufu, ukanda] wa shingo*; (ring) *pete*.
- Collar-bone**, n. *mtulinga*.
- Collate**, v. *linganisha, pambanisha*.
- Collateral**, a. -a *upande, -ngine kama sawa, si halisi*.
- Collation**, n. *kulinganisha*; (meal) *chakula, kifungua kinwa*.

Colleague, n. *mwenzi* [*wenzi*], *mshiriki* [*wa-*].

Collect, v. *kusanya*, *leta pamoja*; (neut.) *kusanyika*, *kutanika*, *kutana*; (money, men, &c.) *changa*.
— n. *sala ya dini*.

Collected, a. *pasipo fathaa*, *macho makavu*, *moyo thabiti*, *-tulivu*.

Collection, n. *ukusanyo*; (assemblage) *mkutano*, *jamii*; (offertory) *sadaka ya kanisani*; (contribution) *fetha ya kuchanga*, *mchango wa fetha*. Make a miscellaneous collection of, *panganya*.

Collective, a. *-ote pamoja*, *jumla*, *jamii*, *-a wote pamoja*.

Collector, n. *mchanga fetha*, *mtoza ushuru*; (clerk) *karani*.

College, n. [*nyumba mkaamo wa anafunzi wengi pamoja*]; (large school) *madrasa kubwa*; (society) *chama*, *jamii*.

Collegiate, a. *-a College*.

Collide, v. *gongana*, *pambana*.

Collier, n. [*mfanya kazi ya kuchimba ao kuchukua makaa, jahazi ya kupakia makaa*], *kibarua*.

Colliery, n. *shimo la makaa*.

Collision, n. *magongano*, *mpambano*; (antagonism) *ushindani*, *vita*, *kubishana*.

Colloquial, a. *-a kimashamba*, *-baya*, *si fasihi*.

Colloquy, n. *mazumgumzo*, *maneno*.

Collusion, n. *hila*, *maafikano ya siri*, *ujanja*.

Colon, n. [*dalili hii*].

Colonel, n. *amiri* [*ma-*] *wa asikari*.

Colonial, a. *-a Colony*.

Colonist, n. *mtu wa Colony*.

Colonization, n. *kufanya Colony*.

Colonize, v. *fanya Colony*.

Colonnade, n. [*ujia wenyi safu ya nguzo na matao*], *matao*.

Colony, n. [*jamii ya watu waliohama kwao kwenda kukaa pengine*; *inchi walipohamia*; *wahajiri*]; (collection) *jamii*, *wengi*. A colony of insects, *wadudu wengi*. England and her colonies, *Ulaya Ingereza na watoto wake*.

Colossal, a. *-kubwa mno*.

Colossus, n. *sanamu kubwa mno*; (giant) *jitu*, *pandikizi la mtu*.

Colour, n. *rangi*; (healthy) *uso wa afya*; (appearance) *sura*, *maana*. A man of colour, [*mtu asiye mweupe wala mxungu*], *mtu mweusi*. Lose colour, *chujuka*, *chakaa*. Patch of colour, *waa* [*ma-*].
— v. *tia rangi*; (alter) *geuza*, *vuta*; (blush) *geuka uso*.

Coloured, a. *-a rangi*, *-enyi rangi*; (altered) *-enyi kugeuzwa*, *si kama kweli*.

Colporteur, n. [*mtembeza vitabu vya dini*].

Colt, n. *mwana frasi*, *frasi mdogo*.

Column, n. *nguzo*, *himili* [*mi-*], *mnara* [*mi-*]; (row) *safu*, [*vitu vyenyi kupangwa kwa safu*, *asikari*, *harufu*, *sifuru*, &c.].

Coma, n. *kuzimia roho*.

Comatose, a. *-a usingizi msito*, *-a kuzimia*.

Comb, n. (small) *kitana*; (large) *shanuu*, *chanuo*. Cock's comb, *upanga wa jogoo*, *undu* [*ny-*]. Honey-comb, *mkate wa nyuki*.
— v. *chana*, *tana*.

Combat, n. *vita*, *mapigano*, *ushindano*.
— v. *shindana na*, *pigana na*; (oppose) *zuia*, *pinga*.

Combatant, n. *mpigani*, *mshindani*.

Combination, n. *mchanganyo*, *matangamano*; (assemblage) *mambo mengi pamoja*, *jamii*; (plan) *matengeneo*, *shauri*.

Combine, v. *unga*, *changanya*; (agree) *patana*, *unganika*, *-wa shauri moja*; (include) *onyesha pamoja*, *kuwa na . . . pamoja*.

Combustible, a. *-enyi kuwaka*.

Combustion, n. *mwako*, *hali ya kuwaka*, *mchomo*, *mwunguzo*.

Come, v. (p. t. *Came*, pf. t. *Come*) *-ja*; (to, with, for, &c.) *jia*, *jilia*; (arrive at) *wasili*, *fika*. *Come! njoo!* *Come along!* *haya*, *twende setu!* *Come in!* *karibu!* (Time, &c.) to come, [*wakati*, &c.] *ujao*,

- a baadaye, halafu. Come about, *fanyika, tukia*. Come across, *kuta, kutana na*. Come apart, *katika, vunjika, pasuka*. Come at, Come by, Come in for, *pata, patia*. Come in, *ingia*; (be useful) *faa*. Come near, *karibu, karibia, jongea, fikilia*. Come of, *toka kwa, -wa kwa sababu*. Come off, (escape) *kimbia, okoka*; (take place) *fanyika, -wa, -isha*; (like a stamp, plaster) *banduka*. Come on, *endelea*; (find) *kuta, vumbua*. Come out, *toka, tokea wazi, tangaa, bainika*. Come over (change), *geuka, enda upande mwingine*. Come right, true, *tokea [isha] vema, sawa sawa*. Come round, *jirudia, tulia*; (coax) *bembelesa, danganya*. Comes short, *punguka, -wa -chache [kidogo]*. Come through, *penya, tumbuza*. Come to, *pata, fika*; (neut.) *jirudia, huika*. Come to a head, *iva*. Come to an end, *isha, koma*. Come to be, *pata kuwa*. Come to blows, *pigana*. Come to hand, *wasili*. Come to oneself, *jirudia*. Come to pass, *fanyika, -wa, tukia*. Come together, *kutana, kusanyika*. Come up (grow), *mea, ota*; (appear) *tokea*. Come upon, *kuta*; (surprise) *gundua*. Come up with, *patia, fikia*.
- Comedian**, n. [*mwenyi kuandika ao kucheza Comedy*], *mchezi [wa-]*.
- Comedy**, n. [*mchezo kama unyago, Drama ya kuchekesha, wigaji*].
- Comeliness**, n. *uzuri, uso, maungo*.
- Comely**, a. *-zuri, -enyi uso, -enyi maungo, nakawa*.
- Comet**, n. *nyota yenyi mkia*.
- Comfort**, v. *fariji, tuliza roho, ondolea huzuni, -pa mkono*.
— n. *faraja, msaada, kiguzo, kitulizo*; (ease) *raha, ustarehe, anasa, hali njema*.
- Comfortable (Be)**, v. *tengenea, tengeneka*; (comforting) *faa, pendeza, fariji*.
- Comforter**, n. *mfariji*; (for neck) *kitambaa [cha kuvaa shingoni]*.
The Comforter, *Roho Mtakatifu*.
- Comic**, a. *-a ubishi, -chekeshaji, -a kuchekesha, -teshteshi, -a mzaha*.
- Coming**, n. *kifiko, kuja, ujio*; (manner of) *majilio*. Coming down, *mshuko*.
- Comma**, n. (*dalili hii* ,).
- Command**, v. (order) *amuru, amri-sha*; (govern) *wesa, tawala*; (be commander) *-wa -enyi amri [kama nakhotha, jemadari, &c.]*, *-wa mkuu wa vita*; (obtain, extort) *pata, jipatia*; (front, overlook) [*-wa na [kitu] chini ao mbele*], *elekea, kabili*. The town is commanded by a hill, *Mji ni chini ya kilima*. The hill commands a fine view, *kilima kina inchi nzuri mbele yake*.
— n. (order) *amri*; (authority) *utawala, hukumu, nguvu, uwezo, ujemadari, [kitu kilicho chini ao mbele, watu, asikari, inchi]*.
- Commander**, n. *mkuu wa asikari, jemadari [ma-]; nakhotha*.
- Commanding**, a. *-a nguvu, -a juu*.
- Commandment**, n. *amri, sheria, agizo [ma-]*.
- Commemorate**, v. *fanya ukumbusho wa, athimisha siku kuu ya kukumbuka*.
- Commemoration**, n. *ukumbusho [kwa sala, heshima, siku kuu, mchezo, karamu, &c.]*.
- Commemorative**, a. *-a Commemoration*.
- Commence**, v. *anza, anzisha, maliki*.
- Commencement**, n. *mwanzo*.
- Commend**, v. (praise) *sifu, tukua*; (entrust) *weka*.
- Commendable**, a. *-stahili sifa, -stahiki, -ema*.
- Commendation**, n. *sifa, barua yenyi sifa*.
- Commensurable**, a. *-a kupimikana kwa ginsi moja, -a kulingana, kadiri moja*.
- Commensurate**, a. *sawa, -a kulinganika*.
- Comment**, n. *ufasiri [ma-], ufafanusi [ma-], elezo [ma-]*.

Comment, v. *eleza, fasiri.*

Commentary, n. *tafsiri, mafafanusi, maelezo, nahau.*

Commerce, n. (trade) *kuusa na kununua, biashara, bei*; (intercourse) *mazoezi, mazungumzo.*

Commercial, a. *-a biashara, -a uchumi.* The commercial world, *watu wa biashara.* Commercial matters, dealings, *mambo ya biashara.* Commercial morality, *biashara kuwa kwa vema ao kwa vibaya.*

Commination, n. *maogofya.*

Commingle, v. *changanya.*

Commiserate, v. *sikitikia, hurumia.*

Commiseration, n. *huruma, kusi-kitikia.*

Commissariat, n. [*watu wenyi kazi ya kupatia asikari chakula, kutoa masarifu*] *walishi, ulishi.*

Commissary, = **Commissioner.**

Commission, n. (charge) *agizo [ma-], amri*; (doing) *tendo, kute-nda*; (certificate) *hati yenyi nguvu, cheti*; (brokerage) *fayida, malipo*; (special council) [*jamii ya watu wenyi amri kwa jambo fullani*]; (in army, navy, &c.) *cheo cha Officer.*

— v. *agiza.*

Commissioner, n. *mwenyi kuagisiwa, mwenyi amri, wakili [ma-], mjumbe [wa-], mtumishi [wa-].*

Commit, v. (crime, &c.) *tenda*; (entrust) *aminisha, weka*; (imprison) *tia kifungoni*; (engage) *ingisa.*

Commit to memory, *jifunza sana, jifahamisha.* He has committed himself, *amejitia mataala, ameji-funga.* It commits him to going, *yamshurutisha kwenda.* **Commit suicide**, *jiua.* **Commit murder**, *ua.*

Committal, n. *kutenda, &c. (Tax. Commit).*

Committee, n. [*jamii ya watu wenyi shauri, watu walioagiswa kufanya shauri pamoja, baraza*].

Commodious, a. *-enyi nafasi, -kubwa, -a kufaa.*

Commodity, n. *bithaa, kitu [vi-], mali.*

Common, a. *-a siku zote, -a watu wote, -a kufuta, -a ovyo*; (of little value) *rahisi, hafifu, -baya, vivi hivi, zizi hizi*; (numerous) *jazi, tele, -ingi sana*; (same in all, general) *moja, -a hali moja, sawa.* Have in common, *shariki, -wa na . . . sawa sawa wote.* I have nothing in common with him, *sina hali moja naye, sina mazoezi naye.* Out of the common, *-geni, ajabu, si Common.*

— (Be), v. (in common use) *chaga, tapakaa, -wa jazi, -wa -ingi.*

— n. *uwanja wa serkali, pakame.*

Commoner, n. *mnyonge, mtu tu.*

Commonly, adv. *marra nyingi, desturi.*

Commonplace, n. [*neni la kukubalika na wote*]; *neni la burre, neni baridi.*

Commons (House of), n. *Baraza kubwa ya serkali Ingeresa.*

Commonwealth, n. [*mji, inchi, kabila, wenyi kujitawala pasipo mfalme*] *mji, taifa, watu.*

Commotion, n. (disorder, uproar) *uthia, fitina, makelele, gasiya, kishindo*; (violent movement), *uchafuko, msukosuko.*

Commune, v. *ongea, sumgumsa, fanya shauri pamoja.*

Communicant, n. *-enyi kupokea Usharika Mtakatifu.*

Communicate, v. (share) *toa, gawanya, shirikisha*; (report) *arifu, eleza, nena, julisha, pelekea habari, pelekeana*; (receive Holy Communion) *pokea Usharika Mtakatifu.*

Communications, n. *habari*; (means of intercourse) *njia ya kupelekeana habari, maarifa, barua.*

Communicative, a. *-semaji, -enyi maneno mengi, -ingi wa maneno, wazi.*

Communion, n. (sharing) *usharika*; (intercourse) *mazungumzo, shauri*

moja, urafiki; (Holy Communion) *Usharika Mtakatifu*.

Communism, n. [*shauri la kuweka watu wote sawa kwa hali na kwa mali*].

Community, n. [*jamii ya watu wakikaa pamoja kwa hali moja*]; *mji* [mi-], *jamaa, watu wote*.

Commutation, n. *ubadilisho, badala*.

Commute, v. *badilisha*.

Compact, a. (close, firm) *-gumu, -a kukazana*; (strong in limb) *thabiti, -enyi maungo, sulubu*.

— n. *maafikano, mapatano, sharti*.

Companion, n. *mwenzi* [wenzi], *rafiki, mwandani, mwandamizi*. A proper companion, *mtu wa kundangamana naye*. He is a pleasant companion, *hana kasirani, kikao chake chema*.

Companionship, n. *wenzi, urafiki, &c.*

Company, n. *jamaa, kundi* [ma-]; (soldiers) *kikosi* [vi-]; (sailors) *ubaharia*; (merchants) *shirika, washariki, kampani*; (persons present) *watu waliopo, waliohuthuria*; (guests) *wageni, watu*. Form (join, go shares in) a company, *fanya* [kula] *bia*. I want company, *nataka mwenzi*. He said before company, *alisema wazi, mbele ya watu*. You are fond of company, *masungumzo yakupendeza*.

Comparable, a. *-a kulinganika, kama sawa, -enyi sifa sawa, kama mfano mmoja*.

Comparative, a. *-a kulinganisha, -a kadiri, kidogo*.

Compare, v. *angalia kama ni sawa, pambanisha, linganisha, fafaniha, fananisha, enenza*. Compare statements, *enzena maneno*. Compared with, *kuliko, mbele ya*.

Comparison, n. *mlinganyo, kulingana, kulinganisha*; (likeness) *mfano, methali, kifani*. There is no comparison between them, *si sawa hatta kidogo, mbalimbali ka-*

bisa. By comparison with, *kuliko, mbele ya*.

Compartment, n. *kijumba, sehemu ya nyumba, mkato* [mi-]; *sehemu ya kasha ndani, tundu, kibweta*.

Compass, n. (magnetic) *dira*; (carpenter's) *bikari*; (extent) *eneo*. He is as true as a compass, *alekeapo ni pa pale, mnyofu halisi*.

— v. Fetch a compass, *zunguka*; (get) *pata*.

Compassion, n. *huruma, kite*.

Compassionate, v. *hurumia*.

— a. *-enyi huruma*.

Compatibility, n. *kupatana, kulingana, usawa*.

Compatible, a. *-a kupatana, -a kuelekeana, -a kutangamana*.

Compel, v. *lazimisha, juzu, tia nguvu, shurutisha, bidi*.

Compendious, a. *-a maneno machache, -fupi, -dogo*.

Compendium, n. *muhtasari*.

Compensate, v. *lipa, fidi*; (make equal) *sawazisha*.

Compensation, n. *fidia, kisasi, malipo, urathi*; (being suitable or equal) *ulinganifu, kuwa* [kufanya] *sawa*.

Compete, v. *shindana*; (in commerce) *ghalibu*.

Competence, n. *kufaa, nguvu, akili*; (moderate means) *riziki, mali za kutosha si nyingi, nafuu tele*.

Competent, a. *-enyi nguvu* [akili, mali] *za kutosha*.

Competition, n. *shindano* [ma-], *ushindani*. There is keen commercial competition, *hughalibiana sana*. All trade is competition, *bei ni mghalaba*.

Competitor, n. *mshindani* [wa-].

Compilation, n. *makusanyo, matungo, kubuni, &c.*

Compile, v. *buni* [kitabu kwa kutumia vitabu vingine], *tunga, kusanya, okota maarifa, changamanisha*.

Complain, v. *nung'unika, guna, lalamika*; (accuse) *lilia, shtaki, leta maneno*.

THIS PAGE IS LOCKED TO FREE MEMBERS

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page



HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access
\$8.99/month

Continue

*Fair usage policy applies

Compression, n. *msongo, mpunguzo*.
Compressor, n. (bandage) *kisongo*.
Comprise, v. *-wa -enyi ndani yake*.
 It comprises all kinds, *ginsi zote simo humo*.
Compromise, n. *kukubaliana, mapatano, urathi*.
 — v. *fanya urathi, rithisha, kubali maamuzi, patana*; (endanger) *lia hatarini, pasha mashaka*.
Compulsion, n. *nguvu, lazima, sharti*.
Compunction, n. *majuto, toba*.
Computation, n. *hesabu, kadiri*.
Compute, v. *hesabu, kadiri*.
Comrade, n. *mwenzi, mwandani, mwandamizi, jamaa*.
Concave (Be), v. *-wa -enyi shimo*.
 Become (be made) concave, *fukuka, bonyeka*.
Conceal, v. *setiri, ficha*.
Concealment, n. *maficho, hila*.
Concede, v. *toa, ruhusu, kubali*.
Conceit, n. *majivuno, kiburi, makuu*; (idea) *wazo [ma-], nia*.
Conceited, a. *-a kiburi*.
Conceivable, a. *-a kuwasika, -a kufahamika, -a kukadirika*.
Conceive, v. *waza, thani, fahamu*; (in womb) *pata [tunga] mimba*.
 As I conceive it, *kama nionavyo mimi*.
Concentrate, v. *kusanya mahali pamoja, leta pamoja, unganisha*; (condense) *kausha, fanya usito, kasa, punguza*. Concentrate attention on, *kasa kuangalia*.
Concentration, n. *kukusanya pamoja, &c., mkaso*.
Conception, n. *wazo [ma-], nia*; (in womb) *kupata mimba*.
Concern, n. (matter) *jambo*; (sorrow) *sikitiko*; (interest) *fikara*; (trading firm) *shirika, kampani, uchumi*. It is no concern of mine, *mimi simo*.
 — v. *pasa*; (grieve) *sikitikisha*; (interest) *tia fikara*. Concern oneself with, *jishughulisha na*.
Concerning, prep. *kwa, juu ya, kwa habari ya*.

Concert, v. *fanya shauri ya*.
 — n. (joint plan) *shauri moja, mapatano*; (musical) [*kuimba kwa watu wengi pamoja*], *ngoma*.
Concerted, a. *kwa shauri, makusudi*.
Concession, n. (leave) *urathi, ruhusa, ukubali*; (giving up) *kutoa, kusalimu*; (deed of) *mkataba*.
Conchology, n. [*elimu ya konokono na kombe za pwani*].
Conciliate, v. *patanisha, suluhisha, rithisha, tuliza*.
Conciliation, n. *kupatanisha, kutulia*.
Conciliatory, *-a kupatanisha, -a kutuliza*.
Concise, a. *-fupi, -a kukata, -dogo*.
Conclave, n. *baraza la siri*.
Conclude, v. (make an end) *fanya mwisho, maliza, komesha*; (come to an end) *fika mwisho*; (infer) *thani, ona, nena*. Conclude a peace, *fanya amani [mapatano]*. Conclude a bargain, *funga biashara, pana mkono*.
Conclusion, n. *mwisho, hatima*; (inference) *mwisho wa maneno, shauri la mwisho*; (argument) *hoja*; (decision) *hukumu*. In conclusion, *mwisho, neno la mwisho*.
Conclusive, a. *-a nguvu, -a kukata jambo [maneno], -a mwisho, -a kutia mwisho, mkataa, tamma*.
Concoot, v. *fanyiza [shauri, maandasi, &c.]*.
Concoction, n. *mchanganyiko, maandasi, dawa*.
Concomitant, a. *pamoja na-, -a kufuatana*.
Concord, n. *urafiki, moyo mmoja, amani, kupatana*.
Concordance, n. *kupatana*; [*kamusu ya maneno yote ya kitabu fullani*].
Concourse, n. *mkutano, makutano*.
Concrete, a. [*kama kitu wala si wazo, mkononi si moyoni, -a kuonekana si kuwasika*], *halisi, haswa, kabika*. Let us consider it in the

- concrete, *tuiangalie kana ilivyo katika vitu, tusiiwaze tu.*
- Concrete, n. *chokaa na makokoto.*
- Concubinage, n. *uhawara, kuwa na suria.*
- Concubine, n. *suria [ma-], hawaa, hawara.*
- Concupiscence, n. *tamaa mbaya, ng'oa.*
- Concur, v. *kubali, -wa rathi, ona ndivyo.*
- Concurrence, n. *urathi, ukubali, kupertana.*
- Concurrent, a. *pamoja, -a kupatana, -a maana ile ile.*
- Concussion, n. (shock) *shindo, kishindo*; (collision) *mpambano, mgongano.*
- Condemn, v. (convict) *hukumu, athibisha, pasha hukumu [athabu]*; (censure) *patiliza, laumu*; (reject) *katasa, tupa.*
- Condemnable, a. *-a kustahili athabu, -a kupatilizwa, -baya.*
- Condemnation, n. *laumu, mapatilizwa, hukumu, laana.*
- Condemnatory, a. *-a kupasisha hukumu, -enyi laana.*
- Condensation, n. *usito, kugandamana*; (abridgement) *muhtasari.*
- Condense, v. (thicken) *fanya -sita, tia usito*; (harden) *kausha, gondamiza*; (shorten, abridge) *punguza, katiza, fanya muhtasari ya.*
- Condescend, v. *nyenyekea, kubali.*
- Condescension, n. *unyenyekevu.*
- Condign, a. *-a kustahiliwa, -kubwa.*
- Condiment, n. [*kitu cha kukolea chakula*], *kiungo.*
- Condition, n. (state) *hali, tabia*; (indispensable) *kanuni*; (terms of agreement) *sharti [ma-] ahadi, mapatano*; (health) *afya, usima.*
Be a condition of, *-wa kanuni ya.*
On condition of, *kwa sharti ya, kwa ahadi ya.* Out of condition, *thaiifu, si -enyi hali nzuri.*
- Conditional, a. *-enyi masharti, si kwa mambo yote, si kamili.*
- Conditioned, a. *-enyi hali [njema, mbaya, &c.]*; *-enyi masharti.*
- Condole, v. (sympathize) *hurumia, sikitikia*; (join in mourning with), *hana, -pa mkono.*
- Condolence, n. *huruma mkono.* I send my condolences on your bereavement, *mbirambi sako.* A letter of condolence (at a death), *barua ya tanzia.* Pay a visit of condolence, *-enda kupa mkono [mkono wa msiba]*; (after funeral) *hana.*
- Condone, v. *achilia, samehe.*
- Conduce, v. *faa, sayidia.*
- Conduive (to), a. *-a kufaa kwa, -a kuleta.*
- Conduct, v. (lead) *ongoza, peleka, chukua*; (manage) *tengeneza, endeleva.*
— n. (course of action) *mwenendo, matendo, feli, maisha*; (management) *matengenezo, usimamizi.* Give safe conduct, *kupisha kwa salamu, kupeleka mahali pasipo hatari.* Good conduct, *kujiweka vema.*
- Conductor, n. (guide) *mwongosi, kiongozi*; (of train, &c.) *msimamizi*; (in science) [*kitu chenye kupeleka na kupitisha moto, nguvu, umeme*]. Lightning conductor, [*chuma cha kukinga umeme*].
- Conduit, n. *mfereji [mi-].*
- Cone, n. [*kitu chenye mviringo chini na kuchongoka juu, pembe*].
- Confectioner, n. *mwenyi duka la maandasi, mfanyiza maandasi.*
- Confectionery, n. *maandasi.*
- Confederate, n. *rafiki, mwenyi shauri moja, mshariki, mwensi.*
- Confederation, Confederacy, n. (alliance) *urafiki, utani*; (allied powers) *jamii ya watu [miji, makabila] wenyi shauri moja.*
- Confer, v. (give) *toa, -pa, pasisha, tia*; (hold counsel) *fanya shauri, semezana, ongea, barisi.*
- Conference, n. *maneno, masungumzo*; (council) *mkutano [wa watu wenyi maneno]*, *baraza.*
- Confess, v. *kiri, ungama, kubali*; (act.) *ungamisha.*
- Confession, n. *ungamo, kukiri,*

- kuungama*; (creed) *imani, shuhuda*.
- Confessional**, n. [*mahali pa kuungama thambi kwa kasisi*].
- Confessor**, n. [*kasisi mwenyi kuungamisha watu thambi*], *mwingamizi*; (sufferer for faith) *mwenyi kufukuzwa kwa ajili ya kuungama dini yake*].
- Confidant**, n. *msiri* [wa-].
- Confide**, v. *weka, aminisha*. **Confide in**, *amini, tumainia, egemea*.
- Confidence**, n. *matumaini, imani, moyo mwepesi, ujasiri*; (self-assertion) *ukinaifu*; (secret) *maneno ya siri*. I tell you in confidence, *nakuambia siri*. Take into confidence, *fanya -siri, tolea siri*. Have confidence in, *tegemea*.
- Confident**, a. *-tumaini, -jasiri*.
— (Be), v. *tumaini, jua sana*.
- Confidential**, a. *-a siri*, (friend) *-siri*.
- Configuration**, n. *namna, umbo, sura, hali, tabia*.
- Confine**, v. *funga, suia, shindisha*. She is confined to her room, *hawezi kutoka*. Be confined, *saa* [*mke*], *jifungua*; (refer exclusively to) *huzika na* [*kwa*].
— n. *mpaka* [*mi-*].
- Confinement**, n. *kufungwa, kifungo*; (child-bearing) *uzazi, kuzaa*.
- Confirm**, v. (attest) *thubutisha, tia imara* [*nguvu*]; (sanction) *sahihisha, yakinisha, toa ithini*; (perform confirmation) *tia mikono* [*baada ya Baptism*].
- Confirmation**, n. *mathubutu, ushahidi, hakika*; (the rite) [*askofu kutia mikono baada ya Ubatizo*].
- Confirmative**, a. *-a kuthubutisha, shahidi*.
- Confiscate**, v. [*serkali*] *twaali mali kwa nguvu, kamata mali, nyang'anya*.
- Confiscation**, n. [*serkali*] *kutwaali mali kwa nguvu*.
- Conflagration**, n. *moto, mteketeo*.
- Conflict**, n. *mapigano, vita, shindano, mpambano, ugomvi*.
- Conflict**, v. *pigana, shindana, si patana, -wa mbalimbali*.
- Confluence, Conflux**, n. *ukutano, mchanganiko*.
- Conform**, v. *patana, kubali, fuata, tii*.
- Conformation**, n. *umbo, sura, tabia, hali*.
- Conformity**, n. *mfano mmoja, ukubali, mapatano, usawa*.
- Confound**, v. (mix) *changanya, si pambanua*; (abash) *fethehi, fathaisha, shangaza*.
- Confront**, v. (oppose) *simama mbele, simamia, pinga*; (compare, match) *linganisha, pambanisha, piganisha*; (set opposite) *kabilisha*.
- Confuse**, v. (mix) *changanya, fanya fujo, shanganisha, si pambanua*; (confound) *fathaisha, fethehi*.
- Confused (Be)**, v. *fathaika, hangaika, chafuka*.
— a. *-a fujo, -a kifujo*; (abashed) *-enyi haya*.
- Confusion**, n. *chafuko, fujo, uthia*; (shame) *fathaa, haya*.
- Confutation**, n. *kushinda kwa maneno, jibu, mtanguo*.
- Confute**, v. (a person) *shinda kwa maneno, onyesha uwongo, jibia*; (an argument) *vunja, tangua*.
- Congee**, v. *gandama, gandamisha, tungama*.
- Congenial**, a. *-a kupatana, tabia moja, -a kufaa, sawa, -a kupeleza*.
- Congeries**, n. *vitu vingi pamoja, mkusanyo, makusanyiko, ungi*.
- Congested**, a. *-enyi Congestion*.
- Congestion**, n. *mavilio ya damu*; (state of fullness) *kusonganishwa, kulemewa na vitu vingi* [*kazi nyingi*].
- Conglomeration**, n. *vitu vingi pamoja, jamii, makusanyiko*.
- Congratulate**, v. *shangilia, takia heri, barikia, -pa mkono*; (by a present) *hongeza*; (after a journey) *pukusa*; (after a contest) *tunza*; (after secret mission) *fichua*. I con-

- gratulate you, *furaha yako furaha kwangu, nakuona heri.*
- Congratulation**, n. *mkonono, mbaraka, sifa, mahongexo*; (on a birth) *astahili salaam.* Pay a visit of congratulation, *hongesa.*
- Congratulatory**, a. -a **Congratulation**; (gift) -a *kupukusa* (*Tax. Congratulate*).
- Congregate**, v. *kusanyika, kutana.*
- Congregation**, n. *kusanyiko la watu, makusanyiko, makutano, kundi*; (body of worshippers) *jamii ya waabudu.*
- Congress**, n. *mkutano wa watu*; [*baraza kuu ya United States*].
- Congruity**, n. *usawa, ulinganifu.*
- Congruous**, a. -a *kupatana, sawa.*
- Conical**, a. -a *pembe, -a kuchongoka.*
- Conjectural**, a. -a *kubahatisha, -a kuwaza, si hakika, wazo tu.*
- Conjecture**, n. *uthani, thana.*
— v. *bahatisha, kisi, thani, ona.*
- Conjoin**, v. *unga.*
- Conjointly**, adv. *pamoja.*
- Conjugal**, a. -a *mume na mkewe.*
- Conjunction**, n. *mkutano.* In conjunction with, *pamoja na, kwa kuungana na.*
- Conjuncture**, n. *hali, mambo, wakati.*
- Conjure**, v. *apisha, sihi kwa juhudi*; (do tricks) *fanya miujiza* [*maajabu, mizungu*]. Conjure up, *tunga, buni, jitungia.*
- Conjurer**, n. *mfanya miujiza, kiinimacho, mganga.*
- Conjuring**, n. (tricks, &c.) *mizungu, masinga umbo, kiinimacho.*
- Connect**, v. *ungana, unganisha*; (neut.) *fungamana, shikamana.* Connected with this subject, *katika habari hizi.*
- Connectedly**, adv. *kwa kufuatana, moja kwa moja, daima.*
- Connection, Connexion**, n. *hali ya kufungamana, kuwiana, wiano, umoja*; (bond, link) *kifungo*; (relation) *jamaa, ndugu, ahali*; (sexual) *kujami, kutomba.* The connection between them is obscure, *haiielei ginsi yanavyowiana* [-*pasana*]. In this connection, in connection with this, *kwa habari hizi.*
- Connivance**, n. *kutoangalia kosa, kusharikia kosa.*
- Connive** (at), v. *kubali vibaya* [*kosa la mtu*], *si kataza, pisha, achilia*; (actively) *shariki kosa kwa siri.*
- Connoisseur**, n. *mjuzi, mwenyi maarifa.*
- Connubial**, a. -a *mume na mkewe.*
- Conquer**, v. *shinda, piga, tiisha, wesa.*
- Conqueror**, n. *mshindi, mshindaji.*
- Conquest**, n. *kushinda*; (spoils) *mateka, nyara, inchi zilizotiishwa.*
- Consanguinity**, n. *jamaa, udugu, ukoo, (Ar.) akrabba.*
- Conscience**, n. *ufahamu wa mema na mabaya, moyo, thamiri.* Good conscience, *moyo mweupe* [*safi*]. In all conscience, *yakini, hakika, pasipo shaka.* Conscience money, *kujilipiza uzi baadaye, malipo ya kujituliza moyo, urathi.*
- Conscientious**, a. *amini, -a bidii, -a kufuata mema, -a kushika kazi.*
- Conscientious objection** (scruple), *zuio la haki, kukataa kwa moyo, mashaka ya moyo, dini.*
- Conscientiousness**, n. *bidii ya kuwa amini* [*ya kutenda ipasayo yote*], *uaminifu.*
- Conscious**, a. -*enyi kujifahamu nafsi, -enyi ufahamu* [*kuona, kujua*]; (shy) -*enyi haya*; (secret) -a *kujulika na mwenyewe.* Be conscious of, *ona, fahamu, jua.*
- Consciousness**, n. *ufahamu wa nafsi, kujifahamu nafsi, kujijua, kujiona*; (perception) *ufahamu, kujua, kuona*; (conscious life) *nafsi*; (shyness) *haya.* He lost consciousness, *alizimia roho.* He recovered consciousness, *aliji-rudia, alipata ufahamu wa dunia.*
- Conscript**, n. [*asikari ao baharia aliyeandikwa kwa lazima*].
- Conscription**, n. [*kuandika asikari ao baharia kwa nguvu ao lazima, &c.*], *mchango wa lazima.*

Consecrate, v. *fanya wakfu, weka wakfu, bariki; tolea Muungu, wekea Muungu; (devote) toa, funga; (regard as holy) tukuzi, fanya takatifu; (inaugurate) zindua [kanisa, &c.], tabaruku.*

Consecrated, a. *-takatifu, wakfu.*

Consecration, n. *kufanya wakfu, kutabaruku; (state) uwakfu, &c (Taz. Consecrate).*

Consecutive, a. *-a kufuatana, moja kwa moja.*

Consent, v. *kubali, rithia, penda, ruhusu.*

— n. *ukubali, urathi, ruhusa, ithini.*

Consequence, n. (result) [*jambo lifuatalo jambo mwenziwe kama kazi yake, mwisho wake, jambo litokealo kwa sababu ya jambo lingine*], *matukio, mwisho; (importance) ukubwa, heshima, sifa; (significance) nguvu, maana.* A person of consequence, *mtu bora.* In consequence, *Consequently*, The consequence was, *kwa sababu hiyo, kwa hiyo, bassi.* It is of no consequence, *haithuru, mamoja, sio kitu.*

Consequent, a. *-a baadaye, mwisho, -a kufuata.*

Consequential, a. *-a kujivuna, -a fahari, -enyi makuu.*

Conservation, n. *ulinzi, tunza, udumisho, kutopotea.*

Conservative, a. *-a kulinda, -a kutunza; (in politics) -enyi kusema, Bora ya kale.* Conservative party, [*wenyi kutaka ya kale*], *wazee.*

Conservatism, [*nia ao mashauri za wazee*], *kupenda ya kale.*

Conservatory, n. [*nyumba ya kuo- esha maua*].

Consider, v. (reflect on) *fikiri, fanya shauri, angalia; (suppose, judge) thani, thania, ona.*

Considerable, a. *-kubwa kidogo, -ingi kidogo, -a kadiri.*

Considerate, a. *-enyi huruma, -a upole, -angalifu, -a kiasi.*

Consideration, n. (reflection) *fikara,*

shauri; (kindness) uangalifu, huruma; (matter for thought) jambo, sababu, hoja; (importance) cheo, sifa. Take into consideration, *angalia, kumbuka.*

Consign, v. *weka, wekea, peleka, pelekea.*

Consignee, n. [*-enyi kuwekwa ao kupelekwa vitu*].

Consignment, n. [*mali ao bithaa silizopelekwa ao kuwekwa*].

Consist, v. *-wa, ni.* It consists of (in), *kitu chake ni, asili yake ni.*

Consistence, Consistency, n. *uzito, ugumu; (of persons) unyofu, uthabiti, sawasawa, barabara; (of arguments) kupertana, usawa.*

Consistent, a. (in agreement) *-a kupertana, sawa; (straightforward) amini, -nyofu, thabiti.*

Consolation, n. *faraja.*

Consolatory, a. *-enyi faraja.*

Console, v. *fariji, tuliza, -pa mkono.*

Consolidate, v. *tiaimara, -pa nguvu, thubutisha; (make solid) ganda- miza, tia ugumu [uzito]; (concentrate) unga, leta pamoja.*

Consonant, a. *-a kupertana, -a kulingana, sawa.*

— n. [*harufu isiyo na sauti pasipo vowel, kama b, ch, d*].

Consort, n. *mwenzi, rafiki; (husband, wife) mume, mke.*

— v. *ongea, fuata, gandamia.*

Conspicuous, a. *-enyi kuonekana mbali, wasi, -a kutazamika; (remarkable) -a kuangaliwa, -kubwa, bora, mashuhuri.*

Conspiracy, n. *mapatano mabaya, mwafaka mabaya.*

Conspirator, n. [*-enyi kufanya filina ao shauri baya pamoja, mshariki jambo baya*], *mtu wa Conspiracy.*

Conspire, v. (agree) *patana, -wa shauri moja; (plot) fanya shauri baya pamoja.*

Constable, n. *asikari [wa kumlinda mfalme ao mji], mlinzi [wa-], polisi.*

Constabulary, n. *jamii ya Constables, polisi.*

- Constancy**, n. *uthabiti, amini, uvu-milivu*.
- Constant**, a. (firm) *thabiti, imara*; (faithful) *amini, -a dayima*; (unfailing) *-siobadilika, -a siku zote*.
- Constantly**, adv. *marra kwa marra, siku zote, dayima, killa kipindi, kipindi chote*.
- Constellation**, n. [*jamii ya nyota nyingi yenyi jina moja*], *kundi la nyota*.
- Consternation**, n. *hofu kuu, tisho, fathaa*.
- Constipation**, n. *kufunga choo, uya-bisi wa tumbo*.
- Constituent**, n. *nussu, fungu, se-hemu, iliyomo*; (supporter) *mfuasi [wa-], mwenzi [w-]*.
— a. *-enyi kuwamo, -enyi kufanya, -liomo*.
- Constitute**, v. *fanya, fanyiza, tenge-neza*; (appoint) *weka*; (establish) *simamisha, anzisha*; (be) *-wa*.
What constitutes true happiness?
nini iliyo heri haswa halisi?
- Constitution**, n. *tabia, asili, umbo, afya*; (system of government) *sheria, serkali*. The British Constitution, *sheria ingereza*. I have a sound constitution, *mimi msima sana*.
- Constitutional**, a. *-a asili, -a afya*; (lawful) *halali, -a kupendeza serkali, -a kutii sheria*. Take a constitutional, *enda tembea, nyosha miguu*.
- Constitutive**, a. (original) *-a asili*; (originative) *-enyi nguvu [ya ku-anzisha ao kufanyiza]*.
- Constrain**, v. *lazimisha, shurutisha, bidi, tia nguvu*.
- Constrained**, a. (embarrassed) *-enyi mashaka, -a haya, -a fathaa*; (forced) *-enyi kusuiwa, -a kusong-wa, -a lazima*.
- Constraint**, n. *zuio, nguvu, sharti, lazima, kusonga*. By constraint, *kwa nguvu*.
- Constriction**, n. *msongo, mkazo*.
- Construct**, v. *fanya, fanyiza*; (house) *jenga*; (boat) *unda*; (book) *buni*.
- Construction**, n. *mjengo, muundo, kufanyiza, matengenezo, kazi*; (meaning) *tafsiri, maana*.
- Constructive**, a. *-a kufanyiza*; (amounting to) *sawa na, kama*. A constructive falsehood, *kama uwongo*.
- Construe**, v. (translate) *fasiri*; (explain) *eleza maana*; (understand) *fahamu maana*.
- Consubstantial**, a. [*-enyi asili moja ao ile ile*].
- Consul**, n. *barozi [ma-], balyozi*.
- Consulate**, n. [*kazi ao nyumba ya barozi, muda wa kuwa barozi*], *kwa barozi*.
- Consult**, v. *taka shauri, fanya sha-ur, shaurisha*; (refer to, regard) *kumbuka, angalia*.
- Consultation**, n. *shauri, maneno*.
- Consume**, v. *-la*; (burn) *tek-teza*; (spend, use up) *tumia*.
- Consummate**, v. *maliza, timiliza, kwisha, kamilisha*.
— a. *bora, -ingi, kubwa*.
- Consummation**, n. *utimizo, mwisho, kukamilisha, kupata*.
- Consumption**, n. (of food) *kula*; (of time, means, &c.) *kupoteza, matumizi, gharama*; (sickness) *ugonjwa wa kifua, ukohozi*.
- Consumptive**, a. *-enyi ugonjwa wa kifua*.
- Contact**, n. *mkutano, kugusana, kupambana*. Come in contact, (have dealings with) *kutana, -wa na shughuli, (collide) gongana*.
- Contagion**, n. *ambukizo, wito*.
- Contagious**, a. *-a kuambukiza*.
- Contain**, v. (things) *-wa na [vitu] ndani, weka ndani, chukua ndani*; (hold, be equal to) *-wa kadiri ya, -wa sawa na*. He cannot contain himself, *hawezi kujisua*.
- Contaminate**, v. *tia uchafu, najisi, haribu, ambukiza*.
- Contamination**, n. *ambukizo, uchafu*.
- Contemn**, v. *tharau, tweza, hizi*.
- Contemplate**, v. *fikiri, angalia*; (intend) *kusudia, azimu, nia*.
- Contemplation**, n. *fikira, mawazo*.

- It is in contemplation, *inakusudiwa*.
- Contemplative**, a. -a *fikara*.
- Contemporaneous, Contemporary**, a *sawasawa kwa wakati*, -a *zamani* [*siku*] *silexile* [*sizihizi*], *wakati sawa*.
- Contempt**, n. *tharau, twezo*; (disgrace) *uthilifu, unyonge, aibu*. Treat with contempt, *hizi, tweza*.
- Contemptible**, a. -a *kutharauliwa, -nyonge, -thilifu*.
- Contemptuous**, a. -a *kutharau, -a kutweza, -a kiburi*.
- Contend**, v. *toa bidii, shindana, pigana, husumu*; *shika kusema, nena kwa nguvu*. Contend for, *tafuta kwa bidii shindania, tetea*.
- Content**, n. *kadiri, nafasi*; (meaning) *maana* (*Tax. Contents*).
— v. *rithisha*. Be content (contented), *rithika, ona rathi, -wa rathi, tulia*.
- Contention**, n. *shindano, ugomvi, mateto*; (matter in question) *jambo* [*la kugombaniwa, la kutetewa*], *teto*; (assertion) *neni, shauri*.
- Contentious**, a. -*shindani, -gomvi*.
- Contentment**, n. *urathi, raha, utulivu*.
- Contents**, n. *vitu vya ndani, yaliyomo, shinda*. Table of contents, *fahirisi*.
- Contest**, v. *shindana, shindania*; (oppose) *teta, kana, zuia*.
— n. *shindano, vita*; (dispute) *mateto, ugomvi*.
- Context**, n. *maneno yaliyopo pamoja, yafuatanayo*.
- Contiguity**, n. *kuwa karibu, kuwa pamoja*.
- Contiguous**, a. -*enyi mpaka mmoja, -a kupakana, karibu, pamoja*.
- Continence**, n. *kujizuia mwili na tamaa, kujiweza, kiasi*; (ascetic) *uta'wa*.
- Continent**, a. -*zuifu wa tamaa, -a kiasi, -ta'wa*.
— n. [*fungu lililo kubwa la inchi ya dunia*]; (opposite Zanzibar) *Mrima, barra*.
- Contingency**, n. *mambo, matukio, nasibu, bahati*.
- Contingent**, a. -a *kuwezekana, yamkini, pasipo hakika, -enyi mashaka*.
— n. *kundi la asikari*.
- Continual**, a. -a *dayima, -a kuendelea moja kwa moja, -a fufulizo*.
- Continually**, adv. *siku zote, kipindi kwa kipindi, marra kwa marra*.
- Continuance**, n. *maisha, udumu, mfulizo, uendeleo, aushi*.
- Continue**, v. (remain) *dumu, kaa, shinda*; (go on) *endelea, fuliza, sidi*; (extend) *ongeza, dumisha*. Continue working, *shinda kazi*.
- Continued**, a. *kama Continual*.
- Continuity**, n. *kufungamana, ufulizo, uendeleo, kwenda moja kwa moja*.
- Continuous**, a. *kama Continual*.
- Contort**, v. *geuza, umbua*.
- Contortion**, n. *mageuzi, mapindi ya maungo, kujipindapinda, finyo* [*kunjo*] *la uso*.
- Contour**, n. *umbo, sura, namna*.
- Contraband**, a. *haramu, marufuku*.
- Contract**, v. (agree) *fanya mkataba* [*sharti, maagano, ahadi*]; (get) *fanya, pata, jipatia* [*deni, ugonjwa, desturi, &c.*]; (lessen) *punguza*, (neut.) *punguka*; (shorten) *fupisha, fanya ndogo, kaza*, (neut.) *fupika*. Contract a habit of, *soea*. Be contracted (narrowed, drawn in), *finya, finyana, -wa -embamba*.
— n. *maagano, sharti, ahadi*. Make, draw up, enter into a contract, *andikiana mkataba, kati-biana*.
- Contraction**, n. *mpunguo, mkato, mkazo*; (wrinkle) *mfinyo*.
- Contractor**, n. [*mtu ajitiaye sharti ya kumaliza kazi kubwa fullani kwa fetha fullani*], *mfanya kazi kwa mkataba, fundi wa mkataba*.
- Contradict**, v. (deny) *ambia 'La, sivyo,' rudi neno, kana, kania, kanusha, kinza*; *kabili sawasawa*; (dispute) *bishana*; (be contrary to) *-wa mbalimbali na*. Contradict oneself, *jifunga*. He contradicted

Converge, v. *karibiana, kabiliana, -ja pamoja, kutana.*

Convergence, n. *kukaribiana, &c.*

Conversant (with), a. *-zoefu, -enyi kujua sana.*

Conversation, Converse, n. *mazungumzo, maongezi, usemi.*

Conversational, a. *-a Conversation, -a maongezi, -a ginsi ya kutumika kwa maongezi, si sahihi.*

Converse, v. *zungumza, ongea, sema, semezana.*

— n. *Taz. Conversation; (opposite) mbalimbali, vingine.*

Conversion, n. *kugeuka, mageuzi ubadili; (of character, faith, &c.) wongofu.*

Convert, v. (change) *geuza, badili; (make a convert) fanya Mmasihiya [Mwislamu, &c.], rudisha, ongoza.*

— n. *mwongofu [wa-].*

Convertible, a. *-a kuweza kugeuka, geukana; (equivalent) sawa sawa, -a kubadilikana.*

Convex (Be), v. *fanya mgongo, fanya mviringo nje, benuka, vimba, fanya koba (?).*

Convey, v. (carry) *chukua, peleka; (make known) julisha, onya; (deliver) kabithi, salimisha, toa, fikisha, wasilisha.*

Conveyance, n. *kuchukua, uchukuzi, &c. (Taz. Convey); (carriage) gari; (legal deed) hati ya kukabithisha mali, hati.*

Convict, v. *hukumu, kirisha kosa, tia hatiyani, pasisha hatiya.*

— n. *[mtu aliyetiwa kifungoni kwa sababu ametenda mabaya, aliyepasishwa athabu], mfungwa [wa-], mbayana.*

Conviction, n. *kukirishwa kosa, &c. (Taz. Convict); (certitude) hakika; (judgement) nia, thana. It is my own conviction, naona mimi, ndiyo nionayo mimi.*

Convince, v. *shinda kwa maneno, shurutisha, sadikisha. I am quite convinced, sasa naamini sana, umenishinda, nimepata hakika, nimejua sana.*

Convivial, a. *-a kufurahisha moyo, -a kukunjua uso, -a furaha. A convivial meeting, karamu.*

Convocation, n. *mkutano; [barasa ya wakubwa wa Kanisa Ingeresa].*

Convoke, v. *ita, kusanya.*

Convolution, n. *pindi [ma-], kisingo [vi-].*

Convoy, v. *linda njiani, sindikisa; (of ships) -enda sanjari [vinjari].*

— n. (protection) *ulinzi, hamaya ya njiani; (guard) walinsi wa msafara; (protected party) msafara wenyi walinsi.*

Convulse, v. *sukasuka, tikisa, tete-mesha. Convulse with laughter, chekesha mno. The world was convulsed, ulimwengu ulichafuka.*

Convulsion, n. *kifafa, dege, kujipindapinda, kujinyonganyonga; (violent disturbance) msukosuko, machafuko.*

Convulsive, a. *-a Convulsion.*

Cook, v. *pika; (alter) geuza.*

— n. *mpishi [wa-].*

Cookery, n. *upishi, vilivyopikwa.*

Cooking, n. *upishi, mpiko. Cooking utensils, vyombo vya kupikia (Taz. Pot). Cooking place, meko, jikoni.*

Cooking range, (stones) *meko, mafiga, mafya, (iron) jiko la chuma.*

Cool, v. *poza, tia baridi; (of water) simua; (neut.) poa, pata baridi, burudi, sisima; (decrease) punguka, tulia.*

— a. *-a baridi kidogo, -a baridi; (slack) pasipo hidii, billa haraka, -a taratibu, -a kizembe, -vivu; (unperturbed) -enyi macho makavu; (impudent) -juvi.*

Coolie, n. *mtu [wa-] wa kasi, kibarua [vi-], hamali [ma-].*

Coolness, n. *baridi; (slackness) utaratibu, polepole; (imperturbability) macho makavu.*

Coop, n. *tundu [la kuwekea kuku, &c.], msinga [mi-].*

— (up), v. *funga, zuia.*

Cooper, n. *mfanyisa mapipa.*

Co-operate, v. *fanya kazi pamoja, sayidia, sharikiana, fanya ujima.*

- Co-operation**, n. *kazi ya ujima, ujima, kusharikiana, shirika.*
- Co-ordinate**, a. -a *ginsi moja, kadiri moja, sawa.*
— v. *tengeneza, linganisha.*
- Co-ordination**, n. *kutengeneza, &c.*
- Copal**, n. *sandarusi.*
- Cope**, n. [*vazi moja la kasisi*].
— (with), v. *shindana na, simamia, shinda.*
- Coping**, n. [*mawe ya juu katika ukuta*].
- Copious**, a. *tele, -ingi, marithawa.*
- Copper**, n. na a. *shaba [nyekundu], -a shaba.* A copper, n. *sufuria*; (coin) *pesa.* Copper wire, *mazoka, masango.*
Give me a copper, *nipe pesa.*
- Copra**, n. *nazi kavu, mbata.*
- Copse**, n. *kichaka [vi-].*
- Copula**, n. *neni la kuunga, kiungo.*
- Copulate**, v. (sexually) *tomba, tombana.*
- Copy**, v. *nakili, fuatisha, nuku*; (imitate) *iga, fanya vilevile.*
— n. *nakili, manuku, mfano mmoja, mwandiko sawa.*
- Coquet**, v. [*mwanamke*] *piga ubembe [umalidadi, madaha]; cheza-cheza, bembelesa, puzika.*
- Coquetry**, n. *ubembe, umalidadi, mabembelesi, madaha.*
- Coquette**, n. [*mwanamke*] *mbembe [wa-], mmalidadi, mbembelesi, mpuzi.*
- Coracle**, n. [*mashua ndogo ya fito na ngozi*].
- Coral**, n. (red) *marijani, marijani ya fethaluka*; (fresh rock) *matumbawi.*
- Coraline**, a. -a Coral.
- Coran**, n. *Korani.*
- Cord**, n. *kamba, ugwe [nyugwe], kigwe [vi-].*
— v. *funga kamba, funganya [sandumku].*
- Cordage**, n. *kamba.*
- Cordial**, a. -a *kufurahisha, -kunjufu, -ema.* Give a cordial welcome to, *karibisha vizuri, pokea kwa furaha.*
— n. [*dawa ya kutia moyo ao kufurahisha*].
- Core**, n. *moyo, kati, kiini.*
- Cork**, n. (of bottle, &c.) *kizibo.*
- Corkscrew**, n. *cha kuzibulia, kizibu.*
- Corn**, n. *nafaka*, (Indian) *muhindi*; (wheat) *ngano*; (grain of) *chembe*; (on foot) *sugu.*
- Corner**, n. *pembe*; (end) *mwisho, ncha*; (of a cloth) *tamvua, utamvua.*
Drive into a corner, *thiisha, tatanisha, tia mashaka.* A quiet corner, *mahali pa faragha.*
— v. *songa, thiisha, shinda.*
- Cornice**, n. *ushi.*
- Corollary**, n. [*nyongesa ya maneno yafananayo nayo yaliyotangulia*].
- Coronation**, n. *kutia taji, kutawaza.*
- Coroner**, n. *kathi mdogo.*
- Coronet**, n. *kitaji, taji ndogo, taji.*
- Corporal**, n. [*asikari msimamizi*]; [*kitambaa kinachotumika kwa Usharika Mtakatifu*].
— a. -a *mwili.* Corporal punishment, *athabu ya mwili, kupigwa.*
- Corporate**, a. -a *watu wengi kama mtu mmoja, -a wengi pamoja, -a wote jamii.*
- Corporation**, n. [*jamia ya watu yenyi hali ya mtu mmoja*], *shirika, chama.*
- Corporeal**, a. -enyi *mwili, -a mwili, -a mwilini.* The corporeal element (side) of the soul (spirit), *nyama ya roho.*
- Corps**, n. *jeshi la asikari.*
- Corpse**, n. *mayiti*; (carcass) *mzoga [mi-], pinda.*
- Corpulence**, n. *unene [wa kiwiliwili].*
- Corpulent**, a. -nene.
- Corpuscle**, n. [*kitu kidogo sana, Taz. Atom*], *chembe.*
- Correct**, v. *toa makosa, safia, sahihi, sahihisha*; (reform) *ongoza, tengeneza*; (punish) *rudi, athibisha*; (warn) *onya.*
— a. *sahihi, fasihi, pasipo kosa, safi, -zuri halisi, barabara.* Correct, clear style, *nahau, ufasaha.*

- Correction**, n. *kutoa makosa, kusahihisha, kufanya safi*; (punishment) *athabu, maonyo, kurudi*; (improvement) *matengenexo*.
- Corrective**, a. -a *kurudi, -a kufonya, -a kuzuia*.
- Correctness**, n. *usafi, uzuri, ufasaha*.
- Correlation**, n. *maelekeo, wiano*.
- Correspond**, v. (resemble) *lingana, fanana, elekeana, -wa sawa*; (by letters) *andikiana waraka*.
- Correspondence**, n. *ulinganifu, usawa, maelekeo*; (by letter) *kuandikiana waraka*.
- Correspondent**, n. [*mwenyi kuandikiana barua*; *mwenyi kuleta habari kwa barua*].
- Corresponding**, a. *sawa, -linganifu, mwenzi [wenzi]*.
- Corridor**, n. [*ujia wenyi matao ao nguzo na sakafu juu*], *matao*.
- Corroborate**, v. *thubutisha, hakikisha, shuhudia*.
- Corroboration**, n. *thubutisho, mathubutu, ushuhuda*.
- Corroborative**, a. -a *kuthubutisha*.
- Corrode**, v. -la, *tia kutu, haribu [kama kwa kutu]*; (neut.) *lika, ota kutu, haribika*.
- Corrosion**, n. *kuchakaa, kuliwa [kama kwa kutu]*.
- Corrosive**, a. -kali, -a *kutia kutu, -a kuharibu*.
- Corrugated**, n. -enyi *mafinyo, -a makunjo*. Corrugated iron (sheets), *mabati*.
- Corrugation**, n. *finyo, kunjo*.
- Corrupt**, v. (spoil) *haribu, ogesha, chafua*; (deprave) *pevua, komaza, fisidi*; (alter) *badili, geusa*; (bribe) *tolea rushwa, penyezee fetha, lisha*.
— a. -*ovu, -ovu, -baya, -thalimu*.
- Corruptible**, a. -a *kuoza, -a kuharibika*; (open to bribes) -a *kulishwa, -a kupokea rushwa*.
- Corruption**, n. *kioza, ubovu, uchafu*; (bribery) *kulisha, kutoa rushwa*; (alteration) *mageuzi, makosa*.
- Corruption (corrupt administration)** is universal, *wote hula rushwa*.
- Corsair**, n. *haramia wa bahari*.
- Cortège**, n. *mwandamo [wa watu ao magari, &c.]*.
- Coruscate**, v. *metameta*.
- Corvette**, n. [*manowari ndogo*].
- Cosmetic**, n. *dalia, yasi, liwa*.
- Cosmic, Cosmical**, a. -a *ulimwengu wote, -a juu, -kubwa mno*.
- Cosmology**, n. [*elimu ya ulimwengu wote pamoja, kama ya kitu kimoja*].
- Cosmopolitan**, a. [-a *kukumbuka ulimwengu wote, -a kuenea ao kutembea pote*; (person) *aonaye killa aendapo ndipo kwake*].
- Cost**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. *Cost*) *wakifu, simama, uzwa kwa*; (require) *taka, tosa, lipisa*. What does it cost? *kem? wauzaje? kiasi gani?* It will cost you dear, *utalipa wee, utalia, itakugharamisha*.
— n. *bei, kima, thamani, gharama, hasara*; (legal) *gharama ya meza [ya hukumu, ya haki]*. At cost price, *billa faida*. To his cost, *asipate faida illa habara*. Cost free, *burre*.
- Costermonger**, n. *mchuuzi [wa-]*.
- Costive**, a. -enyi *tumbo la kufunga, -a kufunga choo*.
- Costly**, a. -a *tunu, ghali, -a thamani nyingi*.
- Costume**, n. *mavazi, mavazi ya mtindo, mavazi ya desturi*.
- Cot**, n. *kibanda kidogo*; (small bed) *kitanda cha kitoto*.
- Coterie**, n. *chama, shirika, jamia*.
- Cottage**, n. *nyumba ndogo*.
- Cottager**, n. *mkulima, kibarua, maskini*.
- Cotton**, n. *pamba*.
- Couch**, v. *jikunyata, jilaza, jificha*.
— n. *kitanda, malala*.
- Cough**, v. *kohoa*; (for pretence, on purpose) *jikohoza*.
— n. *kikohosi*.
- Could**, p. t. *ya Can*.
- Council**, n. *baraza, diwani, mkutano*. Hold a council, *barizi*.
- Councillor**, n. *diwani [ma-], mtu wa baraza, mshauri, msiri*.

Counsel, n. *shauri, maneno*; (lawyer) *mwana sheria*. Keep one's own counsel, *setiri neno*. Seek counsel from, *shauri*. Give counsel, *toa shauri*. Take counsel, *fanya shauri*.

— v. *toa shauri, onya*.

Counsellor, n. *mshauri, mwongozi*.

Count, n. [*jina la heshima*] *mtu mkubwa, sheki [ma-]*.

— v. *hesabu, hasibu, idadi*; (consider) *thania, ona*. Count on, *egemea, tumainia, kimbilia, amini*.

Countenance, n. (face) *uso [ny-]*, *sura*; (favour) *upendeleo, msaada*.

Put out of countenance, *fathaisha, tia haya, vunja uso*. Keep one's countenance, *zuia kicheko, jikaza uso [asicheke]*. Keep in countenance, *pendelea, sayidia*.

— v. *kubali, sayidia, thubutisha*.

Counter, n. [*kipande cha kuchesha*] *sarafu*; (in shop) *meza ya bithaa*.

— a. *-a mbali, -a kuzuia, -a kuelekea*. Run counter to, *shindana na, -wa juu ya*.

Counteract, v. *zuia, shinda, batilisha, tangua, rudisha*.

Counterbalance, v. *-wa sawa na, zuia, simamisha, batilisha*.

Counterfeit, v. *iga, jifanya, jigeuza, fanya mfano wa*.

— n. *mfano, uwongo, si halisi, mwigo*.

Countermand, v. *toa amri ya kukatiza, tangua amri, rudia amri ya kwanza*.

Counterpane, n. [*tandiko la kitanda la juu, nguo ya kitanda ya nje*].

Counterpart, n. *mfano, methili, nakulu, sawasawa*.

Counterpoise, v. = **Counterbalance**.

— n. *jiwe la mizani, [kitu kilicho sawa kwa uthani]*.

Countersign, v. *tia mkono [usahihi] wa pili, sahihisha baadaye, shuhudia kwa mkono*.

Countervail, v. *faa, tosha, weza*.

Countess, n. *mke wa Count [jina la heshima]*.

Counting, n. *hesabu, idadi*.

Countrified, a. *-a kimashamba*.

Country, n. *inchi*; (district) *jimbo, wilaya*; (people of) *watu wa inchi*; (not town) *mashamba*. The Zigua country, *Uzigua*. The Shambara country, *Ushambara*.

Countryman, n. *mtu wa mashamba, mkulima*; (of same country) *mtu wa kwetu [kwenu, kwao]*, *ndugu, wa kabila moja*.

County, n. [*fungu la inchi Ingeresa, wilaya*].

Couple, n. *joxi, -wili pamoja*; (married) *mume na mkewe*.

— v. *funganisha mbili mbili, tia pamoja, unga, funganisha*.

Couplet, n. [*mistari miwili ya uimbo ao mashairi*].

Courage, n. *ushujaa, uthabiti, moyo, moyo mgumu, ujasiri*.

Courageous, a. *-shujaa, -gumu, -kavu wa macho, -jasiri, thabiti*.

Courier, n. *mjumbe [wa-]*, *talishi [ma-]*; (guide, dragoman) *kiongozi, msimamizi wa safari*.

Course, n. *mwendo, maendeleo, kupita, njia*; (conduct) *mwenendo, maisha*; (order) *samu, taratibu, kanuni*; (part of banquet, &c.) *sehemu*; (of a ship) *majira*; (race-course) [*mahali pa kushindania mbio*], *uwanja*. The course of events, *mambo, mambo yenyewe, mambo yaliyofuatana*. Take a different course, *fanya vingine [shauri ngine]*. Of course, *haswa, haina buddi, halisi*. In due course, *kwa taratibu, kwa desturi*. It is a matter of course, *haina buddi, desturi, kanuni, sharti*. In course of time, *siku zikipita, halafu, baadaye*. In course of conversation, *katika kuongea*. By course, *kwa samu*.

— v. *pita mbio, enda*; (hunt) *winda, windisha mbwa*.

Courser, n. *frasi*.

Coursing, n. [*kushindanisha mbwa za kuwinda*].

Court, n. *uwanja, behewa, ua*; (pa-

- lace) *makao ya mfalme, jumba la mfalme*; (courtiers) *watu wa mfalme*; (judges) *jamii ya makathi, baraza la hukumu*; (respect) *heshima*. Pay court to, *heshimu, stahi*; (woo) *posa, bembeleza*.
- Court**, v. *heshimu, jipendekeza kwa*; (woo) *bembeleza, posa, takia uchumba*; (seek) *tafuta, jaribu kupata*.
- Courteous**, a. -a **Courtesy**, -*stahifu*.
- Courteousness**, n. *ustahifu, heshima, adabu*.
- Courtesan**, n. *kahaba [ma-]*.
- Courtesy**, n. *adabu, heshima, ustahifu, ungwana, jamala*; (gesture of) *kusujudu [mke], shikamu*. Treat with courtesy, *stahi, heshima, -pa heshima*.
- Courtier**, n. *mtu wa mfalme*.
- Courtliness**, n. *ustahifu, adabu*.
- Courtly**, a. = **Courteous**.
- Court-martial**, n. [*baraza ya jema-dari ao nakhotha la kuhukumu, hukumu ya vitani*].
- Courtship**, n. *ubembelezi, maposo, wakati wa uchumba, uchumba*.
- Court-yard**, n. *ua [ny-], kitalu, uwan-da*; (in a house) *behewa, kati*.
- Cousin**, n. *mjukuu [wa-]*.
- Cove**, n. *gubba ndogo ya bahari*.
- Covenant**, n. *maagano, sharti*; (written) *mkataba, hati*.
- Cover**, v. *funika, funikiza*; (put over or across or in front of) *wamba*; (conceal) *setiri*; (include) *chukua, weka*. Cover same ground as, *husika na*.
- , **Covering**, n. *kifuniko, kisetiri*; (case) *kitumba, uo [nyuo]*; (of a dish) *kawa*; (of a book) *jalada*; (in hunting) *msitu, kichaka, magugu*.
- Coverlet**, n. *tandiko la kitanda juu*.
- Covert**, n. *maficho, maoteo*.
- a. -a *siri, -a hila*.
- Covet**, v. *tamani, taka isivyo halali*.
- Covetous**, a. *bakhili, -enyi choyo, -enyi tamaa, -kavu*.
- Covetousness**, n. *tamaa, ubakhili, ukavu, roho*.
- Covey**, n. *kundi [la ndege]*.
- Cow**, n. *ng'ombe jike*.
- Cow**, v. *ogofisha, tia hofu, tiisha*.
- Coward**, n. *mwoga [wa-]*.
- Cowardice**, **Cowardliness**, n. *woga*.
- Cowardly**, a. -oga, -enyi *hofu*; (men) -nyonge, -baya.
- Cower**, v. *jikunyata kwa hofu, tete-meka, jikunja*.
- Cow-herd**, n. *mchungu ng'ombe*.
- Cowl**, n. [*kifuniko cha kitwa cha Monk, kofia kama mfuko*].
- Cowry**, n. *kauri, kete*; (tiger) *kululu*.
- Coxcomb**, n. *mmalidadi, mpiga madaha*.
- Coxswain**, n. *mkuu wa mashua, serangi*.
- Coy**, a. -enyi *kaya, -a hofu, -nyamafu*.
- Cozen**, v. *kopa, punja, karamkia*.
- Crab**, n. *kaa [ya pwani]*; (small) *kaa makoko*.
- Crabbed**, a. -kali, -korofi; (difficult) -gumu, -baya.
- Crack**, v. *tia ufa, pasua, vunja*; (neut.) *fanya ufa, pasuka*; (nuts, shells, &c.) *banja*; (joints of fingers) *alisha*. Crack a whip, *alisha mjeledi*. Crack a joke, *fanya mzaha, piga ubishi*. Crack up, *sifu mno, vumisha*.
- n. *ufa [ny-]*; (sound) *kishindo*; (of thunder) *radi*.
- Cracked**, a. = **Crazy**.
- Cracker**, n. *fataki [ya kuchezea]*.
- Crackle**, v. *lia [kama fito sikipasuka, ao sikiliwa na moto]*, *alika*.
- Cradle**, n. *kitanda cha mtoto mdogo*.
- v. *weka [kama mtoto kitandani]*.
- Craft**, n. (cunning) *hila, werevu*; (handicraft) *kazi, uchumi*; (vessel) *mashua, chombo, merikebu*.
- Craftiness**, n. *werevu, ujanja, hila*.
- Craftsman**, n. *fundi [ma-]*.
- Crafty**, a. -a *hila, -erevu*.
- Crag**, n. *mwamba uliochongoka, jabali*.
- Craggy**, a. -a *kuchongoka, -enyi mawe, -a miamba*.
- Cramp**, v. *jaza sana, shindilia, songa*; (with food) *vimbisha, shibisha*; (neut.) *jijaza mno, jivimbisha*.
- Cramp**, n. *kiharusi*; (clamp) *gango [ma-]*.

- Crane**, n. *korongo*; (for hoisting) [*mtambo wa kuinulia mazito*], *duara*.
- Cranium**, n. *kitwa*, *kombe la kitwa*, *kifuu cha ubongo*.
- Crank**, n. [*chuma chenye kombo*].
- Cranky**, a. -*a kombokombo*, -*a kikombo*; (weak) *thai fu*.
- Cranny**, n. *ufa mdogo*, *kitundu*.
- Grape**, n. [*nguo nyeusi ya kuugulia*, *utepe wa kukalia matanga*].
- Crash**, v. *fanya kishindo*; (move with noise) *enda kwa kishindo*.
- Crat**, n. [*kama tunga kubwa la fito*].
- Crater**, n. [*shimo la kati ya Volcano*].
- Cravat**, n. [*utepe wa kuvaa shingoni*].
- Crave**, v. (ask) *sihi*, *omba*; (long for, need) *taka*, *hitaji*, *tamani*.
- Craven**, a. -*oga sana*.
- Craving**, n. *tamaa ya nguvu*, *uchu*, *matamani*.
- Crawl**, v. *tambaa*, *jikokota*.
- Cray-fish**, **Craw-fish**, n. *kamba ya mtoni*.
- Crane**, n. *wasimo*, *kichaa*, *kinyongo*.
— v. *tia kichaa*, *rusha akili*, *fathaisha*.
- Crazy**, a. -*enyi wasimo* [*kichaa*, &c.], *mafuu*.
- Creak**, v. *lia* [*kama vyuma vikiparusana*].
- Cream**, n. *siagi*, *maziwa mazito ya jiu*; (best part) *sehemu bora*.
- Crease**, n. *kunjo* [*ma-*], *upindo* [*pi-ndo*], *finyo* [*ma-*]; (line) *mfuo* [*mi-*], *mstari* [*mi-*].
— v. *fanya Crease*.
- Create**, v. *umba*, *kulukuku*; (make, invent) *fanya*, *fanyiza*, *vumbua*, *tunga*.
- Creation**, n. *kuumba*, *muumba*; (universe) *ulimwengu*, *viumbe vyote*, *vitu vyote*; (act or time of) *kuweka ulimwengu*.
- Creator**, n. *muumba*, *mfanyiza*. The Creator, *Muungu*.
- Creature**, n. *kitu*, *kiumbe*; (living) *kitu kisima* [*mtu*, *nyama*, *ndege*, *mdudu*]; (dependant) *mfuasi*, *mtu*. Poor creature! *maskini wee!* Dear creature! *ee kipenzi!*
- Credence**, n. *usadiki*, *imani*. Give credence to, *amini*, *sadiki*, *tumainia*.
- Credentials**, n. *hati ya sifa*, *barua ya kusadikisha*, *mathubutu*.
- Credibility**, n. *kuwa Credible*, *uyamkini*. I allow the credibility of the story, *naona mambo haya yawezekana*, *ni yamkini*.
- Credible**, a. -*a kusadikiwa*, -*a kuaminiwa*, *yamkini*.
- Credit**, n. (trust) *tumaini*, *imani*; (trustworthiness) *uaminifu*; (re-nown) *sifa*; (honour) *heshima*; (in-fluence, weight) *nguvu*, *ukubali*; (time for payment) *muda* [*wa deni*]. Public credit, *kuaminiwa serkali*, *ahadi ya serkali*. Give credit to (praise), *sifu*. Take on credit, *amini pasipo mathu-butu*. Allow credit, *achia muda*, *weka muda*. Money on credit, *karatha*. Have the credit of, *sifiwa kwa*. Do credit to, *patia sifa*, *pendeza*. Letters of credit, *hati ya sifa*, *mathubutu*, *hati ya fetha*. Give (goods) on credit, *kopesha*. Receive on credit, *kopa*.
— v. *amini*, *sadiki*. Credit a person with, *andikia*, *wekea*, *aminia*.
- Creditable**, a. -*a sifa*, -*ema*, -*enyi heshima*.
- Creditor**, n. (claimant) *mdai* [*wa-*], *mwii* [*wa-*]. He is my creditor, *aniwia*, *nawiwa naye*, *mimi mdeni wake*.
- Credulity**, n. *ubarathuli*, *ujinga*.
- Credulous**, a. -*barathuli*, -*jinga*.
- Creed**, n. *imani*, *kanuni la Imani*, (Mahomedan) *shahada*.
- Creek**, n. *hori*, *gubba ndogo*, *mto* [*mi-*].
- Creep**, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. *Crept*) *tambaa*, *endelea polepole*, *jikokota*. Creep up to, *nyatia*, *nyemelea*.
- Creep**, n. [*nyama ao mmea mwenyi kutambaa*], *mtambaazi*.
- Creepy**, **Creeping**, a. -*tambaazi*. A creepy feeling, sensation, *mnyeo*.
- Cremate**, v. *unguza mayiti*.
- Cremation**, n. *kuunguza mayiti*, *ku-choma mayiti*, *mwunguzo*.

- Creole**, n. [*Mzungu mzalia wa Amerika, nussu mweusi nussu mweupe*].
- Crept**, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Creep**.
- Crescent**, n. [*sura ya mwezi mchanga wenyi pembe*]; *Maturuki, dalili ya Maturuki*.
- Crest**, n. (tuft) *shungi, kishungi*; (top) *kilele, ncha ya juu*; (of cock) *upanga wa jogoo*; (heraldic) [*alama ya kuonyesha nasaba na ukoo, kama chapa ya nishani*].
- Crestfallen**, a. -a *kushindwa, -a kushushwa moyo, -a kuthilika*.
- Crevasse**, n. *shimo [ma-], ufa mku-bwa [katika barafu]*.
- Crevice**, n. *ufa mdogo*.
- Crew**, n. *jamii ya baharia, ubaharia*; (company) [*kundi la watu wabaya*].
- p. t. ya **Crow**.
- Crib**, n. *kitanda cha mtoto*.
- Cricket**, n. [*mcheso wa kisungu*]; (insect) [*mdudu kama nzige*], *nyenje, panzi*.
- Cried**, p. t. ya **Cry**.
- Crier**, n. (public) *mpiga mbiu, mju-mbe*.
- Crime**, n. *kuvunja sheria, tendo baya, uhalifu, maasi, taksiri, thambi, mansa*.
- Criminal**, a. na n. -*fanya Crime, -baya, -a thambi*.
- Criminality**, n. *hatiya, uhalifu*.
- Crimson**, n. na a. *rangi nyekundu, -ekundu kama sambarau*.
- Cringe**, v. *shika miguu, jiiinama, jinyata, nyenyekaa*.
- Cripple**, n. *kiwete, -a kwenda chopi, kilema*.
- v. *hasiri, vunja, potesa*.
- Crisis**, n. *hatari, shidda, mashaka*; (critical turning-point) *kipeo, mageuzi, mapinduzi*.
- Crisp**, a. -*gumu kidogo, -bichi, -pya, -suri, -a kupendesa*.
- Criterion**, n. (distinguishing mark) [*kitu cha kupambanulia ao cha kuonya*], *tofauti, dalili, chapa*; (rule, standard) *kanuni, kawaida*; (test) *hakika*.
- Critic**, n. (fault-finder) *mhoji, mtetaji, mkinsani, mchungulizi*; (judge) *mteuzi, mchaguzi, hakimu, mhakiki, mtaka safi*.
- Critical**, a. (discerning) -*a kufahamu, -a kupambanua, -a kuchagua, -a kuhakikisha, -a hakimu*; (captious) -*a kigomvi*; (dangerous) -*a hatari, -a shidda*.
- Criticism**, n. *mateto, laumu, uki-nsani*; (judgement) *uteuzi, utambuzi, ufahamifu, hukumu, jaribu, hoja*.
- Criticize**, v. (find fault) *chungulia, rahisisha, laumu*; (judge, question) *hoji, tafutia, dadisi, hukumu*.
- Croak**, v. *lia [kama chura ao kunguru]*; (murmur) *teta, leta habari mbaya*.
- Crocodile**, n. *mamba*.
- Crone**, n. *kizee*.
- Crook**, n. (hook) *kota, ugwe, kulabu*; (bend) *kombo, pindi*.
- Crooked (Be)**, v. *potoka, komboka*.
- a. -*a kikombo, kombokombo, mshathali*.
- Crookedness**, n. *kombo, kota*.
- Crop**, n. (harvest) *mavuno, masao, matunda*; (quantity) *wingi*; (of a bird) *umio, kibofu cha koo*.
- v. *kata*; (of animals) -*la [majani, &c.]*. *Crop up, tokea, onekana, suka*.
- Crosier**, n. [*fimbo ya askofu*].
- Cross**, v. (each other) *pandana, pitana*; (river) *vuka*, (by tree, &c.) *tataga*; (sea) *abiri, kwenda ng'ambo ya pili*; (pass) *pita*; (obstruct, interfere with) *suia, kingama na, pinga, sumbua, chokosa, tia mata-ta*; (be athwart) *kata, kingamiza*; (pass each other) *pitana*. *Cross (arms, legs) pachika, pakata, pakatisha [mikono, miguu]*. *Cross threads, rudufu*. *Cross breeds, changanya mbegu*. *Cross oneself, jitia [alama ya] msalaba*.
- n. *msalaba*; (trial) *jaribu, taabu, kinga*.
- a. -*kali, -a hasira, -a chuki*; (athwart) -*a kwenda upande*. *Be*

- tears) *lia, toka machozi*. Cry out at, *pigia kelele*.
- Cry, n. *kilio, ukelele, ukemi*; (for help) *yowe*; (of joy) *kigelegele, hoihoi*.
- Crypt, n. [*chumba kilichofukuliwa chini ya kanisa*].
- Crystal, n. [*jiwe kama kioo*].
- Crystallization, n. [*maji kugeuka jiwe zuri kama kioo*], *kukauka, kuganda*.
- Crystallize, v. *fanya* [*fanyika*].
- Crystal, *ganda, gandamana, geuka kioo, kauka*.
- Cub, n. *mtoto* [*wa nyama ya mwitu*], *mwana mbwa*.
- Cube, n. [*kitu cha miraba sita iliyo sawa; hesabu fi hesabu ileile fi hesabu ileile fullani, kama $27 = 3 \times 3 \times 3$*].
- Cubicle, n. *mkato wa kulalia, pa kulala*.
- Cubit, n. *thiraa, mkono*; (short) *thiraa konde*.
- Cuckoo, n. *mtembe, ndege wa asali*.
- Cucumber, n. *tango* [*ma-*].
- Cud, n. Chew the cud, *tafunatafuna kama ng'ombe, cheua*.
- Cuddle, v. *beba, bembeleza, pakata*; (nestle) *songana*.
- Cudgel, n. *gongo* [*ma-*], *rungu* [*ma-*]. Take up the cudgels for, *pigania*. Cudgel one's brains, *jisumbua akili*.
- Cue, n. [*ufito wa kuchezea Bagatelle, &c.*]; (hint) *kionyo, ishara, shauri, habari*. Give a cue to, *onya, ashiria*.
- Cuff, n. (of dress) *sijafu*; (rough push) *mdukuo, konzi*.
— v. *piga konde* [*konzi, mdukuo*].
- Cuirass, n. [*vazi la asikari, kama kisibau cha madini*].
- Culinary, a. *-a upishi, -a kupika*.
- Cull, v. *chuma, chagua, kusanya*.
- Culminate, v. *fika juu, fika upeo, isha*; (reach perfection) *iva, kamili, sitawi*.
- Culmination, n. *ncha ya juu, upeo, kipeo, mwisho, usitawi*.
- Culpability, n. *-wa na hatiya*.
- Culpable, a. *-enyi hatiya, -a kupa-*
- siwa hukumumu, -a kustahili athabu, -a kukosa*.
- Culprit, n. *mkosaji, mwenyi hatiya*.
- Cult, n. *dini, ibada, heshima*.
- Cultivate, v. *lima, panda*; (increase) *sitawisha, ongeza*; (improve) *tengeniza, fundisha, ongoza, endeleza*.
- Cultivated, a. (land, &c.) *-liolimwa, -liotengenezwa*; (mind) *-a elimu, -a adili*.
- Cultivation, n. *mlimo, kilimo, tunza*; (education) *malezi, mafundisho, adili, ujusi*.
- Cultivator, n. *mwengi kulima, &c.* (*Tax. Cultivate*).
- Culture, n. *kilimo*; (education) *malezi, malezi masuri*; (manners) *adabu, ungwana*.
- Cultured, a. *-myi Culture*.
- Cumber, v. *suia, sumbua, tia matata*.
- Cumbrous, a. *-zito, -kubwa mno, -a uthia*.
- Cumulative, a. *-a kusidixidi, -a kupakisa*.
- Cuneiform, a. *-a mifano wa kabari, -a kipembe*.
- Cunning, n. *werevu, ujanja, hila*.
— a. *-erevu, -a hila, kalam'si*.
- Cup, v. *umika, tia chuku*.
— n. *kikombe* [*vi-*]; (metal) *kopo* [*ma-*].
- Cupboard, n. *sanduku* [*ya kusimama, ya kuangika ukutani*], *kabadi*.
- Cupidity, n. *tamaa, shauko, uchu, roho*.
- Cupola, n. *kuba, sege*.
- Copper, n. *mumishi* [*wa-*].
- Cupping-horn, n. *chuku*.
- Cur, n. *mbwa mdogo, kijibwa*.
- Curable, a. *-a kuponyeka*.
- Curacy, n. [*kazi ao makaoya Curate*].
- Curate, n. [*padre ao kasisi mdogo*]; (Mahomedan minister of mosque) *imamu*.
- Curative, a. *-a kuponya*.
- Curb, v. *suia kwa hatamu*; (restrain) *suia*.
— n. *lijamu ya nguvu; kisuo*.
- Curbstone, n. *jiwe la kando la njia, jiwe la ukingo*.

- Curd**, n. *maziwa yaliyoganda, magandi ya maziwa.*
- Curdle**, v. *gandamana.* His blood curdled, *alistushwa, alishangaa.*
- Cure**, v. *ponya, ponyesha;* (meat. &c.) *ng'onda, tia chumvi, tia dawa isioze, kolea.*
— n. *kupona, kuposa; mapozo, dawa.*
- Curfew**, n. [*kengele ilioonya zamani saa ya kuzima moto na kulala usiku*].
- Curiosity**, n. *kioja, hedaya, tunu, azizi, kitu kigeni, ajabu;* (inquisitiveness) *ujuvi, utafiti, upekuzi, udadisi, uchungulizi.*
- Curious**, a. *-a tunu, -a mtindo, -a peke yake, -ngeni, -a ajabu;* (inquisitive) *-juvi, -tafiti, -chungulizi.*
- Curl**, v. *sokota, kunja, pinda;* (waves) *inuka.*
— n. *msongo wa nyele, msokoto.*
- Curlew**, n. *sululu, kipila.*
- Curly**, a. *-a kusokotwa, -a msongo.*
- Currant**, n. *zabibu kavu ndogo.*
- Currency**, n. *desturi, matumizi;* (money) *sarafu, fetha.*
- Current**, n. (of water) *mkondo wa maji;* (course, succession) *njia, maendeleo, mafuatano [ya mambo].*
— a. *-a desturi, -a kutumika, -a siku hizi, -a watu wengi.*
- Curriculum**, n. *taratibu, kawaida.*
- Curry**, n. *mchuzi;* (powder) *bizari.*
— v. *pika kwa bizari;* (cure) *tengeneza ngozi;* (groom) *tengeneza [manyoya ya] frasi.* Curry favour, *jipendekeza.*
- Curse**, v. *laani, tukana, apiza;* (neut.) *apa, laani.*
— n. *laana [ma-], apizo [ma-], matukano.*
- Cursive**, a. [*mwandiko kama wa barua, wa kuandika upesi, si kama harufu za chapa*].
- Cursory**, a. *-a haraka.*
- Curst**, p. t. na pf. t. *ya Curse;* a. *-liolaaniwa, -a kustahili laana.*
- Curt**, a. *-a haraka, -sio adabu, -chache, -a kukatiza.*
- Curtail**, v. *hini, nyima, kata, katiza, fupisha, punguza.*
- Curtain**, n. *pazia [ma-], msuto [mi-], chandalua;* (screen) *ukingo.*
- Curtsy**, n. *kuinama, kushika mguu.*
— v. *fanya Curtsy, [mwanamke] sujudu shika mguu.*
- Curve**, n. *kizingo, mviringo, tao, pindi, mzunguko, kombo, ukombo.*
- Curved**, a. *-enyi Curve, -a mviringo, -a kupetemana, -a kupindika.*
- Curvet**, v. *rukaruka [frasi], randa.*
- Cushion**, n. *mito [mi-];* (large) *takia [ma-].*
- Custard**, n. [*maandasi ya maziwa na mayayi na sukali*].
- Custard-apple**, n. (fruit) *topetope, stafele;* (tree) *mtopetope [mi-].*
- Custodian**, n. *mlinzi, msimamizi.*
- Custody**, n. (prison) *gereza, kifungo, minyororo;* (guardianship) *ulinzi, usimamizi.* Have in safe custody, *funga sana, tunza sana.*
- Custom**, n. *desturi, ada, mathehebu, kawaida.*
- Customary**, a. *-a desturi, -a kawaida.*
- Customer**, n. *mnunuzi [wa-].*
- Custom-house**, n. *forth.*
- Customs, Customs duties**, n. *ushuru, kodi.*
- Cut**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Cut**) *kata;* (planks) *pasua;* (logs) *chonga;* (chop, prune) *chenga;* (firewood) *chanja;* (carve) *fanyiza kwa kukata, chora;* (give pain to) *umisa, choma moyo, chukiza;* (renounce friendship) *kataa urafiki;* (pass without notice) *ambaa;* (castrate) *hasi.*
Cut down (expenses), *punguza [gharama].* Cut in, *jitia, jiingiza.* Cut out, (outdo) *shinda,* (contrive) *fanyiza.* Cut off, *katia mbali, katiza.* Cut up, *kata vipande vipande;* (annoy) *sumbua, tia husuni.* Cut open, *tumbua.* Cut (a tooth), *nunuzi, ota [jino].* Cut and run, *kimbia upesi.* Cut hair, *nyoa.* Cut a caper, *ruka, randa.* Cut a fine figure, *fanya fahari.*

Be cut and dried, *-wa baridi, -wa -kukuu*. Cut a pencil, *chonga kalamu*.

Cut, n. *kukata, mkato, pigo*; (style) *ginsi, mtindo, bab*. A short cut, *njia ya kukata*. Get a cut (be cut), *katwa*.

Cutaneous, a. *-a ngozi*.

Cuticle, n. *ngozi*.

Cutlass, n. *upanga mfupi, jisu, buchari*.

Cutler, n. *musa visu, makasi, &c.*

Cutlery, n. [*bithaa ya visu, makasi, nyembe, &c.*].

Cutlet, n. [*kipande cha nyama kili-chopikwa*].

Cutter, n. [*chombo cha kizungu; mtu [kitu] mwenyi kukata (Tax. Cut)*].

Cutthroat, n. *mwaaji [wa-]*.

Cutting, Cut, n. (act of) *kukata, mchongo*; (piece cut) *kato [ma-]*, (with tool) *choro*; (of plant) *kitawi [vi-]*.

— a. *-a kukata*; (causing pain) *-a kuchukiza, -a kuchoma, -kali*.

Cuttle-fish, n. *pwesa*.

Cutwater, n. (of a vessel) *hanamu*.

Cycle, n. (regular succession) *duara, andamo, mafuatano*; (regular period) *muda [muhulla] msima, kipindi*; (for riding) [*gari jepesi*].

Cyclone, n. *tufanu ya chamchela, tufanu kuu, tharuba, kimbunga*.

Cyclopaedia, n. [*kitabu chenye maarifa ya mambo yote*], *kamusi*.

Cyclopean, a. *-kubwa mno [kama kazi ya majitu]*.

Cylinder, n. [*kitu kirefu cha mviringo, kama msinga ao bomba*].

Cylindrical, a. *kama Cylinder*.

Cymbal, n. *toazi [ma-]*.

Cynic, n. *mtharau mema, mtweza adili, mgumu*.

Cynical, a. *-a Cynic*.

Cynicism, n. *tabia ya Cynic*.

Cynosure, n. [*kitu cha kuvuta macho, cha kutazamisha watu*].

Cypress, n. [*mti*].

Czar, n. *mfalme wa Russia*.

D.

Dab, v. *chachaga*.

Dabble, v. *chovyachovya, cheza-cheza majini*; (treat superficially) *chezea, onja, purukusha*.

Dabbler, n. *mjipurukusha*.

Dagger, n. (curved) *jambia*.

Daily, adv. *na a. -a killa siku, siku zote*. Daily wages, *pesa za kuchwa*.

Daintiness, n. *kuwa Dainty*.

Dainty, a. *-a kupendeza, -tamu, -zuri*; (fastidious) [*-chagua mazuri ao matamu tu*] *-teuzi, -chaguzi*.

Dairy, n. *ghala ya maxiwa*.

Dais, n. *kiti cha juu, jukwaa, dungu*.

Daisy, n. [*ua wa Kizungu*].

Dale, n. *bonde*.

Dalliance, n. *kuchezacheza*.

Dally, v. *chezacheza, fanya uzembe*.

Dam, n. *boma la kuzuia maji, kizuzo, kizingiti*; (mother) *mama [mnyama]*.

— v. *zuia maji [bahari], fanya kizingiti mtoni*.

Damage, v. *haribu, hasiri, vunja*.

— n. *hasara, mathara, shari*.

Damask, n. *Sham [nguo]*.

Dame, n. *mke mzee, bibi mzee*.

Damn, v. *laani, sema 'potelea mbali, tukana, apiza*.

Damnable, a. *-baya sana, -lainifu*.

Damnation, n. *laana ya milele, athabu ya kutengwa na Muungu*.

Damnatory, a. *-a kupasisha hukumu, -a kuleta laana, -a kuapiza*.

Damp, a. *kimaji, -a maji maji, chepechepe, rutuba, -nyefu*.

— v. *rutubisha, tia maji*; (discourage) *zuia, poza*. Get damp, *rutubika, loweka*.

—, Dampness, n. *rutuba, umaji, unyefu*.

Damsel, n. *kijana mwanamke*.

Damson, n. [*tunda kama sambarau*].

Dance, v. *chesa [ngoma kwa miguu]*; (with joy) *randa, rukaruka*; (a child) *vinyavinya*.

— n. *mchezo, ngoma*.

Dancing-hall, n. *alisa*.

- Dazzle**, v. *fanya kiwi, tia kiwi machoni, shangaza, staajabisha.*
- Deacon**, n. *shemasi [ma-].*
- Dead**, a. *-fu, -liokufa*; (deceased person) *marehemu*; (lifeless, feeble) *kama kifu, -kavu, baridi, pasipo nguvu, pasipo fayida*; (that has lost feeling) *-pooza*. Be dead, *fariki, -fa, kwisha*. Dead body, (of man) *mayiti*; (of animals dying naturally) *pinda, mzoga [mi-]*. Dead language, [*lugha ya kale isiyotumika sasa, kama imekufa*]. Dead letter, *si -enyi nguvu*. The law is a dead letter, *sheria imekufa*. Dead sleep, *usingizi mzito*. Dead weight, *kitu kizito cha kulemea*. Dead colour, *rangi isiyong'aa*. Dead heat, *kushindana sawa sawa*. Dead level, *sawa sawa kabisa*. Dead shot, [*mtu asiyekosa shebaha siku zote*]. Dead certainty, *hakika pasipo shaka*. Deadlock, *matata yasiyo na mwisho, mwisho wa maneno, mashaka matupu, kusimama*. Dead calm, *shwari kuu*.
- n. Dead of night, *usiku wa manane*. The dead, *waliofariki*.
- Deaden**, v. *ondolea nguvu, thoofisha, legeza, poozisha*; (lessen) *punguza, nyamasisha, tuliza*.
- Deadly**, a. *-a kufisha, -a mauti, -baya sana*; (aim) *-siokosa shebaha*.
- Deadness**, n. *ulegefu, uthaifu, uzito, baridi, upoozo*.
- Deaf**, n. A deaf person, *kixiwi [vi-]*.
- Deafen**, v. *tia kixiwi, shinda masikio*.
- Deal**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Dealt) (distribute) *gawanya*; (act) *tenda*; (trade) *fanya biashara*. Deal with, *shughulika na, -wa na neno na*; (arrange) *tengeneza, kata*. Deal in, *usa na nunua*.
- n. (wood) *sunobari*; (quantity) *wingi*; (in cards, &c.) *mgawo*. A great deal, *wingi*. A good deal of, *-ingi kidogo*.
- Dealer**, n. *mchuruzi [wa-], -enyi duka, bazazi [ma-]*.
- Dealing**, n. (trade) *biashara, ubazazi, shughuli*; (affairs, conduct) *mambo, matendo, mwenendo*.
- Dealt**, p. t. na pf. t. ya Deal.
- Dean**, n. [*mkuu wa makasisi wa Cathedral*].
- Deanery**, n. [*kazi ao makao ya Dean*].
- Dear**, a. (beloved) *-penzi, -a kupe-ndeza*; (in letters) *muhebbi*; (expensive) *ghali, -a thamani*. Get dear, *ghalika*. Oh dear! *ah-ah! mama wee! Dear me! lo-o!*
- Death**, n. *mauti, kifo, kufa, ufu, ajali, farwathi*; (end, ruin) *mwisho, maangamizi*. At death's door, *kufani, kuchungulia kuzimu*. Die a natural death, (animal) *-fa kipinda*, (man) *-fa ajali*.
- Debar**, v. *pinga, zuia, kataza*.
- Debase**, v. (degrade) *thili, shusha, haribu*; (lower value of) *rahisisha, ghoshi*.
- Debasement**, n. *uthilifu, unyonge, uthaifu, ubaya, hali baya*; (depreciation) *uharibifu, kughoshi*.
- Debate**, n. *maneno, kubishana kwa maneno, ugomvi, shauri, hoja*.
- v. *bishana kwa maneno, hoji hoji, jadiliana, fanya shauri, fikiri*.
- Debauch**, v. (spoil) *poteza adili, potasha, haribu*; (corrupt) *pevusha, komaza, tongoza*.
- n. *karamu mbaya [ya ulafi na ulevi]*.
- Debauchee**, n. *mwasherati, mlafi, mlevi*.
- Debauchery**, n. *uasherati, ulafi na ulevi*.
- Debenture**, n. *hati ya fetha, sharti*.
- Debilitate**, v. *thoofisha, punguza afya, ondolea nguvu*.
- Debility**, n. *uthaifu, ulegefu*.
- Debit**, v. *andikia fetha, karithisha*.
- Debouch**, v. *toka, tokea*.
- Debris**, n. *takataka, kifusi*.
- Debt**, n. *deni*. Be in debt, *wiwa, -wa na deni*. Have in one's debt, *wia*.
- Debtor**, n. *mdeni [wa-]*.
- Debut**, n. *mwanzo, tokeo*.

Decade, n. *mwongo* [mi-]; *muda wa miaka kumi*.
Decadence, n. *upunguo, uharibifu*.
Decalogue, n. *amri kumi za Musa*.
Decamp, v. *kimbia, ondoka, vunja kituo*.
Decant, v. *toa mvinyo chupani, mimina*.
Decanter, n. *chupa ya kutia mvinyo*.
Decapitate, v. *kata kitwa*.
Decapitation, n. *kukata* [kukatwa] *kitwa*.
Decay, v. *haribika, oza, chakaa, fisa*; (diminish) *punguka*.
 — n. *upunguo, uharibifu, kuozwa, &c.*
Decease, v. *-fa, fariki, isha*.
Deceased, n. *marehemu*.
Deceit, n. *hila, hadaa, uwongo, udanganifu, madanganya, ujanja*.
Deceitful, a. *-danganifu, -a hila -erevu, -janja*.
Deceitfulness, n. *udanganifu, &c.*
Deceive, v. *danganya, punja, kopa, karamkia, shaua*.
Deceiver, n. *mtu wa hila, &c.* (*Taz. Deceit*), *ayari*.
December, n. [*mwezi wa thenashara wa mwaka kizungu*].
Decency, n. *adabu, heshima, uzuri*.
Decennial, a. *-a killa mwaka wa kumi*.
Decent, a. *-a adabu, -a heshima, -zuri*.
Deception, n. *hila, werevu*.
Deceptive, a. *-a kudanganya, -a hila, -enyi matata, -a kutia mashaka*.
Decide, v. (a cause, quarrel) *kata maneno, amua*; (resolve) *asimu, nia, kusudia*.
Decided, a. *wasi, pasipo shaka, thahiri*; (resolute) *-gumu, -a nguvu*.
Deciduous, a. [*-a kuota na kufifia kwa muda wake*], *-a kupukutika*.
Decimal, n. *mwongo* [mi-].
 — a. *-a miongo*. Decimal system, [*kuhesabu kwa miongo, ndio kumi kumi*. Decimal coinage, [*fetha ya kuhesabika kumi kumi*].
Decimate, v. *ua killa mtu wa kumi*.
Decipher, v. *pata kusoma, kufasiri* [*maandiko mageni ao magumu*]; *pata kusikia maana ya*.

Decision, n. *hukumu, maamuzi, mwisho wa maneno*; (resolution) *ugumu, nguvu, uthabiti*.
Decisive, a. (clear) *wazi, halisi, pasipo shaka*; (final) *-a kukata maneno, -a kushinda, -a nguvu, mkataa, tamma*.
Deck, v. *pamba, vika vizuri*.
 — n. *sitaha, dari*.
Declaim, v. *sema kwa sauti kuu, paliza sauti*; (practise speaking) *jifunza unenaji, jizoeza kunena*.
Declamation, n. *maneno ya makelele, usemi wa kiburi, usemaji*.
Declamatory, a. *-a makelele*.
Declaration, n. *habari, taarifu, tangazo, maneno*.
Declaratory, a. *-a kueleza, -a kuhubiri*.
Declare, v. *nena kwa nguvu, tangaza, thihirisha, vumisha*.
Declension, n. *kama Decline*, n.; (grammat.) [*ginsi ya kubadilika Noun*].
Declination, n. *kama Decline*, n.
Decline, v. (refuse) *kataa*; (slope) *inama*; (go down) *shuka*; (lessen) *punguka*; (turn aside) *enda upande, potoka*.
 — n. (sloping) *mainamizi, kuinama, kushuka, telemko*; (diminution) *upunguo, kuchakaa, uharibifu*; (phthisis) *kifua*.
Declivity, n. *telem'ko, kilima*.
Decoction, n. [*dawa ya vitu vilivyo-pikwa*].
Decompose, v. (analyse) *vunja, geusa hali ya asili, geusa*; (putrefy) *ozesha, oza*.
Decomposition, n. (analysis) *mvunjo*; (putrefaction) *ubovu, uosi, kioza*.
Decorate, v. *pamba, remba*.
Decoration, n. *pambo* [ma-], *urembo*; (medal) *nishani*.
Decorative, a. *-a kupamba, -a kutia uzuri*.
Decorous, a. *-a adabu, -a heshima*.
Decorum, n. *adabu, heshima*.
Decoy, v. *tega, nasa, vuta, shawishi*.
 — n. *mtego* [mi-], *kitu cha kutegea*; (bait) *chambo*.

Decrease, v. *punguka, pungua*.
Decree, n. *amri, agizo, hukumu*.
 — v. *toa amri, amuru*. Fate decrees it, *ni ajali, Muungu*.
Decrement, n. *upungufu*.
Decrepit, a. *thaiifu* [*kwa usee, kuchakaa, &c.*], *-kukuu, -kongwe*.
Decrepitude, n. *ukongwe, hali thaiifu*.
Decry, v. *laumu, tia hatiyani, singisia, tharau, rahisisha, umbua*.
Dedicate, v. *weka wakf, fanya -takatifu, zindua, tabaruku*; (devote) *toa, weka, funga kabisa*; (a book) *andikia [kitabu] anwani*.
Dedication, n. (speech, ceremony) *hitima ya kuzindulia, msinduo, kutabaruku*; (offering) *kutoa, kuweka*.
Deduce, v. *onya maana, eleza, fasiri maana*. I deduce, *kwa sababu hiyo nasema, bassi naona*.
Deduct, v. *toa, chukua, katia, twalia*.
Deduction, n. *mkato, iliotolewa, nussu iliyotwaliwa*. It is a fair, natural deduction that, *mambo haya yaonya, maana ya maneno ndiyo hii, kwa sababu hii twaona, ni thahiri*.
Deductive, a. *-a kuonya maana, -a kueleza, -a kuthahirisha*.
Deed, n. *tendo, kitendo, kasi*; (great deed) *tendo kubwa*; (legal) *hati, mkataba [mi-]*.
Deem, v. *thani, ona, hesabu*.
Deep, a. *-a kwenda chini; -a kwenda nyuma, -andani, -refu; -ingi, -nene, -zito*; (deceitful) *-janja, -erevu*.
 A deep river, *mto wa maji mengi*.
 Deep respect, *heshima nyingi*.
 Deep silence, *kimya kabisa*. Deep darkness, *giza nene [nzito]*. Deep colour, *rangi nyingi [nyeusi, nzito]*.
 Deep thought, *fikaranyingi*. Deep sound, *sauti nene*. Deep subject, *jambo la fumbo, [la siri, lenyi matata, gumu]*. Deep secret, *siri kubwa*. Deep mourning, *huzuni nyingi, nguo za kuugulia*. Soldiers six deep, *asikari safu sita*. He is deep in his book, *anasoma sana kitabu chake*.

Deep, n. *bahari kuu*; (deep water) *kilindai, lindi*. In the deep of the heart, *moyoni kwa ndani, kimoyomoyo*.
Deepen, v. *ongeza urefu [wa kwenda chini ao nyuma ao ndani]*; (increase) *ongeza, (neut.) ongezeka*.
Deeply, adv. *sana*.
Deer, n. [*nyama yo yote ya mfano wa paa, kulungu, &c.*].
Deer-stalking, n. *kuwinda Deer*.
Deface, v. *haribu, umbua, geza*.
Defacement, n. *uharibifu, kuumbua*.
Defamatory, a. *-a kusingizia, &c. (Tax. Defame)*.
Defame, v. *singizia, umbua, rahisisha*.
Default, n. *kosa [la kutofanya ipasavyo]*; *ulegevu, upungufu, kutofanya*. In default of, *ikiwa hapana, isipokuwa, mahali pa*.
Defaulter, n. *mtu wa Default, mkosaji [wa-]*.
Defeat, v. *shinda, kimbiza, piga, vunja*.
 — n. *kushindwa, kufukuzwa, kubatilika, ushinde*.
Defect, n. *upungufu, ila, kombo, kipunguo, kosa, kasoro*.
Defection, n. *kutoroka, kupotoka, kukufuru*.
Defective, a. *-enyi Defect*.
Defence, n. *kulinda, ulinzi, hamaya*; (plea, answer) *maneno ya kutetea, majibu, madai*; (vindication) *kushindania*; (anything which protects) *kinga*.
Defenceless, a. *pasipo nguvu [rafiki, boma, asikari, msaada, mlinzi, &c.]*, *-tupu, thaiifu*.
Defend, v. (guard) *linda, hifathi, simamia*; (speak for) *tetea, shuhudia, sayidia*; (in court) *daisa*.
Defendant, n. *mshtakiwa*.
Defensible, a. *-a kulindwa, -a nguvu*; (capable of vindication) *-a maana, -a kuthubutika*.
Defensive, a. *-a kujilinda tu*. Defensive armour, *selaha za kukinga [ngao, nguo za chuma, &c.]*. Defensive alliance, *urafiki wa ku-*

THIS PAGE IS LOCKED TO FREE MEMBERS

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page



HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

*Fair usage policy applies

- barizi*; (reflect) *fikiri, wasa, angalia*.
- Deliberate**, a. *-angalifu, -a hathari, pasipo haraka, -a kusudi*. A deliberate falsehood, *uwongo halisi*.
- Deliberately**, adv. *kwa kuangalia, makusudi*; (slowly) *polepole, taratibu, kidogo kidogo*.
- Deliberation**, n. (discussion) *maneno, shauri*; (consideration) *fikara, uangalifu, taratibu, hathari*.
- Deliberative**, a. *-a kufanya shauri*. A deliberative assembly, *baraza*.
- Delicacy**, n. (refinement) *adabu*; (care) *uangalifu*; (nice dish) *chakula kitamu, &c.* (*Taz. Delicate*).
- Delicate**, a. (pleasing) *-a kupe ndeza, -tamu, -suri*; (soft) *-eroro*; (fine) *-dogo*; (slender) *-embamba*; (smooth) *-laini*; (slight) *-epesi*; (refined) *-a adabu*; (careful) *-angalifu*. A delicate business, *jambo la matata, -gumu*. In delicate health, *marra kwa marra hawezi*.
- Delicious**, a. *-a kupendeka mno, -zuri mno, -tamu mno*.
- Delight**, n. *furaha*.
— v. *furahisha, pendeza sana*.
- Delightful**, a. *-a kupendeka sana, -a kufurahisha sana*.
- Delimitation**, n. *kuandika mipaka*.
- Delineate**, v. (draw, paint) *andika, piga sanamu ya*; (describe) *fafanua kwa maneno, onyesha halisi*.
- Delineation**, n. *kuandika, &c.* (*Taz. Delineate*).
- Delinquency**, n. *kosa, hatiya*.
- Delinquent**, n. *mkosaji, mwenyi hatiya*.
- Delirious**, a. *-enyi kupayukapayuka [kwa ugonjwa ao ulevi], -a kupayuka*. He is delirious, *haneni kwa akili, hana akili*.
- Delirium**, n. *hali ya Delirious, mapayo, mahoka, wazimu*.
- Deliver**, v. (save) *okoa, ponya, hifathi*; (give out, hand over) *kabithi, toa, salimisha, weka*. Deliver a speech, *toa maneno, hubiri*. Be delivered of a child, *-zaa mtoto, jifungua mtoto*. Deliver a blow, *piga*.
- Deliverance**, n. *wokovu, wokozi, ukombozi*; (utterance) *kutoa [maneno wasi, mahubiri]*; (child-birth) *uzazi*.
- Deliverer**, n. *mwokozi [wa-]*.
- Delivery**, n. *kama Deliverance*; (mode of speaking) *[ginsi ya kuenena, kupiga, &c.]*, *matam'ko*.
- Dell**, n. *bonde, kibonde*.
- Delta**, n. *[inchi sawa patokeapo mto pwani]*.
- Delude**, v. *danganya, poteza, tia mchanga wa macho, shaua*. Be self-deluded, *ghururika*.
- Deluge**, n. *gharika, maji makuu, mafuriko, eneo la maji*.
— v. *gharikisha, funikiza*.
- Delusion**, n. *nia ya uwongo, ghururi; madanganya*. He is a victim of delusion, *amedanganyika sana, amerukwa na akili, ameghururika*.
- Delusive**, a. *-a kudanganya, -a uwongo*. Make a delusive show, *jishaua*.
- Demagogue**, n. *mfitini, mwenyi kusukuma watu*.
- Demand**, v. *taka kwa nguvu, uliza*; (require) *hitaji*; (in marriage) *posa*.
— n. *haja, ulizo, swali, agizo*; (need) *hitaji, tamaa*; (in marriage) *poso, maposi*. On demand, *marra itakwapo*. There is a great demand for cloth, *Cloth is in demand, nguo inatakiwa sana, tamaa tele, wanunua nguo nyingi, wanunuzi wengi*.
- Demarcation**, n. *kuandika mipaka*.
- Demean (oneself)**, v. (behave) *enda, enenda, tenda, jiweka*; (debase) *jithili, jitia aibu*.
- Demeanour**, n. *mwenendo, sura, umbo*.
- Demented**, a. *-enyi wasimo [kichaa, kurukwa na akili]*.
- Demerit**, n. *kosa, punguo*.
- Demi-god**, n. *[muungu mdogo, nussu muungu, kama muungu]*.
- Demise**, n. *mauti*.

- Democracy**, n. (people) *makutano, watu wote*; (government) *hukumu ya watu wadogo, hukumu ya makutano, (siyo ya mfalme, monarchy, wala ya wakubwa, aristocracy)*. This country is a democracy, *watu wa inchi hii hawana mfalme, wajitawala wenyewe tu*.
- Democrat**, n. *mpenda Democracy*.
- Democratic**, a. *a Democracy*.
- Demolish**, v. *haribu, vunja, bomosha*.
- Demolition**, n. *uharibifu, maangamizi, kubomoa*.
- Demon**, n. *upepo [pepo] mbaya, jini [ma-], shetani [ma-]*.
- Demoniac**, a. *-enyi kupagawa na pepo*.
- Demoniacal**, a. *-a shetani*.
- Demonology**, n. *elimu ya pepo*.
- Demonstrable**, a. *-a kuthubutikana*.
- Demonstrate**, v. *onya wazi, thubutisha, onyesha*.
- Demonstration**, n. (proof) *mathubutu, ushahidi, mafafanusi*; (certainty) *hakika*; (show) *onyesho, tamasha*.
- Demonstrative**, a. *-a kuthubutisha, -a kuonyesha*; (showing outwardly) *-kunjufu, -a waziwazi*.
- Demoralization**, n. *uharibifu wa moyo, kupotewa nia njema, kupunguka adili, kugeuka ushenzi*.
- Demoralize**, v. *haribu nia [hali, tabia], poteza, potosha, ondoa adili, geuza vibaya*.
- Demur**, v. *kataa, si taka, kanya*.
— n. *shaka, makatazo*.
- Demure**, a. *-enyi kiasi, -enyi haya, taratibu*.
- Den**, n. *tundu [la nyama ya mwitu], kitundu, pango, nyumba mbaya-mbaya*.
- Denationalize**, v. *geuza desturi za kabila [za kwao]*.
- Denaturalize**, v. *haribu tabia ya asili, geuza desturi za asili*.
- Denial**, n. *kikano, ukani*; (withholding) *mnyimo, kuhini, makatazo*.
- Denizen**, n. *mkaa [wa-] mahali fullani mkazi, mzalia*.
- Denominate**, v. *taja, ita*.
- Denomination**, n. (name) *jina [ma-]*; (class) *ginsi, aina*; (sect) *mathehebu*.
- Denominational**, a. *-a mathehebu fullani [yo yote], -enyi mafundisho mbali mbali*.
- Denotation**, n. *maana*.
- Denote**, v. *onya, -wa ishara ya, -wa na maana fullani*. It denotes rest, *maana yake, raha*.
- Denouement**, n. *mwisho wa hadithi [wa jambo fullani]*.
- Denounce**, v. *shtaki, suta, shutumu, laumu, nenea*.
- Dense**, a. *-zito, -nene, -ingi, -gumu*.
- Density**, n. *uzito, unene, &c.*
- Dent**, n. *pengo, kishimo, kibonyeo*.
- Dental**, a. *-a meno*.
- Dentifrice**, n. [*dawa ya kusugulia meno*].
- Dentist**, n. *fundi wa kung'oa meno*.
- Dentition**, n. *kuota meno, meno*.
- Denudation**, n. [*kazi ya mvua na mito, &c., ndio kuondoa udongo, mawe, miti, &c., na kuleta chini*]. This place is the result of denudation, *hapa pameliswa na maji*.
- Denude**, v. *twalia, ondolea, vulia*.
- Denunciation**, n. *mashtaka, masuto, shutumu, laumu*.
- Deny**, v. *kana, kanisha*; (refuse) *kataza*; (withhold) *nyima, hini*. Deny oneself, *jinyima, jihinisha, jikatalia*.
- Depart**, v. *ondoka, toka, enda zangu [zako, zake, &c.], funga safari, shika njia, safiri*; (die) *fariki, -fa*. Depart from, *ondoka katika*; (forsake) *acha*. He departed this life, *alifariki dunia*. Departed, (dead) *marehemu*.
- Department**, n. *sehemu, kazi*; (district) *jimbo [ma-], wilaya*.
- Departure**, n. *kuondoka, &c., safari (Taz. Depart)*. A new departure, *mwanzo, jambo jipya*.
- Depend (on)**, v. (be connected with) *fuatana na, tungika na, fungamana na*; (rest on) *-wa mtoto wa [mfuasi wa, kazi ya, juu ya,*

- chini ya*], *inamia, elekea*; (trust) *amini, tegemea*; (be maintained by) *pata riziki kwa, kaa kwa, ponea*. Everything depends on you, *yote juu yako*. It depends, *labuda*. It depends on circumstances, *kama ndivyo sivyo*. It depends on his coming, *kuna atakapokuja*. Depend upon it! *Hakuna shaka! kweli!*
- Dependence, Dependency, n.** *hali ya kuwa Dependent*; (country) *milki, mali, inchi ya chini*.
- Dependent, n.** *mfuasi [wa-], mtoto [wa-], chokora [ma-]*.
- a. *-a kufuatana na, &c.* (*Taz. Depend*); (subject) *-a kushindwa, -a utumwa*; (abject) *thaiifu, -nyonge*. He is utterly dependent, *fukara, hana mbele wala nyuma, hana kitu*. Be dependent on (for maintenance, &c.), *pata riziki kwa, kaa kwa, ponea*.
- Depict, v.** *piga sanamu ya, andika*; (describe) *eleza kwa maneno, jafanua*.
- Deplete, v.** *fanya tupu, ondolea vyote vilivyomo*.
- Depletion, n.** *kufanya [kufanyika] tupu, &c.*
- Deplorable, a.** *-a kutia huzuni, -a kusikitisha, -baya*.
- Deplore, v.** *lilia, sikitikia, jutia*.
- Deploy, v.** *eneza, tanua [safu ya asikari vitani]*.
- Deponent, n.** *shahidi [ma-]*.
- Depopulate, v.** *kumba watu katika, ondolea watu wote, fanya ukiwa*.
- Depopulation, n.** *kukumba watu, &c.* (*Taz. Depopulate*); *kuhamishwa [kuondoka] watu, kuwa ukiwa*.
- Deport, v.** *hamisha, fukuza*.
- Deportation, n.** *uhamisho, kuhamishwa, fukuzo*.
- Deportment, n.** *mwenendo, kikao, sura*.
- Depose, v.** *uzulu, shusha, ondosha*; (give evidence) *shuhudia, toa ushahidi*.
- Deposit, v.** *weka, salimisha, toa*
- Deposit, n.** *amana, akiba, kitu kili-chowekwa, rahani*; (sediment) *takataka za chini, mashapo*.
- Deposition, n.** (evidence) *ushahidi, mathubutu*; (removal from office) *kuuzulu*; (of sediment) *kuweka chini, kutuama*.
- Depository, n.** *mlinzi, mwenyi kuwekewa kitu*; (store-house) *ghala, bohari*.
- Depot, n.** *ghala, bohari*; (of soldiers) *barakisi, kituo*.
- Deprave, v.** *haribu tabia, geuza vibaya, potosha*.
- Depraved, a.** *-baya, -ovu, -potofu*.
- Depravity, Depravation, n.** *upotofu, ubaya*.
- Deprecate, v.** *lalama, zuia kwa maombi, ombea*; (disapprove) *si kubali, kataza*; (regret) *jutia*.
- Deprecation, n.** *lalamiko, uombezi*; (disapproval) *makatazo, mazuiio*.
- Depreciate, v.** *rahisisha, kashifu, singizia, umbua*.
- Depreciation, n.** *kurahisisha, &c.* (*Taz. Depreciate*), *upungufu wa thamani, urahisi*.
- Depreciative, a.** *-a Depreciation*.
- Depredate, v.** *teka, haribu*.
- Depredation, n.** *kuteka, maharabu*.
- Depredator, n.** *mharabu [wa-]*.
- Depress, v.** (lower) *inamisha chini, shusha*; (make dejected) *huzunisha, legeza, sikitisha*.
- Depression, n.** *bonde, shimo [ma-], kwenda chini, kubonyeka*; (dejection) *huzuni, uzito*; (diminution) *upungufu, ulegevu*.
- Deprivation, n.** *kutwaa, kutwaliwa*; (want, loss) *uhitaji, hasara*.
- Deprive, v.** *twalia, ondolea, nyima*.
- Depth, n.** *hali ya kuwa Deep* (*Taz. Deep*); *urefu wa kwenda chini, uketo*. Depths of the sea, *vilindi*. Depth of winter, *kati ya wakati wa baridi*. Depths of ignorance, *ujinga mwingi*. Depth of night, *usiku wa manane*. Be (get) out of one's depth, *jitatanya, potea*.
- Deputation, n.** *agizo*; (person) *mjumbe, wajumbe*.

Know Your Bible

Forgotten Books' Full Membership provides unlimited access to more than 28,000 volumes of Christian literature for \$8.99/month

HOLY BIBLE

Continue

*Fair use policy applies

- Designer**, n. *fundi, mwongozi wa kazi, msanii, waria, mtoa kazi.*
- Designing**, a. *-a hila, -erevu, -janja.*
- Desirable**, a. *-a kutamanika, -a kupendeza, -suri.*
- Desire**, v. *taka, tamani, tunuka, ashiiki, shauku.*
 — n. *tamaa, tamani, uchu; (need) haja, matakwa; utashi, mapenzi. That is my desire, ndio nitakayo; (lust) ng'oa; (favourite) kipenzi, ndio shauku yangu [mapenzi yangu].*
- Desirous (Be)**, v. *taka, tamani.*
- Desist**, v. *koma, isha, nyamaza, acha kufanya, tulia.*
- Desk**, n. *dawati, meza [ya kuandikia chuoni].*
- Desolate**, v. *fanya ukiwa, haribu, vunja, kumba, teka.*
- Desolation**, n. *kufanya [kufanyika] ukiwa, mkumbo, ukiwa; (solitariness) upweke, ukiwa.*
- Despair**, v. *kata tamaa, si tumaini, shindwa.*
 — n. *kukata tamaa.*
- Despatch**, v. (do) *fanya upesi, malisa; (send) tuma, peleka.*
 — n. *kufanya upesi, &c., wepesi, haraka; (written) barua, waraka; (urgency) himizo, bidii.*
- Desperado**, n. *mjasiri, tayari kufanya yo yote, katili, mshari.*
- Desperate**, a. *-enyi kukata tamaa, -a kufanya yo yote, -sioponeka, -baya mno; (dangerous) -a hatari sana, -a wasimo. A desperate battle, vita kali mno.*
- Desperation**, n. *Tax. Despair.*
- Despicable**, a. *-nyonge, hafifu, -baya.*
- Despise**, v. *twesa, tharau, hizi.*
- Despite**, n. *In despite of his wishes (efforts, opposition, &c.), ijapo hataki [hakubali, hapendi].*
- Despoil**, v. *nyang'anya, tekea, chukulia.*
- Despond**, v. *shindwa moyo, legea, kata tamaa.*
- Despondence**, n. *kushindwa moyo, &c. (Tax. Despond).*
- Despondent**, a. *-a kushindwa moyo &c., -a kushika tama.*
- Despot**, n. *mtawala peke yake [pasipo baraza wala shauri ya watu], sultani, bwana; (tyrant) mthalimu. Play the despot, act despotically, piga ubwana.*
- Despotic, Despotical**, a. *-a Despot, -enyi nguvu peke yake; -thalimu.*
- Despotism**, n. *[hali ao utawala wa Despot]; uthalimu.*
- Dessert**, n. *[matunda na maandasi, &c., ndio mwisho wa kula kizungu], chakula cha mwisho.*
- Destination**, n. (use) *kazi, matumizi; (purpose) kusudi, shauri; (end) kikomo, mwisho wa safari, mahali palipokusudiwa. He reached his destination, alifika huko alikokwenda.*
- Destine**, v. *weka, chagua, agiza [kwa hali ao kazi ao mahali fullani]. This is destined for Zanzibar, hii inakwenda Unguja. He is destined for the army, anakusudiwa kuwa asikari. You are destined to die, ajali yako [mwisho wako] utakufa.*
- Destiny**, n. *ajali, Muungu; (fortune, condition) hali, maisha, mambo.*
- Destitute**, a. *fukara hahe hohe, hana mbele hana nyuma, -kiwa. Be destitute of, si -wa na, -wa pasipo. He is destitute of clothes, hana nguo.*
- Destitution**, n. *ufakiri, umasikini, uhitaji.*
- Destroy**, v. *haribu, angamiza, vunja.*
- Destruction**, n. *kuharibu, kuharibika, uharibifu, kupotea, maangamizi.*
- Destructive**, a. *-a kuharibu, -a kuua, -a shari, -harabu, -haribifu.*
- Destructiveness**, n. *uharibifu, upotevu.*
- Desuetude**, n. *Fall into desuetude, -fa, kwisha.*
- Desultory**, a. (changeable) *-badilifu, kigeugeu; (ineffective) si -enyi njia, -si -a maana sana, -a kuchezacheza. A desultory fire, kupiga bunduki moja moja tu.*
- Detach**, v. *tenga, kata, toa, vunja.*

Detachment, n. *upweke, hali ya kutengwa*; (of soldiers) *kikosi*.
Detail, v. *simulia habari yote*.
 — n. *habari* [ya mambo moja moja, hatta yaliyo madogo], *habari zote, killa kitu*. In detail, *mojamoja, yote pia*.
Detain, v. *kawisha, shindisha, zuia*.
Detect, v. *vumbua, gundua, ona*.
Detection, n. *kugundua, kugunduliwa, upelelezi*.
Detective, n. (*asikari*) *mpelelezi*.
Detention, n. *kuzuia, kuzuiwa, kufungwa, kukawilishwa*.
Deter, v. *zuia, kataza, ogofya*.
Deteriorate, v. *sidi kuwa -baya* [-ovu], *haribika, chakaa, punguka*.
Deterioration, n. *uharibifu, kuchakaa, &c.*
Determination, n. (resolve) *kusudia, shauri*; (resoluteness) *bidii, ugumu, uthabiti*.
Determine, v. (resolve) *yakinia, yakinisha, azimu*; (prescribe) *amuru, shurutisha, tia lazimu, kusudisha*; (settle) *kata maneno, amua, maliza*; (show limits, make clear) *onyesha, thihirisha, thubutisha*.
Determined, a. *tendaji, hodari, -gumu*.
Detest, v. *chukia sana*.
Detestable, a. *-a kuchukiza*.
Detestation, n. *machukio makuu*.
Dethrone, v. *uzulu, toa katika kuwa mfalme*.
Dethronement, n. *kuuzulu*.
Detonation, n. *mshindo* [wa bunduki, mzinga, &c.].
Detour, n. *njia ya kuzunguka*.
 Make a detour, *zunguka*.
Detract, v. *ondoa nussu, toa*; (slander) *punguza sifa, umbua, chongea*.
Detraction, n. *masingizio, uchongezi*.
Detractor, n. *msingizia, mchongea*.
Detriment, n. *hasara, mathara*.
Detrimental, a. *-a kutia hasara, -a kuthuru*.
Detritus, n. *takataka* [kama changarawe, makokoto, mavumbi, &c.].

Deuce, n. *pili*; (devil) *shetani*.
Deuteronomy, n. [kitabu cha tano cha Musa, Kumbukumbu ya Torati].
Devastate, v. *teka, kumba, haribu*.
Devastation, n. *kuteka, kutekwa, kumbo, uharibifu*.
Develop, v. (augment) *endeleza, sitawisha, kuza*; (explain) *funua, eleza*; (grow) *kua, endelea, funuka*.
Development, n. *maendeleo, kukua, usitawi*; (explanation) *ufunuo*; (addition) *maxidio*.
Deviate, v. *-enda upande, toka njia, potoka, kosa*.
Deviation, n. *kwenda upande*; (error) *upotofu, kosa*.
Device, n. *shauri* [ma-], *hila*; (emblematic) *mwandiko, chapa, alama, sanamu*. Full of devices, *-enyi mashauri mengi*. Follow your own devices, *tumia roho*.
Devil, n. *shetani* [ma-]. A poor devil, *maskini, fukara*.
Devilish, a. *kama shetani, -baya mno*.
Devilry, n. *ushetani, ubilisi*.
Devious, a. *-potofu, -a kuzunguka, -a vizingo vingi*.
Devise, v. *tafuta, fanya shauri ya, sua, buni, waza*. Devise to, *wakifia, rithisha*.
Devold (of), a. *pasipo, -kosefu -a, -siona, billa*.
Devolve (on), v. *tolea, salamishia, sukumia*; (neut.) *jia, pata, pasa*. It devolved on me to bury him, *ikawa juu yangu* [ikanipasa] *kumsika*.
Devote, v. *toa, wakifu, funga*. Devote oneself, *jifunga, jitia, jiweka*.
Devoted, a. *-a bidii, -a kushika kazi kwa moyo, -aminifu, -a kupenda sana*; (victim) *-liolaaniwa, -a kupotea, maskini*. Be devoted to (work &c.), *shiriki, shika sana*. Devoted to good works, *-tengwa kwa mambo mema*.
Devotee, n. *mta'wa* [wa-], *sufii* [ma-].
Devotion, n. *ibada, moyo wa ibada* [wa dini, wa kumwabudu Muungu]; (earnestness) *upendo, bidii, moyo*; (application) *kujifunga*.

- Devotional**, a. -a *ibada*, -a *kuamsha fikara njema za ibada*, -a *kuonyesha ibada*, -a *dini*.
- Devour**, v. -la, *meza*; (as a wild beast) *tafuna*, *nyefua*.
- Devout**, a. -ta'wa, -shika *dini*, -a *ibada*, -a *bidii*. A devout man, *mcha Muungu*, *mtu wa dini*.
- Dew**, n. *umande*. Dew-point, n. [*mwanzo wa kuonekana umande*].
- Dewy**, a. -a *umande*.
- Dexterity**, n. *uelekevu*, *wepesi*, *ustadi*.
- Dexterous**, a. -elekevu *wa kazi*, -epesi, *hodari*.
- Dhow**, n. *chombo* [vy-], *jahazi*.
- Diabolic**, a. -a *kishetani*, -baya *mno*.
- Diadem**, n. *taji*, *kilemba* [vi-].
- Diagnosis**, n. [*kutambua ugonjwa gani ao hali ya mgonjwa*].
- Diagonal**, a. *toka pembe hatta pembe iliyoelekea*, -a *kukata mrabba pembe kwa pembe*, -a *kukingama*.
- Diagram**, n. *sanamu* [ya *kufundishia*], *kiolezo*.
- Dial**, n. [*ubau wa kuonyesha saa ngapi kwa jua, ao katika saa*].
- Dialect**, n. *lugha*, *maneno*, *namna ya kunena*. Dialect of Zanzibar, *kiunguja*.
- Dialectic**, a. -a *lugha*.
— n. [*elimu ya kutoa hoja vema ao kujadiliana, ya kushinda watu kwa maneno*].
- Dialectician**, n. -enyi **Dialectic**, n.
- Dialogue**, n. *mazungumzo maneno*.
- Diameter**, n. [*mstari wa kupita kati ya duara, kipenyo*].
- Diametrically**, adv. *kabisa*, *halisi*, *sawasawa*.
- Diamond**, n. *almasi*.
- Diapason**, n. [*sauti zote nane za ngoma (scale)*].
- Diaphanous**, a. -a *kuona*, -a *kupenya nuru*, -angafu.
- Diarrhoea**, n. *tumbo la kuenenda*, *tumbo la kuhara*.
- Diary**, n. [*kitabu chenye habari ya mambo ya killa siku taratibu, habari ya killa siku*], *tarihi*.
- Dice**, n. pl. *ya Die*, n.
- Dictate**, v. (read aloud) *soma wazi*; (cause to write) *andikisha*; (declare) *onyesha*, *tangaza*, *amuru*; (order) *nena* [amuru] *vikali*.
— n. *maneno*, *maonyo*, *amri*.
- Dictation**, n. *kuandikishwa*; (orders) *amri nzito*, *maonyo makali*. I will not submit to dictation, *sitaki kuamriwa*, *sikubali kutii amri*, *siambiliki mimi*.
- Dictator**, n. [*mwenyi amri peke yake, mtawala asiye na mwenziwe*], *sultani*.
- Dictatorial**, a. -a *kutiisha*, -kali.
- Dictatorship**, n. [*kazi ao muda wa kuwa Dictator*].
- Diction**, n. *usemi*, *ginsi ya kusema*.
- Dictionary**, n. *kamusi*.
- Dictum**, n. *neni kubwa*, *fumbo*, *neni la maana*, *neni la amri*.
- Did**, p. t. *ya Do*. He did run, *alikiambia sana*. Did he run? *alikiambia?*
- Didactic**, a. -a *kufundisha*, -a *kujulisha*, -a *kuadilisha*.
- Die**, v. -fa. *fariki*, *kata roho*, *salimika*, *salimisha roho*; (fail, cease) *isha*, *legea*, *kauka*, *fifia*, *koma*. Let oneself die, accept (court) death, *jifia*. Die away, die out, *fifia*, *zimia*, *pungukapunguka*, *toweka*. Die outright (on the spot), -fa *fofofo*.
— n. (pl. **Dice**) *dado*. To play with dice, *cheza dado*. The die is cast, *shauri limekwisha*, *jambo limekatika*.
- Diet**, n. *chakula*, *maakuli*; (council) *baraza*, *mkutano*. To be on diet, *dieted*, *alikwa*, *shika mwiko*.
- Dietary**, n. *taratibu* [*kawaida*] *ya vyakula vya killa siku*, *posho*; (prescribed) *mwiko*.
- Dietetics**, n. [*elimu ya kupambanua vyakula*].
- Differ**, v. (be different) -wa *mbali mbali*, *si patana*, *achana*, *lekeana*, *kabiliana*, *kosana*, *ihtilafiana*; (think differently) *si kubali*, *ona sivyoy*.
- Difference**, n. *tofauti*, *ihtilafu*, *hali*

THIS PAGE IS LOCKED TO FREE MEMBERS

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page



HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access
\$8.99/month

Continue

*Fair usage policy applies

- Diphtheria**, n. [*ugonjwa mbaya wa koo ndani*].
- Diphthong**, n. ['vowels' *mbili zenyi kutam' kwa pamoja*].
- Diploma**, n. *hati yenyi sifa, hati ya cheo*.
- Diplomacy**, n. *maarifa ya ubarizi, upatanishi*; (cunning) *werevu, ujanja*.
- Diplomatic**, a. *-a ubarizi*; (cunning) *-erevu*.
- Dipsomania**, n. [*wazimo wa kutaka ulevi*].
- Dire**, a. *-a kustusha, -a kutisha, -baya*.
- Direct**, v. *elekeza, kabilisha, ongoza, nyosha*; (order) *amuru, agiza*; (a letter) *tia anwani*. Direct attention to, *angalia, angaliza, onyesha*.
- a. *-nyofu, sawasawa, halisi*. Direct road, *njia moja kwa moja*.
- Direction**, n. (order) *agizo, amri, fundisho*; (line of movement) *njia, kibula, majira, uelekeo*; (superintendence) *uongozi, usimamizi*; (address) *anwani [ya barua]*, (of a box, luggage, &c.) *kibarua, rahamu*. In the direction of, *upande wa*.
- Directly**, adv. (at once) *mara moja, sasa hivi*; (presently) *halafu*; (plainly) *wazi, halisi, sawasawa*. Directly and indirectly, *kwa wazi na kwa siri*.
- Director**, n. *mwongozi, msimamizi, mkuu*.
- Directory**, n. [*kitabu chenye habari ya watu wote wa ujirani, kazi, nyumba, &c.*].
- Dirge**, n. *maombolezo, uimbo wa maziko, uimbo wa huzuni*.
- Dirt**, n. *taka, kifusi, tope*; (got by disuse) *koga, kutu*; *uchafu*.
- Dirty**, a. *-a taka, -chafu*.
- Dis-**, [*maana yake, si, mwanzoni pa maneno mengi kisungu*].
- Disability**, n. *uthaifu, kutokuwa na nguvu*. Be under a disability, *-wa na punguani*.
- Disable**, v. *thoofisha, vunja, ondolea nguvu, shinda, weza*.
- Disabuse**, v. *ongoza, erevusha, ondolea makosa [ujinga, &c.]*.
- Disadvantage**, n. *zuio, matata, mathara, hasara, uthaifu*.
- Disadvantageous**, a. *-a hasara, -a kutofaa*.
- Disaffected**, a. *-a kuchukizwa, -a kutaka maasi*.
- Disaffection**, n. *chuki, uchungu*.
- Disagree**, v. *gombana, tetana, bishana, kosana, si patana*; (of food) *si tulia tumboni*.
- Disagreeable**, a. *-a kutopendeza, si -lamu, si -zuri*; (annoying) *-a uthia, -sumbufu*.
- Disagreement**, n. *ugomvi, hali mbali, kutopatana, tofauti*.
- Disallow**, v. *kana, kania, si kubali*.
- Disappear**, v. *toweka, tokomea, toka, enda zake, zizimia, fisa*; (come to an end) *kwisha, koma*. He mysteriously disappeared, *alizizimia ulimwengu*.
- Disappearance**, n. *kutoweka, kuondoka*; (conclusion) *mwisho*.
- Disappoint**, v. *si -pendeza, si -fanyia kazi, ghairi, tia uchungu [kishindo]*. *chukiza*; (baffle) *suia, batilisha, ghafalisha*.
- Disappointment**, n. *uchungu, ku-ghafalika, chukizo*; (failure) *hasara, kutofanikiwa*.
- Disapproval, Disapprobation**, n. *laumu, katazo*.
- Disapprove**, v. *si kubali, si rithia, kataza*.
- Disarm**, v. *ondolea [twalia, chukulia] selaha*; (subdue, quiet) *tiisha, tuliza*.
- Disarrange**, v. *chafua, tia fujo, tungua*.
- Disarrangement, Disarray**, n. *fujo, uchafuko*.
- Disaster**, n. *msiba [mi-], hasara, taabu*.
- Disastrous**, a. *-a hasara, -a msiba, -baya*.
- Disavow**, v. *kana, kania, kataa*.
- Disavowal**, n. *kikano, kukania*.

Disband, v. *vunja* [*jeshi*], *tawanya*, *likiza*.
Disbandment, n. *kulikiza jeshi*.
Disbelief, n. *kutoamini*.
Disbelieve, v. *si amini*, *si sadiki*.
Disbeliever, n. *asiyeamini*, *mkosefu wa imani*.
Disburden, v. *ondolea mzigo*, *tuliza*.
Disburse, v. *toa* [*fetha*], *lipa*.
Disbursement, n. *lipo* [*ma-*], *gharama*.
Disc, n. [*kitu sawa cha mviringo kama sahani*], *sahani*.
Discard, v. *tupa*, *kataa*, *ondosha*.
Discern, v. *ona*, *fahamu*, *tambua*, *pambanua*.
Discerning, a. *-a akili*, *-juzi*.
Discernment, n. *ufahamifu*, *akili*, *utambuzi*.
Discharge, v. (dismiss) *ondosha*; (put out) *toa*, *toka*; (let off) *piga*, *fyatua* [*bunduki*, &c.], *tupa* [*mshale*, &c.]; (release) *fungua*; (unload) *shusha* [*shehena*, &c.]; (pay) *lipa* [*deni*, &c.]; (from an obligation) *feleti*, *tangua*; (execute, fulfil) *fanya*, *fanyiza*, *timiza*.
 — n. *kuondosha*, &c. (*Taz. Discharge*, v.); (of artillery) *mshindo*.
Disciple, n. *mwanafunzi* [*wa-*], *mtoto* [*wa-*], *mfuasi* [*wa-*].
Disciplinarian, n. *mtoa amri nyingi*, *mshikisha utaratibu na utii*, *mgumu*.
Disciplinary, a. *-a kurudi*, *-a kuongoza*, *-a kutiisha*.
Discipline, n. (educational) *malesi*, *maongozi*, *marudi*; (drill) *taratibu*, *amri moja*; (submissiveness) *utii*, *kushika amri*, *usikizi*; (trial) *jaribu* [*ma-*].
 — v. *rudi*, *tiisha*, *ongoza*.
Disclaim, v. *kana*, *kania*, *kataa*.
Disclose, v. *funua*, *thikirisha*, *onyesha*, *fumua*.
Disclosure, n. *ufunuo*; *mambo yaliyofunuliwa*, *mafunuo*.
Discolour, v. *geuza rangi*, *haribu rangi*.
Discomfit, v. *fathaisha*; (baffle) *vunja*, *batilisha*; (rout) *piga*, *shinda*.

Discomfiture, n. *fathaa*, *mashaka*; (defeat) *kupigwa*, *kushindwa*; (prostration) *ubatilisho*.
Discomfort, n. *si raha*, *uthia*, *masumbuo*, *maumivu*, *taabu*.
Discompose, v. (disarrange) *chafua*, *tia fujo*; (vex) *chukiza*, *sumbua*, *harakisha*.
Discomposure, n. *haraka*, *kutotulia*, *fathaa*.
Disconcert, v. *Taz. Discompose*.
Disconnect, v. *tenga*, *fungua*, *kata*, *achanisha*.
Disconsolate, a. *-a huzuni*, *-sito*.
Discontent, **Discontentment**, n. *kutokuwa rathi*, *uchungu*, *chuki*, *manung'uniko*. Show discontent, *guna*, *nung'unika*, *nuna*.
Discontented, a. *si rathi*, *-enyi kuchukia*, *-a uchungu*.
Discontinuance, n. *mwisho*, *ukomo*, *kituo*.
Discontinue, v. *komesha*, *acha*, *katiza*.
Discord, **Discordance**, n. *kutopatana*, *si shauri moja*; (quarrel) *ugomvi*, *fitina*, *mabishano*; (in music) *sauti zisizolingana*.
Discordant, a. *-a kutopatana*, *-a kutolingana*; *-baya*, *si sawa*.
Discount, n. *mshusho wa bei* [*thamani*], *mpunguo wa fayida*. Be at a discount, *tharauliwa*.
 — v. *kata fayida*, *punguza bei*; (allow for) *fahamu mbele*, *kumbuka*.
Discountenance, v. *nyima msaada* [*upendeleo*], *si kubali*, *zuia*, *kataa*.
Discourage, v. *shusha moyo*, *punguza tamaa*, *zuia shauri*.
Discouragement, n. [*jambo la kuzuia ao kukata tamaa*; *hali ya kutotumaini*], *kushusha moyo*, &c.
Discourse, n. *maongezi*, *maneno*.
 — v. *ongea*, *toa maneno*.
Discourteous, a. *si heshima*, *si adabu*, *-baya*.
Discourtesy, n. *kukosa adabu*, *mvunjo wa heshima*.
Discover, v. *vumbua*, *kuta*, *gundua*,

- pata kujua habari ya; (show) onyesha, thihirisha, toa, funua.*
- Discovery**, n. *kuvumbua, kuvumbulika, mvumbuo; (new fact) jambo jipya [geni, lisilojulika kwanza, ajabu].*
- Discredit**, v. (disbelieve) *si sadiki, onya uwongo; (dishonour) aibisha, punguza sifa, vunja uso.*
— n. *aibu, sifa mbaya.*
- Discreditable**, a. *-a aibu, -baya.*
- Discreet**, a. *-a akili, -a busara, -aminifu.*
- Discrepance**, n. *tofauti, ihtilafu.*
- Discrepant**, a. *si sawa, mbali.*
- Discretion**, n. *akili, hathari, ihtiyari.*
Surrender at discretion, *salimu bila masharti.* At your discretion, *upendavyo, ihtiyari yako.*
- Discretionary**, a. *-a ginsi [kadiri] apendavyo mwenyewe, ihtiyari yake [yao, &c.].*
- Discriminate**, v. *pambanua, tofautisha, chagua.*
- Discrimination**, n. *kupambanua, akili ya kupambanua, busara, utambusi.*
- Discursive**, a. *-a maneno mengi, si maana sana, -a kupiga domo.*
- Discuss**, v. *fanya maneno juu, ongea habari ya, barizi.*
- Discussion**, n. *maneno, maongezi.*
- Disdain**, v. *tharau, tweza, chukia, kataa, si kubali, ona aibu.*
— n. *tharau, kiburi.*
- Disdainful**, a. *-a kiburi, -a kutharau, -a kujifahirisha.*
- Disease**, n. *marathi, uweli, ugonjwa.*
- Disembark**, v. *shusha pwani; (neut.) shuka pwani.*
- Disembarkation**, n. *kushusha [kushuka] pwani, mshuko.*
- Disembody**, v. *toa katika mwili.*
A disembodied spirit, *roho iliyo-toka mwilini, upepo usio na mwili, kivuli.*
- Disembowel**, v. *tumbua, toa matumbo.*
- Disenchant**, v. *fumbulia macho, zingulia, zingua, punguza pepo.*
- Disenchantment**, n. *uzinguo, kuam'ka, kupungwa.*
- Disencumber**, v. *ondolea mzigo, fungulia.*
- Disendow**, v. *twalia mali.*
- Disengage**, v. *tenga, fungua, toa, fumua.*
- Disengaged**, a. *pasipo shughuli, faraghani.*
- Disengagement**, n. *kufunguliwa, kutengwa, faragha, nafasi.*
- Disentangle**, v. *tatanua, fundua, funua, kunjua; (make clear) eleza.*
- Disestablish**, v. *geuza hali.* To disestablish the Church, *kanisa kutengwa na serkali.*
- Disfavour**, n. *chukio, kutopenda.*
- Disfigure**, v. *umbua, haribu umbo [uzuri], geuza vibaya.*
- Disfigurement**, n. *kuumbua, &c., lemaa.*
- Disfranchise**, v. *ondolea haki [ya kubarizi, kuwamo serkalini, &c.] (Tax. Franchise).*
- Disfranchisement**, n. *kuondoa [kuondolewa] Franchise.*
- Disgorge**, v. *kokomoa; (yield up) rudisha kwa shidda [yaliyotwaliwa kwa nguvu], tozwa.*
- Disgrace**, n. *aibu, ari, fetheha.*
— v. *tia aibu, aibisha, fethehi, fethehesha, hizi.*
- Disgraceful**, a. *-a aibu, &c.*
- Disguise**, v. *geuza, fanya -ngine, ficha, funika.*
— n. *mavazi ya kujigeuza [ya wigaji], umbo la uwongo, hila.*
- Disgust**, v. *chukiza, chafusha moyo.*
— n. *machukio.*
- Dish**, n. *sahani, kombe [ma-], bungu [ma-], kibungu [vi-]; (food) chakula [vya-].*
— v. (dish up) *pakua, leta chakula.*
- Dishabille**, n. *nguo zilizo chafuka, [zisizotengenexwa vizuri, chache].*
- Dishearten**, v. *vunja [legeza] moyo, tia hofu [huzuni].*
- Dishevel**, v. *chafua, fumua [nyele].*
Dishevelled hair, *nyele za matimutimu.*
- Dishonest**, a. *si amini, si -aminifu,*

Know Your Bible

Forgotten Books' Full Membership provides unlimited access to more than 28,000 volumes of Christian literature for \$8.99/month

HOLY BIBLE

Continue

*Fair use policy applies

Display, v. *onyesha, tembeza, angaza*.
 — n. *wonyesho, tamasha, urembo*.
 Make a display, *piga [ingia] usherehe, fanya fahari [usheha]*.
Displease, v. *chukisa*.
Displeasure, n. *chuki, uchungu*.
Disport oneself, v. *chezacheza*.
Disposal, n. (arrangement) *matengenezzo, madaraka, kuandika*; (rule, control) *amri, hukumu, ithini*; (use, distribution) *mgawo, maenezi, matumizi*; (sale) *kuuza*. At the disposal of, *chini ya, katika mkono wa, tayari kwa*.
Dispose, v. (arrange) *andika, weka taratibu, tengeneza*; (use) *tumia*; (direct) *ongoza, elekeza*. Dispose of, (settle) *hukumia, kata mambo ya, amuria*; (make away with) *komesha, uzia mbali, tumitia mbali, acha, toa*. Be disposed to, *taka, penda, elekea*.
Disposer, n. *mtengenezaji, mwenyi amri*.
Disposition, n. (character) *moyo, tabia*; (inclination) *elekeo, kutaka*; (arrangements) *madaraka, taratibu*.
Dispossess, v. *toa, ondosha, fukuza*.
Disproof, n. *kuonya uwongo, mathubutu ya kuonya uwongo*.
Disproportion, n. [*hali ya kuwa si cheo ao kadiri ya kufaa*], *si sawa, si -linganifu*.
Disproportionate, a. *-enyi Disproportion*.
Disprove, v. *onya uwongo, shuhudia kama si vyovyote*.
Disputable, a. *-enyi matata, si yakini, si hakika*.
Disputant, n. *mshindani [wa maneno], mtetaji, mhoji*. I was one of the disputants, *mimi nalikuwamo katika maneno yale*.
Disputatious, a. *mtu wa Dispute, -gomvi, &c.*
Dispute, n. *ushindani wa maneno, kubishana, mateto, ugomvi, maneno*.
 — v. *shindana kwa maneno, bishana, tetana, gombana*.
Disqualification, n. (deprivation)

kuondolewa haki, &c.; (incapacity) *kutoweza*; (stop, obstruction) *ki-zuio, kikomo*.
Disqualify, v. (debar) *ondolea haki, gombeza, harimisha*; (render unfit, incapacitate) *zuia, ondolea nguvu [uwezo, &c.]*. Be disqualified, *ondolewa haki, &c.*; (be unfit) *si faa, si stahili, si weza*. He is disqualified, *hawezi, hastahili, hafai*; (debarred) *amegombeswa, &c.*
Disquiet, Disquietude, n. *fathaa, uthia, haraka, kuhangaika*.
 — v. *fathaisha, harakisha, sumbua, pekecha*.
Disquisition, n. *maneno [ya kueleza jambo], maneno mengi*.
Disregard, v. *si angalia, acha, tharau*.
 — n. *kutoangalia, &c.*
Disrelish, v. *si taka, si penda*.
 — n. *kutotaka, chuki*.
Disrepair, n. *hali mbaya, hali ya kuharibika, kuchakaa*.
Disreputable, a. *-enyi sifa mbaya*.
Disrepute, n. *sifa mbaya*.
Disrespect, n. *ukosefu wa heshima, kukosa adabu*.
Disrespectful, a. *-kosefu wa adabu [heshima, &c.]*. Be disrespectful, *vunja heshima, kosa adabu*.
Disrobe, v. *vua, vulia*.
Disruption, n. *kupasuka*.
Dissatisfaction, n. *uchungu*.
Dissatisfied, a. *si -rathi, -enyi uchungu*.
Dissect, v. *kata vipande vipande [kwa maana ya kutazama ndani]*.
Dissection, n. *kukata, &c. (Tax. Dissect)*.
Dissemble, v. *ficha, geusa*; (neut.) *jificha, jigeusa*.
Dissembler, n. *mnafyiki [wa-]*.
Disseminate, v. *eneza, tawanya*.
Dissension, n. *fitina, ugomvi*.
Dissent, v. *si kubali, si ritikia, si patana*.
 — n. *kutokubali, makatazo, kukana*; (in religion) *kujitenga [waliojitenga, wasiokubaliana] na Kanisa (Tax. Church) la Ingeresa*.

Dissenter, n. [*asiyekubali amri ya Kanisa la Ingeresa*].

Dissentient, a. -a kuona vingine, -a kutokubali, -enyi shauri ngine, nia mbali.

Dissertation, n. [*maneno mengi ya kueleza au kufundisha au ya maarifa*], maneno, kitabu.

Dissever, v. *tenga, kata*.

Dissimilar, a. *si sawa, mbali, -enyi tofauti*.

Dissimilarity, n. *tofauti, ihtilafu*.

Dissimulation, n. *unafiki*.

Dissipate, v. *tapanyatapanya, ondolea mbali, ondoa kabisa*.

Dissipation, n. *asherati, uasherati, ulevi, ufsadi*; (dispersion, loss) *ondoleo, upotevu*; (frivolity) *masungumzo matupu, kucheza*.

Dissociate, v. *tenga, kata, weka mbali*.

Dissolute, a. -*fisadi, -potofu, -asherati, -levi*.

Dissolution, n. (end) *mwisho*; (death) *mauti*; (destruction) *kuharibika*.

Dissolve, v. (melt) *yeyusha*, (neut.) *yeyuka*; (destroy) *vunja, fungua, komesha*, (neut.) *vunjika, kwisha*.

Dissonance, n. *sauti zisizolingana, makelele*; (difference) *tofauti*.

Dissonant, a. -a *sauti mbali* [*kosefu, si linganifu, si nzuri*], -a *makelele*; (different) *mbali*.

Dissuade, v. *zuia*, [*geuza, kwa maneno ya ushawishi*], *vuta kwa vingine*.

Dissuasion, n. *kuzuia kwa maneno, &c. (Tax. Dissuade)*.

Dissuasive, a. -a *Dissuasion*.

Dissyllable, n. -a *Syllables mbili*.

Distaff, n. [*kijiti cha kukunjia uzi, chenye donge la uzi*].

Distance, n. *urefu wa kati*; (in travelling) *mwendo*; (interval) *nafasi ya kati, nafasi*; (in time) *wakati, muda*; (distant place) *palipo mbali, mbali*. Keep your distance, *jitenga*.

— v. *pitilia*.

Distant, a. *mbali*; (indistinct) *si*

thahiri; (cold, reserved) *si -kunjufu, si -a moyo, baridi*. A distant relative, *ndugu lakini si karibu*.

Distaste, n. *kutopenda, machukio, chuki*.

Distasteful, a. -a *kuchukiza*.

Distemper, n. *ugonjwa [wa nyama]*; (thin glue) *sheresi*.

Distend, n. *vimbisha, nyosha, tanua, ongesa, panua*.

Distention, n. *kuvimba, kuvimbi-shwa, &c.*

Distich, n. [*uimbo wa mistari miwili, mashairi mawili pamoja*].

Distil, v. *tonesha*, (neut.) *tona*; (spirits, &c.) [*fanyiza dawa au mvi-nyo kwa kupika; fanyiza maji safi*].

Distillation, n. *kutonesha, &c.*

Distillery, n. *nyumba ya Distillation*.

Distinct, a. (different) -*ngine, mbalimbali, mojambo*; (clear) *thahiri, wazi, kiada*. Speak slowly and distinctly, *sema kiada, pambazua*. These matters are entirely distinct from each other, *mambo haya hayapatani*.

Distinction, n. (difference) *tofauti*; (honour) *heshima, sifa*.

Distinctive, a. -a *kupambanua, -a kuonyesha, -a peke yake, -a mtindo*.

Distinctness, n. *uthahiri*.

Distinguish, v. *pambanua, bainisha, chagua, weka mbali*; (confer honour) *tukuza, pasha sifa*; (perceive) *ona, tambua*. He greatly distinguished himself, *alijipatia sifa kubwa*.

Distinguishable, a. -a *kutambulikana, -a kuonekana, thahiri*.

Distinguished, a. -*teule, -a fahari, -tukufu, mashuhuri, bora*.

Distort, v. (disfigure) *popotoa, umbua*; (pervert) *geuza vibaya, haribu maana ya*.

Distortion, n. (by disease) *lemaa, kuumbuka*; (perversion) *uharibifu, upotofu*.

Distract, v. (draw attention) *achisha kazi, ondoa katika shughuli,*

- vuta pangine*; (occupy) *shughulisha*; (unsettle) *tia fathaa* [*mashaka, wazimo*]; (amuse) *pumzisha, tuliza*.
- Distracted**, a. *-enyi fathaa, &c.* (*Taz. Distraction*).
- Distraction**, n. (unsettlement) *fathaa, mashaka, haraka, wazimo*; (rest) *pumzisho, kitulizo, mchezo*.
- Distrain**, v. *lipiza, toza kwa nguvu, twaa kwa nguvu, filisi*.
- Distraint**, n. *kufilisi, kulipiza*.
- Distress**, v. *sumbua, thiisha, chokoza, lemea, thikisha*.
- n. *shidda, thiki, uthia, msiba, mashaka, huzuni*; (distraint) *kufilisi, kufilisika*.
- Distribute**, v. (give out, divide) *toa, gawa, gawanya, eneza*; (arrange) *ainisha, panga, andika*.
- Distributor**, n. *mgawanya, mwenenzi*.
- Distribution**, n. *mgawanyo, mgawo, maenezi*.
- District**, n. (of country) *inchi, upande, jimbo, wilaya*; (of town) *mtaa* [*mi-*]; (division) *fungu* [*ma-*], *sehemu*.
- Distrust**, v. *si amini, si sadiki, onea shaka, tuhumu, thania, fanyia hathari*.
- n. *hathari, hofu, utuhumu*.
- Distrustful**, a. *-enyi hathari, -sioamini*.
- Disturb**, v. (annoy) *sumbua, amsha, shughulisha, pekecha*; (disarrange) *chafua, boruga, tia fujo*. Do not disturb yourself, *starehe*.
- Disturbance**, n. (riot) *fitina, kero, uthia*; (disarrangement) *machafuko, fujo*.
- Disunion**, n. (discord) *fitina, kuto-patana, ugomvi, si shauri moja, hali mbali*; (separation) *kutengana*.
- Disunite**, v. *tenga, farikisha, kata*.
- Disuse**, n. *kutotumika*. This path has fallen into disuse, *njia hii imekufa, haitumiki*.
- v. *acha kutumia, acha*.
- Ditch**, n. *handaki, shimo* [*ma-*], *msinji* [*mi-*].
- Ditto**, n. *ileile, kama kwanza, sawa sawa*.
- Ditty**, n. [*uimbo mdogo wa kitoto*], *utumbuizo*.
- Diuretic**, a. *-a kuongeza mkojo, -a kukojosha*.
- Diurnal**, a. (daily) *-a killa siku, siku kwa siku*; (in daylight) *-a mchana*.
- Divan**, n. *kiti* [*kikubwa chenye mito*], *matakia*.
- Dive**, v. *zama majini, piga mbizi*.
- Diver**, n. *mpiga mbizi, mzamia* [*lulu, &c.*].
- Diverge**, v. *enda njia zingine zingine, enda mbalimbali, tawanyika*; (differ) *-wa mbalimbali*.
- Divergence**, n. *kwenda njia zingine zingine, kwenda upande*; (difference) *tofauti*.
- Divergent**, a. *-a kwenda upande, mbalimbali*.
- Divers**, a. *marithawa, -ingi, -ngine -ngine*.
- Diverse**, a. *mbalimbali, namna nyingi, -ngine -ngine*.
- Diversify**, v. *fanya mbalimbali* [*namna nyingi, si ginsi moja*].
- Diversion**, n. *kugeuza, kupotoa, kupotosha*; (pastime) *mchezo, masungumzo*; (restful change) [*jambo la kuachisha kazi*], *pumzisho*; (stratagem) *kudanganya adui, hila*.
- Diversity**, n. *tofauti, ihtilafu*.
- Divert**, v. *geuza upande, potosha*; (relieve, amuse) *achisha kazi, furahisha, chekesha*.
- Diverting**, a. *-a kuchekesha*.
- Divest**, v. *vua, twalia*.
- Divide**, v. (into parts) *kata, pasua, vunja*; (separate) *tenga, pita kati ya*; (distribute) *gawa, gawanya*; (set at variance) *farikisha, fitini*; (neut.) *tengwa, gawanyika*. The road divides, *njia inagawanyika*.
- Dividend**, n. *sehemu ya fayida*; (in arithmetic) [*hesabu yenye kugawanyika, kigawanyiko*].
- Divination**, n. *uaguzi, kupiga bao* [*ramli, falaki*].
- Divine**, v. (foretell) *agua, jua*

THIS PAGE IS LOCKED TO FREE MEMBERS

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page



HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

*Fair usage policy applies

(arbitrary) -a kukata maneno, -enyi maneno makavu, -shupafu.
Dogmatism, n. *ushupafu wa maneno, kushika maneno mno, kukata maneno, maneno makavu.*
Dogmatize, v. *kata maneno, shika mno shauri [maneno].*
Dog-star, n. *Shiraa (Ar.).*
Doings, n. *matendo, mwenendo.*
 Grand doings, *siku kuu, michexo, tamasha, makuu.*
Dole, n. *posho; (alms) sadaka, kidogo.*
 — v. *gawanya kidogo kidogo.*
Doleful, a. -a *huzuni, -zito.*
Doll, n. *mitoto wa bandia.*
Dollar, n. *reale.* Black dollar, *reale ya Sham.* Spanish Pillar dollar, *reale ya msinga.*
Dolorous, a. *kama Doleful.*
Dolphin, n. [*samaki kama nyamgumi mdogo*].
Dolt, n. *mjinga [wa-].*
Domain, n. *milki, inchi.* That is my domain, *kazi yangu ile.*
Dome, n. *sege, kuba.*
Domestic, a. -a *nyumbani.* A domestic person, of domestic tastes, *mkaa nyumbani, mta'wa.* A domestic, *mtumishi [wa-].*
Domesticate, v. *fuga, kalisha nyumbani.*
Domicile, n. *nyumba, makao.*
Dominant, a. -*kuu, -a nguvu.*
Dominate, v. (rule) *tawala, -wa na amri juu ya; (prevail) -wa na nguvu, shinda.*
Domination, n. *utawala, hukumu, nguvu.*
Domineer, v. *fanya jeuri, toa nguvu, onea.* He is a domineering man, *hupiga ubwana, ubwana mwingi.*
Dominion, n. *mamlaka, utawala; (country) milki, ufalme.* Be under the dominion of, *shindwa na, -wa chini ya.*
Don, v. *vaa, jivika, jivalia.*
Donation, n. *zawadi, athia [adia], ada, hedaya, bakshishi.*
Done, pf. t. *ya Do.* Be done, (finished)

isha, malizika, salimika ajali; (overcome) shindwa; (deceived) danganyika; (tired out) choka sana.
Donkey, n. (riding) *punda; (for loads, mainland) punda kiongwe [vi-], kiongwe.*
Donor, n. [*mwenyi kutoa ao kupa*], *mpaji, mtoa.*
Doom, n. (fate) *ajali; (judgement) hukumu.*
 — v. (destine) *weka; (sentence) pasisha hukumu.*
Doomsday, n. *siku ya mwisho [ya kuhukumwa ulimwengu].*
Door, n. *mlango [mi-].* Indoors, *ndani ya nyumba, ndani.* Out of doors, *nje ya nyumba, nje.* Next door to, *karibu na.* Lay at his door, *shtaki, tia hatiyani mwa.*
Doorkeeper, n. *bawabu wa mlango, mngoje [wa-] mlango.* Door-chain, *riza.* Door-post, *mwimo [mi-].* Door-step (sill), *kizingiti [vi-].*
Dormant, a. -a *kulala; (disused) -siotumika, -liokufa.*
Dormitory, n. *chumba cha kulala.*
Dose, n. [*kiasi cha dawa, kadiri ya dawa ya siku moja ao ya marra moja*]. A good dose, *wingi, tele.*
 — v. *nyweshwa dawa.*
Dot, n. *nukta, alama ndogo, kitone.*
 — v. *tia nukta.* Dot about, *tia huko na huko.* Be dotted about, *tapakaa, tawanyika.*
Dotage, n. *uzulu, ukongwe, upuzi wa kizee.*
Dotard, n. *mjinga, mzulu.*
Dote, v. (be silly) *sulu.* Dote on, *pendelea, tia habbani, tunusa.*
Double, a. *maradufu, marra mbili; (in pairs) -wili-wili, kwa josi; (deceitful) -a hila, -a nia mbili, si -aminifu.* Double dealing, *ujanja, hila, ukopi.*
 — v. *sidisha marra mbili, fanya marudufu; (turn back) geuka, rudi nyuma; (go quickly) kasa mwendo, kimbia.* Double a cape, *sunguka rasi, pitia rasi, faulu.*
 — n. *marra mbili; (counterpart)*

- mwenzi, sawa, mfano.* At the double, *mbio*.
- Double-barrelled**, a. -a midomo miwili.
- Double-minded**, a. -a nia mbili, si-nyofu, -enyi hila, kaoleni.
- Doubt**, n. *shaka* [ma-], *tashwishi, waswasi*.
- v. -wa na *shaka, ona shaka, fanya tashwishi* (Ar.). I doubt it, *sisadiki*.
- Doubtful**, a. (irresolute) -enyi *ma-shaka*; (uncertain) *si hakika, si yakini, -siojulika, si thahiri*. The issue was doubtful, *haikujulikana kutakuwaje*.
- Doubtless**, adv. *pasipo shaka, hakuna shaka, yakini, na'am*.
- Dough**, n. [unga uliotiwa maji na *chachu tayari kuokwa*], *bumbwi*.
- Doughty**, a. *hodari*.
- Douse**, v. *mwagia maji, lowesha*.
- Dove**, n. *hwa*.
- Dovetail**, v. (mortise) *ungisha kwa ndimi*.
- Dowager**, n. [*bibi mkubwa*].
- Down**, n. *vilima vyenye majani*; (fine hair, &c.) *ulaika* [ma-]. Ups and downs, *mabadili, mapinduzi*.
- adv. (below) *chini*; (low, depressed) *katika hali thaiifu, katika huzuni*; (of descent, duration, decrease) *toka juu, tokea zamani, [kwa ginsi ya kushusha ao kupunguza]*. Come down, *shuka*; (decrease) *punguka*. Down with it! *angusha, vunja, angamiza!*
- Downcast**, a. -enyi *huzuni, -zito*. Be downcast, *shika tama*.
- Downfall**, n. *maanguko, maangamizi*. A downfall of rain, *mvua nyingi, tufanu*.
- Down-hearted**, a. *kama Downcast*.
- Downhill**, a. -a *kuja chini, -a kugeuka hali mbaya, rahisi*.
- Downpour**, n. A downpour of rain, *mvua nyingi*.
- Downright**, a. -nyofu, *wasi, halisi*.
- Downward**, a. *kama Downhill*.
- Downy**, a. *laini, -ororo, -a malaika*.
- Dowry**, n. *mahari*.
- Doxology**, n. [*uimbo wa kumtukua Muungu*].
- Doze**, v. *sinzia*.
- Dozen**, n. *kumi na mbili, dazan*.
- Drab**, a. -a *rangi nyeusi*.
- Draft**, n. (sketch, design) *sanamu, mwandiko*; (of soldiers) *kundi dogo la asikari*; (cheque) *hati ya kulipa jetha, hundi, awala*; (carrying) *uchukuzi*; (current of air) *upepo, mvuto wa pepo, baridi ikipita*; (amount drunk) [*kiasi cha kinywaji ao cha dawa*]; (depth) [*kadiri ya kwenda chini merikebu, kadiri ya maji yake ya kuieleza*].
- Drafts (game), *dama*.
- v. (design) *andika, piga sanamu ya, toa*; (select, separate) *chagua, tenga*.
- Draft-animal**, n. *mnyama wa kazi*.
- Drag**, v. *kokota, vuta, burura*; (go slowly) *enda kwa shidda*; (search) *tafutia, tafuta katika*.
- n. (hindrance) *kizuio*; (net) *wavu*; (carriage) [*gari kubwa*].
- Drag-net**, n. *jarifa* [*la kuzama chini*].
- Dragoman**, *mkalimani*.
- Dragon**, n. [*joka lenye mabawa*].
- Dragon-fly**, n. *kering'ende*.
- Dragoon**, n. *asikari mpanda frasi*.
- v. *onea vibaya*.
- Drain**, n. *mfereji* [mi-], *mfumbi* [mi-]; (removal, waste) *upotevu, mpunguo, ondoleo*; (heavy expense) *gharama kubwa*.
- v. (draw off) *churukiza, tiririsha, pitisha*; (make drainage) [*fanyia mfereji ya kuchukulia takataka*]; (exhaust) *kumba, tumia mbali*; (trickle away) *tiririka*; (carry off water of) *chukua maji yote ya*.
- Drainage**, n. [*kuchukua maji, kupita maji kwa vijito*; (sewers) *mifereji ya taka*].
- Drake**, n. *bata ndume*.
- Drama**, n. [*mchezo wa vinyago, mchezo wa kujigeuza wangine, wa kuonyesha mambo ya katika hadithi kama yalivyokuwa mambo yenyewe, mchezo wa Theatre*];

hadithi iliyofanyika makusudi ya kucheswa katika Theatre]; uigaji, tamasha, mchezo.

Dramatic, a. -a Drama.

Dramatist, n. mtunga Drama.

Dramatize, v. [andika ao fanya kwa ginsi ya Drama].

Drank, p. t. ya Drink.

Drape, v. pamba kwa nguo.

Draper, n. mwuza nguo.

Drapery, n. nguo.

Drastic, a. -a nguvu sana.

Draught, n. na v. = Draft.

Draw, v. (p. t. Drew, pf. t. Drawn)

(drag) *kokota, vuta*; (depict) *andika, piga [sanamu]*; (of water)

teka; (sword, &c.) *futa*; (money)

toza, pata; (tears, blood, &c.) *toa, toza.* Draw together, *kusanyika,*

(oneself) *jikunyata.* Draw near,

karibia, sokea karibu. Draw a bow,

pinda upindi. Draw the long-bow,

piga chuku. Draw a line, *piga*

mstari; (stop) *weka mpaka, fanya*

mwisho, komesha. Draw a nail,

ng'oa msomari, kongoa. Draw

breath, *paaza pumuzi, tanafusi.*

Draw up, (arrange) *panga*; (stop)

simama; (write) *andika.* Draw

on, (approach) *karibia*; (of money)

lipiza, tumia; (of clothes) *vaa*;

(bring) *leta*; (of resources) *twa*

nussu ya, gharamisha, twaa katika;

(entice) *vuta.* Draw off, (retire)

rudi, enda zake; (take off) *vua,*

ondoa; (drain off) *churuzisha.*

Draw a battle or game, *shindana*

pasipo kushinda, shindana sawa

sawa. Draw water, *teka.* It draws

six feet of water, [*merikebu*] *yataka*

maji ya pima moja. Draw lots,

piga kura. Draw a lesson, *ji-*

funza. Draw a conclusion, *ona,*

thani [baada ya kutoa ao kusikia

sababu]. Draw out, (write clearly)

andika vizuri; (explain) *eleza*;

(enlarge) *ongeza*; (cause to talk)

semesha, toza maneno; (cause to

come out) *toa, toza futua.* Draw

to an end, *-wa karibu kwisha.*

Drawback, n. kizuio.

Drawbridge, n. ulalo, mtatago.

Drawer, n. (of a table) mtoto wa meza; (draughtsman) *mwandishi [wa sanamu].* Chest of drawers, [*sanduku lenyi watoto*].

Drawers, n. soruali.

Drawing, n. kuandika sanamu; (picture) *sanamu, andiko [ma-], choro [ma-], taswira.*

Drawing-room, n. sebule.

Drawl, v. kokota [tambaza] maneno, kokoteza sauti.

Drawn, a. A drawn battle, game, &c., [vita ao mchezo pasimoshinda mtu, ushindani wa sawa sawa].

— pf. t. *ya Draw.*

Dread, v. ogopa.

— n. *woga, hofu.*

Dreadful, a. -a hofu, -a tisho.

Dream, n. ndoto.

— v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. *Dreamt, Dreamed*) *ota.*

Dreamy, a. kama ndoto, -enyi kuota ndoto, -sinzia.

Drear, Dreary, a. pasipo furaha, kama ukiwa, -a kutia huzuni, -baya.

Dredge, Dredger, n. [wavu ao cho-mbo cha kuzolea taka majini].

Dregs, n. takataka, kishinda, tamma, machujo, masimbe.

Drench, v. mwagia maji, lowesha, nywesha [nyama] dawa.

Dress, n. nguo, mavazi, mavao; (woman's) *kisutu, kanga.*

— v. *vika*, (neut.) *vaa*; (adorn) *pamba*; (cook) *pika*; (apply medicine, &c.) *tia dawa*; (arrange in line) *panga [asikari]*; (set ready) *tengeneza, andaa*; (dress finely) *piga umalidadi, jivalia*; (prepare raw material) *chambua.*

Dresser, n. meza ya jikoni; (doctor's assistant) *mganga mdogo.*

Dressing, n. (of calico) dondo; (medical) *dawa ya kubandika*; (keeping line) *utaratibu [wa kupanga asikari]*; (love of dress) *umalidadi.* Dressing-room, *pa-kubadili nguo.*

Know Your Bible

Forgotten Books' Full Membership provides unlimited access to more than 28,000 volumes of Christian literature for \$8.99/month

HOLY BIBLE

Continue

*Fair use policy applies

- Drum**, n. *ngoma* [*ya kupiga*], [*cho chote chenye mfano wa ngoma*] *pipa*, *kopo*, &c.; (of ear) *ngozi kati ya sikio*, *kiwambo cha sikio*; (sound of drum) *dundo*.
— v. *piga ngoma*; *pigapiga*, *go-ngagonga*.
- Drunk, Drunken (Be)**, v. *lewa*. Get drunk, *jilevya*. Make drunk, *levya*.
— pf. t. *ya Drink*.
- Drunkard**, n. *mlevi* [*wa-*].
- Drunkenness**, n. *ulevi*.
- Dry**, a. *-kavu*, *yabis*; (waterless) *kame*, *pasipo mvua*, *pasipo maji*; (plain) *si -a kupendesa*; (severe) *-kali*, *-gumu*. A dry discourse, *maneno baridi*.
— v. *kausha*; (clothes) *anika*, (neut.) *kauka*, *nyauka*.
- Dry goods**, n. [*bithaa kama nguo*, *si vyakula*].
- Dry-nurse**, n. [*mlezi alishaye mtoto asimnyonyeshe*].
- Dual**, a. *-a watu wawili*, *-a vitu viwili*.
- Dub**, v. *pasha jina la heshima*, *taja*.
- Dubious**, a. *-enyi mashaka*, *si hakika*, *si -aminifu*.
- Ducal**, a. *-a Duke*.
- Ducat**, n. [*fetha ya Ulaya samani*, *kama reale mbili*, *pangine reale moja*].
- Duchess**, n. [*Duke wa kike*, *mkewe Duke*].
- Duchy**, n. = **Dukedom**.
- Duck**, n. *bata* [*ma-*]. Make ducks and drakes of, *fuja*, *tupa*.
— v. *chovya*, *tumbukiza majini*; (bend down) *inama*, *jikunja*.
- Duct**, n. *mchirizi* [*mi-*], *kichirizi* [*vi-*], *nyweleo*.
- Ductile**, a. *-a kuvutikana*.
- Ductility**, n. *kuvutikana*.
- Dudgeon**, n. *chuki*, *mfundo*.
- Due**, n. *haki*, *halali*, *mali*, *ustahili*, *desturi*, *ada*; (tax) *ushuru*, *kodi*.
— a. *-a haki*, &c. (*Tax. Due*, n.).
Due to, *kwa sababu ya*; (befitting) *-a kupasa*, *wajibu*. It is due to the sun, *ni kwa sababu ya jua*.
- The ship is due to-day, *merikebu ingekuja leo*, *leo ni siku yake*.
- Duel**, n. *pigano* [*la watu wawili*].
- Duet**, n. *uimbo* [*wa waimbaji wawili*].
- Dug**, n. *titi* [*ma-*].
— p. t. *na* pf. t. *ya Dig*.
- Dugong**, n. *nguva*.
- Duke**, n. [*mtu mwenyi cheo bora kupita wote illa mfalme*, *mtu mkubwa sana*], *sheki*.
- Dukedom**, n. [*milki ao daraja ya Duke*].
- Duloet**, a. *-tamu* [*kusikia*].
- Dull**, a. *-zito*, *-pumbafu*, *pasipo akili nyingi*; (slow) *si -epesi*, *si -elekevu*, *si -a bidii*, *si -a furaha*; (dim) *si -a kung'aa*, *si -angafu*; (dark) *-a giza*, *-a mawingu*, *-eusi kidogo*; (tedious) *-a kuchukiza*; (blunt) *butu*. A dull discourse, *maneno baridi*, *maneno masito* [*hayana kiungo*]. Get dull (colour), *chujuka*, *chakaa*.
- Dullness**, n. *uzito*, &c. (*Tax. Dull*).
- Duly**, adv. *vizuri*, *ipasavyo*, *taratibu*, *kwa kawaida*, *kwa wakati wake*, *sawa sawa*.
- Dumb**, a. *bubu*. Be dumbfounded, *tundawaa*, *shikwa na bumbuzi*.
- Dumb-bells**, n. [*vyuma visito vya kuchezea*].
- Dummy**, n. *mfano mtupu*, *kifani tu*; *sanamu*.
- Dumpling**, n. *maandasi masito*, *bumunda* [*ma-*].
- Dumps**, n. *chuki*, *hasira*, *mifundo*.
- Dun**, a. *-eusi kidogo*.
— v. *taka fetha kwa makelele*, *kamio*, *lipisa deni*, *toza fetha*; (harass) *uthi*, *sumbua*.
- Dunce**, n. *mjinga kabisa*.
- Dung**, n. *mavi*, *samadi*.
- Dungeon**, n. *gereza*, *kifungo*.
- Dung-hill**, n. *chungu la samadi*, *jaa*.
- Dupe**, v. *danganya*, *punja*, *kopa*.
— n. *barathuli*, *mjinga*.
- Duplicate**, n. *nakulu*, *mwensi*, *-ngine mfano mmoja*, *-ngine sawa sawa*.

Duplicity, n. *hila, udanganyifu, unafiki, ihtilafu.*

Durable, a. *-a kukaa sana, -a dayima, si -a kuharibika upesi, -a aushi.*

Duration, n. *aushi, maisha, muda, wakati, uendeleo.*

Durbar, n. *baraza.* Hold a durbar, *fanya baraza, barizi.*

Durian, n. *finessi ya kizungu.*

During, prep. *wakati wa, pindi ya, kwa.*

Durst, p. t. *ya Dare.*

Dusk, n. *gisa ya jioni, magaribi.*

Dusky, a. *-a gisa kidogo, -eusi kidogo.*

Dust, n. *vumbi [ma-];* (on a road) *tifutifu.* Throw dust in the eyes of, *kosesha, danganya.* Raise a dust, *tifua;* (make disturbance) *fanya fitina [makelele].*

— v. *futa vumbi, pangusa;* (by beating) *kukuta.*

Duster, n. *kitambaa [cha kupangusia].*

Dusty, a. *-enyi mavumbi, -a tifutifu.*

Dutch, a. *-a Holland.*

Duteous, Dutiful, a. *-tii, -sikilifu, -a kuheshimu wazee.*

Duty, n. *ipasayo, haki, kasi;* (toll) *ushuru, kodi;* (compliments) *salaaam.* It is my duty, *imenipasa.* Duty bids me, *imenibidi.* Duties of social station, *daraja, cheo.*

Dwarf, n. *kibeti [vi-], mbilikimo [wa-].* Be dwarfed or dwarfish, *kundaa, via.*

Dwell, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. *Dwelt*) *kaa, shinda, fanya makao.* Dwell on, Dwell upon (a subject, point, &c.), *toa maneno mengi juu ya, fikiriana, eleza sana, sumbukia.*

Dweller, n. *mkazi, mzalia.*

Dwelling, n. *makao, makazi, masikani.*

Dwelt, p. t. *na* pf. t. *ya Dwell.*

Dwindle, v. *punguka, chakaa, thoo-fika.*

Dye, n. *rangi.* Fast dye, *rangi isiyochujuka.*

— v. *tia rangi.*

Dying, n. *na a. kufa, -a kufani.*

Dyke, n. *Taz. Dike.*

Dynamics, n. [*elimu ya nguvu za kuendesha*].

Dynamite, n. *baruti [yanguvusana].*

Dynasty, n. *jamaa ya mfalme.*

Dysentery, n. *tumbo la kuharadamu.*

Dyspepsia, n., **Dyspeptic**, a. I have dyspepsia, I am dyspeptic, *tumbo langu haliweki chakula vema; tumbo gumu, chakula hakipiti.*

E.

Each, a. *killi -moja, -moja-moja.* Each soldier, each of the soldiers, *killi asikari, asikari wote.* Each one, *killi mtu mbalimbali.* Each other, *wao kwa wao, killi mtu na mwensiwe;* (with verbs) *-ana.* Beat each other, *pigana, chapana.* Talk to each other, *ongana, sungumzana.*

Eager, a. *-a Eagerness.*

Eagerness, n. *moyo, bidii, wepesi, shauko, tamaa, kutaka;* (excessive) *pupa, harara.*

Eagle, n. *tai.*

Ear, n. *sikio [ma-];* (of corn) *suke [ma-].* Give ear, *sikia, sikiliza.* Bring about the ears, *fanyia maangamizi ya.* Set by the ears, *tia fitina [ugomvi].* Ear ornaments, *kipuli, kipini, jasi.*

Earl, n. [*jina la heshima, la mtu mkubwa wa cheo, wa pili yake Marquis*].

Earldom, n. [*daraja ao milki ya Earl*].

Early, a. *na* adv. *mapema, -a alfa-jiri;* (premature) *mbele ya wakati wake, upesi, karibu, -tangulifu;* (ancient) *-a kale, -a samani.*

Earn, v. *pata [kwa kazi], chuma, stahili.*

Earnest, a. *-a juhudi, -a bidii, -a moyo, -a nguvu, -a kweli.*

— n. *bidii, juhudi;* (pledge) *arabuni, rahani, amana.* In earnest, *kweli, kwa moyo.* Be in earnest,

- kaza moyo, taka [fanya] kwa moyo, jifunga, jitahidi.*
- Ear-ring**, n. [*pete ya sikio*].
- Earshot**, n. *kadiri ya kusikia maneno*. He is not within earshot, *hapati kusikia*.
- Earth**, n. (land) *inchi, arthi*: (soil) *udongo*; (the planet) *dunia, ulimwengu*.
- Earthen**, a. -a *udongo*. Earthenware, *vitu [vyombo] vya udongo*; (coarse Indian) *vyombo vya Jawa*; (fine white) *vyombo vya Sina, vyombo vya kauli*.
- Earthly**, a. -a *dunia hii, -a chini, -nyonge*.
- Earthquake**, n. *tetemeko [tetemo] la inchi*.
- Earthwork**, n. *boma la udongo*.
- Earthy**, a. -a *udongo*; (bad) *-nyonge, -baya*.
- Ease**, n. *raha, utulivu, amani*; (after pain) *faraja*. Be ill at ease, *-wa na fathaa, taharuki, sumbuka*. Be at ease, Feel at ease, *starehe, kunjuka, changam'ka*. Put at ease, *sterehisha, teremesha*. With ease, *pasipo bidii, rahisi, upesi*.
- v. *tuliza, fariji, sterehisha*; (of pain) *nyamazisha, punguza, ondolea maumivu*; (make easy) *rahisisha*. Ease oneself, *enda chooni*.
- Easel**, n. [*mti wa kuegemeza sanamu, ao wa kuchukua ubau wa kuandikia*].
- Easily**, adv. *rahisi, upesi, marra moja*.
- Easiness**, n. *urahisi, wepesi*.
- East**, n. *mashariki, mawao [macho] ya jua*.
- Easter**, n. *Pasaka [siku kuu ya kufufuka Isa Masiya]*.
- Eastern, Easterly**, a. -a *mashariki*.
- East-wind**, n. *matlai*.
- Easy**, a. *rahisi, -epesi, -a marra moja*; (quiet) *-a raha, tulivu, -rathi, pasipo uthia*; (lax) *-pole, si -gumu, si -zito, -epesi*.
- Eat**, v. (p. t. *Ate*, pf. t. *Eaten*) *-la, tafuna*; (take food with fingers) *mega*. Eat enough, *shiba*. Eat (ye), *kuleni*. Eat one's words, *rudisha [geuza] maneno, kiria uwongo*.
- Eatable**, a. -a *kulika*.
- Eaten**, pf. t. *ya Eat*.
- Eating-house**, n. *mkahawani*.
- Eaves**, n. *mchirizi [mi-], upenu*.
- Eavesdropper**, n. *dukizi [ma-]*.
- Ebb**, v. *-pwa, shinduka*; (lessen) *punguka, -fa*.
- n. *maji ya kupwa*.
- Ebony**, n. *mpingo*; (colour) *weusi*.
- Ebriety**, n. *ulevi*.
- Ebullition**, n. *mchemko*; (outburst) *ukali, mkazo, kipindi*.
- Eccentric**, a. -*geni, -a kinyongo, -a kasirani, si taratibu, si kawaida*. He is eccentric, *afuata roho yake, ashika yake, hasikii maneno*.
- Eccentricity**, n. *ajabu, ugeni; nia mbali, desturi mbali, kinyongo*.
- Ecclesiastes**, n. [*kitabu kimoja cha Bible, Mhubiri*].
- Ecclesiastic**, n. *kasisi [ma-], padre [ma-], [mtu mwenyi daraja katika Kanisa la kimasihya]*.
- Ecclesiastical**, a. -a *Kanisa la Masiya, -a padre, -a dini*.
- Ecclesiastical**, n. [*kitabu cha Isa bin Sirak*].
- Echo**, n. *mwangi*; (likeness) *mfano, kifani, kivuli*; (response) *jibu, witiko*.
- v. *toa mwangi*; (respond) *jibu, itikia, sema tena*.
- Eclat**, n. *uzuri, urembo, jahari, sifa nyingi*.
- Eclectic**, n. *na a. [mtu wa kuchagua-chagua, hasikii wangine, huji-chagulia mwenyewe, -a kuchagua katika mengi, si kufuata moja], mteuzi, -a uteuzi*.
- Eclecticism**, n. *kuwa Eclectic, uteuzi*.
- Eclipse**, n. *kupatwa mwezi [jua]; (obscuration) kupitiliwa, kushindwa*.
- v. *shinda, pita, acha nyuma*. Be eclipsed, *patwa, liwa*; (obscured) *shindwa, pitiliwa mbali*.
- Ecliptic**, n. [*njia ya jua angani*,

THIS PAGE IS LOCKED TO FREE MEMBERS

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page



HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

*Fair usage policy applies

- Effective, Effectual, Efficacious,**
a. -a nguvu, -a kufaa, -enyi njia.
- Effeminacy, n.** kuwa Effeminate.
- Effeminate, a.** -a kike, -tepetefu, -oga, -a anasa, thaisu.
- Effervesce, v.** chemka, fanya povu.
- Effervescence, n.** mchemko, povu.
- Effete, a.** kuchakaa, -a kuishiwa nguvu, thaisu; (barren) tassa.
- Efficacy, n.** nguvu, mafaa, kazi.
- Efficiency, n.** utendaji, uhodari, uwezo, kazi.
- Efficient, a.** -a nguvu, -a kufaa, -enyi njia, -a kazi.
- Effigy, n.** sanamu, mfano, sura.
- Efflorescence, n.** kutoa unga, unga, mavumbi meupe, utandu.
- Effluent, n.** [mto utokao ziwani].
- Effluvium, n.** uvundu, harufu mbaya.
- Efflux, n.** kutoka, kitu kitokacho [kama maji].
- Effort, n.** juhudi, bidii, kujaribu. Make an effort, jitahidi, (moral) jibidi.
- Effrontery, n.** macho makavu, kiburi.
- Effulgence, n.** mwanga, mng'ao, wangafu.
- Effusion, n.** kutoka, kumwaga, kumwagika; maneno mengi.
- Effusive, a.** -kunjufu, -ingi wa maneno, -ingi wa upendo.
- Egg, n.** yayi [ma-]; (white) ute; (yolk) kiini; (shell) kaka, ganda. — on, v. sukuma, sukumiza, harakisha.
- Egg-shell, n.** ganda la yayi; (empty) kaka.
- Egotism, n.** majisifu, kushika lake, kujipendelea, choyo.
- Egotistic, a.** -enyi Egotism.
- Egregious, a.** -kubwa sana, pasipo kiasi, -baya.
- Egress, n.** njia ya kutoka, [uwezo wa, ruhusa ya] kutoka, matokeo.
- Egypt, n.** Misri.
- Eight, n.** na a. nane, themanya.
- Eighteen, n.** na a. kumi na nane, themantashara.
- Eighth, a.** -a nane. An eighth (part), themuni.
- Eighty, n.** na a. themanini.
- Either, a.** -moja, -moja yo yote, -mojawapo. — adv. Nor did I do that either, wala hiyo sikuifanya. — conj. ama, ao. Either . . . or, ao . . . ao.
- Ejaculate, v.** toa neno la gháfula.
- Ejaculation, n.** neno la gháfula.
- Eject, v.** toa, ondosha, fukuza; (vomit) tapika.
- Ejection, n.** kutoa, kutoka, ondoleo.
- Eke out, v.** ongeza, zidisha, dumisha, fuliza.
- Elaborate, v.** timiliza, kamilisha, fanyiza sana, hitimisha. — a. -a kazi nyingi, -zuri.
- Elaboration, n.** kazi nyingi, uzuri.
- Eland, n.** [nyama] mpofo [wa-].
- Elapse, v.** pita.
- Elastic, a.** -a kunyumbuka, kama mpira. Be elastic, nyumbuka.
- Elasticity, n.** hali ya kunyumbuka.
- Elate, v.** tia furaha [kiburi, matumaini, moyo mkuu].
- Elation, n.** matumaini, furaha.
- Elbow, n.** kisigino [cha mkono], kivi [vi-]. — v. piga kikumbo.
- Elbow-room, n.** nafasi.
- Elder, n.** mzee [wa-], sheki [ma-]; [mti wa Ulaya]. —, Eldest, a. -kubwa [kwa umri].
- Elderly, a.** -zee kidogo.
- Elect, v.** chagua [kwa kazi ao daraja bora, kuwa -kubwa], chagua, teua; (decide) nia, azimu. — a. -teule. Bride elect, bibi harusisi.
- Election, n.** [kuchagua mtu kuwa jumbe ao mkubwa, mehaguo wa wakubwa], kuchagua, kutua.
- Electioneer, v.** [shurutisha ao sukumiza watu kuchagua mtu fullani kuwa mkubwa].
- Elector, n.** mwenyi kuchagua, mchaguzi, mteuxi (Taz. Election).
- Electoral, a.** -enyi kuchagua, -a Election.
- Electric, a.** -a Electricity; (rapid) -epesi mno ajabu. Electric telegraph, simu.

Electrician, n. *mwenyi maarifa ya Electricity*.

Electricity, n. [*asili ya umeme, na elimu yake*], *jaxibu* (Ar.).

Electrify, v. *stushakwa Electricity*; (astonish) *stusha sana, shangaza mno, rusha akili ya*.

Elegance, n. *uzuri, jamala, madaha, umbuji*; (of speech) *usemaji, ufasaha*.

Elegant, a. *-enyi Elegance, -buja*; (of language) *fasihi*.

Elegy, n. *mashairi [ya kuomboleza]*.

Element, n. (environment) *ulimwengu*; (four elements) [*hewa, udongo, moto, maji*]; (elementary substance or fact) *kitu cha asili, jambo la asili*; (part) *sehemu, nussu*. Elements (in teaching), *mwanzo, mlango*. He is in his element, *ajiona kuwa kwake, [kwao, &c.]*. Strife of the elements, *thoruba, tufane, machafuko ya bahari, pepo nyingi*.

Elementary, a. *-a asili, -a mwanzo, -a kwanza*.

Elephant, n. *tembo, ndovu*.

Elephantiasis, n. (leprous) *jethamu*; (of leg) *teende*.

Elephantine, a. *-kubwa mno, kama tembo*.

Elevate, v. *inua, kweza, pandisha, panza, paliza, tweka*; (elate) *furakhisha, tumainisha*; (promote) *zidishia cheo, heshimu, kuza*; (improve) *ongoza vema, adilisha*.

Elevated, a. *-a juu, -a kuinuka, -kuu, bora, -a furaha, -a tumaini*.

Elevation, n. *kuinua, kuinuka, &c.* (*Taz. Elevate*); *cheo bora, utukufu, heshima*; (height) *urefu wa kwenda juu*; (hill) *kilima, kisugulu*.

Elevator, n. [*mtambo wa kupandisha*].

Eleven, n. *na a. edashara, kumi na moja*.

Eleventh, a. *-a edashara*.

Elf, Elfin, n. *zimwi, jini, timvi, mwana timvi*.

Elfish, a. *-a Elf*.

Elicit, v. *toza, onyesha, thihirisha*.

Elide, v. *katia neno, toa harufu, toa nussu ya neno*.

Eligibility, n. *kuwa Eligible*.

Eligible, a. *-a kufaa, -a kustahili, -a kuchaguliwa, -teule*.

Eliminate, v. *toa*.

Elimination, n. *kutoa*.

Elision, n. [*kukatia neno nussu yake*].

Elite, n. *jamii ya watu bora, uteule, wangwana*.

Elixir, n. [*dawa ya nguvu sana, dawa ya ajabu*].

Elk, n. [*nyama kama Deer mkubwa*].

Ellipse, Ellipsis, n. (in Gram.) [*kuruka ao kuacha neno*]; (in Geom.) *mviringo [kama yayi, si kama chungwa]*. There is an ellipse of a word, *neno moja limepunguka [halimo, limerukwa]*.

Elliptic, a. *-a Ellipse*.

Elm, n. [*mti wa Ulaya*].

Elocution, n. *maarifa ya usemaji, uzoefu wa kunena*.

Elocutionist, n. *mwenyi maarifa ya usemaji, mzoefu wa maneno*.

Elongate, v. *ongeza urefu, tanua, nyosha*.

Elongation, n. *kuongeza urefu*.

Elope, v. *kimbia [kwenda kuolewa kwa siri], toroka*.

Elopement, n. *kukimbia, utoro*.

Eloquence, n. *usemaji, ufasaha wa maneno, ushawishi, maneno ya kuvuta*.

Eloquent, a. *-enyi Eloquence*.

Else, a. *-ngine*.

— conj. *na adv.* (otherwise) *kama sivyo*; (besides) *tena*.

Elsewhere, adv. *pangine, panginepo*.

Elucidate, v. *fafanua, eleza, thihirisha*.

Elucidation, n. *mafafanusi, maelezo, ukunjufu*.

Elude, n. *kimbia, epa, epuka*.

Elusion, n. *hila*.

Elusory, a. *-a hila, -danganyifu*.

Elysian, a. *-a Elysium*.

Elysium, n. (final bliss) *pepo ya*

- kesho, peponi*; (gate of Paradise) *mlango wa jaha*; (happiness) *raha mstarehe, hali ya heri halisi*.
- Emaciate**, v. *kondesha, gofusha*. A very emaciated person, *gofu la mtu, mgofu*.
- Emaciation**, n. *kukonda, ugofu*.
- Emanate**, v. *toka*.
- Emanation**, n. *kitu kitokacho*; (smell) *harufu*.
- Emancipate**, v. *weka huru, pasha uhuru, toa utumwani*.
- Emancipation**, n. *kuweka huru, uhuru, ungwana*.
- Emasculate**, v. *hasi*; (weaken) *legeza, ondolea nguvu*.
- Embalm**, v. (a corpse) *tia dawa [mayiti] isioze*; (preserve carefully) *linda [kama tunu]*.
- Embank**, v. *fanyia boma la udongo*.
- Embankment**, n. *boma [la kuzuia maji], kisugulu, njia ya juu juu*.
- Embargo**, n. *makatazo, marufuku*. Lay an embargo on, *funga, zuia*.
- Embark**, v. *pakia, ingiza*; (neut.) *panda, ingia*. Embark in, *shika kazi ya, ingia, maliki*.
- Embarkation**, n. *mapakizi kupandisha chomboni*; (neut.) *kupanda, kuingia merikebuni*.
- Embarrass**, v. *tia matata, tatanisha, uthi, sumbua, tia haya*.
- Embarrassment**, n. *matata, uthia, mashaka, haya*.
- Embassy**, n. *jumbe [ma-], barozi [ma-]*; *kazi [nyumba] ya barozi, ubarozi*.
- Embellish**, v. *pamba, tia uzuri, rembesha*.
- Embellishment**, n. *mapambo, uzuri*.
- Ember**, n. *kaa la moto, kaa [ma-], majifu ya moto*.
- Ember Days**, n. [*wakati' nne za kufunga Wamasihiya siku tatu katika killa mwaka, robo mwaka*].
- Embezzle**, v. *iba, nyang'anya*.
- Embezzlement**, n. *uizi*.
- Embitter**, v. *kasirisha, ongezea uchungu*.
- Emblazon**, v. *pamba kwa rangi nyingi*.
- Emblem**, n. *mfano [mi-], kifani, mithali, alama*.
- Emblematic**, a. *-enyi mfano, -a mithali, -enyi maana, -enyi fumbo*.
- Embodiment**, n. *kupata mwili [umbo]*; *mfano haswa, asili, umbo, onekano*. He is the embodiment of goodness, *yu mwema haswa halisi*.
- Embody**, v. *fanyia mwili [umbo]*; *unganisha, -wa -moja na, tia pamoja, tia ndani, weka*.
- Embolden**, v. *-pa moyo mkuu, tia moyo [ugumu], pasha moyo, sukuma*.
- Embosom**, v. *kumbatia, tia moyoni; sungusha, tia ndani [kati] ya*.
- Emboss**, v. *nakshi, kata nakshi*. Embossed work, *kazi ya kinundunundu, nakshi*.
- Embower**, v. *sungushia [miti, maua, &c.]*.
- Embrace**, v. *pambaja, kumbatia, kumbatiana*; (accept) *kubali kwa moyo, tumia kwa bidii*; (include) *shika, -wa na, weka*.
— n. *pambaja, kukumbatia, wambiso*.
- Embrasure**, n. *tundu ukutani [la kupenyeza msinga ao bunduki], dirisha [ma-]*.
- Embrocation**, n. *dawa ya kupaka*.
- Embroider**, v. *tarizi*.
- Embroidery**, n. *almaria*; (stitched) *tarizi, kigwe*.
- Embroid**, v. *fitini, fitinisha, pekecha, chafua*.
- Embroidment**, n. *matata, fitina, uthia, machafuko, ghasia*.
- Embryo**, n. *tungama, mimba*; (germ) *mbegu, kiini, moyo*; (origin) *mwanzo, asili*.
- Emend**, v. *safi, sahihisha, tengeneza maneno [maandiko, &c.]*.
- Emendation**, n. *tengenezo la maandiko, kusahihisha*.
- Emerald**, n. *sumaradi*.
- Emerge**, n. *suka, tokea, onekana*.
- Emergency**, n. *jambo la ghafula, uhuru, kizushi*; (danger) *hatari, mashaka*.
- Emery**, n. [*vumbi jeusi la kusugulia madini na kuzikatua*], *msasa*.

Enceinte, a. -enyi mimba, -sito.
Enchain, v. funga, shika, shinda.
Enchant, v. fanyia uganga, loga; (delight) pendeza mno, shangaza, shinda moyo.
Enchanter, n. mganga, mchawi; (by beauty) mtisha moyo.
Enchanting, a. -enyi mapendexi, -a haiba, -a matisho.
Enchantment, n. uganga, uchawi; (beauty) usuri wa kutisha moyo.
Encircle, v. zunguka, zungusha.
Enclosure, n. uwanda [wanda], ua [ny-], zizi [ma-], kiwanja; (walled) kitaku; (thing enclosed) [kitu kilichotiwa ndani, kama waraka, karatasi].
Encomium, n. sifa.
Encompass, v. zunguka.
Encore, n. tena! tena!
 — v. lilia 'tena! tena!'
Encounter, n. kukutana, mkutano, kupambana, mpambano; (fight) upigano [ma-].
 — v. kutana na, pambana na, pigana na, kuta, pata, jipasha.
Encourage, v. tia moyo, thubutisha, sayidia, endeleza, fariji.
Encouragement, n. kutia moyo, jambo la kutia moyo, msaada, faraja.
Encouraging, a. -a kutia moyo, &c. (*Taz. Encouragement*).
Encroach, v. jiingiliza, jipenyeza, -la, twaa isivyo haki, iba mpaka.
Encroachment, n. kujiingiliza, &c.
En crust, v. funika, kandika, tolea. (*Taz. In crust, In crustation*).
Encumber, v. zuia, tatiza, sumbua, lemea; (put in debt) pasha deni.
Encyclical, n. na a. [waraka wa Askofu kwa watu wengi].
Encyclopaedia, n. kitabu cha maarifa yote, kamusi.
End, n. mwisho, kikomo, hatima, mpaka, ncha, pembe; (death) ma-uti; (of a journey) kifiko; (purpose, object) kusudi, nia, shauri, kita-kwacho. He gains his end, apata atakacho. The ends of the earth, pembe za inchi. Bring to an end, ishiliza, maliza.

End, v. komesha, kata; (neut.) isha, koma; (complete, finish) maliza, ishiliza.
Endanger, v. hatirisha, tia hatarini, ponza.
Endear, v. pendekeza.
Endearment, n. mapendexi, ube-mbelexi [ma-].
Endeavour, v. jaribia, toa bidii, jitahidi.
 — n. bidii.
Endemic, n. [ugonjwa ulioko siku zote katika mahali ao inchi fullani].
Ending, n. mwisho; (in grammar) harufu za mwisho.
Endless, a. -a dayima, -a milele, pasipo mwisho; (over long) -ingi sana, -a burre.
Endorse, v. andikia jina, tia mkono, tia sahihi, sahihisha; (accept) kubali, penda, sifu, rithia.
Endow (with), v. (give property to) wekea mali wakfu, kabithisha mali; (grant to) jalia, -pa, tolea. He is endowed with great gifts, amejaliwa kujua mengi sana.
Endowment, n. kuwekea [kuwekewa] wakfu, matoleo, mali; [jambo zuri la kufaa kama akili, uzuri, nguvu, &c.].
Endue, v. -pa, jalia, tolea.
Endurable, a. -a kuchukulika.
Endurance, n. uvumilivu, saburi; (durability) kudumu, maisha, aushi.
Endure, v. (last) ishi, dumu; (suffer) vumilia, stahimili, chukua.
Endwise, adv. ncha kwa ncha; kiwimawima, kwa kusimama.
Enema, n. [dawa ya kuingizwa mkunduni].
Enemy, n. adui, mtesi, mshindani.
Energetic, a. -a Energy.
Energy, n. nguvu, bidii, wepesi, utendaji.
Enervate, v. thoofisha, legeza, ondo-lea nguvu.
Enfeeble, v. = Enervate.
Enforce, v. tilia nguvu, toza kwa nguvu; (a law) fikiliza, fanya kwa.

- Enforced**, a. -a lazimu, -a sharti, -a nguvu.
- Enforcement**, n. kutumia nguvu, kutiwa nguvu.
- Enfranchise**, v. weka huru, pasha ungwana; (give franchise) pasha wenyeji wa mji (Tax. Franchise).
- Enfranchisement**, n. uhuru, ungwana; (citizenship) wenyeji.
- Engage**, v. (promise) ahidi; (agree) afikana, fanya sharti; (bind) junga, bidisha; (hire) tuma, ajirisha; (fight) pigana; (occupy) shughulisha, (neut.) shughulika. He is engaged, ana shughuli; (to marry) yuna mchumba, amefunga hotuba. Engage for digging, limisha; (for harvesting) vunisha; (for milking) kamisha; (for service generally) tumisha.
- Engagement**, n. shughuli, kazi, utumwa; (in war) mapigano; (promise) ahadi, sharti, maagano; (betrothal) uchumba, ahadi ya ndoa, hotuba.
- Engaging**, a. -enyi mapendezi [haiba, uzuri].
- Engender**, v. zaa, fanya, fanyiza, tia.
- Engine**, n. mitambo [mi-], chombo [vy-]; (steam) gari la moshi.
- Engineer**, n. msimamizi [wa gari la moshi, ao wa mitambo].
- Engineering**, n. [kazi ao maarifa ya Engineer], kazi kubwa [kufanyiza njia, madaraja, maboma, minara, mito, &c.].
- Engird**, v. zungusha, zunguka.
- English**, n. na a. Ingeresi [wa-], -ingereza, -a kiingereza. Speak English, sema kiingereza.
- Engrain**, v. ingiliza, penyeza ndani. It is engrained in him, ni asili yake, ni tabia yake.
- Engrave**, v. chora, kata nakshi.
- Engraving**, n. mchoro, nakshi; (picture) sanamu, taswira.
- Engross**, v. vuta, shughulisha, weza, shinda.
- Enhance**, v. ongeza, zidisha, endeleza.
- Enhancement**, n. maongezo, mazidi.
- Enigma**, n. kitendawili [vi-], fumbo la maneno; (difficulty) ajabu, matata.
- Enigmatic**, a. -a Enigma.
- Enjoin**, v. amuru, agiza, onya.
- Enjoy**, v. furahia, ona raha, furahiwa na, pendezwa; (have) -wana, miliki, -wa hali ya. Did you enjoy it? kuzuri huko? kumekupendeza?
- Enjoyment**, n. furaha, kicheko, kuzuri; (state, condition, possession) kuwa hali ya, kuwa na, kumiliki.
- Enkindle**, v. washia, chochelea, amshia.
- Enlarge**, v. ongeza, zidisha, tanua.
- Enlargement**, n. maongezo, mazidi.
- Enlighten**, v. tia nuru, levusha, angazisha, angaza, erevusha, elemisha, fundisha, ongoza.
- Enlightened**, a. -angafu, -ongofu. Be enlightened, levuka, ongoka.
- Enlightenment**, n. kulevuka, mwangaza, wongofu, elimu, hekima.
- Enlist**, v. andika, changa, (neut.) changwa, andikwa, ingia asikari; (employ) tia, jitia [katika kazi], tumia.
- Enlistment**, n. kuandika [kujiandika] asikari, chango; (employment) kutuma, kutumika.
- Enliven**, v. furahisha, kunjua uso wa, sitawisha, changam'sha, telemesha.
- Enmity**, n. wadui, ushinde, adawa, husuma.
- Ennoble**, v. (give rank) zidishia cheo, kuza, tukuza; (improve) ongoza vema, ongezea uzuri, adilisha.
- Ennui**, n. uchovu, utepetevu, ukinai-fu.
- Enormity**, n. ubaya [wa kupita kiasi, wa kuchukiza], jambo baya mno, kosa kuu.
- Enormous**, a. -kubwa mno kupita kiasi.
- Enough**, a., adv., n. -a kadiri ya kutosha, kadiri, tele. He has been good enough to give me, kwa wema wake amenipa. Be enough, tosha, kifu. Have enough, kinai, shiba,

- wa na -ingi.* You will have enough of him in one day, *atakuki-naisha siku moja.* It is enough, *bassi.* Have enough food, *shiba.*
- Enquire**, v. (ask) *uliza, uza, tafuta*; (question) *huji*; (examine into) *hakiki, chungulia, tazamia, hojiohoji.*
- Enquiry**, n. *swali [ma-], ulizo [ma-], haja.*
- Enrage**, v. *kasirisha, ghathabisha.*
- Enrapture**, v. *shangaza, furahisha mno.* He is enraptured, *ajiona kama amekwisha ingia peponi.*
- Enrich**, v. *ongeza mali, -pa utajiri, tajirisha, nafisi*; (of land) *zalisha*; (a subject) *pamba, tia uzuri.*
- Enrichment**, n. *kuongezeka mali, uzuri, &c., kunafisika*; (additional matter) *nyongeza.*
- Enrol**, v. (soldiers, &c.) *andika, changa.*
- Enrolment**, n. *kuandika, mchango.*
- Ensconce**, v. *ficha, funika, weka.*
- Enshrine**, v. *tunza sana, kumbuka sana, weka kama tunu.*
- Enshroud**, v. *funika, setiri.*
- Ensign**, n. *bendera*; (officer) [*mchukuzi wa bendera, ofsa mdogo*].
- Enslave**, v. *tia utumwani, chukua mateka, fanya watumwa.*
- Enslavement**, n. *utumwa, kutia [kutiwa] utumwani.*
- Ensnare**, v. *tega, kamata kwa hila [wewevu].*
- Ensue**, v. *fuata, -ja nyuma, fuatana, andama.*
- Ensurance**, n. = Insurance.
- Ensure**, v. = Insure.
- Entail**, v. *leta nyuma yake, fanya.*
- Entangle**, v. *tatanisha, tia matata, tatiza.*
- Entanglement**, n. *matata, fathaa, matatizo.* Wire entanglements, *masango ya kutega, mitego ya masango.*
- Enter (into)**, v. *ingia, kwenda ndani, penya*; (begin) *shika, anza*; (enjoy) *shika kwa moyo, furahia*; (form part of) *-wa nussu ya, -wamo*; (write down) *andika.*
- Enterprise**, n. *jambo kubwa [lenyi*
- ajabu, hatari, &c.], jambo la bidii, jambo, kazi*; (spirit, energy) *moyo, bidii, utendaji, wepesi.*
- Enterprising**, a. *-jasiri, -tendaji, hodari, -epesi.*
- Entertain**, v. *karibisha, pokea*; (amuse) *pendeza, furahisha, tere-mesha*; (consider) *skika moyoni, fikiri.*
- Entertaining**, a. *-a kupendeza, -a kuchekeka, -teremezi.*
- Entertainment**, n. *karamu*; (amusement, show) *mazungumzo, machezo, tamasha.*
- Enthral**, v. *weza, shinda moyo, tiisha, loga.*
- Enthralment**, n. *kutisha [kutishwa] moyo, kama kupagawa.*
- Enthrone**, v. *weka kwa kiti cha enzi, tawaza, fanya [mfalme ao askofu].*
- Enthusiasm**, n. *moyo [wa bidii nyingi, furaha nyingi, shauko nyingi, mshangao mwingi, kama kulewa na furaha, &c.].*
- Enthusiast**, n. *mwenyi* **Enthusiasm.**
- Enthusiastic**, a. *-a* **Enthusiasm.**
- Entice**, v. *vuta kwa wewevu, shawishi, tongoza.*
- Enticement**, n. *ushaushi, mvuto*; (trials) *majaribu.*
- Entire**, a. *-zima, pia, -ote.*
- Entirely**, adv. *kabisa, pia.*
- Entirety**, n. [*hali ya kuwa -zima, pasipo kuzidi ao kupunguka*]. In its entirety, *-zima. -ote, pia.*
- Entitle**, v. (give title) *taja*; (give right) *pasha haki.* I am entitled to it, *ni haki yangu.* He entitled himself Sultan, *alijipa jina Sultani.*
- Entity**, n. *kitu haswa.*
- Entomb**, v. *tia kaburini, zika.*
- Entomology**, n. *elimu ya wadudu.*
- Entrails**, n. *matumbo.*
- Entrance**, n. *mlango, ukumbi, njia, pakuingilia, kuingia*; (beginning) *mwanzo*; (right of entrance) *ruhusa kuingia.*
- v. = Enrapture.
- Entrap**, v. = Ensnare.
- Entreat**, v. *sihi, omba, lalamia.*

Equalize, v. *sawaxisha, fanya sawa-sawa, linganisha.*

Equanimity, n. *moyo mtulivu, utaratibu, upole, amani.*

Equator, n. [*mstari wa kuizunguka dunia kati ya Poles*], *istiwai* (Ar.).

Equerry, n. *mkuu wa frasi, frasi wala, sais.*

Equestrian, n. *na d. mpanda frasi, -a kupanda frasi.*

Equiangular, a. *-enyi pembe zote sawa.*

Equidistant, a. *-enyi urefu [wa kuwa mbali] sawa, mbali sawa, mwendo sawa.*

Equilateral, a. *-enyi pande zote sawa.*

Equilibrium, n. *sawa [kama vitanga vya mizani], uzito sawa, uthani mmoja. Be in equilibrium, simama sawa, sawaxikana.*

Equine, a. *-a frasi.*

Equinox, n. [*majira ya kuwa sawa mchana na usiku*].

Equip, v. *fanya tayari, tengeneza, andaa.*

Equipage, n. *gari [ma-].*

Equipment, n. *mapambo, mavalio, vyombo, vifaa, masarufu.*

Equipoise, n. = **Equilibrium**.

Equitable, a. *-a haki, ipasayo, sawa, wajibu.*

Equity, n. *haki, sawa.*

Equivalent, a. *sawa, mamojq.*
— n. *badala, mwenzi, sawa.*

Equivocal, a. *-enyi matata, -a maana mbili, si wazi, si amini, si -nyofu.*

Equivocate, v. *tatiza maneno, toa matata ya maneno, sitasita.*

Equivocation, n. *matata ya maneno, madanganya, upotofu wa maneno, uwongo, unafiki.*

Era, n. *kama Epoch.*

Eradicate, v. *ng'oa kabisa, haribu pia, futia mbali.*

Erase, v. *futa, futia mbali.*

Erasure, n. *kufuta, palipofutwa.*

Ere, conj. *kabla.*

Erect, v. *simamisha, simikisha; (construct) jenga, unda, fanyiza.*

Erect, a. *-a kusimama, sawa [kwa timazi], -a kiwimawima.*

Erection, n. *kusimika, kusimikisha, kujenga; (buildings, &c.) -lioje-ngwa, -liofanyizwa, jengo [wa-]; (of wood) kiunzi [vi-].*

Ermine, n. [*ngozi nyeupe ya nyama mdogo kama cheche*].

Erode, v. *-la, bomoa, fukua mawe na udongo [kazi ya maji, mvua, mto].*

Erosion, n. *kula, &c. (Tax. Erode).*

Erotic, a. *-a ng'oa, -a shauko nyingi, -a tamaa.*

Err, v. *kosa, potoka, fanya vibaya.*

Errand, n. *utume, maagizo, amri; (business) kazi, neno. He has gone on an errand, ametumwa mahali. What is his errand? amendea nini? amejia nini?*

Erratic, a. *-a kupotea, -a kuzunguka, -a kugeukageuka, -geni.*

Erratum, Errata, n. *kosa [la kuandika ao kufuasa chapa].*

Erroneous, a. *-enyi kosa, -a uwongo, -kosefu.*

Error, n. *kosa [ma-].*

Eructation, n. *kiungulia, kukokomoka, cheu.*

Erudite, a. *-enyi maarifa, -enyi elimu.*

Erudition, n. *maarifa, elimu.*

Eruption, n. (volcanic) [*kutoka moshi moto mawe, &c.*]; (disease) *kutoka vipete, vipete; (uproar) fitina, uthia.*

Escalade, n. *kupanda kwa ngazi. To take by escalade, kutwaa mji kwa kuruka boma.*

Escapade, n. *jambo la ujinga [la kukosa adabu], jambo potofu.*

Escape, v. *okoka, pona; (run away) kimbia, toroka; (avoid) epa; (get away, be lost) toka pasipo ruhusa, toka burre, potea; (as a spring) fya-tuka; (slip from) chopoka, ponyoka, churupuka. Escape notice, observation, si angaliwa, si tambulika, fichikana. Escape memory, pitia, sahauliwa. It escaped me, nalipitiwa, sikusikia.*

- Escape**, n. *wokovu, kuokoka*; (other way) *buddi, njia ya wokovu*; (surprising) *kuokoka kwa ajabu*. He had a narrow escape, *aliokoka kwa shidda*. Fire-escape, *ngazi [ya kushukia juu ya nyumba, ikiungua moto]*.
- Escarpment**, n. *boromoko [ma-], palipochongoka, paliposimama, mlima*.
- Eschew**, v. *epuka na, kimbia, kataa*.
- Escort**, n. *mlinzi [wa-], mfuasi [katika safari], asikari, jamii ya walenzi, &c.*
— v. *sindikiza, peleka njiani*.
- Esculent**, a. *-a kulika, chakula*.
- Escutcheon**, n. [*ngao yenyi alama za rangi za kuonyesha cheo ao kizasi cha mtu*].
- Esophagus**, n. *koo*.
- Esoteric**, a. *-a ndani, -a siri, -a watu wenyi elimu tu*.
- Especial**, a. *bora, -a peke yake, -a mtindo, -kuu, -a kwanza*.
- Especially**, adv. *zayidi, haswa, sana*.
- Espionage**, n. *upelelezi, kuchungulia*.
- Esplanade**, n. *uwanja, uga*.
- Espousal**, n. *mikaha, harusu*. Espousal of a cause, *kushika shauri, kufuata hali*.
- Espouse**, v. *oza, oa*; (support) *jitia katika, fuata mambo ya*.
- Espy**, v. *angalia, chungulia, gundulia*.
- Esquire**, n. [*jina la heshima ya watu wadogo, mfuasi*].
- Essay**, n. (effort) *bidii, jaribu*; (written) *habari, taarifu*. Make an essay, *jitahidi, jaribu*. Write an essay on, *andika habari ya*.
— v. *jaribu, fanya bidii ya, jitahidi*; (try, prove) *hakiki*.
- Essence**, n. *asili, nafsi, kitu chenye*; (real character) *hali, tabia*; (extract, perfume) *mafuta, marashi*; (inmost part, meaning) *moyo, kiini, maana halisi*.
- Essential**, a. *-a asili, -a kitu chenye*; (indispensable) *-a kanuni, -a kawaida*; (pure) *safi*.
- Essential**, n. *kanuni, lazima, asili*.
- Establish**, v. *weka, fanyiza, anzisha*; (make firm) *weka imara, thubutisha*; (appoint) *amuru, tengeneza*; (prove) *kubalisha, shuhudia*.
- Establishment**, n. *kuweka imara, &c.*; (government) *serkali*; (household) *nyumba, kikao*; (ecclesiastical) *kanisa [dini] la serkali, Kanisa la Ingeresa*.
- Estate**, n. (land) *shamba*; (property) *mali*; (state) *hali, cheo*.
- Esteem**, v. (honour) *heshimu, jali, stahi*; (consider) *thani, kadiri, hesabu*.
— n. *heshima, upendo*; (judgement) *mawazo*; (merit) *sifa, thamani*. High esteem, *sifa njema, thamani*.
- Estimable**, a. *-a kuheshimiwa, -a kusifiwa, -ema*.
- Estimate**, n. *maafikano, ukadiri*; (guess) *ugisi, ubahatisho*; (account) *hesabu, tarifu*.
— v. *kadiri, gisi*; (by comparison) *enenza*.
- Estimation**, n. *heshima, sifa*; (judgement) *nia, waso*. In your estimation, *wewe uonavyo*.
- Estrange**, v. *farikisha, tenga, vunja urafiki, tindikisha*.
- Estrangement**, n. *kuvunja urafiki, kufarikiana, kutindikiana*.
- Estuary**, n. *mtu [mi-], patakeapo mto, mlango, hori*.
- Et cetera**, = &c., *na vingine vivyo*.
- Etch**, v. *andika sanamu [kwa kuchora kwa kalamu kali], chora*.
- Etoching**, n. [*sanamu ya kuchora kwa kalamu*], *mchoro*.
- Eternal**, a. *-a milele, pasipo mwanzo na mwisho, -a daima*.
- Eternity**, n. *milele*.
- Ether**, n. [*anga wa juu, hewa nyembamba sana*]; (in medicine) [*dawa ikaukayo upesi*].
- Ethereal**, a. *-a mbinguni, -a peponi, -a juu, bora sana, -embamba sana, -epesi sana*.
- Ethical**, a. *-a mambo ya adili, -a wema na ubaya, -enyi habari ya*

- [*ya kutupasa kwa*] *wema na ubaya*.
Ethical science, = **Ethios**.
- Ethios**, n. *elimu ya wema na ubaya, elimu ya adili*.
- Ethnic**, **Ethnical**, a. *-a kabila, -a taifa*.
- Ethnology**, n. *elimu ya mataifa ya waana Adamu [tofauti, makao, desturi, umbo, &c.]*.
- Etiquette**, n. *adabu, kawaida ya kiungwana*.
- Etymology**, n. [*elimu ya asili ya maneno moja moja*].
- Eucharist**, n. [*Usharika Mtakatifu wa Kimasihya*].
- Eulogist**, n. *msifu*.
- Eulogium**, **Eulogy**, n. *maneno ya kusifu, sifa*.
- Eulogize**, v. *sifu*.
- Eunuch**, n. *tawashi [ma-], [mtu] mhassi, hassi*.
- Euphemism**, n. [*neni la kupendekeza kitu kichukizacho, neno zuri badala yake neno baya*].
- Euphemistic**, a. *-a kupendekeza, -a kutochukiza*.
- Euphonic**, a. *-a Euphony*.
- Euphony**, n. *sauti ya kupendeza, sauti tamu, tam'ko tamu*.
- Europe**, n. *Ulaya, Uzungu, Yaro*.
- European**, n. *Mzungu [wa-]*.
— a. *-a kizungu*.
- Europeanize**, v. *geza kizungu, zoeza mambo na desturi za Wazungu*.
- Evacuate**, v. *ondoka katika, toka, hama katika, acha; (natural discharge) -nya, tapika*.
- Evacuation**, n. *kuacha mahali, kuhama; (excreta, &c.) mavi, choo; (vomit) matapisko*.
- Evade**, v. *kimbia kwa hila; (a blow) epa, epuka na, jiponya kwa werevu katika*.
- Evanescant**, a. *-a kutoonekana, -a kupotea, -a kutoweka*.
- Evangelio**, **Evangelical**, a. *-a Anjili, -a ginsi ya Anjili, -a imani ya Anjili, [-a kujetea sana maneno yenyewe ya Anjili]*.
- Evangelist**, n. *mwanjili anjili, mwenza Anjili*.
- Evangelisation**, n. *eneo [enezo] la mafundisho ya Anjili, kufundisha imani ya Anjili*.
- Evangelize**, v. *fundisha imani ya Anjili*.
- Evaporate**, v. *geuka hewa; (be absorbed) nywewa, kauka, toweka, potea*.
- Evaporation**, n. *kugeuka hewa, kukauka*.
- Evasion**, n. *hila, werevu, maneno ya werevu, kuepa, kuepuka*.
- Evasive**, a. *-enyi hila, &c.*
- Eve**, n. *Hawa; (evening) jioni, maghrebi; (of festival) [siku ya mbele ya siku kuu zingine]*.
- Even**, adv. *hatta, na*. **Even if**, *ijapo*.
Even if it were myself, *hatta nikawa mimi*.
— a. (level) *sawasawa; (smooth) laini; (quiet) -tulivu; (unchanging) -siobadilika; (fair) -a haki; (of number) kamili, shufwa*.
- Evening**, n. *jioni, magrebi*.
- Evenness**, n. *usawa, &c. (Tax Even, a.)*.
- Even-song**, n. *sala za jioni*.
- Event**, n. *jambo [mambo], tukio [ma-]; (result) mwisho; (startling) shani, kizushi, jambo kubwa*. **At all events**, *kwa yo yote, iweyo yote, hakuna buddi*.
- Eventful**, a. *-enyi mambo mengi, -a ajabu*.
- Eventual**, a. *-a mwisho, mwishoni*.
- Eventuality**, n. *mwisho, tukio*.
- Eventually**, adv. *mwisho, hatima*.
- Ever**, adv. (any time) *wakati wote; (always) siku zote, dayima*.
Whoever, *ye yote*. **Whenever**, *wherever, po pote*. **Wherever he goes**, *killa aendapo*. **Whatever**, *iwayo yote*. **Ever and anon**, *marra kwa marra*. **Ever so**, *-a kadiri yo yote, sana sana*. **For ever**, *hatta milele*. **Now and for ever**, *maisha na milele*.
- Evergreen**, a. [*mti*] *-siokauka, siokufa, -siokufa*.

- bali, dakizi, kataa, chukizwa na.*
With the exception of, = **Except**.
- Exceptionable**, a. *si -zuri, -baya, -kosefu.*
- Exceptional**, a. *-a peke yake, mbali, si sawa, -a tofauti, -a ihtilafu.*
- Excess**, n. *kupita kiasi, kuzidi mno, mazidio, wingi; (intemperance) ulafi [ulevi, ufisadi], upotofu.* In excess, *mno, kwa mno.*
- Excessive**, a. *mno, zayidi, -a kupita kiasi.*
- Exchange**, v. *badili, badilisha.* (In compos.)-*ana.* Exchange presents, *pelekeana, pana; (compliments) salimiana, amkiana; (services) fathiliana, faliana; (blows) pigana.*
— n. *badilisho, kubadilisha; (conversion of coin, &c.) mvunjo wa fetha, fayida ya fetha; (current price) bei; (place of exchange) nyumba ya kubadilisha fetha.* Rate of exchange, *sarifu, sarf.* In exchange for, *mahali pa, badala ya.*
- Exchequer**, n. *hazina ya serkali, fetha ya serkali, mali ya mfalme.*
- Excise**, n. *ushuru, kodi.*
- Exciseable**, a. *-a kulipa kodi.*
- Exciseman**, n. *mtoza ushuru, mlipiza kodi, mtu wa fortha.*
- Excision**, n. *kukata, mkato, kung'oa.*
- Excitability**, n. *kuwa Excitable.*
- Excitable**, a. *-epesi [kwa hasira, furaha, &c.], -a haraka.*
- Excite**, v. *taharakisha, am'sha, chomesha, chocheza, wakisha, sukasuka; (cause) fanya, fanyiza.*
- Excite attention, *tazamisha, vuta macho, stusha.* Excite desire, *tamanisha, vuta, sizim'sha.* Be excited, in an excited state, *angaika, taharuki, sizim'ka.*
- Excitement**, n. *haraka, juhudi, fathaa; (exciting object) jambo la kuharakisha [furahisha, ogofisha, lenyi hatari].* Be in a state of excitement, *angaika, taharuki, fathaika, &c.*
- Exciting**, a. *-a kustusha, -a kuhari-*
- kisha, -a kutia furaha [hofu, ajabu].*
- Exclaim**, v. *sema kwa sauti kuu, lia, paliza sauti, piga kelele.*
- Exclamation**, n. *lio, kilio, ukelele.*
- Exclude**, v. (remove, shut out) *toa, ondoa, weka mbali, tenga; (refuse) kataa, zuia, fungia mlango.*
- Exclusion**, n. *kutoa, kutolewa, &c.*
- Exclusive**, a. *-a peke yake [yao, &c.], -a kuchaguachagua, pasimo wangine, -moja.* Exclusive of, *pasipo, billa, ghaini ya.* An exclusive person, *mkinaifu, mpweke.*
- Exclusively**, adv. *peke yake, tu, bassi.* Refer exclusively to, *kuzikana.* Almost exclusively, *karibu yote.*
- Excogitate**, v. *tunga, jua kwa kufikiri.*
- Excommunicate**, v. *ondoa katika Kanisa la Masiya, tenga katika Usharika Mtakatifu, harimisha.*
- Excommunication**, n. *kuharimisha, &c. (Taz. Excommunicate).*
- Excrement**, n. *mavi, samadi, manyesi.*
- Excrecence**, n. [*kitu kama*] *tezi, nundu, kinundu; (on skin) choa.*
- Excrete**, v. *toa [jasho, mkojo, &c.], -nya.*
- Excretion**, n. [*kitu kitokacho mwilini, kama*] *jasho, mkojo, &c.*
- Excruciating**, a. *-a kuumiza mno, -a kuathibisha sana.*
- Exculpate**, v. (acquit) *samehe, achilia, toa hatiyani; (excuse) tetea, uthuru.*
- Exculpation**, n. *kusamehe, &c.; uthuru, matetesi.*
- Excursion**, n. *matembezi, safari, kwenda kushinda mahali; (hostile) ushambulio.*
- Excursive**, a. *-a maneno mengi, -a kuongeza maneno.*
- Excusable**, a. *-a kusameheka, -dogo.*
- Excuse**, v. (pardon) *achilia, samehe, uthuru; (allow) ruhusu, halalisha; (obtain pardon, or allowance) patia masamaha, toa hatiyani, ri-*

- thisha*. Excuse me, *kunrathi*, *niwie rathi*, *naomba rathi*, *pole*.
- Excuse**, n. *uthuru*, *matetesi*, *nahau ya maneno*, *maneno ya burre*, *singizo*, *kisingizo*. Make false excuses, *zua*, *jisingizia*.
- Execrable**, a. -a *kulaaniwa*, -a *kuchukiza mno*.
- Execrate**, v. *apiza*, *laani*; (loathe) *chukia mno*.
- Execration**, n. *maapizo*, *laana*, *matukano*.
- Execute**, v. *maliza*, *fanyiza*, *tekeleza*, *timiliza*; (ratify) *tia sahihi*, *sahihisha*; (obey, carry out) *fikiliza*, *fuasa* [*amri*, *maneno*]; (put to death) *ua*, *kata kitwa* [*kwa amri ya kathi ao ya serkali*]. Execute a dance, piece of music, &c., *cheza*, *piga ngoma*.
- Execution**, n. (performance) *utumizo*, *tendo*, *kufanyiza*, *kazi*; (putting to death) *kuua*, *kuuawa*.
- Executioner**, n. *asikari* [*mwenyi kazi kufisha watu*].
- Executive**, a. -*enyi amri*, -a *nguvu*, -*tendaji*.
- n. (governing power) *serkali*.
- Executor**, n. *mtenda*, *mfanyiza*; (trustee) *wakili* [*kwa mambo ya wosia*].
- Exegesis**, n. *nahau*, *mafafanusi*, *maelezo*, *ufasiri*.
- Exegetic**, a. -a *kueleza*, &c.
- Exemplar**, n. *mfano*, *namna*, *kiolezo*.
- Exemplary**, a. -a *namna*, -a *kuonya*, -a *kufuatika*, -*ema sana*, *bora*.
- Exemplify**, v. *onyesha kwa mfano*, *namna ya*.
- Exempt**, v. *samehe*, *achilia*, *ruhusu*.
- Exemption**, n. *ruhusa*, *kuachiliwa*, *ondoleo*.
- Exequies**, n. *maziko*.
- Exercise**, n. *utembezi*, *mchezo*, *kazi*; (lesson) *msomo* [*mi-*], *somo* [*ma-*]; (practice) *matumizi*, *mazoeo*; (test) *majaribu*, *mashindano*. Take exercise, *tembea*, *punga hewa*, *cheza*, *nyosha miguu*, *jiendea*.
- v. *tendeza*, *endesha*, *zoeza*; (use) *tumia*, *fanya*; (trouble) *sumbua*, *tesa*; (test) *jaribia*. Exercise a horse, *endesha*, *tembeza frasi*. Exercise authority, office, &c., *tumia*, *fanya*. Exercise patience, *toa* [*fanya*] *saburi*, *vumilia*. Exercise oneself, *jifundisha*, *jizoeza*, *jitahidi*, *fanya bidii*.
- Exert**, v. *toa*, *tumia*; (oneself) *fanya juhudi*, *jitahidi*.
- Exertion**, n. *bidii*, *juhudi*; (difficulty) *shidda*, *kazi*.
- Exhalation**, n. *harufu*, *wundu*, *ukungu*.
- Exhale**, v. *toa pumuzi*, *toa harufu*, *pandisha pumuzi*.
- Exhaust**, v. (finish) *isha*, *maliza pia*; (consume, use up) *ondoa pia*, *chukua -ote*, *tumilia mbali*; (weary) *chosha*, *legeza*, *shinda*.
- Exhaustion**, n. *kwisha*, -*tumiliwa -ote*, &c., *uchovu*, *ulegevu*, *kuishiwa nguvu*, *kushindwa*.
- Exhaustless**, a. -*siokwisha*.
- Exhibit**, v. *onyesha*, *toa wazi*, *tembeza*, *pambanisha*.
- Exhibition**, n. *onyesho*, *pambanisho*, *kutembeza*; (show) *tamasha*; (prize) *tuzo* [*ya kazi ya chuoni*].
- Exhibitioner**, n. [*mwenyi kufundishwa chuoni burre*, *ao kupewa tuzo ya kazi ya kusoma*].
- Exhilarate**, v. *tia moyo* [*furaha*, *matumaini*].
- Exhilaration**, n. *moyo mkuu*, *furaha*, *matumaini*, *ukunjufu*.
- Exhort**, v. *onya*, *fundisha*, *shauri*.
- Exhortation**, n. *maonyo*, *shauri*.
- Exhumation**, n. *kuchimbua*, &c.
- Exhume**, v. (dig up) *chimbua*, *fukua*; (bring to light) *fufua*, *funua*.
- Exigency**, n. (need) *mahitaji*, *sharti*, *lasima*; (emergency) *jambo la gháfala* [*la hatari*, *la kutaka msaada*].
- Exile**, n. [*kukaa*, *kufukuzwa*, *kuhamishwa mbali na kwao*; (person) *mwenyi kukaa*, &c., *mbali na kwao*; (place, time) *mahali ao muda wa kukaa*, &c., *mbali na kwao*], *uhamisho*.

Exile, v. *fukuza, hamisha, ondosha*.
Exist, v. *-wa, -wako, -wa -sima, -wa hayi, kaa, ishi*. He existed on grass, *aliponea majani*. Where does it exist? *makao yake wapi?* Does there exist such a thing as a world of spirits? There does, *kunazo pepo? zinazo*.
Existence, n. *kuwako, kukaa, uzima, maisha, hakika*; (creature) *kiumbe*. There is no such thing in existence, *hakuna kabisa namna hii*.
Existent, a. *-enyi kuwa [kuwako, hakika], -sima, hayi*.
Exit, Exodus, n. *kutoka, kukama, kuondoka*.
Exonerate, v. *samehe, achilia, toa hatiyani*.
Exorbitant, a. *-a kupita kiasi, -kubwa mno, -ingi mno*. His charges are exorbitant, *bei yake kubwa mno, ashika ghali*.
Exorcism, n. *kupunga pepo*.
Exorcise, v. *punga [pepo], toa, ondoa*.
Exordium, n. *mwanzo wa maneno*.
Exoteric, a. *-a nje, -a wazi, -a watu wajinga*.
Exotic, a. *-geni, -a inchi ingine*.
Expand, v. *tanua, panua, eneza, zidisha, kusa*; (neut.) *tanuka, panuka, enea, zidi, kua*.
Expanse, n. *eneo, mapana, nafasi*.
Expansion, n. *kutanua, kutanuka, &c. (Taz. Expand), eneo*.
Expansive, a. *-enyi kutanua [kutanuka, &c.], -kunjufu*.
Expatriate, v. *simulia kwa maneno mengi, piga domo, ongeaongea*.
Expatriate, v. *hamisha, ondosha mbali ya kwao, toa katika inchi, fukuza*.
Expatriation, n. *kufukuza [kufukuswa] kwao*.
Expect, v. *ngoja, ngojea, tumaini, tazamia; ona, thani*. I expect so, *naona, labuda, haikosi*.
Expectant, a. *-enyi kungojea, -a kutazamia, tayari*.
Expectation, Expectancy, n. *kungojea, matumaini, kukodolea, kutazamia*; (prospect) *mambo ya*

mbele [ya baadaye], yatakayokuwa; (inheritance) *urithi, mali ya kurithi baadaye*.
Expectorate, v. *toa mate, tema, kohoa*.
Expectoration, n. *kutema mate, makohozi*.
Expediency, n. *fayida, njia, shauri ya kufaa*.
Expedient, a. *-a kufaa, -enyi njia, -enyi fayida*. It is expedient, *afathali*.
 — n. *shauri, njia, hila*.
Expedite, v. *himiza, endeleza, sayidia*.
Expedition, n. *safari*; (speed) *wepesi, hima, haraka*.
Expeditious, a. *-epesi, -a haraka*.
Expel, v. *toa, ondosha, fukuza*.
Expend, v. *tumia, gharamu, toa fetha*.
Expenditure, n. *gharama, matumizi ya fetha*.
Expense, n. *gharama*. Go to expense about, Be at expense, *gharamia, toa gharama, fanya gharama nyingi*. At the expense of, *kwa hasara ya, kwa gharama za, kwa aibu ya*.
Expensive, a. *ghali, -a thamani, -a bei kubwa*.
Experience, n. *kupata [kujua, kuonja] mwenyewe, mambo ya maisha, mambo yenyewe, ulimwengu*; (knowledge) *maarifa, hakika ya mambo*.
 — v. *pata -enyewe, jua -enyewe, patwa na*.
Experienced, a. *-enyi maarifa, -enyi kujua [kazi, mambo], -juzi, -stadi*.
Experiment, n. *jaribu [ma-], kitendo [si maneno]*.
Experimental, a. *-a kujaribia, -a mambo yenyewe, -a hakika*.
Expert, a. *-zoefu, -stadi, fundi, hodari, -ekevu*.
Expiate, v. *lipa, lipia, toa sadaka kwa, fidia*.
Expiation, n. *malipo, sadaka, fidio*; (for murder) *dia*.

Exquisite, a. *bora sana, -zuri sana, -tamu sana, &c.*; (extreme) *-ingi sana, -kubwa mno.*

— n. *mmalidadi, mlimbwende.*

Excise, v. *katia mbali, ng'oa.*

Extant, a. *-enyi kuwapo, -a kukaa hatta leo, -liopo sasa.*

Extempore, **Extemporaneous**, a. *-a gháfula, -a marra moja, -a pale-pale, pasipo tayari, pasipo kufikiri.*

Extemporize, v. *toa maneno ya gháfula [yasiyo tayari ao kutengenezwa mbele], zua, tunga, buni.*

Extend, v. *nyosha, ongeza, panua, tanua, vuta*; (reach) *fika*; (spread) *enea, eneza*; (give) *nyosha, toa.*

Extension, n. *kunyosha, &c.* (*Tax. Extend*); (extent) *eneo, enezo.*

Extensive, a. *-enyi eneo kubwa, -kubwa, -pana, -ingi.*

Extent, n. *eneo, ukubwa*; (degree) *cheo, kadiri.*

Extenuate, v. *punguza, rahisisha [kosa, hatiya, &c.], setiri, toa uthuru kwa [jambo baya].*

Extenuating, a. *-a kupunguza, -a kurahisisha, -a kusetiri.*

Extenuation, n. *kisetiri, uthuru.*

Exterior, n. *umbo, sura, nje.*

— a. *-a nje.*

Exterminate, v. *haribu kabisa, kumba, komesha, maliza*; (root out) *ng'oa.*

Extirpation, n. *kuharibu kabisa, kuharibika kabisa, &c.*

External, a. *-a nje*; (foreign) *-a inchi zingine, -a wageni*; (inessential) *si -a asili, -a kuonekana na macho tu.*

Externals, n. *umbo, sura, maonekano, mambo ya nje.*

Extinct, a. *-fu, -liozimika, -liokwisha, -siopo sasa.*

Extinction, n. *kufa, kuzimika, kwisha, kukomesha.*

Extinguish, v. *zima, zimisha, komesha.*

Extinguisher, n. [*kitu cha kuzimishia taa*].

Extirpate, v. = **Exterminate**.

Extirpation, n. = **Extermination**.

Extol, v. *sifu, himidi, tukuza.*

Extort, v. *toza kwa nguvu, lipiza kwa jeuri, pokonya, nyang'anya.*

Extortion, n. *kutoza kwa nguvu, &c.*

Extortionate, a. *-a jeuri, -a kupokonya, -thalimu.*

Extortioner, n. *mtoza fetha kwa jeuri, mnyang'anyi, mthalimu.*

Extra, a. *-a zayidi, -a burre, si desturi, si siku zote.*

— adv. *zayidi, juu, sana.* **Extra good**, *-ema sana.*

Extract, v. *ng'oa, toa kwa kushinikiza, toza kwa nguvu*; (nails, &c.) *kongoa*; (select) *chagua.*

— n. *maji, mafuta*; (selected pieces) *mateuzi, madondoo*

Extraction, n. *kutoa, kung'oa*; (crushing) *kushindika*; (choice) *kuchagua*; (lineage) *kizazi, jamaa.*

Extradition, n. [*kurudisha mkiimbizi inchini kwake apate kuhukumiwa, makabila kurudishiana wakosaji kwa hukumu*].

Extraneous, a. *-a nje, -a kigeni, -a zayidi.*

Extraordinarily, adv. *ajabu, mno, sana.*

Extraordinary, a. *ajabu, kama nini?, gani!, -geni, -a peke yake, -a mtindo*; (irregular) *si kwa desturi, si kawaida, si sawa.*

Extravagance, n. *upotevu wa mali, gharama kubwa*; (folly) *ujinga, upotofu, wazimu.*

Extravagant, a. *-a kupita kiasi, kama nini?, -a wazimo, -potevu wa mali, -a gharama nyingi.*

Extreme, a. *-a mwisho, -a kipeo, -a mpakani, -a mbali kabisa, -a juu kabisa, -a chini kabisa, -a nguvu kabisa, -a kupita kadiri, -a mno, -kali kabisa*; (opinionated) *-shupafu, si taratibu, si kiasi.*

— n. *mwisho, upeo, mpaka, ncha, kupita kadiri.*

Extremely, adv. *sana, mno, kabisa, upeo* **Extremely barbarous people**, *washenzi wa kwisha.*

Extremity, n. *mwisho, mpaka, pembe, kipeo, ncha*; (limbs) *kiungo [cha mwili, mkono, mguu, &c.]*; (emergency) *hali mbaya mno, hatari kubwa*.

Extricate, v. *toa, okoa, tatanua*.

Extrication, n. *kutoa, kutoka, &c.* (*Tax. Extricate*).

Extrinsic, a. *-a nje, si -a asili, -a zayidi*.

Extrude, v. *toa nje, sukumiza nje*.

Extrusion, n. *kutoa [kutozwa] nje &c.* (*Tax. Extrude*).

Exuberance, n. *usitawi, wingi*.

Exuberant, a. *-a kusitawi, -ingi sana, tele, marithawa*.

Exudation, n. *matokeo [ya jasho, maji, &c.]*, *kupapa maji, kuvuja*.

Exude, v. *toa [maji, jasho, &c.]*, *toka, vuja, dondoka*.

Exult, v. *furahi, shangilia*.

Exultant, a. *-a furaha sana, -a shangwe*.

Exultation, n. *shangwe, furaha kuu*.

Eye, n. *jicho [macho]*; (of a needle) *tundu, kitundu*. Up to the eyes, *sana, kabisa*. Have in one's eye, *kumbuka, taka, tamani*. Give a blow in the eye, *piga konde la jicho*. Keep an eye on, *angalia, tunza*. A sharp eye, *macho makali, hodari kuona*. Open the eye, *fumbua jicho*. Shut the eye, *fumba jicho*. As far as the eye can see, *hatta upeo wa macho*. Have one eye, *Have lost an eye, -wa na chongo*.

— v. *angalia, kazia macho, kodolea*; (with envy, ill will) *tupia kijicho*; (with contempt) *tazama kitongotongo*.

Eye-ball, n. *mboni ya jicho*.

Eye-brow, n. *nyushi*.

Eye-lash, Eye-lid, n. *ukope [kope]*.

Eyelet, n. *tundu, kitundu*.

Eyeshot, n. *upeo wa macho*.

Eyesight, n. *macho, kuona kwa macho*. My eyesight is bad, *macho yangu thai fu, sioni vema*.

Eyesore, n. *chukizo [ma-]*.

Eye-tooth, n. [*jino kubwa chini ya jicho*].

Eye-witness, n. *shahidi [aliyeona mwenyewe kwa macho yake]*.

Eyrie, n. *tundu [la tai ao ndege mkubwa]*.

F.

Fable, n. *ngano, hadithi*; (fiction) *uwongo*.

Fabrio, n. *kitu kilichofanyizwa [nguo, nyumba, &c.]*; *namna ya kufanyiza, ginsi*; (system, construction) *kazi, matengenezo*.

Fabricate, v. (construct) *fanyiza, jenga*; (invent) *buni, sua, tunga*.

Fabrication, n. (manufacture) *kufanyiza, ifanyizwayo*; (structure) *jengo*; (falsehood) *uwongo, maneno ya kubunika*.

Fabulous, a. *-a uwongo, -a kubunika*; (marvellous) *-kubwa mno, -ingi mno, ajabu*.

Façade, n. [*upande wa mbele wa nyumba*].

Face, n. *uso [ny-], sura*; (front, top, interior) *upande [wa mbele, wa nje, wa juu]*; (prepared side) *upande uliotengenezwa*; (side) *upande*; (smoothness) *usawa, ulaini*; (boldness) *ukavu wa macho, matumaini*; (grimace) *uso wa kufinya, makunjokunjo ya uso*. A long face, *uso wa huzuni, uso wa hofu*. Fall on the face, *anguka fulifuli [uso chini, fudifudi]*. Have the face to, *thubutu, si onelea haya, fanya kwa ukavu wa macho pasipo haya*. Lie on the face, *lala tumboni, lala fudifudi, fuama*. Set the face against, *kataza, gombeza, suia*. Face to face, *uso kwa uso, kwa kupambana, kwa kuelekeana*. Meet (see, visit) face to face, *wajihi, (recipr.) wajihiana*. In the face of, *mbele ya, machoni pa, kwa kutharau*. Make faces, *geuza [finyana, kunjakunja] uso*. Put a bold face on, *jifanya kama haithuru*.

— v. *simamia, simama mbele ya, -wa na uso kwa*; (oppose) *zuia,*

- shindana na*; (be opposite) *elekea, kabili*; (give surface to) *fanyiza nje, kandika, tomea. fanya sawa, lainisha*; (turn) *geuka*. Face out, *si fanya haya. jasiria*.
- Facet**, n. *upande*.
- Facetious**, a. *-bishii, -chekeshi, -a mzaha*.
- Facial**, a. *-a uso*. Facial expression, *sura ya uso*.
- Facile**, a. *-a adabu, -a utu mwema, -enyi mlango mzuri*; (easy) *rahisi*.
- Facilitate**, v. *fanya rahisi, himiza, sayidia*.
- Facility**, n. (ease) *urahisi, wepesi, wekevu*; (means) *njia, msaada*; (affability) *utu mwema, ukunju-fu*.
- Facing**, n. *upande wa nje*; (in masonry) *kutomea, mtomo*; (in dress) *mapambo, tepe*. Put through facings, *tazamia, jaribia*.
- Facsimile**, n. *nakili halisi, mwigo sawasawa, mfano mmoja*.
- Fact**, n. *jambo la hakika, kweli, hakika, jambo [mambo]*. In fact, *kweli, haswa*. The fact is (that), *kweli, hakuna shaka, hakika*. It is a fact, *kweli hiyo, si uwongo, ndivyo ilivyo*.
- Faction**, n. [*jamii ya watu wafitini wenyi shauri moja*], *fitina*. He belongs to his faction, *yuko upande wake, yu hali moja naye*.
- Factionous**, a. *-fitini*.
- Factitious**, a. *-liofanyizwa kwa kazi, -a kutunga, si -a asili, -a uwongo*.
- Factor**, n. (agent) *wakili [ma-]*; (part) *nussu, sehemu*.
- Factory**, n. *nyumba ya kufanyizia vitu, banda la kazi*.
- Factotum**, n. [*mfanya kazi zote ao za namna zote peke yake, nitumishi wa kazi zote*].
- Faculty**, n. *nguvu, akili*; (licence) *ruhusa*; (corporation) *jamii, chama [cha watu wenyi kazi moja]*.
- Fad**, n. *mfundo, kasirani, kombo, kinyongo*.
- Fade**, v. *fifia, kauka, thoofika, punguka, chakaa, -fa*.
- Faeces**, n. *mavi*.
- Fag**, v. *chosha, legeza kwa kazi*.
- Fag-end**, n. *kipande cha ovyo, ncha*.
- Faggot**, n. *tita [ma-], fungu la kuni*.
- Fail**, v. *shindwa, si weza, si pata*; (miss) *kosa*; (lessen) *punguka, legea*; (come to an end) *isha, tindika*; (be bankrupt) *filisika*; (desert) *acha*. Come without fail, *usikose kuja*. He tried, but failed, *alijitahidi asipate*.
- Failing**, n. *kushindwa, upungufu, uthaifu*; (fault) *kosa [ma-]*.
- Failure**, n. *upungufu, ukosefu, ulegevu*; (want of success) *msiba, kazi ya burre*; (bankruptcy) *kufilisika*.
- Fain (Be)**, v. *kubali, -wa rathi, taka*.
- Faint**, v. *zimia roho, legea*.
— a. (weak) *thaifu, -legevu, -chovu*; (deficient) *pasipo bidii [nguvu, wangafu, maana wazi], -dogo, -nyonge*; (dim) *-sioonekana vema*.
- Faint-hearted**, n. *-oga, -enyi roho chache, thaifu wa moyo*.
- Faintness**, n. *uthaifu, ulegevu, upungufu*; (dimness) *giza*.
- Fair**, a. *-zuri, -eupe, safi*; (just) *sawa, -a haki*; (moderate) *-a kadiri, kidogo*. The fair sex, *watu wa kike, waanake*. Fair weather, *kuzuri, kweupe, kumetakata*. Fair voyage, *safari njema*. A fair wind, *pepo nzuri*. Fair play, *hali moja, killa mtu sawasawa, pasipo kuspendelea*. Bid fair to be, *taka kuwa*.
— n. *siku kuu ya sokoni, soko kuu, kupamba maduka*.
- Fairly**, adv. *vizuri, &c. (Taz. Fair, a.)*.
- Fairy**, n. *pepo, jini [ma-], kizimwi, kivuli*.
- Faith**, n. *imani, amini, uaminifu*; (promise) *ahadi*; (religion) *dini*.
- Faithful**, a. *amini, -aminifu, -nyofu*.

- A young man of family, *mtoto wa watu*.
- Famine**, n. *njaa, chakula shidda*.
- Famish**, v. *shindisha kwa njaa*.
- Famous**, a. *-a sifa, -a kusifiwa, maarufu, mashuhuri, -tukufu, -bayani*.
- Fan**, n. *pepeo, kipepeo, upepeo*.
— v. *pepea*.
- Fanatic**, n. [*-enyi kushika dini kwa bidii pasipo akili*], *-shupafu wa dini*.
- Fanatical**, a. *-a mno, -a kupita kiasi, kwa moyo si kwa akili*.
- Fanaticism**, n. *ushupafu wa dini*.
- Fanciful**, a. [*-a kuwaza tu pasipo hakika, -a kutunga moyoni isivyo akili*], *-a kuota, pumbafu, -a kuchekesha*.
- Fancy**, v. (imagine) *waza, tunga moyoni, ota, thani*; (like) *penda, pendelea, chagua*. I fancy so, *naona*.
— n. *wazo, mawazo, kuwaza, nia, thana*; (liking) *mapendezi, upendeleo*; (fad) *mfundo, kasirani, kinyongo*. Take a fancy to, *tia habbani*. Mere fancy, *ndoto tu*.
— a. *-a mno, ghali, -a kupendeza si -a kufaa*. Fancy articles, *vitakataka, vitu vya sanaa*.
- Fane**, n. *hekalu [ma-], kanisa [ma-]*.
- Fanfare**, n. *mshindo wa matarum-peta*.
- Fang**, n. (of tooth) *shina [kishina] la jino*; (tooth of animal) *jino [meno], chonge*.
- Fantastic**, a. *-a ajabu, -geni, -a kuchekesha, -pumbafu, -potofu*.
- Far**, a. *na adv. mbali, sana*. By far, *sayidi sana*. Far between, *mbali wao kwa wao*. As far as, *hatta, mpaka, kadiri -vyo*. Far and wide, *kotekote*. Far from (let alone, not to mention, not only), *licha ya*. Far from it, *hasha, sivyo*. Be it far from me, *iepukane nami, nipishie mbali*.
- Farce**, n. [*hadithi ya kuchekesha, yenyi ubishi*]; (joke) *ubishi, upuxi*.
- Farcical**, a. *-a kuchekesha, -puxi*.
- Fare**, v. *-wa na hali, patwa na mambo*; (be entertained) *tendewa, lishwa*; (proceed) *enda, pata*.
— n. *bei ya safari*; (by ship) *nauli*; (passenger) *msafiri, abiria*; (food) *chakula*. Bill of fare, *hati [venyi habari ya vyakula karamuni]*.
- Farewell**, n. *kuaga, maagano*; (final) *buriani*. Bid farewell, *aga*; (finally) *agana [takana] buriani*; (leave) *acha, toka, ondokea*.
— a. *-a kuaga, -a mwisho*.
- Far-fetched**, a. *si -a akili, -a kubahatisha tu, kama haiwezekani, pasipo maana*.
- Farm**, n. *shamba [ma-], nyumba ya mwenyeji wa shamba*.
— v. *-wa na shamba, lima*; (let on hire) *pangisha, kodisha, ajirisha*; (take on hire) *panga*.
- Farmer**, n. *mwenyeji wa shamba*.
- Farming**, n. *kilimo*.
- Farrago**, n. *fujo, mchanganyiko*.
- Farrier**, n. [*fundi wa kutia chuma miguuni mwa frasi*].
- Farrow**, v. [*nguruwe*] *zaa*.
- Far-seeing, Far-sighted**, a. *-a akili, -juzi*.
- Farther**, adv. *na a. mbali sayidi, mbele, sayidi*. The farther side, *ng'ambo ya pili*.
- Farthest**, adv. *na a. mbali sana, mbele kabisa, kupita yote*. At farthest, *ndio mwisho, hakuna sayidi*.
- Farthing**, n. *pesa [ya kiingereza]*.
- Fascinate**, v. *loga, fanyia uganga*; (captivate) *shinda, weza, vuta, tiisha [kwa uzuri, si kwa nguvu]*.
- Fascination**, n. *kuloga, kufanyia uganga*; (of beauty) *mvuto (Taz. Fascinate), mapendezi, uzuri*.
- Fashion**, n. (appearance) *umbo, namna, sura*; (habit) *desturi, nguo ya desturi*; (mode of dressing) *desturi ya kuvaa nguo, mvao, mviko*; (rank) *ungwana, cheo*; (kind) *ginsi, njia, namna*; (way of the world) *ulimwengu*. After a fashion, *kwa kadiri*. It is the

fashion at present, *ndio mtindo wa siku hizi, ndio desturi ya kisasa.*

Fashion, v. *fanya, fanyiza*; (create) *umba*; (construct) *unda, tenge-neza.*

Fashionable, a. *-a desturi, -a siku hizi [zile], -a kiungwana.*

Fast, n. *mfungo, kujinyima chakula, kutokula, kufunga.*

— v. *funga.*

— a. *epesi, -a kwenda mbio*; (sure, firm) *imara, -a kukaza*; (trusty) *amini*; (vicious) *-potofu*; (lasting) *-a kudumu, -a dayima.* (He is fast asleep, [*yuna*] *usingizi mzito.*

A fast friend, *rafiki kwa kweli.*

Fast colour, *rangi ya nguo isiyo-toka kwa kufuliwa, isiyochujuka.*

Make fast, *kaza.* Hold fast, *shika sana.* A fast man, *mpotofu.* A fast day, *siku ya kufunga.*

— adv. *hima, upesi, kwa haraka*; (much) *sana, kwa kukaza*; (extravagantly) *kipotofu.*

Fasten, v. *funga, kaza*; (door) *komea.* Fasten on, *kamata, shika sana.*

Fastening, n. (act, way of) *mfungo*; (means of) *kifungo, kiungo.*

Fastidious, a. *-a kuchaguachagua, -chaguzi, -teuzi.*

Fasting, n. *na a. kufunga, -a kufunga.*

Fat, n. *mafuta, shahamu.*

— a. *-nono*; (person) *-nene.* Grow fat, (men) *nenepa, wanda,* (beasts) *nona.*

Fatal, a. (fated) *-a ajali*; (deadly) *-a mwisho, -a kufisha, -haribifu, -potevu.*

Fatalism, n. [*kusema, yote katiba, yote Muungu, binadamu hana ihtiyari, hawezi neno*].

Fatality, n. (fate) *ajali, katiba*; (death) *kufa, mauti*; (accident) *msiba.*

Fate, n. (doom) *ajali*; (fortune) *bahati*; (law of nature) *katiba, maumbile.*

Fated, a. *-a ajali, -a katiba, Muungu.*

Father, n. *baba, mzazi [wa-]*; (ancestor) *baba, babu, mzee [wa-].* Step-father, *baba wa kambo.* Father-in-law, *mkwe [wa-].* Grandfather, *babu.*

Fatherhood, n. *hali ya kuwa baba, ubaba.*

Fatherland, n. *inchi ya kuzaliwa, kwetu [kwenu, kwao].*

Fatherless, a. *-liofiwa na baba, yatima.*

Fatherly, a. *kama baba, -ema, -pole.*

Fathom, n. *pima [ma-], futi sita, wari mbili.*

— v. *pima [urefu wa kwenda chini]*; (understand) *tambua, elewa.*

Fatigue, n. *ulegevu, uchovu, utufu*; (trouble) *taabu, kazi.*

— v. *chosha, legeza.* Be fatigued, *choka.*

Fatling, n. *kinono [vi-].*

Fatten, v. (man) *nenepesha*; (animal) *nonesha*; (get fat) *nenepa, nona.*

Fatty, n. *-a mafuta, kama mafuta.*

Fatuitous, Fatuous, a. *jinga, -a ujinga, -pumbafu.*

Fault, n. *kosa [ma-], hatiya.* Be at fault, *sitasita.* Be in tault, *kosa, -wa hatiyani.* Find fault with, *onea makosa, karipia, ambilia, suta.*

Fault-finding, n. *masuto.*

Faultless, a. *si -kosefu wa neno lo lote, pasipo kosa, sahihi, kamili.*

Faulty, a. *-enyi makosa, -kosefu, -pungufu, -baya, si sawa, si sahihi.*

Fauna, n. [*jamii ya nyama namna zote wa inchi fullani*], *nyama.*

Favour, n. *upendeleo*; (acceptance) *kibali*; (a favour) *pendeleo [ma-], fathili, wema.* Do me the favour, *tafathali.* It was in my favour, *ilikuwa njema kwangu.* The matter was decided in my favour, *nalishinda.* In favour of, *kwa ajili ya, kwa upendo wa, kwa kupendelea, kwa upande wa.* Be in favour of, *penda, taka, kubali.* Speak in favour of, *sifu, tetea,*

ombea. Be in favour, *pendelewa*.
 Find favour, *kubalika*, *pendeza*.
 Curry favour with, *jipendekeza kwa*.
Favour, v. *pendelea*, *kubali*; (aid) *sayidia*, *faa*. Favour with, *jalia*, *-pa*.
Favourable, a. *-ema*, *-a kufaa*.
Favourite, n. *kipenzi* [*vi-*], *mpenzi* [*wa-*].
 — a. *-a kupendeza*.
Favouritism, n. *kupendelea*, *mapendeleo*.
Fawn, n. *mtoto wa Deer*, *paa mdogo*.
 — (upon), v. *jipendekeza kwa*, *be-mbeleza*.
Faalty, n. [*uapo ao ahadi ya kutumikia mtu*], *amini*, *kutumikia kwa moyo*.
Fear, n. *hofu*, *woga*, *uchaji*; (object of fear) *kicho*, *kitisho*.
 — v. *oga*, *ogopa*, *hofu*, *-cha*, *chelea*.
Fearful, a. *-a kutisha*, *-a hofu*.
Fearless, a. *-jasiri*, *-gumu*, *-kavu wa macho*.
Feasible, a. *yamkini*. It is feasible, *yawezekana*, *yafanyizika*.
Feast, v. (entertain) *karimu*, *kirimu*, *karibisha*; (eat largely) *-la karamu*, *-la sana*, *jilisha*; (delight) *furahisha*, *shibisha*, (neut.) *jifurahisha*.
 — n. *karamu*, *chakula chingi*, (holiday) *siku kuu*. Feast-day, *siku kuu*.
Feat, n. *tendo la ajabu*, *tendo kubwa*, *kazi ya nguvu*.
Feather, n. *unyoya* [*nyoya*], *nyoya* [*ma-*]. Wing-feather, *ubawa* [*mbawa*].
Feathery, a. *kama nyoya*, *-enyi manyoya*.
Feature, n. *sehemu ya uso*; (appearance) *sura*, *umbo*; (remarkable point) *jambo la kuangaliwa* [*la kuvuta macho*].
Febrifuge, n. *dawa la homa*.
Febrile, a. *-a homa*.
February, n. [*jina la mwezi wa pili wa mwaka kizungu*].
Fecundity, n. (animals) *uzazi*; (land) *baraku*, *neema*, *kuzaa sana*, *rutuba*.

Fed, p. t. *ya Feed*.

Federal, a. [*-a miji ao makabila yaliyo chini ya serkali moja*] (*Taz. Federalism*); *-a mapatano*.

Federalism, n. [*hali ya jamii ya miji iliyokubali kuwa amri moja na shauri moja, upatano wa miji mingi chini ya serkali moja*].

Fee, n. *ada*, *bakshishi*, *kodi*.

Feeble, a. *thaiifu*, *-dogo*.

Feed, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. **Fed**) *lisha*, *chunga*; (neut.) *-la*, *jilisha*; (fire) *chochea*; (a machine, &c.) *endesha*, *zidishia nguvu*; (gratify, increase) *zidisha*, *rithisha*, *dumisha*.

— n. *chakula*, *malisha*; (fuel) *kuni*, *makaa*; (additional matter) *zayidi*.

Feeder, n. *mlishi*, *mchungaji*, [*kitu kizidishacho ao kitiacho nguvu kitu kingine*].

Feel, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. **Felt**) *ona*, *jiona*, *ona moyoni*; (with fingers) *tomasa*, *bonyesha*; (touch) *papasa*, *gusa*; (appear) *onekana*, *oneka kama*; (be affected by) *ingiwa na*, *patwa na*, *stushwa na*. Feel, Feel deeply, *tia moyoni*, *tia maanani*, *fanya msiba*, *-wa na msiba*. Feel (something) about (a person, &c.), *onelea*. Feel for, *hurumia*; (with hand, feel about for) *papasa*. Feel the pulse, *kanda mshipi*. I feel ill, *najiona siwezi*. How do you feel? *wanaje?* It feels soft, *kama nyororo*. He feels his loss, *hasara yake yamsikitikisha*, *afanya msiba*. Feel sure, Feel certain, *jua sana*, *ona hakika*.

— n. *kuona*, *kugusa*. Be hard to the feel, *oneka -gumu*.

Feeler, n. *pembe*, *mkono*; (test) *jaribu*.

Feeling, n. *kuona kwa upapaso*; (with hand) *kupapasa*, *kugusa*; (internal) *kuona moyoni*, *nia*, *moyo*, *mawazo ya ndani*; (pity) *huruma*. Hurt feelings of, (shame) *hizi*; (disappoint) *ghairi*; (criticize) *suta*. Without power of feeling (dead), *-poosa*. Lose feeling, *poosa*. Even

- Fête**, n. *siku kuu*.
 — v. *shangilia, karibisha kwa furaha*.
- Fetich**, n. [*kitu cha kuabudiwa, muungu wa uwongo*], *hirizi, dawa*.
- Fetichism**, n. [*ibada ya viumbe au vitu kuliko Muungu*].
- Fetid**, a. *-a kunuka, -enyi uvundo, -a haruju mbaya*.
- Fetlock**, n. [*kishungi cha nyele mguuni pa frasi chini*].
- Fetter**, n. *pingu*.
- Fetus**, n. *mimba, tungama*.
- Feud**, n. *wadui, machukio, makamio, ushinde*. Be at feud, *wekeana kisasi, chukiana, kamiana, -wa na ushinde na*.
- Feudalism**, n. [*wenyi mashamba kupasiwa kazi ya jumbe wao, na zayidi kumpigania*].
- Fever**, n. *homa*; (excitement) *hali ya fathaa* [*hasira, haraka, uchafuko*], *harara*. Dengue fever, *kidinga popo*. Newcomer's (acclimatization) fever, *ukunguru*.
- Feverish**, a. *-a homa kidogo*; (excited) *-a haraka*.
- Few**, a. *-chache, haba*. A few (of), *nussu, kidogo, -ngine, -chache*.
- Fewness**, n. *uchache, kuwa haba*.
- Fez**, n. *kofia, tarbushi*.
- Fiat**, n. *amri, neno la nguvu*.
- Fib**, n. *uwongo*.
- Fibre**, n. *uzi* [*ny-*], *kitembe*; (in fruit) *mizizi*; (of cocoa-nut) *makumbi, usumba*; (of banana) *ugomba*.
- Fibrous**, a. *-enyi nyusi, -a mizizi*.
- Fickle**, a. *-a kugeukageuka, -geusi*.
- Fiction**, n. (untruth) *uwongo, habari za uwongo*; (story) *hadithi ya kubunika, -a kuzulika, hadithi tu, uzushi, uzuli, mabuniko*.
- Fictitious**, a. *-a uwongo, -a kubunika, -a kujifanya, -a kutunga*.
- Fiddle**, n. *seze ya kizungu* [*enyi nyusi na kipande cha kupigia*].
 — v. *piga seze*.
- Fidelity**, n. *amini, uaminifu, uthabiti*.
- Fidget**, n. *utukutu, kutotulia*.
- Fidget**, v. *sumbua, harakisha; tukutu, si-tulia*.
- Fidgety**, a. *-tukutu, si-tulivu*.
- Fie**, int. *pfui! haifai!*
- Field**, n. *konde* [*ma-*], *shamba* [*ma-*]; (of battle) *mahali pa mapigano*; (space) *nafasi*; (expanse) *eneo la inchi*; (competitors) *washindanaji wote* [*jamii*]. Take the field, *enda vitani*.
- Field-day**, n. *siku ya asikari kucheza vita, kwotas*.
- Field-glass**, n. *durabini*.
- Field-labourer**, n. *mkulima, kibaru*.
- Field-marshal**, n. *jemadari mkuu*.
- Field-officer**, n. [*akida mwenyi amri vitani*].
- Field-piece**, n. *msinga* [*mi-*] *wa kukokoteka*.
- Fiend**, n. *shetani* [*ma-*], *jini* [*ma-*], *zimwi*.
- Fiendish**, a. *-a kishetani*.
- Fierce**, a. *-kali, -a nguvu, mbwai*; (of persons) *nduli, -uaji*.
- Fierceness**, n. *ukali*; (of sun) *ukalifu*; (violence) *nguvu, jeuri*.
- Fiery**, a. *-a moto*; (fierce) *-kali*; (violent) *-a nguvu*; (hasty, angry, -epesi, -enyi hasira, -a harara).
- Fife**, n. *filimbi*.
- Fifteen**, n. *na a. kumi na tano, hamstahara*.
- Fifteenth**, a. *-a kumi na tano*.
- Fifth**, a. *-a tano*.
- Fiftieth**, a. *-a hamsini*.
- Fifty**, n. *na a. hamsini*.
- Fig**, n. (tree) *mtini*; (fruit) *tini*. I don't care a fig, *haithuru hatta kidogo*.
- Fight, Fighting**, n. *vita, mapigano, kondo*; (brawl) *fitina, ugomvi*.
 — v. (p. t. na pf. t. Fought) *pigana, fanya vita, shindana*.
- Figment**, n. *uwongo, kitu kilichotungwa, ndoto*.
- Figurative**, a. *-enyi mfano* [*wa maneno*], *-a methali*.
- Figure**, n. (appearance) *umbo, sura*; (representation) *mfano, sanamu, choro* [*ma-*]; (number) *tarakimu*,

- harufu*; (show) *fahari*; (price) *bei*; (in dance) *gungu*. Quick at figures, *-elekevu wa kuhesabu*. What is your figure? *kem? wauzaje? kiasi gani?* Have a fine figure, *umbika vizuri, onekana -suri, piga umalidadi [fahari, urembo]*.
- Figure**, v. (make a show) *jifahirisha*; (represent) *-wa mfano wa, -wa kama*; (typify) *onyesha mbele*. Figure as, *jifanya, jifananisha na*.
- Figure-head**, n. [*nakshi ya gubetini katika mtepe ao jahazi*].
- Filament**, n. *uzi [ny-], mzizi [mi-]*.
- Filbert**, n. *njugu ya kizungu*.
- Filch**, v. *iba*.
- File**, n. (soldiers) *safu, [asikari wawili mmoja mbele na mmoja nyuma]*; (papers, &c.) *fungu*; [*kitu cha kufunganisha barua nyingi kwa taratibu*]; (blacksmith's) *tupa*; (for wood) *tungu*. Indian file, *mwandamo, kuandamana, ufuatano*.
- v. *weka [andika] taratibu*; (soldiers) *fuatana, andamana, kwenda mwandamo*; (metals) *piga tupa, chua, kata kwa tupa*; (teeth) *chonga*. File-leader (in caravan), *mkuugenzi*.
- Filial**, a. *-a mtoto kwa babaye [mamaye], -a kumpenda babaye [mamaye]*.
- Filibuster**, n. *mjeuri [wa-], haramia, mnyanganyi [wa-]*.
- Filigree-work**, n. *temsi*.
- Filings**, n. *unga wa chuma, mavi ya chuma*.
- Fill**, v. *jasa*; (fill up) *jaliza*; (fill spaces) *chomelea*; (fill in) *fukia*; (get full) *jaa*; (with food) *shibisha*; (office, occupation) *tia [tiwa] katika [kasi], fanya [kasi]*. Have one's fill, *shiba*. Fill in, *maliza*. Fill out, (grow) *kua, pata maungo, nenepa*, (expand) *tanuka*.
- Fillet**, n. *utepe [tepe]*.
- Fillip**, v. Give a fillip to, *piga kidole*; (rouse) *amsha*.
- Filly**, n. *mwana frasi jike*.
- Film**, n. *utando*; (in eye) *chamba*.
- Filter**, n. [*chombo cha kusafishia maji, cha kuchuja taka*], *cha kuchujia*; (basket) *kung'uto, kiteo, kayamba*; (bag) *kifumbu*; (netting) *kilifu*.
- v. *safisha kwa Filter, chuja*; (pass through) *vuja, pita kidogo kidogo, papa*.
- Filth, Filthiness**, n. *uchafu, ukoo, janaba, taka, unajisi*.
- Filthy**, a. *-chafu, takataka, -koo*.
- Filtrate**, v. = **Filter**, v.
- Filtration**, n. *uchujo, kuchuja*.
- Fin**, n. *pezi [ma-]*.
- Final**, a. *-a mwisho, -a kukata maneno, mkataa*. Final cause, *kusudi*. Final word, *neni tamma*.
- Finale**, n. *mwisho [wa kuimba, wa kuchesa ngoma]*.
- Finality**, n. *mkataa, mwisho*.
- Finance**, n. *mambo ya fetha, mali, fetha ya serkali*.
- Financial**, a. *-a fetha [na mambo yake], -a Finance*.
- Financier**, n. [*mtu mwenyi shughuli ya mambo ya fetha*].
- Find**, v. (p. t. na pt. t. Found) *ona, pata, kuta, tafuta*; (ascertain) *pata kujua, hakiki, baini*; (provide) *patia*; (discover) *vumbua*. Find out (unexpectedly), *gundua*; (detect) *pata, chungulia*. Find fault with, *tia hatiyani, shtaki, chongea*.
- n. (lucky discovery) *dafina, bahati*.
- Fine**, v. *toza fetha, lipiza ukombozi, pasisha athabu [ya kulipa fetha]*.
- n. *fetha la kulipia kosa, ukombozi*; (for murder) *dia, haki ya damu*. In fine, *mwisho, bassi*.
- a. *-suri*; (small) *-embamba, -dogo*; (soft) *laini, -ororo*; (well-grown) *-kusa*. A fine child, *jana [ma-]*. It is a fine day, fine weather, *jua leo, kusuri leo, kumetakata*.
- Finely**, adv. *vizuri, sana*.
- Fineness**, n. *uzuri, ulaini, wemamba, wepesi (Taz. Fine, a.)*.

Finery, n. *umalidadi, urembo, ulimbwende, nguo nzuri.*
Finesse, n. *ujanja, hila.*
Finger, n. *kidole* [vi-] *cha mkono, kidole, chanda* [vy-]. Have a finger in, *shariki, -wamo katika.* Burn one's fingers, *tubu, jipasha majuto.* Have at one's fingers' ends, *jua sana, hitimia.*
 — v. *tia vidole, papasa, gusa.*
Finish, v. *maliza, timiza, timiliza, hatimisha*; (come to an end) *isha*; (bring to an end) *maliza, fanya mwisho, ishiliza*; (put an end to) *zuia, komesha, nyamazisha.* Finish education, *hitimu.*
 — n. *uzuri*; (end) *nwisho.*
Finished, a. *kamili, -kamilifu, -suri.*
Finite, a. *-enyi kwisha, -enyi ukomo, -enyi kiasi.*
Finny, a. *-enyi mapezi, -a samaki.*
Fir, n. *msunobari* [mvinje, na miti ya ginsi hii].
Fire, n. *moto* [mi-]; (blaze) *mwako*; (brightness) *wangafu*; (excitement) *juhudi, harara*; (energy) *nguvu*; (of fire-arms) *mshindo wa bunduki, kupiga bunduki.* Firewood, *ukuni* [kuni]. Fire-stick, *upekecho* [mapekecho]. Fire-brand, *kinga.* Fire-place, *jiko* [meko]. Fire-arms, *bunduki.* Running fire, *kupiga bunduki-bunduki.* Be under fire, *pigiwa bunduki.*
 — v. (a gun) *piga* [bunduki]; (set fire to) *washa, tia moto, choma, teketeza.* Fire up, *kasirika.* Set on fire, *washa, choma, tia moto.*
Fire-brand, n. *kinga* [vi-] *cha moto, mwenge* [mi-]; (agitator) *mfitini.*
Fire-brigade, n. [jamii ya asikari wenyi kazi kuzima moto mkubwa mjini].
Fire-damp, n. [hewa mbaya ya kufisha].
Fire-engine, n. [chombo cha kuzimia moto mkubwa].
Fire-escape, n. [ngazi ya kukimbia moto mkubwa mjini].
Fire-fly, n. *kimurimuri, kimetimetiti.*

Fire-insurance, n. *kulipa bima, jukum.*
Fire-irons, n. [vyuma vya kuchochelea moto nyumbani], *vichocheo.*
Fire-place, n. *meko*; (of stones) *mafya, mafiga.*
Fire-proof, a. *-sioharibika kwa moto, -sioteketea.*
Fireside, n. *pa kuota moto*; (home) *kwake* [kwao, &c.].
Firewood, n. *kuni*; (one stick) *ukuni.*
Fireworks, n. [fataki ao viberiti za kuruka juu].
Firing, n. *kuchoma moto, washa*; (fuel) *kuni*; (discharge) *mshindo wa bunduki, kupiga bunduki.*
Firm, a. *imara, thabiti, -gumu, -a kusimama*; (resolute) *-shupafu, hodari, -gumu, -a nguvu.*
 — n. *sharika la biashara, kampani, watu wa bia, bia.*
Firmament, n. *anga.*
Firman, n. *amri ya Sultani Rum.*
Firmness, n. *uthabiti, usimeme, imara*; (in building) *mtomo.*
First, a. *-a kwanza, -kuu, bora*; (new) *-pya.* First of its sort, *limbuko.* At first, In the first place, *kwanza.* From the first, *tangu mwanzo.*
 — adv. *kwanza, mbele.* Be first, *takaddam, kadimu.* Go first, *tanguulia.*
First-class, a. *-a kwanza, -a ginsi iliyo nsuri* [bora, halisi].
First-fruit, n. *malimbuko.*
Firstly, adv. *kwanza.*
First-rate, a. *bora, hodari, halisi.*
Fiscal, a. *-a hazina ya mfalme, -a fetha ya serkali.*
Fish, n. *samaki.*
 — v. *vua samaki*; (use craft) *tumia hila, jaribia kwa werevu.* Fish up, *opoa.*
Fisher, Fisherman, n. *mvuvi* [wa-]
Fishery, n. [mahali ao kazi ya kuvua samaki].
Fish-hook, n. *ndoana.*
Fishing-ground, Fishery, n. *mvuo, [mahali ao kazi ya kuvua samaki].*

- Flannel**, n. [*nguo ya susi ao manyoya ya kondoo*], *fullana*.
- Flap**, v. *piga* [*mabawa*], *pigapiga*, *tapatapa*, *papatika*.
— n. *pigo*; (loose piece) *kipande*, *lisani*, *upindo*.
- Flare**, v. *waka*, *toa moto*, *ng'aa*.
— n. *mwako*, *moto*.
- Flash**, v. *piga* [*kama umeme*], *metameta*, *mulika*, *tokea gháfala*. It suddenly flashed upon him, *nia ya gháfala ikamwingilia moyo*.
— n. *nuru ya marra moja*, *kianga*, *kimulimuli*; [*kitu cha gháfala ao marra moja*]; (lightning) *umeme*.
- Flashy**, a. -a *kimalidadi*, *hafifu*.
- Flask**, n. *chupa*, *kopo*.
- Flat**, n. (of sword) *bapa*; (place) *mahali sawa na pana*, *wangwa*; (in house) *brofa ya nyumba*, *tabaka*.
— a. *sawa*, *sawasawa*, *panapana*; (smooth) *laini*; (insipid, dull) *si-tamu*, *dufu*, *baridi*. It fell flat, *haikupendeka*, *haina kiungo*. A flat denial, *kukanisha kabisa*.
- Flatness**, n. *kuwa sawa*, &c. (*Taz. Flat*, a.).
- Flatten**, v. *fanya sawasawa*, *sawazisha*, *lainisha*, *tandaza*; (by hammering) *tambusa*.
- Flatter**, v. *sifu mno*, *sifu*, *bembeleza*, *jipendekesa kwa*.
- Flatterer**, n. *msifu*, *msifu mno*, *mbembelezi*.
- Flattery**, n. *sifa nyingi*, *kusifu*, *ubembelezi*.
- Flatulence**, n. *riyahi* (Ar.).
- Flatulent**, a. -a *riyahi*.
- Flaunt**, v. *angaza mno*, *tembeza mno*, *onyesha waziwazi*.
- Flavour**, n. *utamu*, *luththa*; (style) *namna*.
— v. *kolea*, *tia utamu*, *unga*.
- Flaw**, n. *kombo*, *ufa*, *lemaa*; (fault) *kosa*.
- Flax**, n. *kitani*.
- Flaxen**, a. -a *kitani*, *kama kitani*.
Flaxen hair, *nyele za singa nyeupe laini*.
- Flay**, v. *chuna*, *fanya machuni ya*.
- Flea**, n. *kiroboto* [*vi-*].
- Fleck**, n. *doa*, *raka*, *paku*, *waa*.
— v. *tia Flecks*.
- Fled**, p. t. *na* pf. t. *ya Flee*.
- Fledged**, a. [*videge*] *vyenyi manyoya*, *vya kuruka*.
- Flee**, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. *Fled*) *kimbia*.
- Fleece**, n. *ngoxi ya kondoo yenyi manyoya*, *manyoya ya kondoo*.
— v. *kumba*, *twalia mali yote*.
- Fleecy**, a. -a *manyoya ya kondoo*, *kama manyoya ya kondoo*.
- Fleet**, n. *merikebu* [*vyombo*, *mashua*] *nyingi pamoja*, *jamii ya manowari*, *kundi*.
— a. -*epesi*, -*enyi mbio*.
- Fleeting**, a. -a *kuisha upesi*, -a *kupita*, -*siokaa*.
- Flesh**, n. *nyama*; (body) *kiwiliwili*, *mwili*; (mankind) *waanadamu*; (humanity) *utu*; (present life) *maisha ya duniani* [*ya sasa*]; (original sin) *uovu wa asili*.
— v. *zozea damu*, *shibisha* [*vita*].
To flesh the sword, *kuingia vita marra ya kwanza*.
- Fleshiness**, n. *mnofu*, *unono*.
- Fleshly**, a. -a *mwili*; (carnal) -*baya*.
- Fleshy**, a. (fat) -*nene*, -*nono*; (of flesh) -a *nyama*, -*enyi nyama*.
- Flew**, p. t. *ya Fly*.
- Flexibility**, n. *hali ya kuwa Flexible*.
- Flexible**, a. -a *kupindikana*, -a *ku-nyumbuka*, -a *kukunjika*.
- Flicker**, v. (of a light) *sinsia*.
- Flight**, n. *kukimbia*, *ukimbizi*; (sudden display of energy) *bidii*; (of birds) *kundi* [*la ndege*]; (of arrows, &c.) *wingi wa mishale*, &c.
Flight of steps, *madaraja*, *ngazi*.
- Flighty**, a. *kigeugeu*, *hafifu*.
- Flimsy**, a. *hafifu*, *thafifu*, -*baya*.
- Flinch**, v. *jikunja*, *jikunyata*; (give way) *legea*, *shindwa*, *ogopa*.
- Fling**, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. *Flung*) *tupa*, *rusha*, *angusha*, *toa kwa nguvu*.
Fling up, *acha*; (an appointment) *jiusulu*. Fling open, *sindua kwa nguvu*. Fling out, *toka kwa hasira* [*uchungu*, &c.]. Have a fling, *achiwa*, *cheza*, *potelea*.

Flint, n. *jiwe la bunduki*.
Flint-gun, n. *bunduki ya gumegume*.
Flip, n. *piga kidole*.
Flippancy, n. *purukushani, upuzi, haraka*.
Flippant, a. *hafifu, -puzi, -a kupurukusha*.
Flipper, n. *kikono [vi-]*.
Flirt, n. [*mwanamke abadiliye wachumba, hashiki uchumba, achezacheza*], *mbembe, mpuzi*.
Flirtation, n. *maongezi ya uchumba, uchumba wa kuchesa, ubembe, upuzi*.
Flit, v. *ruka huko na huko*; (move house) *hama*.
Fritch, n. [*pande la nyama ya nguruwe*].
Float, v. *elea, ogolea*; (cause to float) *eliza*; (be carried along) *chukuliwa na maji [pepo], pita polepole*; (set going) *endesha*.
 — n. *chelezo*.
Flock, n. *kundi [ma-]*.
 — v. *-ja wengi, jaa, kusanyika, songana*.
Floes, n. [*mapande ya barafu baharini*].
Flog, v. *piga sana, pigapiga*.
Flogging, n. *mapigo mengi*.
Flood, n. *gharika, maji mengi, maji ya kujaa, mafuriko*; (abundance) *wingi*. Flood of tears, *machosi mengi*.
 — v. *gharikisha, funikiza [kwa maji], toa tele juu ya, furikisha*.
Flood-gate, n. *mlango [wa kuzuia maji]*.
Floor, n. *chini*; (concrete) *sakafu*; (upper) *dari*; (story) *brofa, tabaka*.
 — v. *angusha, shinda*.
Flop, v. *tapatapa, ruka*.
Flora, n. [*jamii ya mimea yote ya inchi fullani*], *mimea*.
Floral, a. *-a maua*.
Floriculture, n. *kilimo cha maua*.
Florid, a. (red) *-ekundu*; (showy) *-a kufanya fahari, -a uzuri*.
Florin, n. [*fetha ya kiingereza, kama rupia*].
Florist, n. *mkulima maua*.

Floss, n. *malaika za hariri, nyuzi laini, manyoya membamba*.
Flotation, n. *kuelea*.
Flotilla, n. *kundi la mashua, jamii ya jahazi ndogo, vyombo vingi*.
Flounce, v. *jitikisa, jisukasuka, jitapatapa*.
 — n. [*kipande cha upindoni kwa nguo*].
Flounder, v. *kama Flounce*; (blunder) *kosakosa, boruga, tatanika, sita sita*.
Flour, n. *unga*; (wheaten) *unga wa ngano*.
Flourish, v. *sitawi, fanikiwa, kua*; (make a show) *jitukiza, piga makuu*; (brandish) *tikisa*.
 — n. (show) *fahari*; (of style) *urembo*; (of trumpets) *mshindo, mdundo*; (of arms, &c.) *tikiso*.
Flout, v. *iga, thihaki, cheka*.
Flow, v. *enda [kama maji], tiririka, pita, toka*; (of tides) *jaa*. Ebb and flow, *kupwa na kujaa*. Flowing hair, *nyele zimshukazo mtu shingoni*. Flowing dress, *nguo zimshukazo mtu miguuni*. Flowing language, *maneno mengi*. He gave a flowing address, *maneno yalitoka kama maji*.
 — n. *mkonzo, mvuto [wa maji], mwendo*; (abundance) *wingi*.
Flower, n. *ua [ma-]*; (of speech, &c.) *uzuri, dibaji*. Flower of age, *ujana, uzima*. Flower (of an army, &c.), *sehemu bora, -a kwanza*.
 — v. *toa maua, chanua*.
Flowery, a. *-enyi maua mengi*; (of speech) *-zuri, -a dibaji*.
Flown, pf. t. **Fly**.
Fluctuate, v. *sitasita, tangatanga*; (change) *badilibadili, geukageuka*.
Fluctuation, n. *kusitasita, &c., mageuzi*. It is in a state of fluctuation (fluctuating), *haina kituo*.
Flue, n. *dohani, bomba*.
Fluency, n. *usemaji, wepesi wa kunena, unenaji, wingi wa kunena*.
Fluent, a. *-a kusema upesi, -enyi usemaji*; (of words) *kama maji*.

- He speaks fluently, *maneno yana-
mtoka kama maji*.
- Fluid**, n. *na a. maji, kama maji*.
It is in a fluid (unstable) state, *haina
kituo*.
- Fluidity**, n. *hali ya [kuwa kama]
maji, kimajimaji*.
- Fluke**, n. (of anchor) *kombe [ma-];
(chance) bahati, nasibu*.
- Flummery**, n. *ovyoy, maneno ya ovyoy,
upuzi*.
- Flung**, p. t. *na pf. t. ya Fling*.
- Flurry**, v. *fathaisha, harakisha, zu-
lisha*. Be flurried, *zulika kitwa,
hangaika*.
— n. *fathaa, haraka*.
- Flush**, v. *geuza uso; (neut.) geuka
uso [kwa haya, furaha, matuma-
ini, tamaa, &c.]; (turn red) -wa
[fanya]-ekundu; (excite) chomesha,
wakisha, harakisha; (a drain, &c.)
pisha maji, safisha*.
— n. *wekundu usoni [kwa haya,
&c.], kugeuka rangi usoni; (red-
ness) wekundu; (sudden motion)
hali ya ghafala, [hasira, furaha,
&c.]; (body of water) wingi [wa
maji], mkondo wa ghafala*.
- Fluster**, v. *na n. = Flurry*.
- Flute**, n. *filimbi*.
- Flutter**, v. *papatika, pigapiga ma-
bawa, donea; (excite) fathaisha,
harakisha, hangaisha*.
- Fluvial**, a. *-a mto, -a mitoni*.
- Flux**, n. *mwendo wa maji; (change)
mabadilibadili; (fusion) hali ya
kuyeyuka*.
- Fly**, v. (p. t. *Flew*, pf. t. *Flown*)
ruka, kimbua, kwenda mbio, pita.
Fly into a passion, *futuka*. Fly
off, *puruka*. Let fly (arrow, gun),
piga. Fly a flag, *tweka benjera*.
Fly a kite, *rusha kishada juu*.
— n. *inzi [ma-]; (carriage) gari
[la kuchukua watu]; (artificial)
mfano wa inzi*.
- Fly-fish**, v. *[tumia mainzi kwa
chambo, vua samaki kwa mai-
nzi]*.
- Flying-fish**, n. *samaki yenyi [ma-
pezi kama] mabawa*.
- Fly-leaf**, n. *[ukarasa wa kwanza wa
kitabu, usiopigiwa chapa]*.
- Fly-wheel**, n. *[gurudumu kubwa la
kusawanisha mwendo wa gari]*.
- Foal**, n. *mwana frasi, mwana punda*.
- Foam**, n. *poovu*.
— v. *toa poovu, chafuka, umka*.
- Fob**, n. *mfuko [mdogo wa kisibau]*.
- Focus**, n. *[mahali pa kati, palipo
nuru nyingi ao moto wa nguvu]*.
- Fodder**, n. *chakula [cha nyama],
malisha; (grass) ukoka, majni*.
- Foe**, n. *adui*.
- Foetus**, n. *tungama, mimba*.
- Fog**, n. *kungu, umande, shemali,
wingu la chini*.
- Foggy**, a. *-a kungu, &c*.
- Foible**, n. *kosa, ukosefu, kipunguo*.
- Foil**, v. *tangua, zuia, shinda*.
— n. *upanga [mwembamba wa ku-
chezea]; (ornament) pambo; (defeat)
kushindwa; (thin metal) [bamba
la madini, karatasi ya bati, &c.]*.
- Foist**, v. *tia kwa hila, ingiza kwa
uwongo*.
- Fold**, n. (drapery) *kunjo [ma-],
mkuto [mi-], pindi [ma-], tabaka,
finyo [ma-]; (enclosure, pen) sizi
[ma-]; (times) marra. Tenfold,
marra kumi*.
— v. *kunja; (the arms) pakata, pa-
chika [mikono]. Fold up, kunja-
kunja. Fold in the arms, ku-
mbatia*.
- Folding-doors**, n. *mlango wa pande
mbili, mlango [wa kiunguja]*.
- Foliage**, n. *majani [ya mti]*.
- Folio**, n. *karatasi kubwa, chuo ki-
kubwa*.
- Folk**, n. *watu*.
- Folk-lore**, n. *hadithi [desturi, ha-
bari] za watu wa kale*.
- Follow**, v. *fuata, andama; (attend)
ngojea; (imitate) iga, fuatisha;
(obey) tii. It follows that, kwa
sababu hii. Follow a pattern,
Follows suit, fuatisha, oleza. Follow
after, fuata, andamia, enda nyuma
ya, -ja baadaye. Follow up, fuata,
patia; (carry on) shika, endeleza,
fuliza, fanya. The following*

- zuia*; (bear with) *chukuliana na*; (refuse) *kataa*; (abstain from) *si fanya, acha*.
- Forbearance**, n. *saburi, wumilivu*.
- Forbearing**, a. *-enyi Forbearance*.
- Forbid**, v. (p. t. **Forbade**, pf. t. **Forbidden**) *gombeza, kataza, kanya, katalia, piga rufuka, asa*; (prevent) *zuia, katiza*.
- Forbidden**, a. *haramu, marufuku, si halali*.
- pf. t. *ya Forbid*.
- Forbidding**, a. *-a kuchukiza*.
- Forbore**, p. t. **Forborne**, pf. t. *ya Forbear*.
- Force**, v. *lazimisha, tia nguvu, tiisha, pata [twaa, sukuma, endesha, vunja] kwa nguvu*; (by moral means) *shurutisha, bidisha*; (ravish) *bikiri*; (hasten growth) *ivisha, otesha upesi*. Come into force, [*amri*] *anza, -wa na nguvu*. He was forced to go, *alikuwenda kwa shidda [kwa nguvu]*.
- n. *nguvu, lazimu, sharti*; (energy) *bidii, juhudi, uwezo*; (violence) *jeuri, thulumu*; (army) *jeshi [la asikari, manowari, &c.]*.
- Forced**, a. *-a lazimu, -a shidda, -a kukaza*. Make a forced march, *kaza mwendo*. Forced meats, *maandasi ya nyama iliyokolewa*. Forced labour, *shogoa, hidima*.
- Forceps**, n. *kikoleo*.
- Force-pump**, n. *bomba [la kusukumiza maji juu]*.
- Forcible**, a. *-a nguvu, hodari, -a bidii*.
- Forcing**, n. *kuotesha upesi [maua, matunda, miche]*.
- Ford**, n. *kivuko*.
- v. *vuka kwa miguu*.
- Fordable**, a. *-a kuendeka, -a kuvukika*.
- Fore**, n. *upande wa mbele*. To the fore, *mbele*.
- Forearm**, n. *mkono [tangu kisigino hatta kitanga]*.
- v. *-pa selaha mbele, weka tayari [kwa vita]*.
- Forebode**, v. *ona mbele moyoni [ma-*
- mho mabaya yanayokuja], agua, bashiri*.
- Foreboding**, n. *kuona mbele [mabaya]*.
- Forecast**, v. *gisi, bahatisha, agua*. — n. *maaguzi, bahatisho*.
- Forecastle**, n. [*sitaha ya gubeti ao omo, sitaha ya mbele na chini yake*].
- Foreclose**, v. *zuia, komesha*.
- Forefather**, n. *baba, mzee, mzazi*.
- Forefinger**, n. *kidole cha shahada, shahada*.
- Fore-foot**, n. *mguu wa mbele*.
- Forego**, v. *acha, toa, jinyima, kataa*.
- Foregoing**, a. *-liotangulia, -liokwisha nenwa*. A foregone conclusion, *nenu lililokwisha katika*.
- Foreground**, n. *mahali pa mbele [katika sanamu]*.
- Forehead**, n. *paji la uso, kikomo cha uso*. A broad forehead, *bapa la uso*. A projecting forehead, *komo la uso*.
- Foreign**, a. *-geni, -a kigeni, -a inchi ngine*; (distinct, irrelevant) *mbali, -siopasa*. There is a foreign body in his throat, *kitu kimemkwama kooni*.
- Foreigner**, n. *mgeni [wa-], mja wa maji, mtu wa inchi ngine, si mzalia*; (in Zanzibar, white man) *mzungu [wa-]*.
- Forejudge**, v. *hukumu kwa haraka, kata shauri upesi*.
- Foreknow**, v. (p. t. **Foreknew**, pf. t. **Foreknown**) *jua mbele*.
- Foreland**, n. *rasi*.
- Forelock**, n. *panja*.
- Foreman**, n. *msimanixi [wa-]*.
- Foremast**, n. *mlingote wa mbele*.
- Forementioned**, **Forenamed**, a. *-lionenwa kwanza, -a huka nyuma*.
- Foremost**, a. *-a mbele, -a kwanza, -kuu*.
- Forenoon**, n. *assubui*.
- Forensic**, a. *-a korti [na mambo yake, maneno yake], -a barasani*.
- Foreordain**, v. *amuru mbele*.
- Forepart**, n. *upande wa mbele*; (in a dhow) *gubeti, omo*.

- Forerunner**, n. *mtangulizi, mutakadamu*.
- Foresail**, n. *tanga la mbele*.
- Foresee**, v. (p. t. **Foresaw**, pf. t. **Foreseen**) *ona mbele, jua mbele*.
- Foreshadow**, v. *onyesha mbele [kwa fumbo, si wazi]*.
- Foreshew**, = **Foreshow**.
- Foreshorten**, v. [*andika vizuri zitokezazo katika sanamu*].
- Foreshow**, v. (pf. t. **Foreshown**) *onyesha mbele*.
- Foresight**, n. *kuona mbele yataka-yokuja, busara, akili*.
- Foreskin**, n. *ngovi*.
- Forest**, n. *mwitu [miitu], poli [ma-], pululu [ma-]*.
- Forestall**, v. (anticipate) *tangulia, twaa kwanza*; (obstruct) *zuia, pinga njia*.
- Forester**, n. *msimamizi wa mwitu, mkaa mwituni*.
- Foretaste**, n. *kuonja mbele, malimbuko, kupata mbele*.
- Foretell**, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. **Foretold**) *tabiri, bashiri, agua*.
- Forethought**, n. *busara, akili [ya kutayari ao kuandalia mambo ya baadaye]*.
- Foretoken**, v. *toa mbele mfano wa, ashiria mbele*.
- Foretold**, p. t. *na* pf. t. *ya* **Foretell**.
- Forewarn**, v. *onya mbele*.
- Forfeit**, v. *jiptoeza [kitu] kwa kosa, stahili kutwalika, twalika, tupa, jahasiri, pasiwa athabu*.
- n. *malipo [ya kosa], athabu, hakamu, kulipa fetha, ukombozi, hasara*.
- Forfeiture**, n. *kutwalika [kwa sababu ya kosa], ukombozi*.
- Forgave**, p. t. *ya* **Forgive**.
- Forge**, n. *kiwanja cha mhunzi [mfua chuma], meko ya mfua chuma*.
- v. (iron, &c.) *fua*; (make) *fanyiza*; (make falsely) *fanyiza isi-vyo halali, iga kwa hila, jiandikia uwongo, buni*.
- Forger**, n. *-enyi kuandika kwa uwongo [kwa kusudi la kudang'anya], mbini*.
- Forgery**, n. *ubini*; (document) *mwandiko uliobunika vibaya, hati ya uwongo, kudanganya*; (false signature) *sahihi ya uwongo*. It is a forgery, *si mkono wake, si sahihi yake*.
- Forget**, v. (p. t. **Forgot**, pf. t. **Forgotten**) *sahau, pitiwa, kosa kukumbuka*. Forget oneself, *pitiwa*.
- Forgetful**, a. *-sahaulifu*.
- Forgive**, v. (p. t. **Forgave**, pf. t. **Forgiven**) *samehe, achilia*. Forgive me, *niwie rathi, kunrathi, pole*.
- Forgiving**, a. *-samehe, -enyi huruma*.
- Forgot**, p. t., **Forgotten**, pf. t. *ya* **Forget**.
- Fork**, n. *kiuma [vi-]*; (of a road, river, tree, &c.) *panda [ma-]*.
- Forked**, a. *-enyi panda, kama ki-uma*.
- Forlorn**, a. *masikini, -tupu, -enyi kuachwa, -liotupwa*. Forlorn hope, *asikari wa mbele [katika kuendea boma vitani], kundi la mashujaa [tayari kujasiria yo yote]*; (great danger) *hatari kuu*.
- Form**, n. *umbo [ma-], namna, sura*; (prescribed order) *taratibu, kawaida, desturi*; (pattern) *mfano, cheo, kiolezo*; (elegance) *usuri, utaratibu, matengeneo*; (outward show, unreality) *mifano mitupu, matendo matupu, dini pasipo maana, upuzi, unafiki*.
- v. *fanya, fanyiza, umba, tengeneza*; (train) *ongoza*; (be) *-wa, -wamo, -wa nussu, -wa sehemu ya*.
- Formal**, a. (prescribed) *-a kawaida, -a desturi, -a taratibu*; (meaningless) *-tupu, pasipo maana, -puzi*; (dull, uninteresting) *si -zuri, -si -a kupendeka, si -a moyo, baridi*.
- Formalism**, n. [*kushika dini ao desturi kwa sababu desturi, si kwa akili, si kwa moyo*], *unafiki*.
- Formalist**, n. *mwenyi Formalism*.
- Formality**, n. *kawaida, desturi, taratibu*; [*kama Formalism*].

- Formally**, adv. *kwa desturi, kwa ginsi yake*; (exactly) *halisi, sahihi*.
- Formation**, n. *kufanyiza, ginsi ya kufanyiza, umbo, namna*.
- Formative**, a. *-a kufanyiza*.
- Former**, a. *-a kwanza, -a samani, -liopita*.
- Formerly**, adv. *kwanza, samani*.
- Formidable**, a. *-a kutisha, -a kuhofisha, -kubwa, -kali, -enyi hatari*.
- Formula**, n. (set form, rule) *kanuni, kawaida, amri, utaratibu*; (written directions) *hati, kielezo*.
- Formulary**, n. *kitabu cha kanuni*.
- Fornicate**, v. *fanya uasherati, zini*.
- Fornication**, n. *uasherati, uzinsi, uhawara*.
- Fornicator**, n. *mwasherati, msinzi [wa-]*.
- Forsake**, v. (p. t. **Forsook**, pf. t. **Forsaken**) *acha, tupa, kataa*.
- Forsooth**, adv. *kweli, labuda, naona*.
- Forswear**, v. (p. t. **Forswore**, pf. t. **Forsworn**) *kataa kabisa [kwa kiapo], acha, kania*.
- Fort**, n. *ngome, boma, gereza, husuni*.
- Forte**, n. *nguvu, sifa*. His special forte, *kazi yake haswa*. His forte is singing, *nguvu zake ni katika kuimba, yuna kuimbato, ni haswa mwimbaji*.
- Forth**, adv. (onwards) *kwenda mbele, mbele, tena*; (outwards) *kwenda nje, kutoka nje, nje*. And so forth, *na vingine vile vile*.
- Forthcoming**, a. *tayari kutokea, apili, -naokuja*.
- Forthwith**, adv. *marra moja, marra hiyo, sasa hivi*.
- Fortieth**, a. *-a arobaini*.
- Fortification**, n. *kutia boma, boma*.
- Fortify**, v. *tia boma*; (strengthen) *tia nguvu, fanya imara*.
- Fortitude**, n. *nguvu, uhodari, moyo mgumu*.
- Fortnight**, n. *juma mbili, siku kumi na 'nne*.
- Fortnightly**, a. *-a killa siku ya kumi na 'nne*.
- Fortress**, n. [**Fort kubwa**].
- Fortuitous**, a. *-a bahati, -a nasibu, -a Muungu*.
- Fortunate**, a. *heri, -a heri, -a bahati*.
- Fortune**, n. *bahati, nasibu*; (destiny) *ajali*; (condition) *hali, cheo, mambo*; (success) *kufanikiwa, heri*; (wealth) *mali, utajiri, ras il mali*. A large fortune, *mali nyingi*. A man of fortune, *tajiri [ma-]*.
- Fortune-hunter**, n. [*aposaye mke kwa ajili ya mali zake*].
- Fortune-teller**, n. *mpiga ramli*.
- Forty**, n. *na a. arobaini*.
- Forward, Forwards**, adv. *mbele, kwenda mbele, kuxidi kuendelea*.
Forward! *haya!*
— a. *tayari, -epesi, -tangulifu*; (hasty, officious) *-a haraka, si -enyi haya, -fithuli*.
— v. *endesha, himiza, sayidia*.
Forward letters, *kabilisha nyaraka*.
- Forwardness**, n. *wepesi, ufithuli*.
- Fossil**, n. *na a. [mabaki ya nyama ao mimea ya samani, yaliyogeuka mawe, yakachimbuka chini], -liogeuka jiwe*; (antiquated) *-a kikale*.
- Fossiliferous**, a. *-enyi Fossils*.
- Fossilize**, v. *geusa jiwe*.
- Foster**, v. *lea, lisha*; (promote) *ongesa, chochea, kaza*.
- Foster-brother, -sister**, n. *ndugu kunyonya*.
- Foster-child**, n. *mtoto wa kunyonya*.
- Foster-parent**, n. *baba ya kulea, baba mdogo, mama wa kunyonyesha*.
- Fought**, p. t. *na* pf. t. *ya Fight*.
- Foul**, a. *-chafu, takataka, -najisi, -baya*. Fall foul of, *pambana na, gombana na*.
— v. *tia taka, najisi, chafua*.
- Foul-mouthed**, a. *-a kutukana*.
- Foulness**, n. *uchafu, ukoo, taka*.
- Found**, v. [*yeyusha madini na mimina katika kalibu*], *subu, [w]ita*; (lay foundation of, establish) *weka msinji wa, weka imara, kaza, thubutisha*; (institute) *anzisha, -wa mwanzo [asili, shina] wa*.

Freckle, n. *doa* [ma-].

Free, a. -*huru*, -*ngwana*; (rude) *pasipo adabu*; (alone) *peke yake*; (unconfined) -*enyi kufunguliwa* [kuachiliwa, ruhusa]; (unengaged) *pasipo kazi, faragha*; (voluntary) *pasipo lazimu, billa sharti, -enyi ihtiar*i [kujiweza, kuchagua]; (gratuitous) *burre*; (liberal) -*karimu*; (open, unrestrained) -*kunjufu, pasipo kiasi*; (public) *wazi, -a watu wote*. Free from, *pasipo*. Free of cost or expense, *pasipo hesabu, burre*. Have a free hand, -*wa na nafasi, fanya upendavyo, si zuiwa na mtu*. A free agent, *mwenyi ihtiar*i, *mfanya apendavyo pasipo lazimu*. A free port, *bandari wazi* [ya kutumika na wote pasipo kodi ao ushuru]. A free school, education, *chuo* [malezi] *ya burre, kufundishwa burxe*. Free thought, [nia za Free-thinker]. Free trade, [kufanya biashara pasipo kulipa kodi ao ushuru]. Free labour, [kutumia wangwana ao watu wa mshahara, si utumwa]. Free will, *ihtiar*i, *kuchagua*, [uwezo wa kuchagua ao mema ao mabaya pasipo lazimu wala kushurutishwa]. Make free with, *tumia pasipo ruhusa, tumilia mbali*. Make free to, *thubutu*.

— v. *weka huru, tia huru, andikia, fungua*; (from prison) *toa, fungua*; (ransom) *kombo, fidi*.

Freebooter, n. *mnyang'anyi* [wa-], *haramia*.

Freedman, n. *mngwana* [wa-], *huru* [ma-].

Freedom, n. [hali ya kuwa Free, a.], *uhuru, ungwana*; (permission) *ruksa, ruhusa*; (choice) *ihtiar*i; (frankness) *unyofu, ukunjufu*.

Free-handed, a. -*karimu, -paji, -enyi mlango mzuri*.

Freehold, n. [shamba lisilopasiwa kodi ao ushuru; milki, si ya kupanga].

Free-liver, n. *mfanya yo yote* [mlafi, mlevi, mwasherati].

Free-love, n. *uasherati, mazini*.

Freely, adv. *billa lazimu, si kwa sharti, kwa moyo, tele, sana, &c.* (Tax. Free, a.).

Freemason, n. [mtu wa chama kuu tangu kale ya watu wengi waliojifunga kwa kiapo cha siri kufuata desturi njema na kusayidiana].

Freemasonry, n. [hali ya Freemason].

Freestone, n. [mawe yenyi mchanga, si magumu sana].

Free-thinker, n. *ashikaye nia sake* [kwa mambo ya dini asifuata Maandiko Matakatifu wale imani ya kimasihya; asiyeshika dini, kafiri], *mzushi* [wa-].

Free-thinking, Free thought, n. [nia za Free-thinker], *uzushi*.

Freeze, v. (p. t. Froze, pf. t. Frozen) *ganda kwa baridi, gandamiza, gandamana*.

Freight, n. *shehena*; (cost of shipping) *nauli, mapakizi*. Pay freight for, *takabithisha*. Receive on freight, *takabithi*.

— v. *shehenisha*.

French, a. -*a kifransa, -fransa*.

Frensy, n. *wasimo, mahoka, pepo, shetani*.

Frequency, n. *kufanyika marra kwa marra, wingi*.

Frequent, a. -*a marra kwa marra, marra nyingi*. A frequent visitor, *mzoefu wa hapa*.

— v. *endea* [mahali] *marra kwa marra*.

Frequented, a. *palipo watu wengi, -a kujika na watu*.

Fresco, n. [sanamu ya kupaka rangi juu ya chokaa bichi ukutani].

Fresh, a. -*bichi, -pya, -ngine*; (recent) -*a sasa, -a jusijuzi, -pya*; (ready) *tayari*. Make a fresh start, *anza tena*. Fresh complexion, *uso mwekundu*. Fresh wind, *upepo mwingi, baridi nyingi*. Fresh water, *maji matamu* [ya pepo,

- ya baridi*]. He is fresh from (school, &c.), *ametoka sasa hivi katika*.
- Freshen**, v. *burudisha*; (wind) *sidi, kaza*.
- Freshet**, n. *mfo* [mi-], *gharika, mafuriko*.
- Fret**, v. *sumbua, chokoza*, (neut.) *sumbuka, jitia uchungu*; (wear away) *chakasa*, (neut.) *chakaa*; (chafe) *parusa, washa*.
- Fretful**, a. -*tukutu, -chungu, -a kusumbua*.
- Fretwork**, n. *nakshi, machoro*.
- Friable**, a. -*a kufikichika, -a kumumunika, -tifutifu*.
- Friar**, n. *kama Monk*.
- Fricassee**, n. [maandasi ya nyama].
- Friction**, n. *kusugua, msuguo, mkwaruzo, kutua, kutuana*; (quarrel) *ugomvi, mabishano, masuizo*.
- Friday**, n. *jumaa, ijumaa*. Good Friday, [siku kuu ya kusulibiwa Isa Masiya], *Jumaa Kuu*.
- Friend**, n. *rafiki, mwenzi, sahibu* (Ar.); (especial, great) *msishi*; (confidential) *msiri, msetiri*; (supporter) *mpenda, mpendelea, msaidia*. Make friends, *patana, fanyana urafiki*; (blood-fellowship) *chanji-ana*. He is a friend of native education, *apenda watu wensi wasome*. Come in, my friend! *karibu, somo!*
- Friendless**, a. *pasipo rafiki, hana [hawana] rafiki*.
- Friendly**, a. -*pole, -ema, -suri*.
- Friendship**, n. *urafiki, upendano, usuhuba*.
- Frigate**, n. [manowari ya zamani].
- Fright**, n. *hofu, woga, tisho*; (shock) *kituko, kishindo*.
- Frighten**, v. *ogofya, ogofisha, tia hofu, hofisha, tisha, stusha*. Be frightened, *ingiwa na hofu, stuka, stushwa*.
- Frightful**, a. -*a kutisha, -a kitisho*.
- Frigid**, a. *baridi, -a kuchukiza*. Frigid zone, [sehemu ya dunia yenyi baridi kali].
- Frigidity**, n. *ubaridi, machukizo*.
- Frill**, n. *kama Fringe*.
- Fringe**, n. *matamvua, taraza*; (edge) *ukingo, mpaka*.
- Frippery**, n. *nguo hafifu, takataka*.
- Frisk**, v. *chezacheza* [kama waana mbuzi], *rukaruka, jitapatapa kwa furaha, randa*.
- Frisky**, a. -*a kучезаchеза*.
- Fritter**, n. [maandasi kama kitumbua].
— (away), v. *katakata, karibu, poteza*.
- Frivolity**, n. *upuzi, mazungumzo ya burre, michezo, uhafifu, &c.*
- Frivolous**, a. *hafifu, pasipo maana, -puzi*.
- Frizzle**, v. *sokota* [nyele]; (with heat) *kanga, ungua*.
- Fro**, adv. To and fro, *kwenda na kurudi, huko na huko*.
- Frock**, n. [nguo ya mwanamke, shiti ya kizungu], *teitei* [ma-].
- Frog**, n. *chura* [vy-].
- Frolic**, n. *mchezo, mzaha*.
- Frolicsome**, a. -*a kучезаchеза*.
- From**, prep. *kwa, katika, toka, tangu, -ni, kwa sababu ya*. He is from home, *hako kwake, ametoka*. What is it from? *sababu yake nini?* Where are you from? *umetoka wapi?* I am from the mainland, *nimetoka mrima*.
- Fronde**, n. *kitawi* [vi-].
- Front**, v. *kabili, lekea*.
— n. *upande wa mbele, pa mbele, uso*; (of a house) *ngao ya nyumba*. In front of, *mbele ya*. Put in front, *weka mbele, tangulisa, lekesa*.
- Frontage**, n. *upande wa mbele* [wa nyumba au shamba].
- Frontier**, n. *mpaka* [mi-].
- Frontispiece**, n. [sanamu au chapa nzuri mwanzoni pa chuo].
- Frost**, n. [baridi kali, vidogo vidogo vya theluji, umande ulioganda].
- Frosty**, a. -*a Frost*.
- Froth**, n. *povu*; (folly) *upuzi*.
- Frothy**, a. -*a povu, -a kuumka*; (silly) -*puzi*.
- Froward**, a. -*shupafu, -kaidi*.
- Frowardness**, n. *ushupafu*.
- Frown**, v. *kunja uso, kunja vipaji*.

- Frown on (show aversion to), *chukia*. He has a frowning face, *uso wake umekunjamana*.
- Frowzy**, a. -a *kunuka*, -*kukuu*, -*koo*.
- Froze**, **Frozen**, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Freeze**.
- Fructify**, v. *saa* [*matunda*].
- Frugal**, a. -a *kiasi*, -a *kula kidogo*.
A frugal meal, *chakula kidogo*, *uchache wa chakula*.
- Frugality**, n. *kiasi*, *uchache*.
- Fruit**, n. *tunda* [*ma-*], *zao* [*ma-*]; (profit) *fayida*, *chumo*; (result) *mwisho*.
- Fruiterer**, n. *mwuza matunda*.
- Fruitful**, a. -*zazi*, -a *kuzaa sana*; (profitable) -a *fayida*, -a *kufaa*.
- Fruition**, n. *uchumi*, *kufurahia*, *matumizi*.
- Fruitless**, a. *burre*, *pasipo fayida*, -*siofaa*.
- Frustrate**, v. *batili*, *vunja*, *shinda*, *zuia*.
- Frustration**, n. *ubatilisho*, *mvunjo*, *mazuizo*.
- Fry**, v. *kanga*.
— n. (small fish) *samaki ndogo*, *dagaa*, *chakula kilichokangwa*.
- Frying-pan**, n. (metal) *tawa* [*ma-*]; (earthen) *kango*, *kikango*.
- Fudge**, interj. *mawe!* *kéfulé!*
- Fuel**, n. (sticks) *kuni*; (coals) *makaa*.
- Fugitive**, n. *mkimbizi* [*wa-*], *mtoro* [*wa-*], *mfukuzi* [*wa-*]; (passing) -a *kupita*, -a *kupotea*.
- Fugue**, n. [*uimbo wa kufuatana sauti taratibu kwa ulinganifu mzuri*].
- Fulcrum**, n. *kitu* [*jiwe*, *kijiti*, &c.] *cha kuegemea*, *egemeo*.
- Fulfil**, v. *timiza*, *timiliza*; (a promise) *tekelesa*, *fikiliza*, *maliza*, *kwisha*.
- Fulfilment**, n. *mwisho*, *utimilizo*, *kutekelea*.
- Full**, a. -*enyi kujaa*, -*liojaa*, -*enyi tele*; (abundant) -*ingi*, *tele*, -a *kutosha*; (complete, whole) -*zima*, -*ote*, *kamili*, *kabisa*, *halisi*; (content) -*enyi urathi*, -a *kushiba*; (devoted to) -*enyi kujitia kabisa*, -a *kushughulika* [*na*]. Full moon, *mwezi mkubwa* [*mpevu*, *nduara*].
- Of full age, -*zima*. A full heart, *moyo wa huzuni* [*wa fikara*]. A full meal, *kushiba*, *shibe*. Brimful, *furifuri*, *farafara*. Full of talk, -*ingi wa maneno*. A full account, *hadithi yote*, *habari zote*. A full stop, *kikomo*, [*alama hii*](.). In full, *kamili*, *kabisa*, -*ote*. Be in full swing, *sitawi*. Be quite full (brimful, full up) *jaa farafara*.
- Full-grown**, **Full-blown**, a. -*pevu*, -*kuza*; (of men) -*sima*. Become full-grown, *pevuka*, *komaa*, *pata kimo*.
- Fullness**, n. [*hali ya kuwa Full*], *kujaa*, *ujalifu*; (satiety) *ukinaifu*, *kushiba*; (completion) *utimilifu*.
- Fully**, **Full**, adv. *kabisa*, *sana*.
- Fulminate**, v. *toa ngurumo*, *vuma*; (threaten) *toa ukali* [*maneno ya makelele*, *ya ghathabu*], *ogofya*, *kamia*.
- Fulmination**, n. *makelele*, *ghathabu*, *amri kali*, *makamio*.
- Fulsome**, a. -a *kusifu mno*, -a *ku-kinaiisha*, -*ingi mno*.
- Fumble**, v. *papasa*, *sitasita*, *borugaboruga*.
- Fume**, n. *asma*, *vukizo*, *wuke*; (anger) *hasira*.
— v. *kasirika*. A fuming passion, *ghathabu kali*.
- Fumigate**, v. *vukiza*, *tia moshi*, *takasa kwa vokizo* [*moshi*], *tia mafusho* [*mafukizo*].
- Fumigation**, n. *wukizo*, *utakaso kwa moshi*, *marashi*, &c.), *mafusho*.
- Fun**, n. *mchezo*, *mzaha*, *macheko*.
- Function**, n. *kazi*, *matumizi*.
- Functional**, a. -a *kutenda kazi*, *katika kutenda kazi*.
- Functionary**, n. *mwenyi kuamriwa kazi*, *mtu wa serkali*, *mtumishi*.
- Fund**, n. [*jamii ao fungu zima la fetha*, *ras il mali*, *mali ya asili*], *fetha*; (abundance) *akiba*, *wingi*. The funds, *fetha ya serkali*. To invest in the funds, *kuweka fetha kwa serkali*.
- Fundament**, n. *matako*, *mkundu*.

- Gaff**, n. [*mkuki wa kuvulia samaki majini*], *chocho* [vy-], *chusa* [vy-].
- Gag**, v. *siba* [fungia] *kinwa*; (silence) *nyamazisha*.
— n. *kizibo cha kinwa*.
- Gage**, n. *amana, rahani, arabuni*; (as challenge) *amana ya kupiganiwa*.
- Gaiety**, n. *furaha, ukunjufu, michezo*.
- Gaily**, adv. *kwa furaha, kwa shangwe*.
- Gain**, n. *fayida, uchumi, pato* [ma-].
— v. *pata fayida, chuma, pata*; (a battle) *shinda*; (reach) *fika, patia*. Gain ground, *endelea mbele*. Gain strength (after illness), *jimudu, jipa nguvu, jichukua*. Gain on (upon), *patia, shinda*; (encroach on) *jiingiza katika, -la*.
- Gainings**, n. *mapato, fayida*.
- Gainsay**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Gainsaid) *shindania, gombania, teta na*.
- Gait**, n. *mwendo*.
- Gaiter**, n. [*kifuniko cha mguu toka goti hatta chini*].
- Gala**, n. *fahari, tamasha, siku kuu*.
- Galaxy**, n. *jamii nzuri*.
- Galbanum**, n. *ubani*.
- Gale**, n. *pepo, pepo nyingi, tharuba ya pepo*.
- Gall**, n. *safura*; (bitterness) *uchungu, ukali*.
— v. *washa, sumbua, kasirisha*.
- Gallant**, a. *hodari, -jahili, -gumu, -shujaa*; (gay) *-zuri, -a urembo*; (chivalrous) [*-a kujipendekesa kwa waanake*].
— n. *kijana mmalidadi*.
- Gallantry**, n. (courage) *ujahili, ushujaa*; (chivalry) *kujipendekesa kwa waanake*.
- Gallery**, n. *chumba* [kirefu]; (passage) *ujia* [mrefu mwembamba]; (balcony) *roshani*; (for pictures, &c.) *nyumba* [ya sanamu, taswira].
- Galley**, n. *chombo* [vy-]; (ship's boat) *mashua ya manowari*; (ship's kitchen) *jiko la merikebuni*.
- Galley-slave**, n. [*mtumwa avutaye kasia katika chombo*].
- Gallinaceous**, a. *-a kuku, kama kuku*.
- Gallon**, n. [*kipimo cha kiingereza kama pishi mbili*].
- Gallop**, v. *enda mbio, enda kwa shoti, piga shoti, enda kwa kuruka*.
— n. *mwendo wa shoti*.
- Gallows**, n. *jukwaa* [ya kutundikia mtu mbaya kwa athabu ya mauti, kama miimo miwili na kisingiti cha juu].
- Galvanism**, n., **Galvanic**, a. [*kama Electricity, Electrio*], *jazibu* (Ar.).
- Gamble**, v. *chezea fetha, shindana kwa masharti, bahatisha*; (with dice, cards) *cheza dado* [karta] *kwa fetha*. Get by gambling from, *paria, sai*.
- Gambling**, n. *kuchezea fetha, &c.* (*Tax. Gamble*).
- Gamboge**, n. [*rangi kama manjano*].
- Gambol**, v. *randa, rukaruka, cheza*.
— n. *mchezo* [mi-], *kuranda*.
- Game**, n. *mchezo* [mi-], *chezo* [ma-], *shindano* [ma-], *sungumso* [ma-]; (animals hunted) *mawindo, nyama* [ndege] *za kuwinda*; (plan) *shauri*. Make game of, *suzua, thihaki*.
— a. *-jasiri, -gumu, hodari*.
- Game-keeper**, n. *mlinzi* [wa nyama za kuwinda katika shamba].
- Gamester**, n. *msoefu wa Gambling*.
- Gaming**, n. (*Tax. Gambling*) *kuchezea fetha, &c.*
- Gamut**, n. (*Tax. Scale*) [*jamii ya sauti nane za ngoma*].
- Gander**, n. *bata ndume la Bukini*.
- Gang**, n. *kundi, jamii* [ya watu, sayidi watumwa au wahaya].
- Ganglion**, n. *fundo la Nerve, fundo la mshipi*.
- Gangrene**, n. *kioza cha nyama, nyama mbovu*.
- Gangway**, n. *ulalo, ubau* [wa kuingilia merikebuni].
- Gannet**, n. [*ndege ya bahari*].
- Gaol**, n. *kifungo, minyororo, gereza*.

- Gaoler**, n. *mlinzi wa Gaol, bawabu wa kifungo.*
- Gap**, n. *ufa [ny-]; (in teeth, &c.) pengo; (pass) mwanya [mi-], mlango [mi-]; (interval) nafasi, mahali pa kati.*
- Gape**, v. *fumbua kinwa, simama kinwa wasi, pumbaa; (yawn) piga miayo.*
- Garb**, n. *vazi [ma-], nguo.*
- Garbage**, n. *matumbo ya nyama; (refuse) mataka, matakata.*
- Garble**, v. *geuza vibaya makusudi, haribu, ghoshi.*
- Garden**, n. *bustani, shamba la maua. Kitchen-garden, shamba la mboga.*
- Gardener**, n. *mlinzi wa bustani.*
- Gardening**, n. *kilimo cha bustani.*
- Gargle**, n. *dawa ya kusukutua.*
— v. *sukutua.*
- Garland**, n. *shada ya maua, masongo.*
- Garlic**, n. *kitungu sumu.*
- Garment**, n. *vazi [ma-], vao [ma-], nguo.*
- Garner**, n. *ghala.*
- Garnet**, n. [*kito chekundu*].
- Garnish**, v. *pamba.*
- Garret**, n. *kijumba [kipenu, kibanda] cha juu orofani.*
- Garrison**, n. *asikari [walinzi wa ngome ao mji].*
— v. *tia walinzi [ngomeni, mjini], weka asikari katika.*
- Garrotte**, v. *songa [kwa kamba na ufito].*
- Garrulity**, n. *kupayapaya, domo, usemi mwingi, maneno mengi.*
- Garrulous**, a. *-payapaya, -piga domo.*
- Garter**, n. [*ukanda wa kufungia gotini; (as decoration) alama ya cheo cha heshima kubwa sana Ingeresa*].
- Gas**, n. *hewa, kitu kama hewa; (for lighting) hewa ya kuwaka.*
- Gasconade**, n. *kupiga chuku, majivuno.*
- Gaseous**, a. *kama Gas.*
- Gash**, v. *kata, katia, tema, chanja, toja; (tattoo) toja.*
— n. (for ornament) *tojo, chale.*
- Gasometer**, n. [*chombo cha kupimia ao cha kuwekea Gas*].
- Gasp**, v. *kokota roho, vuta pumuzi, tweta.*
— n. *pumuzi ya shidda, kutweta. At the last gasp, katika kukata roho, kufani.*
- Gastric**, a. *-a tumbo.*
- Gastronomy**, n. *elimu ya upishi.*
- Gate, Gateway**, n. *mlango [mi-], lango [ma-].*
- Gate-keeper**, n. *bawabu wa mlango, mngoje mlango.*
- Gather**, v. *kusanya, kutanisha, (neut.) kusanyika, kutanika; (of fruit) chuma; (maize, &c.) goboa, konyoa; (conclude) fahamu; (of a boil, &c.) fanya [tunga] usaha.*
- Gathering**, n. *mkutano, kusanyiko; (harvest) kuchuma [matunda], mavuno; (boil) jipu.*
- Gaudy**, a. *-a umalidadi, -a urembo, -a fahari.*
- Gauge**, n. (carpenter's) *mahati; (size) cheo; (measure) kipande cha kupimia.*
— v. *pima, kadirisha, hesabu.*
- Gaunt**, a. *-a kukonda, -gofu.*
- Gauntlet**, n. *mfuko wa mkono [wa kutumika vitani]. Run the gauntlet, [jitia hatarini mwa maisha, vumilia mapigo ao matukano ao athabu kali].*
- Gause**, n. [*nguo nyembamba sana ya kupenya jicho*].
- Gave**, p. t. ya **Give**.
- Gay**, a. *-a furaha, -a kucheka, -a kucheza. Live a gay life, fanya uzuri, chezacheza.*
- Gaze**, v. *tazama, kodoa, kaza macho.*
— n. *tazamo [ma-].*
- Gaselle**, n. *paa.*
- Gazette**, n. [*karatasi yenyi kuandikiwa habari za mambo mengi*], *gaseti.*
- Gazetteer**, n. *kamusi ya Geography.*
- Gasing-stock**, n. *kitu cha kuchekwa, twezo.*
- Gear**, n. *vyombo, samani, mataandiko, vifaa.*
- Geese**, pl. ya **Goose**.

Geld, v. *kasi*.

Gelding, n. *frasi mhasi, maksai*.

Gem, n. *kito cha thamani, johari*; (treasure) *kitu kizuri sana, kiroja*.

Gender, n. *ginsi* [*kwa kuwa kiume ao kike*].

Genealogical, a. -a **Genealogy**.

Genealogy, n. [*hati ya majina ya jamaa tangu zamani*], *nasaba, hati ya vizazi, ukoo*.

General, a. -a *vitu vyote, -a mambo yote, -a watu wote, -a vitu* [*mambo, watu*] *vingi*; (common) -a *desturi, -a siku zote*. **General idea**, outline, sketch, *dokezo* [*ma-*], *namna*. A general statement, generality, [*neni moja juu ya vitu vingi, si maana moja, si halisi*], *kijuujuu, dokezo* [*ma-*]. In general, generally, *marra nyingi, kwa watu wengi, kwa desturi, mahali pengi, kote kote*.

— n. *jemadari* [*ma-*], *mkuu wa jeshi la asikari*.

Generality, n. *kuwa General*, a.; (greater number) *wingi, jamia*; (general statement) *neni la kijuujuu, si halisi, si baini*.

Generalization, n. = **General statement**.

Generalize, v. (take general view) [*angalia -ote pamoja, si moja moja*]; (extend meaning of) *eneza* [*kwa vitu vingi habari ya kimoja ao vichache*], *vuta maana*.

Generally, adv. *marra nyingi* (*Taz. General*, a.). **Generally speaking**, to speak generally, *desturi, marra nyingi*.

Generalship, n. [*kasi ya General*, n.], *maarifa ya vita, mashauri*.

Generate, v. *saa*; (produce) *fanyiza*.

Generation, n. *uzasi, kuzaa, kufanyiza*; (people of one age) *watu wa wakati fullani, kizazi* [*vi-*]; (time, era) *zamani, siku*.

Generative, a. -a *kusaa, -sasi*. **Generative organs**, = **Sexual organs**.

Generic, a. [*-a vitu vyote vyenyi ginsi moja fullani, -a vitu vingi pamoja*], -a *ginsi*.

Generosity, n. *ukarimu, upaji, utu mwema, wema*.

Generous, a. (liberal) *karimu, -paji*; (noble, good) -*ema, -zuri*; (abundant) -*ingi, -enyi kutoa nyingi*; (wine) -a *nguvu, -ema*.

Genesis, n. [*kitabu cha kwanza cha Bible ya kimasihya, Mwanzo*]; (production) *uzasi, mwanzo*.

Genial, a. -a *kucheka, -kunjufu, -a kutia furaha*. **Be genial**, *chang'amka*.

Geniality, n. *ukunjufu, wema, upole*.

Genitals, n. = **Sexual organs**.

Genius, n. *jini* [*ma-*], *pepo*; (great talent) *akili halisi*; (disposition) *akili, tabia*; (special capacity) *welekevu, nguvu*; (characteristic) *tofauti, mtindo*.

Genteel, a. -*ungwana, -a kiungwana, -a adabu, -zuri*.

Gentile, a. *si Myahudi, mgeni, kafiri* [*ma-*].

Gentility, n. *adabu, uzuri, jamala*.

Gentle, a. -*pole, -tulivu, si -enyi makelele* [*ukali, nguvu*], *makini*; (of wind, water) -*anana*; (of birth) -*ungwana*.

Gentleman, n. *mngwana* [*wa-*], *mstaarabu*. **Gentlemen and ladies** (in addressing an audience), *enyi bwana wangu mwaliohuthuru*. **Set up as a gentleman**, *ingia usherehe*.

Gentlemanly, a. -a *adabu, -a kiungwana, -a adili*.

Gentleness, n. *upole, &c.* (*Taz. Gentle*).

Gentry, Gentlefolk, n. *wangwana, wakubwa*.

Genuflection, n. *kupiga magoti*.

Genuine, a. *halisi, -sioghoshiwa, -a kweli, safi, -ema, -zuri*.

Genus, n. *mbegu, ginsi, namna, aina*.

Geographer, n. *mtu mwenyi kujua Geography*.

Geographical, a. -a **Geography**.

Geography, n. *elimu ya mahali pote pa dunia, [jografia]*.

Geological, a. -a **Geology**.

Geologist, n. *mtu mwenyi kujua Geology*.

Gilding, n. *kupaka thahabu, rangi ya thahabu*.
Gill, n. *chavu* [ma-, la samaki]; (measure) [kipimo kidogo cha kisungu cha kupimia mvinyo].
Gilt, a. -liotiwa thahabu nje.
Gimlet, n. [kipande kidogo cha kutobolea], *uma* [ny-].
Gin, n. *mtego* [mi-]; (spirit) [mvinyo mweupe kama maji].
Ginger, n. *tangawizi*.
Gipsy, n. [mtu wa taifa geni la Asia lililotawanyika katika Europalenyi kutembeatembea tu pasipo kikao].
Giraffe, n. *twiga*.
Gird, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Girt**, **Girded**) *zungushia, vika* [kiunoni].
Girder, n. *mhimili* [mi-, wa chuma].
Girdle, n. *mshipi* [mi-], *mahasamu, masombo, ukumbuu*; (of beads) *kondavi*.
Girl, n. *kijana mwanamke, mtoto wa kike*. Slave girl, *kijakazi* [vi-].
Girlhood, n. *ujana* [wa mwanamke].
Girlish, a. *kama Girl, -a Girl*.
Girt, = **Girded** (*Taz. Gird*).
Girth, n. *kivimba*; - (in harness) *ukanda* [wa kufungia matandiko ya frasi, wa tumbo].
Gist, n. *maana, habari yenyewe*.
Give, v. (p. t. **Gave**, pf. t. **Given**) *toa, -pa, lipa, jazi, jali, gawia*; (furnish) *fanyia*; (slacken) *legea, bonyea*; (cause) *tia*; (hand over) *kabithi, salimisha, wekea, tolea*. Give a congratulatory present of, *pukusa*. Give oneself, *jitoa, jifunga, jiweka*. Be given to (drink), -wa mtu wa [kulewa], *lekea*. Be given to understand, *fahamishwa*. Give away, *toa sawadi, -pa sadaka*; (in marriage) *osa*. Give back, *rudisha, lipa*. Give birth to, *zaa*. Give chase to, *fuata, winda*. Give ear to, *sikiliza*. Give forth (out), *toa, tangaza*. Give ground, *rudi, enda nyuma, shindwa*. Give the hand (in marriage), *Taz. Marry*. Give in, *legea, shindwa*. Give the lie to, *sema, 'mwongo wee!,' kanya,*

kanisha maneno. Give out, *isha, koma, -fa, legea*; (announce) *toa, tangaza*; (distribute) *gawanya, eneza*. Give over, *koma, isha*. Give place to, *ondokea*. Give trouble, *sumbua, utihi*. Give and take, *pigana*. Give up, (surrender) *acha, toa*; (be beaten) *shindwa, kata tamaa*. Give oneself up, *jitoa, kubali kushindwa, legea*; (surrender) *salimisha, toa*. Give way, *vunjika, legea, shindwa*; (under pressure) *bonyea, nepa*. I will give it you (punish), *utaona, utapigwa, utalia*.
Given, a. na conj. -liotolewa, &c. (*Taz. Give*); (granted, assuming) *ikiwa, iwapo, tukikubali ya kwamba, tukisema, tukipatana kwa*; (such and such) *fullani*.
Giver, n. *mpaji, mwenyi kutoa*.
Giving, n. *upaji, kutoa, &c.* (*Taz. Give*).
Gizzard, n. *frigisi*.
Glacial, a. -a barafu.
Glacier, n. [mto wa maji yaliyoganda kwa baridi, mto wa barafu].
Glad, a. -a furaha, -kunjufu.
Gladden, v. *furahisha, tia furaha, changa'msha*.
Glade, n. [mahali peupe mwituni].
Gladiator, n. [asikari apiganaye kwa mchezo samani za Warumi].
Gladiatorial show, n. [tamasha ya kupiganisha watu kwa Warumi].
Gladly, adv. *kwa furaha, kwa moyo*.
Gladness, n. *furaha, ukunjufu, shangwe*.
Glance, n. *nathiri, tazamo* [ma-], *macho*.
 — v. *tupa jicho, angalia kidogo, chungulia upesi*; (glitter) *meta-meta, ng'aa*. Glance at (mention), *nenea kidogo*.
Gland, n. [kama kifuko cha ngozi ndani ya mwili].
Glanders, n. [ugonjwa wa nyama], *makanasi*.
Glare, n. *anga, wangafu, mng'arizo*.
 — v. *ng'aa, ng'ariza*. Glare at, *kodolea*.

- Glaring**, a. -a kung'aa; (evident) wazi, thahiri, -a kujulika na wote.
- Glass**, n. kioo [vy-]; (for drinking) bilauri; (telescope) durabini; (spectacles) miwani; (as a measure) kadiri ya bilauri.
- Glassy**, a. kama kioo, -eupe. Glassy eye, jicho thaiifu.
- Glaze**, v. tia kioo, paka rangi nyeupe [kama sandarusi].
- Glazier**, n. fundi wa kazi ya kioo.
- Glazing**, n. kazi ya Glazier.
- Gleam**, v. ng'ara, mulika.
— n. kianga, kimeta, kimulimuli.
- Glean**, v. [okota masazo ya wavunaji], okota, kusanya kwa shidda.
- Glebe**, n. shamba lililowekwa wakfu [kwa matumizi ya dini ao mapadre].
- Glee**, n. furaha, kucheka; (in music) uimbo.
- Glen**, n. bonde ndogo.
- Glib**, a. -enyi maneno mengi, -enyi usemaji wa maneno, -pesi [kunena].
Glib speech, maneno kama maji.
- Glide**, v. pita mbio [pasipo bidii wala uthia], tiririka, telesa, enda mbio.
- Glimmer**, a. mulika kidogo kidogo.
I have a glimmering, imenielea kidogo.
— n. kianga, kimeta, kimulimuli.
- Glimpse**, n. tazamo la marra moja, kuona kwa marra moja, kuonja kidogo, kufahamu nussu. Get a glimpse of, pata kuona.
- Glisten**, v. zagaa, ng'aa, metameta.
- Glitter**, n. kimeta, wangafu, mng'arizo.
— v. metameta, merimeta, mulika.
- Gloat** (over), v. tazama kwa furaha, furahia vibaya, simanga.
- Globe**, n. [kitu kilichoviringana pande zote, kama mchungwa, mpira, tufe]; (terrestrial) mfano wa dunia; (the earth) dunia.
- Globular**, a. kama Globe.
- Gloom**, n. giza, weusi; (sorrow) huzuni, uzito.
- Gloomy**, a. -a giza, &c.
- Glorify**, v. tukuza, sifu, athimisha.
- Glorious**, a. -tukufu, -a fahari, -zuri mno.
- Glory**, n. fahari, utukufu, sifa, athama.
- Gloss**, n. mng'ao, nuru, kung'aa; (comment) mafafanusi, ufasiri, maelezo.
— v. Gloss over (a fault, &c.), setiri, ombea, rahisisha.
- Glossary**, n. [jamii ya maneno magumu, na mafafanusi yao], kamusi.
- Glossy**, a. -a kung'aa.
- Glove**, n. mfuko wa mkono, kaf (Ar.).
- Glow**, v. ona moto, ng'aa, waka; (with anger) kasirika; (pride) ji-ona, ona kiburi; (joy) furahi.
- Glow-worm**, n. kimulimuli, kime-tameta.
- Glue**, n. sheriz, sheresi; (sticky pastes) embwe, ulimbo, habba, lehamu, kisombo.
— v. unga kwa Glue, gandamisha, kaza.
- Glut**, v. shibisha, kinaisha.
— n. wingi mno, shiba.
- Glutinous**, a. -a kunata.
- Glutton**, n. mlafi.
- Gluttonous**, a. -lafi. To eat gluttonously, kula kwa pupa.
- Gluttony**, n. -lafi.
- Gnarled**, a. (tree) -a mafundofundo, -enyi mafundo mengi.
- Gnash**, v. (teeth) tafuna [meno], saga [meno].
- Gnat**, n. mibu, imbu.
- Gnaw**, v. tafuna, guguna.
- Go**, v. (p. t. Went, pf. t. Gone) enda; (away) enda zangu [zako, sake, &c.], toka, ondoka; (on or back) endelea; (tend) lekea; (intend) taka; (perish, pass away) pita, isha, potea, angamia; (reach) fika, fikia. Go about, zunguka; (attend to) shika [kazi]. Go abroad, tembea katika inchi ngeni, safiri. Go after, fuata nyuma, andamia; (search for) enda tafuta. Go against, endea, enda kupiga; (thwart) zuia, si pendeza. Go at, jaribia. Go bad, oza, hari-bika. Go bail for, -wa thamini ya. Go by, pita; (copy) fuata. Go down, sama, shuka; (decrease) pu-

- nguka*; (be acceptable) *pendeza, kubalika*. Go for (nothing), *thamani yake, maana yake [si kitu]*. Go hard (well, ill), *-wa shidda [heri, shari]*. Go in for, *tafuta sana, jitia katika, fanya bidii ya*. Go mad, *shikwana wazimu, ingia wazimu*. Go off, (trap) *fyatuka*, (gun) *lia, piga*; (pass away) *pita, isha*; (happen) *-wa, -fanyika*. Go on, *endelea, enda mbele, pita*; (continue) *fuliza, ishi, dumu, shinda*. Go out, *toka*; (as lamp) *zimika*. Go over, *pita juu, vuka*; (examine) *angalia taratibu*. Go round (suffice for all), *enea, tosha*. Go through with, *maliza, timiliza*. Go to meet, *laki*. Go together (in company), *andamana*. Go without, *si pata, kosa kupata*. Let go, *acha, fungua*. It is no go, *haifai neno*. He has no go, *hana moyo, hana bidii*. He has gone out for the day, *amekwenda shinda mahali leo*. Go shares, *shariki*. Go halves, *shariki sawa-sawa [wawili]*.
- Goa**, n. *Goa [ma-]*; (the port) *Murmugao*.
- Goad**, n. [*ufito wa kuongozea ng'ombe*], *mchokoro [mi-]*; (stimulus) *mchomo, mwako, kichomi*.
— v. *sukuma, ongoza kwa uchungu na nguvu, chomesha*.
- Goal**, n. *kikomo, kifiko, mwisho [wa mahali pa kushindania mbio]*; (end, object) *mwisho, kusudi, nia, mradi*.
- Goat**, n. *mbuzi*.
- Gobble**, v. *akia, gugumiza, mewa kwa pupa*.
- Go-between**, n. *kijumbe [vi-]*.
- Goblet**, n. *kopo la kunywa*.
- Goblin**, n. *jini baya [ma-], simwi*.
- Go-by**, n. Give the go-by to, *danganya, kimbia, kopa*.
- God**, n. *Muungu [mi-], Mungu, Mngu, Allah (Ar.)*. God willing, *inshallah*. God be with you, *Muungu akuweke*.
- Godfather, Godmother**, n. [*mthamini wa Baptism*]. His god-
- child, *mtoto mthaminiwa, aliye-mthaminia kwa Baptism*].
- Godhead**, n. *Uungu, asili ya Muungu, umungu*.
- Godless**, a. *kafiri [ma-], -baya, -shenzi*.
- Godlike**, a. *kama Muungu, -a kimuungu, -ema mno*.
- Godliness**, n. *uta'wa, wema*.
- Godly**, a. *-ta'wa, -enyi kushika dini, -ema*.
- Go-down**, n. *ghala, bokhari*.
- God-speed**, n. *kuaheri, salamu, Allah bilkheri*.
- Goggles**, n. *kinga za macho*; (spectacles) *miwani kubwa*.
- Goggling**, a. (of eyes) *-a nje*.
- Goitre**, n. *tezi*.
- Gold**, n. *thahabu*; (money) *utajiri, fetha, mali*.
— a. *-a thahabu*.
- Gold-diggings**, n. [*mahali pa kufukua thahabu*].
- Golden**, a. *-a thahabu, kama thahabu*; (precious) *-athamani sana, -a tunu*; (surpassing) *-suri mno, bora*. A golden opportunity, *ndege njema, bahati kubwa*. Golden opinions, *sifa njema*. The Golden Age, *samani za heri [ndizo za kwanza, waana Adamu walipokaa kwa amani na kufanikiwa, ndivyo wanavyotungiwa habari]*.
- Goldsmith, Gold-bearer**, n. *mfua thahabu*.
- Golf**, n. [*mchezo wa tufe na fito*].
- Goloshes**, n. *viatu vya mpira*.
- Gondola**, n. *mtumbwi [wa Venice]*.
- Gone**, pf. t. *ya Go*.
- Gong**, n. *upato [pato]*.
- Gonorrhoea**, n. *kisunono*.
- Good**, n. *wema, uzuri, hali njema, heri, fayida*.
— a. *-ema, bora*; (useful) *-a kufaa, -a maana, hodari*; (considerable) *-kubwa kidogo, -ingi kidogo*; (fine) *-zuri*; (true) *-a kweli*; (accurate) *halisi*; (sound) *-sima, kamili*. Hold good, *-wako, kaa, -wa na nguvu*. Make good, *thubutisha*; (repair) *tengeneza*; (repay)

- (control, power) *utawala, hukumu, amri*; (direction) *kuongoza, kuzuia*; (sphere of power) *inchi, uliwali, ufalme*.
- Governor**, n. *wali, liwali* [ma-]; (director) *msimamizi*; (tutor) *mlezi*.
- Gown**, n. [nguo ya mwanamke kizungu, teitei [ma-]; nguo ya waalimu, waana sheria, makathi, &c., kama joho].
- Grab**, v. *kamata ghafala* [kwa pupa]; (selfishly) *ghalibu, nyanng'anya*.
- Grace**, n. *neema, rehema, upendeleo, mapenzi, huruma*; (elegance) *uzuri, madaha, adabu*; (prayer at meals) *sala* [ya kushukuru chakulani]; (sanction, permission) *rukusa, kuachiliwa*; [jina la heshima kiingereza la kumtaja Duke ao Archbishop]. Means of grace, [njia za kupata neema ya Muungu]. To say grace, *kushukuru chakulani*. With a good grace, *vizuri, kwa moyo*. With a bad grace, *vibaya, kwa shidda*. Good graces, *upendeleo, upenzi*.
- Graceful**, a. *-enyi madaha, -zuri*.
- Graceless**, a. *-baya, -bovu*.
- Gracious**, a. *-enyi neema, -a rehema*; (beneficent) *-fathili, -enyi mapenzi*.
- Gradation**, n. *daraja, utaratibu*.
- Grade**, n. *cheo, daraja, ginsi*; (slope) *mshuko, telemuko*, [kadiri ya kushuka ao kupanda].
- Gradient**, n. *telemuko, mshuko*, [kadiri ya kushuka ao kupanda].
- Gradual**, a. *kidogo kidogo, -a taratibu, -a polepole, punde kwa punde*.
- Graduate**, v. *gawanya kwa cheo, tia alama ya kuonya cheo*; (get a degree) *pata daraja la ualimu, hitimu*.
- n. *mwenyi daraja la ualimu; aliyehitimu vyo*.
- Graft**, n. *chipukizi ya mti* [iliyotiwa shinani mwa mti mwingine, iliyopandikiswa kwa mti usio wake].
- v. *pandikiza*.
- Grain**, n. *nafaka, mbegu*; (unripe) *tete*; (single grain) *punje, chembe*; (of sand, &c.) *chembe, wumbi*; (small quantity) *kidogo, kipimo kidogo sana*; (of wood, &c.) *nyuzi*; (of marble) *marembo*. In the grain, *asili, maumbile*. Against the grain, *shidda, vigumu*. Go against the grain, *chukiza, tia uchungu, kasirisha*.
- Graminivorous**, a. *-la majani*.
- Grammar**, n. [elimu ya kazi na matumizi ya maneno], *sarufi, nahau*.
- Grammatical**, a. *-a Grammar, -a kufuata Grammar, sahihi, halisi*.
- Grampus**, n. [kama pombo].
- Granary**, n. *ghala, bohari*.
- Grand**, a. *-kubwa, -kuu, -a fahari, -tukufu, -zuri, bora, -enyi cheo, -a heshima, -sharifu*.
- Grandchild**, n. *mjukuu* [wa-].
- Great-grandchild**, *kijukuu, kilembwe* [vi-]. **Great-great-grandchild**, *kining'ina* [vi-].
- Grandee**, n. *mtu wa cheo, mkuu, mtu wa fahari*.
- Grandeur**, n. *fahari, ukuu, utukufu, usherehe*.
- Grandfather**, n. *babu*; (ancestor) *mzee* [wa-].
- Grandiloquent**, a. *-a kujivuna* [maneno], *-a kupiga domo*.
- Grandmother**, n. *bibi, mzee*. **Great-grandmother**, *mzaa bibi*.
- Grandsire**, n. *babu, mzee* [wa-].
- Granite**, n. [jiwe gumu sana].
- Granivorous**, a. *-la nafaka*.
- Grant**, v. *-pa, jalia, ruzuku, toa, lipa*; (allow, acquiesce in) *kubali, rithia, achia*. **Granted** that they differ, *hatta na waachane*. **Granted** that, &c., *ikiwa, ijapokuwa, hatta tukisema ya kwamba, iwapo*. **Grant request**, *fanya haja*.
- n. *ruhusa, ulipo, kipaji, zawadi, karama*; (bestowal) *kutoa, kulipa*.
- Grantee**, n. *mwenyi kupewa*.
- Grantor**, n. *mwenyi kupa* [kutoa].
- Granular**, a. [kama chembe ao changarawi], *-a kinundunundu*.

Granulate, v. [*fanya kama changarawi, ao mchanga mnene*].

Grape, n. *zabibu*; (plant) *mzabibu* [*mi-*].

Grape-shot, n. [*malisaa makubwa*].

Graphic, a. -a *kueleza vizuri sana, -a kusimulia vizuri, -enyi hadithi nzuri*.

Grapnel, n. [*nanga ndogo ya makombe manne, nanga toto ao ya parua*]; (hook) *kulabu*.

Grapple, v. *kamatana, shikana, shika sana, jitia kwa, jifunga kwa*; (hook) *pemba*.

Grasp, v. *shika, fumbata*; (understand) *fahamu -ote, sikia sana*.

— n. *kushika kwa mkono, mkono*; (power) *nguvu, uwezo*; (comprehension) *ufahamu, akili*.

Grass, n. *majani*; (coarse, rushy) *nyasi* [*ma-*]; (soft, creeping) *ukoka*.

Grasshopper, n. *panzi* [*ma-*].

Grass-plot, n. *uwanja* [*wa majani madogo*].

Grassy, a. -enyi *majani mengi*.

Grate, n. [*vyuma mahali pa meko, pakuwashia moto nyumbani*].

— v. *paruza, kwaruza, lia kwa kuparusa*; (rub small) *saga, chua, sugua*, (of cocoa-nut) *kuna*. **Grate on**, *chukiza*.

Grateful, a. -a *kushukuru, -enyi shukrani*; (pleasant) -*tamu, -a kupendeza*.

Grater, n. (for cocoa-nuts) *mbuzi*.

Gratification, n. *furaha*; (giving pleasure) *mapendezi*; (contentment) *urathi*; (accomplishment) *kupata, kutimiza*. It gave him much gratification, *ilimkalia tamu sana*.

Gratify, v. *pendeza, furahisha, ritisha, achia*.

Grating, a. -enyi *mparuzo, -a kuparuzo*; (unpleasing) -a *kuchukiza*.

— n. *mparuzo, kwaruzo, sauti ya kuparuzo*; (cross bars) [*fito ao papi za chuma za kukingamana, kama nyuzi za wavu, kama kimia*].

Gratis, adv. *burre, bilashi, pasipo fayida, pasipo hesabu, billa gharama*.

Gratitude, n. *shukrani*.

Gratuitous, a. -a *burre, -a bilashi, pasipo fayida, billa kutoza fetha*.

Gratuity, n. *zawadi, bakshishi*; (customary) *ada, kilemba, ufito*.

Grave, n. *kaburi* [*ma-*], *siara* [*ma-*]; (place of dead) *ahera, kuzimu*. Have one foot in the grave, *chungulia kuzimu*.

— a. -*zito, -a taratibu*; (important, critical) -*kubwa, -a mashaka, -a hatari*. A grave offence, *kosa kubwa*.

Grave-digger, n. *mchimba kaburi, mzishi* [*wa-*].

Gravel, n. *mawe madogo, vijiwe, changarawi*.

Gravitate, v. *lekea, taka kwenda, vutwa*.

Gravitation, n. *uzito*; (attraction) *uvutano*.

Gravity, n. *uzito*; (sobriety) *utaratibu*; (importance) *ukubwa, habari kubwa, maana nyingi*; (critical state) *hatari, mashaka*. Specific gravity, [*uthani wa kitu fullani kuliko maji*]. Centre of gravity, *palipo uzito haswa*.

Gravy, n. *mchuzi*.

Gray, a. *kijifujifu, rangi ya majifu, -eupe, -eupe kidogo*.

Gray-beard, n. *mwenyi mvi, mzee*.

Gray-hairs, n. *mvi*.

Grayling, n. [*samaki ya mitoni kizungu*].

Graze, v. (rub) *paruza*; (feed cattle) *lisha, chungu* [*ngombe, mbuzi*]; (eat grass) -*la majani*.

Grazier, n. *mchungaji*.

Grease, n. *mafuta, shahamu*.

— v. *paka mafuta*.

Greasy, a. -a *mafuta*; (slippery) -a *matelesi*.

Great, a. -*kubwa, -kuu, bora, -ingi, -a nguvu*. Become great, (of persons) *tukuka*; (of things) *kua*. A great deal, *wingi*. A great deal of rain, *mvua nyingi*. It is too great for me, *imenikulia*.

Greatly, adv. *sana*.

- Grestness**, n. *ukuu, ukubwa, utukufu, nguvu.*
- Greaves**, n. [*vyuma vya kuvaa miguuni tokea magoti na chini*].
- Grecian**, a. = **Greek**.
- Greed, Greediness**, n. *choyo, tamaa, ulafi, pupa, roho.*
- Greedy**, a. *-lafi, -enyi choyo, -enyi tamaa.* Be greedy, *-la kwa pupa, -wa na roho, -wa na choyo, fanya tamaa.*
- Greek**, n. na a. *Mgreki, Myonani.*
- Green**, a. *rangi ya majani, chankiwiti; (unripe) -bichi; (simple) -zuzu.*
- Greengage**, n. [*tunda la kizungu kama embe ndogo*].
- Greengrocer**, n. [*mwusa mboga na matunda*].
- Greenhorn**, n. *msuzu [wa-], mjinga [wa-].*
- Greenhouse**, n. [*kibanda cha kuoteshia maua*].
- Greenness**, n. *kuwa Green.*
- Greens**, n. *mboga.*
- Greet**, v. *salimu, salimia, amkia, barikia.*
- Greeting**, n. *salamu, mbaraka, maamkisi.*
- Gregarious**, a. *-enyi kukaa makundimakundi.*
- Grenade**, n. [*kombora dogo*].
- Grenadier**, n. [*asikari mrefu*].
- Grew**, p. t. *ya Grow.*
- Grey, Taz. Gray.**
- Greyhound**, n. [*mbwa mrefu mwe-mbamba mwenyi mbio sana*].
- Griddle**, n. *kikango.*
- Gridiron**, n. [*fito za chuma sikikingamana, kama wavu*]; (in cooking) *nyalio za chuma.*
- Grief**, n. *sikitiko, huzuni, hamu, majonzi, simanzi.* Come to grief, *angamia, potea.*
- Grievance**, n. *jambo zito, thulumu; (complaint) kisa.*
- Grieve**, v. *sikitisha, huzunisha, tia huzuni; (neut.) sikitika, -wa na huzuni, fanya msiba, fanya majonzi.*
- Grievous**, a. *-zito, -gumu, -a kutia huzuni, -a kulemea.*
- Griffin**, n. [*nyama nussu simba nussu tai*].
- Grill**, v. *oka, choma.*
- Grim**, a. *-kali, -korofi, -a kutia hofu, -a kutisha.*
- Grimace**, v. *finyo [ma-, kunjjo] la uso, kicheko.*
- Grime**, n. *masisi, taka.*
- Grimy**, a. *takataka, -eusi, -chafu.*
- Grin**, v. *cheka, toa meno [kwa kucheka], finya [kunjja] uso.*
— n. *kicheko, kufinya uso.*
- Grind**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Ground**), (grain) *saga, tua; (coarsely) paaza; (tools, &c. by rubbing, filing, &c.) chua; (oppress) onea, thulumu; (work hard) shika kazi sana, soma sana.*
- Grinder**, n. (tooth) *chego [ma-].*
Organ-grinder, *mpiga santuri.*
- Grindstone**, n. *jiwe la kunoa, kinoo, cherehe.*
- Grip, Gripe**, v. *kamata sana, shika sana, pelekea kucha; (of stomach) [tia maumivu ndani tumboni], umiza tumbo.*
— n. *kushika sana [kwa mkono, makucha], kamata; mikono, makucha; (colic) maumivu ya tumboni, kushikwa tumbo.*
- Grisly**, a. *-a kutisha, -a kuhofisha.*
- Grist**, n. [*nafaka za kusagwa*].
- Gristle**, n. *ufupa mnyororo.*
- Grit**, n. *mchanga, changarawi; (courage) moyo mgumu, uthabiti, akili.* He has no grit, *mkulifu huyo, mwepesi kushindwa.*
- Gritty**, a. *-a Grit, -a kukwarusa.*
- Grizzled**, n. *-enyi mvi, kijifujifu.*
- Groan**, v. *ugua.* Groan at, *somea.*
- Grocer**, n. *mwusa vyakula.*
- Grocery**, n. *bithaa za Grocer, makuli.*
- Groin**, n. *manena.*
- Groom**, n. *mchungu frasi, saisi, gariwala.*
- Groove**, n. *mfuo [mi-]; (custom) desturi.*
- Grope**, v. *papasa, tafuta njia gizani, sitasita.*

Greatness, n. ukuu, ukubwa, utu-kufu, nguvu.

Greaves, n. [vyuma vya kuwaa miguuni tokea magoti na chini].

Grecian, a. = Greek.

Greed, Greediness, n. choyo, tamaa, ulafi, pupa, roho.

Greedy, a. -lafi, -enyi choyo, -enyi tamaa. Be greedy, -la kwa pupa, -wa na roho, -wa na choyo, fanya tamaa.

Greek, n. na a. Mgreki, Myonani.

Green, a. rangi ya majani, chani-kiwiti; (unripe) -bichi; (simple) -zuzu.

Greengage, n. [tunda la kisungu kama embe ndogo].

Greengrocer, n. [mwuza mboga na matunda].

Greenhorn, n. msusu [wa-], mjinga [wa-].

Greenhouse, n. [kibanda cha kuot-shea maua].

Greenness, n. kuwa Green.

Greens, n. mboga.

Greet, v. salimu, salimia, amkia, barikia.

Greeting, n. salamu, mbaraka, ma-amkisi.

Gregarious, a. -enyi kubaa ma-kundimakundi.

Grenade, n. [kombora dogo].

Grenadier, n. [asikari mrefu].

Grew, p. t. ya Grow.

Grey, Tar. Gray.

Greyhound, n. [mbwa mrefu mwa-mbamba mwenyi mbea sana].

Griddle, n. kibango.

Gridiron, n. [fita za chuma sikiki-ngamama, kama wavu]; (in cook-ing) nyalla za chuma.

Grief, n. sikitiko, huzuni. Come
majamb, simanzi. Come
angamia, polea.

Grievance

Grievous, a. -sito, -gumu, -a kutia huzuni, -a kulemea.

Griffin, n. [nyama nussu simba nussu tai].

Grill, v. oka, choma.

Grim, a. -kali, -korofi, -a kutia hofu, -a kutisha.

Grimace, v. finyo [ma-, kunjo] la uso, kicheko.

Grime, n. masizi, taka.

Grimy, a. takataka, -cusi, -chafu.

Grin, v. cheka, toa meno [kwa kucheka], finya [kunja] uso.

— n. kicheko, kufinya uso.

Grind, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Ground**), (grain) saga, tua; (coarsely) **paasa**;

(tools, &c. by rubbing, filing, &c.) chua; (oppress) onoa, thulumu;

(work hard) shiba kasi sana, soma sana.

Grinder, n. (tooth) chego [ma-].
Organ-grinder, mpiga santuri.

Grindstone, n. jiwe la kunoa, kinoo cherehe.

Grip, Grippe, v. kamata sana, shika sana, pelekea kucha: (of stomach) [tia maumivu ndani tumboni umiza tumbo.

— n. kushika sana [kwa mkozi makucha], kamata; mikono, makucha; (colic) maumivu ya mboni, kushikwa tumbo.

Grisly, a. -a kutisha, -a kuhofu.

Grist, n. [nafaka za kusagwa].

Gristle, n. ufupa mwenye.

Grit, n. mchango (courage) mwenye akili.

huyo, &c.

Gritty.

Gritty.

Gritty.

- Guard**, v. *linda, tunza, ngojea*. Guard against a blow, *kinga*.
- Guarded**, a. -a *hathari, -angalifu*.
- Guardian**, n. *mlinzi, mlexi* [wa-].
- Guardianship**, n. *ulinzi, hamaya, tunza*.
- Guava**, n. (tree) *mpera* [mi-]; (fruit) *pera* [ma-].
- Gudgeon**, n. [samaki ndogo ya mitoni].
- Guerdon**, n. *zawadi, tuzo, malipo*.
- Guess**, v. *bahatisha, gisi*; (think) *thani, ona*.
- n. *thana, bahati ya neno, neno la kugisi*.
- Guest**, n. *mgeni* [wa-].
- Guidance**, n. *maongozi, maonyo*.
- Guide**, n. *rubani, kiongozi, mkuugenzi*.
- v. *onyesha njia, ongoza, lekeza*; (directing object) *alama, kitu cha kulekeza, &c.*
- Guild**, n. *chama*.
- Guildsman**, n. *mwana chama*.
- Guile**, n. *ujanja, werevu, hila*.
- Guileless**, a. -nyofu, -jinga. He is guileless, *hana ihtilafu*. A guileless heart, *moyo mweupe*.
- Guillotine**, n. [kisu kikubwa cha kukata watu vitwa], *jisu* [ma-].
- v. *kata kitwa*.
- Guilt**, n. *ubaya, uovu, thambi, hatiya, kosa*.
- Guilty**, a. -tenda mbaya, -enyi hatiya, -kosefu, -a thambi.
- Guinea**, n. [kipande cha thahabu, thamani yake Sovereign moja na robo moja juu].
- Guinea-fowl**, n. *kanga, kororo*.
- Guisse**, n. *sura, umbo, vao*. In the guise of, *kwa kivao cha, kwa mfano wa*.
- Guitar**, n. *sexe*.
- Gulf**, n. *hori, gubba*; (cavity) *shimo kubwa*.
- Gull**, n. *ndege ya bahari*; (simpleton) *mjinga, msuzu*.
- v. *kopa, danganya, punja*.
- Gullet**, n. *koo* [ma-], *umio*.
- Gully**, n. *mfo* [mi-], *mfo mkavu, bonde ndogo*.
- Gulp**, v. *gugumiza*; (gulp down) *meza*.
- Gum**, n. (of teeth) *ufizi* [fizi]; (gum-arabic) *sumugh, haba*; (copal) *sandarusi*; (sticky stuff, birdlime, &c.) *ulimbo*.
- Gun**, n. *bunduki*; (cannon) *mzinga* [mi-]. Double-barrelled gun, *bunduki ya midomo miwili*. Matchlock, *bunduki ya nrao*. Muzzle-loader, *bunduki ya kushindiliwa* [ya fataki]. Breech-loader, *bunduki ya viasi* [ya kuvunja]. Flint gun, *bunduki ya jiwe* [ya gume-gume].
- Gun-barrel**, n. *kasiba, mdomo*.
- Gun-boat**, n. [manowari ndogo].
- Gun-cap**, n. *fataki*.
- Gun-carriage**, n. *gurudumo za mzinga*.
- Gun-cotton**, n. [baruti ya pamba].
- Gun-lock**, n. *mtambo* [mi-], *kitasa cha bunduki*.
- Gunner**, n. *mkuu wa mzinga, mtu wa mzinga*.
- Gunnery**, n. *maarifa ya mizinga*.
- Gunpowder**, n. *baruti*.
- Gun-shot**, n. *mpigo wa bunduki*.
- Gunsmith**, n. *fundi wa bunduki, mjume* [wa-].
- Gunwale**, n. [ubau wa mbavuni mwa chombo juu].
- Gurgle**, v. *lia kama maji kooni, lia guruguru*.
- n. *mlio wa maji kooni, guruguru*.
- Gush**, v. (of water) *toka kwa nguvu, churuzika*; (talk much) *toa maneno mengi*.
- n. *mkondo*; (outburst) *shindo*; (abundance) *wingi*.
- Gushing**, a. -a *kutokatoka*; (talkative) -a *maneno mengi*.
- Gusset**, n. *upapi* [papi, wa nguo].
- Gust**, n. (of wind) *mkondo wa baridi, pepo ya ghafala, tharuba*. A gust of passion, *hasira ya ghafala, kishindo*.
- Gusto**, n. *furaha, pupa*.
- Gut**, n. *tumbo* [ma-], *usi wa utumbo*.

Half-cock, n. [*kupansa mtambo kidogo wa bunduki*].

Halfpenny, n. [*sarifu ya kizungu, kama pesa mbili*].

Half-witted, a. *akili chache, -enyi kichaa*.

Half-yearly, a. *-a killa mwezi wa sita, -a marra mbili killa mwaka*.

Hall, n. *chumba kikubwa [cha kulia, cha kubarizia, cha kathi, &c.]*; (entrance-hall) *sébule*. Public hall, *kilinge*.

Hall-mark, n. [*alama ya kuhakikisha fetha safi*].

Halloo, v. *pigua ukelele*.

Hallow, v. *fanya wakfu, weka kama -takatifu*; (reverence) *tukusa, athimisha*.

Hallucination, n. *kupotewa akili, chechele, ndoto, kosa*.

Halo, n. (of moon, sun) *uzungo*; (glory) *fahari*.

Halt, v. *simama*; (on a march) *tua*; (go lame) *chechemea, sita*.

Halter, n. *kamba yenyi tanzi*; (for hanging) *tanzi la roho*.

Halting, a. *-a kusitasita, -a kutanga*.

Halting-place, n. *kituo, kikomo, kambu*.

Halve, v. *kata vipande viwili vilivyo sawa, gawanya sawasawa*.

Halves, n. (pl. *ya Half*). *Go halves, gawa sawasawa, sharikiana*.

Halyards, n. *kenza, jarari*.

Ham, n. *tako [ma-]*; (back of knee) *mvungu wa goti*; (of pig) *paja la nguruwe*.

Hamlet, n. *mji mdogo, kijiji, kito-ngoji*.

Hammer, v. *gonga*; (metal) *fua*; (nails, &c.) *gongomea*.

— n. *nyundo*; (auction) *mnada*. Bring to the hammer, *nadi*.

Hammock, n. [*wavu wa kuchukulia mtu, kama machela*], *susu, hámak*.

Hamper, n. [*kama tunga lenyi kifuniko*].

— v. *zuia, tatanisha*.

Hamstring, v. *kata mshipa wa mguu nyuma [uvunguni mwa goti]*.

Hand, n. *mkono [mi-, toka kitanga hatta ncha za vidole]*, [*kitu kama mkono*]; (labourer) *mtu wa kazi, kibarua*; (sailor) *baharia*; (skill) *nguvu*; (writing) *mwandiko*; (side) *upande*; (hand-breadth) *upana wa mkono [ndio wa vidole ao vyanda vinne]*. All hands, *killa mtu*. At hand, *karibu, tayari*. Hand in hand, *pamoja, hali moja, shauri moja*. Hand over hand, *upesesi, rahisi*. On the one hand, *kwanza*. Hand-to-hand fight, *vita kali [ya karibu, iliyoshikika sana]*. Pass from hand to hand, *pokezanya*. In hand, The money is in hand, *fetha iko tayari, iko kwangu [kwake, &c.]*. Cash in hand, *taslimu, nakudi*. The matter is in hand, *inatendeka*. At first hand, *-pya, kwa fundi mwenyewe, kwa mwenyeji, -siotumika bado*. At second hand, *si -pya, -liokwisha tumika, -kukuu* Hands off! *toka! ondoka!* Hands up! *jitoe!* Off-hand, *gháfala, marra moja, pasipo fikara, kwa kupurukusha*. Do in an off-hand way, *ghafalisha, purukusha*. It is off my hands, *simo, si juu yangu*. On hand, *kwangu [kwake, &c.]*. On my hands, *juu yangu*. Change hands, *badilishwa*. Come to hand, *wasili, fika*. Get one's hand in, *jifunza, soelea*. Have a hand in, *-wamo, shariki*. Have in hand, *tendea kazi*; (control) *weza, shinda*. Have one's hands full, *shughulika sana, -wana shughuli, onamashaka*. Get the upper hand, *shinda, weza*. Lay hands on, *pelekea mkono, funga, tendea jeuri*. Lend a hand, *tia mkono, sayidia*. Live from hand to mouth, *kaa masikini, -wa fukara [hana mbelo wala nyuma]*. Wash the hands of, *jitoa katika, jitenga na, tupia mbali*. Under the hand of, *kwa usahihi wa, wakatabahu*.

— v. *-pa, loa, tia mkononi*; (convey) *leta, peleka kwa mkono*; (escort) *sindikiza*. Hand down, *pokeleza,*

- rithisha*. Hand over, *toa, salimisha, weka, kabithi, lipa*.
- Hand**, a. -a mkono, -a kadiri ya mkono, -a kutumika kwa mkono, kama mkono.
- Hand-barrow, Hand-cart**, n. *gari dogo [la kukokotwa na mtu]*.
- Hand-bill**, n. [*hati ndogo ya kueneza habari*].
- Handbook**, n. [*kitabu cha kutumika marra kwa marra, chuo cha maonyo*], *kitabu kidogo*.
- Handcuff**, n. *pingu ya mikono*.
- Handful**, n. *ukofi, chopo, konzi*; (small quantity) *kidogo*.
- Hand-gallop**, n. *mwendo wa shoti*.
- Handicap**, n. *shindano [walimopendelewa washindani, wengine mbele, wengine nyuma, kwa kadiri ya kuwasawazisha nguvu]*.
- Handicraft**, n. *kazi, uchumi*.
- Handiwork**, n. *kazi ya mikono*.
- Handkerchief**, n. *leso, kitambaa [vi-], ankachifi*. Pocket-handkerchief, *leso la kufutia kamasi, ankachifi*.
- Handle**, n. (of tool, &c.) *mpini [mi-], kipini [vi-]*; (of saucepan, &c.) *kono, mkono [mi-]*; (of pail, &c.) *utambo [tambo]*.
- v. *gusa, papasa*; (use) *tumia*; (treat) *tendea kazi*; (control) *ongoza, zuia*.
- Handmaid**, n. *kijakazi [vi-]*.
- Handsome**, a. -*zuri [uso, umbo, sura]*; (large) -*ingi, -kubwa*.
- Handspike**, n. *mtalimbo, mti, kipande*.
- Handwriting**, n. *mwandiko, hati*.
- Handy**, a. -*elekevu wa kazi, -epesi*; (useful) -*a kufaa, tayari*.
- Hang**, v. (p. t. Hung, pf. t. Hung, Hanged) (on wall) *angika*; (up) *tundika, tungika*; (so as to swing) *pembeza, yongesha*; (strangle) *nyonga, songa*; (decorate) *funika, pamba*; (delay) *sitasita, tanga*; (swing) *ning'inia*. Hang back, *kataa, si taka, sita*. Hang down, *shusha, (neut.) shuka*. Hang over, *tokeza, fanya domo*; (impend) -*wa karibu, taka kuja, tayari*. Hang on, (persevere) *dumu, endelea*; (depend on) -*wa juu ya, tungikana, rejea, fungamana na, -wa juu ya*. They hung on his words, *walimsikilizasana*. Hang together, -*wa hali moja, fungamana*. It all hangs together, *yote barabara, yote sawa sawa*. Go and be hung! *potelea mbali!*
- Hang-dog**, a. -*enyi haya, -a aibu, -nyonge*.
- Hanger**, n. [*upanga kama*] *sime*.
- Hanger-on**, n. *chokora [ma-], mfuasi [wa-]*.
- Hanging**, n. *kusongwa*; (curtains, &c.) *nguo za kupamba, mapazia, bendera, &c.*
- a. -*a kutokeza, -a kufanya domo, -a mbavuni pa kilima*.
- Hangman**, n. *asikari [mwenyi kazi kufisha watu kwa kusonga]*.
- Hank**, n. *fungu la uzi [hariri, &c.], kivunge, shada*.
- Hanker**, v. *taka kwa bidii, -wa na shauko*. Have a hankering, -*wa na uchu, tunuka*.
- Hansom-cab**, n. [*gari la kuchukulia watu lenyi magurudumu mawili*].
- Hap**, n. *bahati, nasibu, tukio*.
- Haphazard**, n. *bahati, ovyo*. (He did it) at haphazard, *awezavyo, gha-fala, kwa bahati*.
- Hapless**, a. *masikini*.
- Haply**, adv. *kwa bahati, kwa nasibu, huenda*.
- Happen**, v. *tukia, -wa*. Happen to, *pata*. It happened, *kwa nasibu, kwa bahati*.
- Happily**, adv. *kwa furaha*; (well) *vema, vizuri, kwa bahati*.
- Happiness**, n. *raha, furaha, kicheko, heri, suudi*.
- Happy**, a. -*a furaha, -a heri, -a bahati*; (in disposition) -*chekefu, -chekelezi, -chezi, -a furaha*; (skilful) *hodari, -elekevu, -ema*.
- Harangue**, n. *maneno, usemi, hotuba*.
- v. *semea, toa maneno*.
- Harass**, v. *uthi, sumbua, chokoza*.

- Harbinger**, n. *mjumbe* [wa-], *mleta habari, mtangulizi, kijumbe*.
- Harbour**, n. *bandari*; (refuge) *pa kukimbilia, kituo*.
- v. *karibisha, pokea*; (keep in mind) *shika, weka moyoni*.
- Hard**, a. *-gumu, yabis, -zito, -kali*. Go hard with, *kulia, thiki*. Get hard, *shupana, pindamana, kazana, ganda*. Be hard up, *zidiwa, thiki*. Hard times, *siku za taabu, shidda*. Hard of hearing, *kiziwi kidogo, -siosikia vema*.
- adv. *sana, kwa nguvu, shidda*. Hard by, *karibu, palepale*.
- Hard-earned**, a. *-liopatika kwa shidda, -a shidda*.
- Harden**, v. *fanya -gumu, tia ugumu, thubutisha, kaza, gandamiza*.
- Hardened**, a. *-gumu, -shupafu, -zoefu wa mabaya*.
- Hard-featured**, a. *-enyi uso mkali*.
- Hard-fisted**, a. *-kabithi, -kavu, -gumu*.
- Hard-fought**, a. *-kali, -a juhudi*.
- Hard-headed**, a. *-a busara, -a akili barabba*.
- Hard-hearted**, a. *-enyi moyo mgumu, -kali, pasipo huruma*.
- Hardihood**, n. *ujasiri, ugumu, uho-dari, uthabiti*.
- Hardly**, adv. *shidda*; (cruelly) *vigumu, vikali*.
- Hardness**, n. *ugumu, uyabisi*; (of wood) *uhiana, ubishi, ugumu*.
- Hard-set**, a. (egg) *-viza, -wiza*.
- Hardship**, n. *taabu, msiba*; (grievance) *jambo zito, thulumu*.
- Hardware**, n. [vitu vya chuma na madini ngumu].
- Hardy**, a. *hodari, -zoefu wa kasi na taabu*; (shameless) *bila haya*.
- Hare**, n. [namna kubwa ya] *sungura, katiti*.
- Hare-brained**, a. *si -angalifu, kama wazimo, -potofu*.
- Hare-lip**, n. *mdomo wa pande*.
- Harem**, n. [nyumba ya waanake; jamii ya masuria wa mtu mmoja].
- Haricot**, n. [maandasi ya nyama na mboga].
- Hark**, int. *sikiliza!*
- Harlequin**, n. *mchekeshaji, mcheshi, mtu wa kuchezecheza*.
- Harlot**, n. *kahaba* [ma-].
- Harm**, n. *mathara, shari, thulumu, hasara*.
- v. *thuru, thulumu, haribu, kasiri*.
- Harmful**, a. *-enyi mathara, -a kuumiza, -baya*.
- Harmless**, a. *si -a kuthuru, si -a shari, -pole*; (feeble) *thaifu, -nyonge*.
- Harmonics**, n. [maarifa ya sauti].
- Harmonious**, a. *-a kupatana, -a amani*; (in music) *-enyi ulinganifu [wa sauti], -a kulingana*.
- Harmonium**, n. *kinanda, santuri*.
- Harmonize**, v. *patanisha, linganisha*, (neut.) *chukuana, lingana*.
- Harmony**, n. *amani, mapatano, moyo mmoja*; (in music) *ulinganifu wa sauti, sauti za kulingana*.
- Harness**, n. *matandiko* [ya frasi].
- v. *tandika* [frasi].
- Harp**, n. *kinubi*.
- v. *piga kinubi*. Harp upon, *nena marra kwa marra*.
- Harper**, n. *mpiga kinubi*.
- Harpoon**, n. *chusa, munda*.
- v. *piga munda, paga*.
- Harpy**, n. [mthali mu mbaya na mko-rofi].
- Harrier**, n. [mbwa wa kuwindia sungura].
- Harrow**, n. [chombo cha kulimia, chenye meno mengi ya kuvunja-vunja udongo].
- v. *tumia Harrow*; (vex) *cho-koza, sumbua, thii*.
- Harrowing**, a. *-a kuhuzunisha, -a kutesa, -baya*.
- Harry**, v. *teka, onea, sumbua*.
- Harsh**, a. *-kali, -zito*.
- Harshness**, n. *ukali*.
- Hart**, n. [nyama kama paa].
- Hartebeest**, n. *kongone* [kuguni].
- Harvest**, n. *mavuno*; (profit) *fayida, chumo*.
- Harvest-home**, n. [siku kuu ya kumalisa mavuno].

(perfection) *usitawi, upeo, kuiva* [*jipu*]; (division, section) *sehemu, fungu* [*la maneno*]; (of spear, &c.) *chuma, chembe* [*vy-*]; (of a bed) *mchago*. Come to a head, *iva, sitawi*. From head to foot, Over head and ears, *pia, kabisa, -ole*. Out of his own head, *kwa peke yake, kwa akili zake*. Off one's head, *-enyi wazimo*. Over his head, *kijuujuu, kupita akili zake*. Turn one's head (delude), *pumbaza*. Lay heads together, *fanya shauri pamoja*. Put out of one's head, *sahaulisha*. Take into one's head, *nia, azimu*. Lose one's head, *potewa akili, fathaika*. Make head, *pata nguvu, endelea, fanya nguvu, anza kushinda*. Show one's head, *toa kichwa, onekana wasi*.

Head, v. *-wa mkuu wa, ongoza, tangulia*; (obstruct) *zuia mbele, pingia njia*; (be directed) *lekea, kabili*.

Headache, n. *kitwa*. My head aches, I have a headache, *kitwa chaniuma*.

Head-band, Head-dress, Head-gear, n. (of women) *ukaya, dusamali*.

Heading, n. *anwani*.

Headland, n. *ras*.

Headlong, a. *-a shindo, -a nguvu, -a kassi*.

Head-quarters, n. [*jumba la serkali, hema ao makao ya jemadari, mahali patokapo amri*].

Head-rest, n. (wooden) *msamilo* [*mi-*].

Headship, n. *ujumbe, ukuu*.

Headstrong, a. *-shupafu, -kaidi, -gumu, -a parara*. He is headstrong, *afuata nafsi yake*.

Head-wind, n. *pepo za omo*.

Heady, a. [*kama Headstrong*]; (intoxicating) *-a kulevesha, kileo*.

Heal, v. *ponya, poza*; (neut.) *pona, poa*.

Healing, a. *-a kuponya*; (things) *mapozo*.

— n. *kuponya*.

Health, n. *uzima, afya, hali, nguvu*.

Healthy, Healthful, a. *-a afya, -zima, -a kutia afya*.

Heap, n. *fungu* [*ma-*], *chungu*; (of stone) *boma*; (of sticks) *biwi, kichaka*; (of earth) *kisugulu*; (raised bed in garden) *tuta* [*ma-*]. Lie in heaps (one on top of another), *elekana, pandana*.

—, **Heap up** (together), v. *ku-sanya fungu, fanya chungu, tia -ingi*; (one on top of another) *andikanya*; (earth, &c.) *fusia, palia*.

Hear, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. *Heard*) *sikia, sikiliza*; (grant) *kubali*; (judge) *hukumu, amua*; (be told) *ambiwa, arifiwa*. Hear from, *pata barua ya*. Hear of, *pata habari ya*; (agree to) *kubali, rithia*.

Hearer, n. *msikizi* [*wa-*].

Hearing, n. *kusikia, kuona kwa masikio*; (audience) *ruhusa* [*na-fasi*] *ya kusema maneno*; (legal) *baraza, hukumu*.

Hearken, v. *sikia, sikiliza*.

Hearsay, n. *maneno, wasemavyo watu, uvumi*; (mere talk) *maneno ya ovyo, mawe*.

Hearse, n. [*gari kubwa la kuchukua jeneza mazikoni*].

Heart, n. *moyo* [*mi-*]; (disposition) *tabia, roho*; (energy) *bidii, nguvu*; (feeling) *huruma, hubba*; (inmost part) *asili, kiini*; (meaning) *maana ya ndani, maana ya siri, asili*; (beloved) *kipenzi*. A soft heart, *huruma nyingi*. After one's own heart, *-a kupendesa halisi*. At heart, *kwa kweli*. Have at heart, *penda moyoni, kusudia kwa moyo, taka kwa bidii*. Be out of heart, Lose heart, *kata tamaa, legea*. Lose one's heart (fall in love), *ingia uchumba, pata mchumba, shikwa na upendo*. Take heart, *jipa moyo, piga moyo konde*. Take to heart, *onea sikitiko* [*uchungu*] *rohoni, sikitikia, fikiri sana*. Open the heart to, *funulia habba*. Set the heart on, *kasia moyo, taka kwa moyo, jifunga kwa, tia habbani*. With all one's heart,

sana, kwa moyo wa bidii. Heart and soul, *pia, kabisa, haswa halisi.* Have the heart to, *thubutu.* Have one's heart in one's mouth, *stushwa, tishwa.* His heart was in his throat, *moyo ukampalia rohoni, akawa na tanzi la roho.*

Heart-breaking, Heart-rending, a. -*zito sana, -a kuvunja moyo.*

Heart-broken, a. -*a kushindwa na taabu, -enyi huzuni kuu.*

Heart-burn, n. [*tumbo la kuwasha ndani*].

Heart-burning, n. *ugomvi, uchungu, chuki, mfuno.*

Hearten, v. *tia moyo, fariji.*

Heart-felt, a. -*a moyoni, -a kweli.*

Hearth, n. *meko, moto;* (home) *nyumba, kwake* [*kwao, &c.*].

Hearthstone, n. [*jiwe pana chini ya meko;* (home) *nyumba ya mtu, kwake*].

Heartless, a. *pasipo huruma, -kali, -korofi.*

Heart-sick, a. -*a kuugua moyoni.*

Heartly, a. -*enyi afya njema, -a nguvu;* (genial, frank) -*kunjufu, -nyofu, -enyi utu mwema;* (energetic) -*a bidii, -a moyo.* A hearty meal, *chakula tele, shibe.*

Heat, n. *moto, joto, hari, jasho;* (anger) *hasira, ghathabu, ukali, moyo juu;* (vehemence) *bidii;* (in racing, &c.) *marra, zamu, shindo, safari;* (sexual) *nyegi.* Prickly heat, *harara.*

— v. *pasha moto, tia moto;* (enrage, excite) *kasirisha, tia bidii, sukuma, washa.*

Heath, n. *wangwa, nyika;* (flower) [*maua madogo ya nyika*].

Heathen, n. *na a. kafiri* [*ma-*], *mshenzi* [*wa-*].

Heathendom, n. *inchi za makafiri, ushenzi.*

Heathenish, a. -*a kishenzi, -a kikapiri.*

Heathenism, n. *ukafiri, ushenzi.*

Heather, n. [*maua madogo ya nyika*].

Heathery, a. -*enyi Heather.*

Heave, v. (p. t. [*pangine*] *Hove*)

inua kwa juhudi, sukuma kwa nguvu, jitahidi; (palpitate) *pigapiga, puma;* (undulate) *panda na shuka kama mawimbi, kwelea;* (throw) *tupa.* Heave anchor, *ng'oa nanga.* Heave a sigh, *ugua, kokota roho.* Heave to (ship), *simama, tua.* Heave in sight, *onekana baharini.*

Heave, n. (effort) *kusukuma kwa juhudi, shindo;* (undulation) [*mwendu wa mawimbi juu na chini, kwelea;* (of the heart) *pigo.*

Heaven, n. *peponi, huko, kule;* (sky) *uwingu* [*mbingu*], *samawati* (Ar.); (air) *anga, hewa;* (beautiful place) *mahali pa raha, pazuri sana;* (providence) *Muungu;* (bliss) *hali ya raha mstarehe.*

Heavenly, a. (celestial) -*a mbinguni, -a juu;* (saintly) -*a kumpendeza Muungu, -ema sana, -takatifu;* (beautiful, blissful) -*zuri mno.*

Heavenward, a. -*a kwenda mbinguni, -a kumpendeza Muungu.*

Heaviness, n. *uzito, uthani;* (grief) *hamu, huzuni.*

Heavy, a. -*zito, -a kulemea;* (abundant) -*ingi, -kubwa.* A heavy loss, *hasara kubwa.* A heavy storm, *mvua nyingi, tufanu.* A heavy sea, *mawimbi makubwa.* A heavy heart, *moyo wa huzuni.* A heavy fire, *bunduki* [*mizinga*] *nyingi.*

Hebrew, a. *na n. -ebrania, -yahudi, -israeli.*

Hecatomb, n. [*sadaka kubwa ya nyama nyingi*].

Hectic, a. -*a homa.*

Hector, v. *chokoza, sumbua.*

Hedge, n. *ua* [*ny-*], *boma la miti* [*mitiba, michongoma*].

— v. *zungushia ua, fanyia boma;* (secure oneself) *jilinda, jihathari.*

Hedgehog, n. [*nyama kama nungu-ningu mdogo*].

Hedge-sparrow, n. [*ndege mdogo*].

Heed, v. *sikia, angalia, kubali, tii.*

— n. *usikizi, utii, kathari.*

Heedful, a. -*enyi Heed,* n.

Heedless, a. *si -enyi Heed, -jinga.*

Heedlessness, n. *ujinga*.

Heel, n. *kifundo* [*kisigino*] *cha mguu*, *kisigino*; (lower part, end) *upande wa chini*, *tako*, *mwisho*. At heel, *karibu kwa nyuma*, *-kifuata*. Take to one's heels, Show the heels, *kimbia*.

— v. *inama upande*, *jiinika*. Heel over, *pinduka*.

Heifer, n. *mtamba* [*mi-*] *wa ng'ombe*.

Height, n. *urefu wa kwenda juu*, *kimo*, *utambo*, *urefu*, *kwenda juu*; (high place) *mahali pa juu*, *mlima*, *kilima*, *kilele*; (rank) *cheo kiku-bwa*; (highest, best state) *wingi*, *upeo*, *nguvu*, *usitawi*. At the height of, *-lipositawi*, *-lipokuwa -ingi*. The height of folly, *ujinga mtupu*.

Heighten, v. *ongeza kwa juu*, *ongeza*.

Heinous, a. *-a kuchukiza*, *-baya sana*.

Heir, n. *mrithi* [*wa-*].

Heir-apparent, Heir-presump-tive, n. [*mtu atakayekuwa mrithi*].

Heiress, n. [*mwanamke*] *mrithi*, *bibi tajiri*.

Heirloom, n. *mali ya urithi*, *mali tangu zamani*, *tunu*.

Held, p. t. *na* pf. t. *ya Hold*.

Heliograph, n. [*kipande cha kuashi-ria kwa kioo na mwanga wa jua*].

Hell, n. *jehannum*, *makao ya mashe-tani na watu wabaya*; (place of departed spirits) *ahera*, *peponi*; (place of punishment) *mahali pa athabu*; (bad place) *mahali pa-baya*, *nyumba ya watu wabaya*.

Hellenic, a. *-a kiyonani*.

Hellenist, n. [*Myahudi msema kiyonani*; (scholar) *ajuaye kiyonani*].

Hellish, a. *-a kishetani*, *-baya mno*.

Helm, n. *msukani*, *shikio*.

Helmet, n. *kofia ya chuma*, *chapeo ya vita*.

Helminthic, a. [*dawa*] *ya michango*, *ya kutoa michango matumboni*.

Helmsman, n. *rubani*, *mshiki msu-kani*.

Help, v. *sayidia*, *auni*, *leta shime*; (be of use, encourage) *tia nguvu*, *faa*; (stop, check) *zuia*; (give food

to) *gawia chakula*. May I help you to fish? *nikupe samaki kidogo?* Help oneself to, *twaa*; (food) *mega*. I cannot help doing this, *sharti* [*sina buddi*] *kufanya*. It cannot be helped, *sharti iwe*, *haina buddi kuwa*.

Help, n. *msaada*, *shime*; (relief) *wokovu*, *dawa*; (mutual help of neigh-bours) *ujima*, *kusayidiana*; (of food) *mezo*, *sehemu*.

Helper, n. *mtu wa kufaa*, *msayidia*.

Helpful, a. *-a kufaa*, *-a kusayidia*.

Helpless, a. *thaiifu*, *-jinga*, *hana shauri*.

Helpmate, n. *mwenzi*, *rafiki*; (wife) *mke*.

Helter-skelter, adv. *kwa mbiombio*, *kwa fujo*, *kwa haraka*.

Hem, v. *kunga*, *pinda*. Hem in, *zunguka*, *funga*.

— n. *upindo*.

Hematite, n. [*jiwe lenyi chuma*].

Hemisphere, n. *nusu ya dunia*; [*kitu chenye umbo wa nusu ya chungwa*, *kizio*].

Hemlock, n. [*maua ya sumu*].

Hemorrhage, n. *Taz*. Haemor-rhage.

Hemp, n. *kitani*.

Hempen, a. (rope) [*kamba*] *ulaiti*, *ya kitani*.

Hen, n. *kuku*; (female bird) *ndegejike*.

Hence, adv. (of place) *huku*, *hapa*, *toka hapa*; (of time) *tangu leo*; (by reason of) *kwa hiyo*, *kwa sa-babu hiyo*. Hence! *toka!* *ondoka!*

Henceforth, adv. *tangu leo*, *tokea sasa*.

Hen-coop, n. *tundu la kuku*.

Henna, n. *hina*.

Hen-pecked, a. *-enyi kuchokoswa na mkewe*.

Hepatic, a. *-a maini*.

Her, pron. *yeye* [*mwanamke*], *yule*; (in verbs) *-m-*. She gives her, [*mwanamke*] *ampa* [*mwanamke*].

— a. *-ake* [*mwanamke*].

Herald, n. *mjumbe* [*wa-*], *mtangu-lizi*, *mleta habari*, *mpiga mbiu*.

— v. *tangasa mbele*, *onya*, *leta*.

- bwa*; (difficult) *-gumu*; (dear) *ghali*; (of sound) *-embamba*; (of meat) *-a kunuka, -a kuoza*. High and low, (of place) *killa mahali, kotekote*; (of persons) *wanguwana kwa watumwa*. High treason, *kumwasi mfalme ao serkali*. High art, *uzuri halisi*. High day, *siku kuu*; (noon) *mchana mkuu, jua kitwani*. High tide, High water, *maji ya kujaa, maji makuu*. It is high time, *wakati umewadia*. High words, *maneno ya hasira*. With a high hand, *kwanguvu, kwa jeuri*. High spirit, *moyo mwepesi, moyowabidii*. High Church, [*Wamasihiya wa Kanisa la kiingereza wenyi sayidi kulitukiza Kanisa, ndio wangoje wake na siri zake na desturi zake na uzuri wa ibada*]. On high, *juu*. The Most High, *Muungu, Mwenyiezi Muungu, Mola*. Speak in high terms of, *sifu*. The highest pitch (point, degree), *kipeo, kikomo, usitawi*. High antiquity, *samani sa kale*. Of the highest kind, *-a kwisha*.
- High-born**, a. *-a cheo kikubwa, -a jamaa bora, -toto wa watu*.
- High-bred**, a. *-a mbegu njema*; (polite) *-a adabu, -a heshima*.
- High-coloured**, a. *-a rangi za kung'aa*; (exaggerated) *-a kupiga chuku, -enyi habari za kuajabisha*.
- High-flown**, **High-sounding**, a. *-a juujuu, -a kupiga makuu, -a fahari*.
- High-handed**, a. *-a jeuri, -a nguvu, -thalimu*.
- Highland**, n. *inchi za juu, milima, palipoinuka*.
- Highly**, adv. *sana, vema*. Speak highly of, *sifu*.
- High-minded**, **High-principled**, **High-souled**, a. *-enyi moyo mzuri [safi, mweupe], -enyi nia njema, -a utu bora*.
- Highness**, n. *utukufu, fahari*. Your Highness, *Seyidi wangu, Bwana wangu*.
- High-pressure**, a. *-a nguvu nyingi*; (busy) *-ashughuli nyingi, -ajuhudi*.
- High-priest**, n. *mkohani mkuu*.
- High-principled**, a. *-enyi tabia bora, -a utu mwema, -a haki*.
- High-road**, **Highway**, n. *njia kuu*.
- High-seasoned**, a. *-a kukolewa*.
- High-spirited**, **High-mettled**, a. *-kali, -epesi, hodari*.
- High-strung**, **High-wrought**, a. (of feelings) *-a moyo wa kupigapiga, -a moyo wa juujuu, -a moyo wa haraka*.
- Highwayman**, n. *mnyang'anyi, pakacha [ma-], mtoro*.
- Hilarious**, a. *-a furaha, &c.*
- Hilarity**, n. *furaha, kicheko, ukunjufu*.
- Hill**, n. *kilima [vi-]*.
- Hillock**, n. *kisugulu [vi-]*.
- Hilly**, a. *-enyi vilima*.
- Hilt**, n. *kipini [vi-]*.
- Him**, pron. *yeye [mume]*, *yule*; (in verbs) *-m-*. He gives him [*mwanauume*] *ampa [mwanauume]*.
- Himself**, pron. *yeye mwenyewe, yule yule [mwanauume]*; (reflex.) *-ji-*.
- Hind**, n. *paa jike*.
- , **Hinder**, a. *-a nyuma*.
- Hinder**, v. *zuia, pinga, tatanisha*.
- Hindermost**, **Hindmost**, a. *-a nyuma kabisa, -a mwisho*.
- Hindoo**, n. *na a. Mhindi [Wa-], -a kihindi*.
- Hindrance**, n. *kizuiso, kizuiu [vi-], mgogoro [mi-]*.
- Hinge**, n. *patta, bawaba*.
- Hint**, v. *dokeza, nyong'oneza, konyeza, onya kidogo [kwa siri], fumbia*.
- n. *dokezo [ma-], mnong'ono [mi-], onyo dogo, neno la fumbo, habari kidogo*. Give a hint, Throw out hints, = **Hint**, v.
- Hip**, n. *nyonga*.
- Hippopotamus**, n. *kiboko [vi-], tomondo*.
- Hire**, n. *ujira, ijara, mshahara, pesa za kazi*.
- v. *panga, ajiri*; (hire out, let on hire), *pangisha, ajirisha, kodisha*.

Hireling, n. *mtu wa mshahara, mtumishi, kibarua.*

His, a. *-ake [mwanaume].*

Hiss, v. *lia kama nyoka; (show disapproval, contempt) fyonya, cheka, pigia kelele, fukuza.*

— n. *mlio wa nyoka.*

Hist! int. *kimya! nyamaza!*

Historian, n. *mwandishi wa History, msimulizi.*

Historic, Historical, a. *a History; -enyi kuhadithiwa mengi, -enyi hadithi, -a maana sana, -a kweli.*

History, n. [*hadithi yenye hakika, habari za kweli, mambo yaliyokwisha kuwa*]; (account, narrative) *hadithi, taarifu, habari.*

Histrionic, a. *-a Stage; -a Theatre.*

Hit, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. *Hit*) *piga, gonga; (attain) pata. Hit against each other, gongana. Hit on, kuta, pata.*

Hit off, *eleza, fafanisha vizuri.*

— n. *pigo; (successful effort) pigo la heri, bahati njema; (clever speech) neno la heri.*

Hitch, v. *funga; (be joined with) fungamana; (stick, go by jerks) kwama, kokota mwendo, tatanika.*

— n. *kifungo, kizuio, kikwazo.*

Hither, adv. *huku, hapa. Hither and thither, huko na huko.*

Hitherto, adv. *hatta sasa, hatta leo.*

Hive, n. *tundu la nyuki, mzinga, kundi la nyuki; (crowded place) penyi watu wengi, penyi ghasia.*

Ho! int. *ebu! lo-o!*

Hoar, a. *-eupe, -enyi mvi.*

Hoard, n. *akiba, kandi.*

— v. *weka akiba, weka kwa choyo, kabithi.*

Hoarding, n. *ukabithi, &c.; (fence) ua wa mbau.*

Hoar-frost, n. *theluji, umande wa theluji.*

Hoarse, a. (voice) *-a kupwewa, -a kukauka, -kavu.*

Hoarseness, n. *kupwewa sauti, kukaukiwa sauti.*

Hoary, a. (white) *-eupe [kwa maisha mengi]; (grey-haired) -enyi mvi; (old) -a ka!e sana.*

Hoax, n. *ubishi, mchezo, mzaha.*

— v. *danganya, thihaki.*

Hob, n. [*bamba la chuma juu ya moto jikoni*].

Hobble, v. *chechemea, kwenda chopi, chegea; (fetter) fungia pingu.*

— n. *matata.*

Hobby, n. *kipendi, kizoeo, desturi.*

Hobgoblin, n. *zimwi, jini baya.*

Hobnail, n. *msomari wa viatu.*

Hock, n. [*divai ya kidachi*]; (of horse) [*goti la frasi nyuma*].

Hockey, n. [*mchezo wa tufe ndogo na fito*].

Hocus-pocus, n. *upuzi, maneno ya kilinge, kiini macho.*

Hod, n. *chano [vy-].*

Hodge-podge, n. *machanganyiko, fujo.*

Hoe, n. *jembe [ma-].*

— v. *lima, palilia.*

Hog, n. *nguruwe ndume; (wild) nguruwe wa mwitu, jivi.*

Hogshead, n. *pipa kubwa.*

Hoist, v. *inua, pandisha; (sail, load, &c.) tweka.*

Hold, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. *Held*) *shika, kamata; (think) thani, thania; (be in force) kaa, -wa na nguvu; (contain) weka. Hold! simama! bass! It holds water, haivuji; (of statement, plan) yafaa, ni nzuri. Hold the breath, zuia [paaza] pumuzi. Hold out, (endure) vumilia, tosha, stahimili, si shindwa; (extend) nyosha, toa. Hold forth (of speech), toa maneno wazi. Hold in, zuia. Hold good, -wa na nguvu, -faa. Hold a meeting, fanya mkutano; (a court, council) barizi. Hold off, jitenga, kaa mbali. Hold on, fuliza, dumu, endelea; (keep hold) shikilia. Hold on! ngoja kwanza! Hold up, inua; (take courage) jipa moyo; (of weather) anuka. Hold by, to, or with, -wa hali moja na, -wa upande wa, pendelea, taka. Hold together, shikamana; (appear true) thubutika.*

- Hold**, n. *mshiko*; (stronghold) *ngome*, *boma*; (of a ship) *ngama*, *banduru*, *tumbo*; (authority) *uwazo*, *amri*. Get hold of, *kamata*, *shikilia*, *weza*, *pata*. Keep a hold on him, *usimwache*. Lay hold of, *shikilia*. I have a hold on him, *namwia*.
- Hole**, n. *tundu* [*ma-*], *kitundu*, *shimo* [*ma-*], *pango* [*ma-*], *kipango*, *kuo* [*ma-*]; (through a thing) *kipenyo*; (for seed) *korongo* [*ma-*]; (for light, air) *mwangaza* [*mi-*]; (in ear) *ndewe*. Be in a hole (difficulty), *-wa na mashaka*, *kwama*. Make a hole, *zua*, *toboa*; (with drill) *pekecha*; (with spade, &c.) *fukua*, *chimbua*.
- Holiday**, n. (festival) *siku kuu*. Be given a holiday, *achiwa siku*, *likizwa*.
- Holiness**, n. *utakatifu*, *usafi*, *uta'wa*, *usufi*.
- Hollow**, a. *wazi ndani*, *-vungu*, *-tupu*, *-enyi uvurungu*; (false) *si kweli*, *si halisi*, *-enyi hila*.
— n. *bonde*, *shimo*, *mvungu*.
— (out), v. *komba*, *fukua*.
- Hollow-eyed**, a. *macho ndani*.
- Hollow-hearted**, a. *-erevu*, *-danganyifu*, *si amini*.
- Hollowness**, n. *uvurungu*; (falsity) *hila*, *udanganyifu*, *matupu*.
- Holster**, n. *nifuko* [*katika matandiko ya frasi*].
- Holy**, a. *-takatifu*, *safi*; (consecrated) *wakfu*. Holy Ghost, *Roho Mtakatifu*.
- Homage**, n. *heshima kuu*, *ibada*. Do homage, *-pa heshima*, *sujudia*, *shika miguu*.
- Home**, n. (of house) *kwangu* [*kwako*, *kwake*, &c.], *nyumba*; (of place, country, &c.) *kwetu* [*kwenu*, *kwao*, &c.], *inchi*, *makao*; (locality) *mahali*; (refuge) *makimbilio*. He is at home, *yuko* [*kwake*]. I feel myself at home, *hujiona niko kwetu*. Make yourself at home, *usifanye haya*, *hapa kama kwako*. Be at home in, *jua sana*, *zoelia sana*.
- Home**, a. *-a kwetu*, *-a karibu*; (telling) *-a kupenya moyoni*, *-enyi njia*. Home-thrust, *pigo la nguvu*, *nenokubwa*.
— adv. *kwake* [*kwao*, &c.], *hatta kwake*, *hatta ndani*, *hatta mwisho*, *sana*. Go home, *enda kwake*; (have effect) *-wa na nguvu*, *shinda*.
- Home-bred**, a. *-zalia*, *-a kwetu*.
- Homeless**, a. *-a kutupwa*, *-a kupotea*. He is homeless, *hana kwake*.
- Homely**, a. *-a kimashamba*, *vivi hivi*. A homely feeling, *kujiona kama kwetu* [*kwao*, &c.].
- Home-sick** (Be), v. *tamani sana inchi yetu* [*yao*, &c.], *kumbuka kwetu* [*kwao*, &c.], *wasa kwao*.
- Home-sickness**, n. *hamu ya kumbuka kwao*; (sickness on leaving home and settling in a strange place) *ukunguru*.
- Homestead**, n. [*nyumba shambani*].
- Homeward**, adv. *-a kwenda kwetu*, *-a kurudi*. Homeward-bound (ship), *-nayorudi*, *-a kwenda kwao*.
- Homicide**, n. (person) *mwaaji*; (act) *kuua mtu*.
- Homily**, n. *hotuba*.
- Homogeneous**, a. *-enyi namna moja tu*, *-ote sawa pia*, *-ote namna moja*.
- Homologous**, a. *sawa*, *namna moja*, *-a kufanana*.
- Hone**, n. *jiwe la kunolea*, *kinoo*.
- Honest**, a. *amini*, *-aminifu*, *-nyofu*.
- Honesty**, n. *amini*, *uaminifu*, *unyo-fu*, *moyo safi* [*mweupe*].
- Honey**, n. *asali ya nyuki*.
- Honey-comb**, n. [*nta yenyi asali*], *mkate wa nyuki*.
- Honeymoon**, n. [*muda wa kukaa faraghanibaada ya arusi*], *fungate*.
- Honorary**, a. *-a heshima tu*, *si -a mshahara*. An honorary office, *kazi billa pesa*.
- Honour**, n. *heshima*, *utukufu*; (trustworthiness, justice) *uaminifu*, *amini*, *kweli*, *haki*; (rank) *daraja bora*, *sifa njema*. Debt of honour, *deni ya ahadi*, *si ya sharti*. Word of honour, *ahadi*. It is a point of honour with me, *nimeahidi*, *ime-*

- Hospital**, n. [*nyumba ya kuugusia wagonjwa*].
- Hospitality**, n. *ukarimu, upaji, ku-karibisha wageni. utu mwema.*
- Host**, n. *mwenyeji [w-], mwenyi ku-karibisha wageni; (army, multi-tude) jeshi [ma-], wingi; (sacra-mental) [mkate katika kufanya Usharika Mtakatifu].*
- Hostage**, n. *mthamini, lazima.*
- Hostile**, a. *-a adui, -a kushindana.*
- Hostility**, n. *wadui, ushinde, ada-wa; (war) vita.*
- Hostler**, n. *mchungu frasi, frasi wala, saisi.*
- Hot**, a. *moto, -a moto; (angry, vehe-ment) -epesi, -kali, -a hasira. Hot work, kazi ya hari, kazi moto. Hot water, maji ya moto; (trouble) mashaka. Hot sun, jua kali. The sun is hot, jua linachomoza. This room is hot, chumba hiki kina joto. I am hot, nina hari [jasho]. Get hot (excited), sizimuka, taharuki.*
- Hot-bed**, n. *tuta [lenyi samadi la kuzalisha sana mboga].*
- Hot-blooded, Hot-tempered, Hot-headed**, a. *-enyi harara wa moyo, -a harara, -kali, -epesi, -a hasira.*
- Hotel**, n. *nyumba ya wageni, hoteli.*
- Hot-house**, n. *kibanda [cha kuo-teshea maua na matunda].*
- Hottentot**, n. [*mtu mweusi wa Afrika ya kusini*].
- Hough**, v. *Tax. Hamstring.*
- Hound**, n. *mbwa wa kuwinda.*
- v. *sukuma, sukumiza [kwa ma-baya], chomesha.*
- Hour**, n. *saa; (time, opportunity) wakati, siku, nafasi. What is the hour? saa ngapi? After hours, kwa kuchelewa. Keep good hours, enda kulala mapema. Small hours, [ta-ngu usiku wa manane hatta alfa-jiri]. Hours of prayer (day hours), vipindi vya kusali.*
- Hourglass**, n. [*chupa yenyi mchanga ya kuhesabia saa*].
- Houri**, n. [*mwanamwali mzuri wa peponi kiislamu*].
- Hourly**, a. *killa saa, marra kwa marra, dayima.*
- House**, n. *nyumba, makao; (house-hold) madaraka ya nyumba, ma-mbo ya nyumbani, watu wa nyu-umbani; (family) jamaa; (in trade) sharika la wafanyi biashara, kampani; (parliament) baraza.*
- v. *pokea nyumbani, karibisha; (shelter) peleka ndani, linda. Keep house, -wana nyumba, patanyumba. Keep open house, karibisha wote.*
- Housebreaker**, n. *mwivi [wevi], mwizi [wezi].*
- Household**, n. *watu wa nyumbani; (of slaves) kijoli, ujoli.*
- Householder**, n. *mwenyeji, mwenyi nyumba.*
- Housekeeper**, n. [*mwanamke msi-mamizi wa nyumba, mwenyi ma-daraka ya nyumba*].
- Housekeeping**, n. *madaraka ya nyumba.*
- Houseless**, a. *He is houseless, hana kituo, hana kwake.*
- Housemaid**, n. [*mwanamke mtumi-shi wa nyumbani kwa mshahara*], *kijakazi [vi-].*
- House-warming**, n. [*karamu ya kusindikia nyumba, kuingia nyu-umbani*].
- Housewife**, n. [*kibumba chenye si-ndano uzi vifungo, &c.*].
- Hove**, p. t. *ya Heave.*
- Hovel**, n. *kibanda [kidogo na kibovu].*
- Hover (about)**, v. *rukaruka juu, sunguka-sunguka kwa mabawa; (hesitate, waver) kaa kwa mashaka, sitasita, tanga.*
- How**, adv. *je? ginsi gani? hali gani? kwa sababu gani? kwaje? How to (do), ginsi ya, njia ya [kufanya]; (in comp.) -vyo, -je. How are you? How do you do? jambo? u hali gani? waonaje? habari ya siku nyingi? How much? kiasi gani? kem? wausa-je? How beautiful! nsuri kama nini! nsuri mno! nsuri ajabu! Howbeit, However, Howsoever, lakini, wallakini, illakini, iwe yo*

- yote, kwa vyo vyote.* He will buy it, however dear it is, *atanunua, japo ni ghali sana.*
- Howdah**, n. [*kiti juu ya mgongo wa tembo aliyefugika*].
- However**, conj. *wallakini* (*Taz. How*).
- Howl**, v. *lia* [*kama mbwa usiku*], *vuma*.
- n. *lio* [*ma-*], *mlio* [*mi-*].
- Hubbub**, n. *makelele, uthia, ghasia.*
- Huckster**, n. *mchuruzi* [*wa-*], *bazazi.*
- Huddle**, v. *songa-songa, songana.*
- n. *fujo, kifujo, uchafuko, mson-gano.*
- Hue**, n. *rangi*; (purport) *maana.* Raise a hue and cry, *lia Huyo! Huyo!*, *piga makelele.*
- Huff**, n. *chuki, uchungu, moyo juu, kinyongo.*
- Huffy**, a. *-a chukichuki, -epesi kwa hasira, -a kinyongo.*
- Hug**, v. *kumbatia, ambatana na*; (the shore) *sogea pwani, ambaa.*
- n. *kikumbatio.*
- Huge**, a. *-kubwa mno.*
- Hulk**, n. (old ship) *jahazi mbovu, chombo kikukuu.*
- Hull**, n. *jahazi tupu* [*pasipa mlingote, matanga, makamba, &c.*].
- Hum**, n. *uvumi, mavumi.*
- v. *vuma, lia.*
- Human**, a. *-a nwanadamu, -a mtu, -a kibinadamu.*
- Humane**, a. *-a fadhili, -ema, -enyi huruma, -pole.*
- Humanity**, n. *huruma, wema, utu mwema*; (the human race) *jamii ya waana Adamu wote, walimwengu, watu wote*; (human nature) *utu, asili ya kibinadamu, ubinadamu, uanadamu.*
- Humanize**, v. *sitawisha utu, staarabisha, ongoza kwa mafundisho na desturi njema, zoeza mema, toa ushenzini, ondoa ukali.*
- Humble**, a. *-nyenyekevu, -nyonge, maskini, -enyi haya.*
- v. *shusha, tweza, thilisha, aibisha.* To be humbled (eat humble-pie), *kula ngano, jitia unyonge.*
- Humble-bee**, n. [*nyuki mkubwa*].
- Humbug**, n. *upuzi, mawe*; (impostor) *ayari, mjanja.*
- Humdrum**, a. (monotonous) *-a uvumi, kama uvumi*; (commonplace) *-a ovyo, -a vivi hivi, baridi.*
- Humid**, a. *majimaji, chepechepe, -a rutuba, -nyefu, -a kulowa*; (of climate) *-a mvua nyingi, -a ukungu, -a umande.* A humid atmosphere, *umande mwingi.*
- Humidity**, n. *rutuba, uchepechepe, mnyefu.*
- Humiliate**, v. *thili, tweza, shusha*; (mortify, abash) *ingiza uchungu, tia haya, fethehesha.*
- Humiliation**, n. *uthilifu, aibu, uchungu.*
- Humility**, n. *unyenyekavu, uvumilivu, haya.*
- Humming**, n. *uvumi.*
- Humming-bird**, n. [*ndege nzuri ndogondogo*].
- Hummock**, n. *kisugulu.*
- Humorist**, n. *mcheshi, mchekeshaji.*
- Humorous**, a. *-chekeshaji, -a kuchekesha, -enyi ubishi, -kavu.*
- Humour**, n. (disposition) *tabia, moyo*; (whim, idea) *nia, wazo, shauri*; (wit, playfulness) *ucheshi, uchekeshaji, ubishi*; (fluid) *maji* [*ya mwilini*].
- Hump**, n. *kigongo*; (of a cow, &c.) *nundu.*
- Hump-backed**, a. [*-enyi*] *kigongo.*
- Humph**, int. *ah! loo!*
- Hunch**, n. *fumba, bumba*; = **Hump.**
- Hunch-back**, n. *kigongo.*
- Hundred**, n. *mia.* Two hundred, *miteen.* Hundreds, *-ingi, mia mia.*
- Hundred-weight**, n. [*ratli mia na thenashara, kama frasila 'nne*].
- Hung**, p. t. *na* pf. t. *ya Hang.*
- Hunger**, n. *njaa, uhitaji wa chakula*; (craving) *tamani, shauku, uchu.*
- Hungry**, a. *-enyi njaa, -a kutaka kula*; (of soil, land) *-siotoa chakula, -baya.*
- Hunt**, v. *winda, saka*; (drive away) *fukuza.* Hunt for, *tafuta kwa bidii.*

Hunter, Huntsman, n. *mwind*a
[*wa-*], *msakaji* [*wa-*]; (horse)
frasi wa kuwindia.

Hunting, n. *kuwind*a.

Hurdle, n. [*kitu cha kufanyizia ua,*
kama fito zilizosokoteka],

Hurdy-gurdy, n. *santuri*.

Hurl, v. *tupa kwa nguvu, vurumi-*
sha.

Hurly-burly, n. *makelele, uthia,*
ghasia.

Hurrah, n. [*kelele la shangwe, kige-*
legele cha kizungu].

Hurricane, n. *tufanu, kimbunga*.

Hurry, n. *haraka, ghāfula*.

— v. *himiza, harakisha*; (neut.)
enda kwa haraka, kimbua, ghafu-
lika.

Hurt, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Hurt) *thuru,*
umiza, uma, vuaza, sononesha;
(damage) *haribu, vunja, kasiri*;
(annoy) *sumbua, huzunisha*. Hurt
the feelings of, *hizi, ghairi, chu-*
kiza. Where does it hurt? *wauma*
wapi? Be hurt, *uniwa, umia,*
umizwa; (in feelings) *chukizwa,*
tiwa uchungu.

— n. *mathara, jeraha, maumivu*.

Hurtful, a. *-a kuthuru, -a kuumiza*.

Husband, n. *mume* [*wa-*].

— v. *tumia kwa kiasi, weka akiba,*
punguza gharama, kabithi.

Husbandman, n. *mkulima, mli-*
maji.

Husbandry, n. *mlimo, maarifa ya*
kilimo.

Hush! int. *kimya! makelele!*

— v. *tuliza, nyamazisha, tia ki-*
mya. Hush up, *setiri, achilia*.

Husk, n. *ganda* [*ma-*]; (of rice) *ku-*
mvi; (of cocoa-nut, &c.) *maku-*
mbi.

— v. *ambua*; (cocoa-nut) *fua*.

Husky, a. *-nene, -a kupwewa*.

Hussar, n. [*asikari mpanda frasi*].

Hussy, n. [*mwanamke*] *mpumbafu,*
mtundu.

Hustings, n. [*mahali pa kufanya*
Election].

Hustle, v. *songa, sukuma, kumba*.

Hut, n. *kibanda* [*vi-*].

Hutch, n. *tundu, kitundu, kirimba*.

Huzsa, n. = Hurrah.

Hyaena, n. *fisi, kingubwa*.

Hybrid, a. *-enyi mbegu mbili, -a*
kuchanganyika mbegu.

Hydrant, n. *bomba la maji*.

Hydraulic, a. *-a maji*.

Hydraulics, n. [*maarifa ya mwendo*
wa maji].

Hydrocele, n. *mshipa wa maji,*
toma.

Hydrodynamics, n. [*maarifa ya*
mwendo na nguvu ya maji].

Hydrogen, n. [*hewa nyepesi yenyi*
kuwaka sana].

Hydrography, n. [*elimu ya kufanya*
ramani ya bahari na mito].

Hydrometer, n. [*chombo cha kupi-*
mia uzito wa maji na yaliyo kama
maji, tena cha kupimia nguvu ya
vileo].

Hydropathy, n. [*kuponya marathi*
singine singine kwa maji baridi].

Hydrophobia, n. [*waximo*].

Hydrostatics, n. [*maarifa ya hali*
na uzito wa maji yakisimama].

Hygiene, n. [*maarifa ya kufanyiza*
na kudumisha afya njema mwi-
lini].

Hygrometer, n. [*chombo cha kupi-*
mia maji ya hewani, na umande
na mvua].

Hymn, n. *uimbo wa dini, mashairi,*
utenzi.

— v. *pigia uimbo*.

Hyperbolic, a. *-a kupiga chuku, -a*
kuongeza, -kuu.

Hyperborean, a. [*-a upande wa ka-*
skazini mbali sana].

Hypertrophy, n. *kukua mno, kune-*
nepa mno, kuvimba.

Hyphen, n. [*alama hii (-)*].

Hypnotism, n. [*kufanyiza kama*
usingizi, kuloga].

Hypochondria, n. [*ulegefu wa moyo,*
kama ugonjwa], *kinyongo, unyonga*.
Be hypochondriacal, *nyong'onyea*.

Hypocrisy, n. *unafiki, werevu*.

Hypocrite, n. *mnafiki* [*wa-*], *mtu*
wa maneno mawili.

Hypocritical, a. *-nafiki, -crevu*.

- ndeleva ao kuheshimiwa mno, cha kuabudika*], kama Muungu.
- Idolater**, n. *kafiri* [ma-], *mwabudu sanamu* [yo yote isiyo Muungu].
- Idolatrous**, a. -a *kuabudu sanamu*.
- Idolatry**, n. *ibada ya sanamu* [kitu cho chote kisicho Muungu]; (over-estimation) *kupenda* [kuheshimu] *mno*.
- Idolize**, v. *abudu kama Muungu, penda mno, heshimu mno*.
- I. e.** (=id est), *yaani, ndio, maana yake*.
- If**, conj. *kama, ikiwa, iwapo*; (in comp.) -ki-. If I die, *nendapo nikifa*. If you please, *tafathali*. If so, *hivi, kwa hivi*. If it happens that, *endapo kwamba*. If (when) they come to hear, *waendapo wakasikia*.
- Igneous**, a. -a *moto*, [mawe] *yali-yofanyika kwa moto*.
- Ignite**, v. *washa, tia moto*.
- Ignition**, n. *mwako, kuwasha*.
- Ignoble**, a. -nyonge, *masikini, -a aibu*.
- Ignominious**, a. -a *aibu*.
- Ignominy**, n. *aibu, fetheha*.
- Ignoramus**, n. *mjinga, mpumbafu*.
- Ignorance**, n. *ujinga, ukosefu wa maarifa*.
- Ignorant**, a. -jinga, -a *kijinga, -kosefu wa maarifa, -siojua*.
- Ignore**, v. *pitia makusudi, si angalia, achia mbali*.
- Iliad**, n. [mashairi ya Homero Myonani].
- Ill**, a. -gonjwa; (bad) -baya, -ovu; Be ill, *ugua*. He is ill, *hawezi*. Ill at ease, -enyi *mashaka*. Ill done, -liofanyika *vibaya*. Ill fame, *sifa mbaya*. House of ill fame, = **Brothel**.
- adv. *vibaya*.
- n. *ubaya uovu*; (harm, loss) *shari, msiba, hasara*.
- Ill-bred**, a. *pasipo adili, -siolewa vema, -siojua adabu*.
- Illegal**, a. *haramu*.
- Illegality**, n. *jambo la haramu*.
- Illegible**, a. -siosomeka, -sioandikwa *vizuri, -bayabaya*.
- Illegitimate**, a. -a *haramu*; (irregular, incorrect) *si haki, si kanuni, si halisi, si halali*.
- Il liberal**, a. -enyi *choyo, si -karimu, si -ema, si -a kupenda wote sawa*; (narrow-minded) -chache wa *mayuzi, -siojua mengi*.
- Il liberalism**, n. *choyo, ubahili*; (meanness) *unyonge, uthaifu*.
- Illicit**, a. *haramu, marufuku, -liogombewa*.
- Iliterate**, a. (person) *asiyetiwa chuoni, asiyesoma, mjinga*; (thing) -jinga, -a *kijinga*.
- Il-looking**, a. -enyi *sura mbaya*.
- Il-mannered**, a. -sio *adabu*.
- Il-natured**, a. -korofi, -kali, -baya.
- Illness**, n. *ugonjwa*.
- Illogical**, a. -siyo *maana, -sio kwa akili*.
- Il-omened, Il-starred**, a. -a *ndege mbaya, -a shari*.
- Il-tempered**, a. -gomvi, -tundu, -korofi, -kali.
- Il-timed**, a. *si wakati wake, -sipofaa*.
- Il-treat**, v. *tendea mebaya, thuru, chokosa*.
- Il-lude**, v. *thihaki, danganya*.
- Il-luminate, Il-lumine**, v. *tia nuru, angaza, mulika*; (paint) *pamba kwa rangi*; (explain) *elesa, onyeshi, thihirisha*.
- Il-lumination**, n. *mwanga, nuru, mwangaza*; (coloured illustration) *harufu na sanamu za rangi*; (decoration with lights) *kupamba mji kwa taa*.
- Il-lusion**, n. (deception) *uwongo, upuzi*; (fancy) *wazo, kivuli, ndoto*.
- Il-lustrate**, v. *elesa*; (magnify) *tukuza*; (furnish with pictures) *pamba [kitabu] kwa sanamu*.
- Il-lustration**, n. (picture) *sanamu [ya kitabuni]*; (explanation) *mafafanusi, maelezo*.
- Il-lustrious**, a. -tukufu, *bora, mashuhuri, maarufu, -enyi sifa*.
- Il-lwill**, n. *machukio, wadui*.
- Im-, Tax. In-**; (in comp.) *si, pasipo*.
- Image**, n. *sanamu, sura, mfano* [mi-].
- Imagery**, n. *mifano, sanamu, machoro*;

- (imitation) *mfano mtupu, mwigo* ;
 (fiction) *mawazo ya uwongo*.
- Imaginary**, a. (hypothetical) *-a kuwazika tu* ; (unreal) *kama wazo tu, si jambo la amali, si hakika, -a uwongo, ndoto*.
- Imagination**, n. *akili, mawazo, kuwaza* ; (fancifulness) *kujitungia vingi moyoni, kuota*.
- Imaginative**, a. *-enyi mawazo mengi, -a Imagination*.
- Imagine**, v. *waza, thani, uia* ; (invent) *tunga, buni, ota*.
- Imbecile**, a. *thaiifu, -a akili chache*.
- Imbecility**, n. *uthaiifu, kichaa, ukosefu wa akili*.
- Imbed**, v. *penyeza ndani, tia ndani*.
- Imbibe**, v. *-nywa* ; (learn) *weka moyoni, jifunza*.
- Imbitter**, v. *tia uchungu, kasirisha, ongezea ukali*.
- Imbrue**, v. *chovya, lowesha, nywe-sha [maji, damu, &c.]*.
- Imbue**, v. *fundisha, zoeza, tia moyoni*.
- Imitate**, v. *iga, fuatisha, fuasa, fanya sawa sawa, nakili*.
- Imitation**, n. *mwigo, ufuasi* ; (likeness) *mfano, sanamu, nakulu, nakli* ; (meant to deceive) *madanganya, kivuli, si halisi, hila*.
- Imitative**, a. *-a kuiga, -a kufuatisha*.
- Immaculate**, a. *pasipo mawaa, safi pia, -siokosa, -sio na thambi*. **Immaculate Conception**, [*kuzaliwa Bikira Maryamu pasipo thambi ya asili*].
- Immaterial**, a. *-sio na mwili, si -enyi umbo wazi, -a pepo, -a roho* ; (unimportant) *si kitu, -sio maana*. It is quite immaterial, *haithuru, mamoja*. **Immaterial existence**, *kuwa roho, hali ya kiroho*. The immaterial part of the soul, *kivuli cha roho*.
- Immature**, a. *-changa, -bichi, -pooza*.
- Immaturity**, n. *uchanga, &c.*
- Immeasurable**, a. *-sioweza kupimika, -a kupita kiasi, -sio na mwisho [mpaka, kadiri]*.
- Immediate**, a. (instant) *a marra*
- moja, -a ghafala, -a sasa hivi* ; (close) *-a pili, -a karibu* ; (direct, personal) [*-a kutenda ao kutendeka na mwenyewe pasipo kitu kingine*], *-a -enyewe tu, billa msaada*.
- Immediately**, adv. *sasa hivi, marra moja, karibu*.
- Immemorial**, a. *tangu zamani za kale, -a kale sana*.
- Immense**, a. *-kubwa mno, -ingi mno*.
- Immensity**, n. *ukubwa [wa kupita kadiri], wingi*.
- Immerse**, v. *chovya, tosa, zamisha, didimisha* ; (occupy fully) *tia katika shughuli [taabu, anasa]*.
- Immersion**, n. *kuchovyeka, kutumbukia* ; (occupation) *kushughulika*.
- Immigrant**, n. *mgeni, mjaji [wa-]*.
- Immigrate**, v. *ingia inchi, hamia inchi*.
- Immigration**, n. *majilio, kuja kuka*.
- Imminence**, n. *kuwa Imminent*.
- Imminent**, a. *-a karibu, -a kutia hofu, -a kuja upesi*.
- Immobility**, n. *kutogeuka, kukazwa, uthabiti, ugumu*.
- Immoderate**, a. *pasipo kadiri, billa kiasi, -ingi mno*.
- Immodest**, a. *pasipo haya, -chafu*.
- Immodesty**, n. *kutokuwa na haya, si adabu, kukosa adabu*.
- Immolate**, v. *chinja, thabihu*.
- Immolation**, n. *kuchinja, kuchinjwa*.
- Immoral**, a. *-baya, -ovu, si adili* ; (licentious) *-fisadi, -asherati, -fasi-ki, -tongozi*.
- Immorality**, n. *ubaya, uovu* ; (sexual) *ufisadi, uasherati, &c.*
- Immortal**, a. *-a kukaa milele, -sio na mwisho, -siokufa, -sioharibika*.
- Immortality**, n. *maisha ya milele, uzima usio na mwisho, kutokufa, kutoharibika*. The immortality of the soul, *roho ya binadamu kuishi milele*.
- Immortalize**, v. *fanyia ukumbusho wa dayima, shindisha milele, pasha sifa za dayima*.

- Immovability**, n. *kuwa* **Immovable**.
- Immovable**, a. *-siogeuka, -siotikisika, -siojongeka*.
- Immunity**, n. (exemption) *uhuru, ruhusa, kuachiwa*; (privilege) *haki, mapendeleo, faida*; (being without) *kutokuwa na, kuwa pasipo, kutopasiwa*.
- Immure**, v. *funga, tia ndani, weka*.
- Immutability**, n. *kutogeuka, kuwa pasipo mabadili yote*.
- Immutable**, a. *-siogeuka*.
- Imp**, n. *shetani mdogo, kishetani*; (of a child) *mwana timvi*.
- Impact**, n. *pigo, kugonga, shindo*.
- Impair**, v. *haribu, punguza, thoo-fisha, kasiri*.
- Impale**, v. [*penyesa mti, ua kwa kuingiza mti mwilini*].
- Impalement**, n. [*kuchomeka mti kati ya mwili*].
- Impalpable**, a. *-siooneka, -embamba mno, -dogo mno, laini*.
- Impanel**, v. [*andika majina ya Jury*].
- Impart**, v. *gawa, gawanya, sharikisha*; (by words) *toa, nena, funua*.
- Impartial**, a. *-a haki, -nyofu, sawa, -siopendelea*.
- Impartiality**, n. *kuwa Impartial*.
- Impassable**, a. *-sioendeka, -siopitika*.
The rivers are impassable, *mito haipishi*.
- Impatience**, n. *haraka, wepesi, kutosubiri*.
- Impatient**, a. *-enyi Impatience*.
- Impeach**, v. *shtaki*. Impeach character (honour), *vunja heshima, punguza sifa*.
- Impeachment**, n. *mashtaka*.
- Impeccability**, n. *kuwa Impeccable*.
- Impeccable**, a. *-sioweza kutenda thambi, -siokosa*.
- Impecunious**, a. *fukara, maskini*.
- Impede**, v. *zuia, pinga, tatanisha*.
- Impediment**, n. *kizuio, matata, mgogoro [mi-]*.
- Impel**, v. *sukuma, endesha, vuta*.
- Impend**, v. *karibia, -wa karibu*.
- Impenetrable**, a. *-siopenyeka*; (unintelligible) *-siotambulikana*.
- Impenitence**, n. *kuwa Impenitent*.
- Impenitent**, a. *-siotubu, -gumu*.
- Imperative**, a. *-a kuamuru*; (necessary) *-a lazimu, kanuni*.
- Imperceptible**, a. *-siooneka, -dogo mno*.
- Imperfect**, a. *si kamili, si barabara*; (deficient) *-kosefu, -pungufu, thailfu*; (in growth, development) *-viza, -liovia*.
- Imperfection**, n. *ukosefu, kombo, uthaifu, kipunguo*.
- Imperial**, a. *-a Kaisari, -a kifaume, -a ufalme wote, -a Empire*; (grand, magnificent) *bora, -kubwa*.
— n. *kinywa mchuzi*.
- Imperialism**, n. [*utawala wa mtu mmoja, kupenda utawala, kutaka kueneza na kuhifathi ufalme*].
- Imperil**, v. *hatarisha, tia hatarini, ponza*.
- Imperious**, a. *-a kutawala, -a amri nyingi, -kali, -a sharti*. He is very imperious, *yuna sharti sana, apiga ubwana*.
- Imperishable**, a. *-sioharibika, -siochakaa, -a kuishi milele, -a aushi*.
- Impersonal**, a. [*kama kitu, si kama mtu, -sio na nafsi hayi na akili na ihtiari*].
- Impersonate**, v. *iga, jifanya, geuka*.
- Impertinence**, n. *ufithuli, &c.*
- Impertinent**, a. *-fithuli, -safahi, -juvi*. He was impertinent to me, *alinitolea ujuvi*.
- Imperturbability**, n. *ukavu wa macho, utulivu*.
- Imperturbable**, a. (quiet, unmoved) *-tulivu, -gumu*; (fearless) *pasipo hofu, -kavu wa macho*.
- Impervious**, a. *-siopisha kitu, -siopenyeka*.
- Impetuous**, a. *-a haraka, -a nguvu, -a bidii, -a kishindo*.
- Impetus**, n. *mwendo, mvuto, mkaso, nguvu*; (sudden) *shindo*.
- Impiety**, n. *kutomheshimu Muungu, &c. (Tas. Impious)*.
- Impinge**, v. *piga, angukia*.

- Impressment**, n. *kutia* [*kutiwa*] *kazini kwa nguvu, kutumikishwa, shogoa, lasimu ya kazi.*
- Imprint**, v. *piga chapa*; (in mind) *tia moyoni.*
- Imprison**, v. *funga, tia kifungoni* [*minyororoni, gerezani*].
- Imprisonment**, a. *kifungo, minyororo, kufungwa.*
- Improbable**, a. *kama isiyowezekana, pasipo hakika, -enyi shaka, -gumu.*
I think it is improbable, *naona si- vyo.* Not improbable, *labuda.*
- Impromptu**, a. *gháfala, -a marra moja, pasipo kufikiri kwanza.*
- Improper**, a. *-siofaa, si adabu, si -zuri*; (indecent) *-chafu.*
- Impropriety**, n. *ukosefu wa adabu, si heshima.*
- Improve**, v. *ongoza, fundisha, tenge- neza, fanyiza, sitawisha, tumia vema*; (neut.) *endelea, ongoka, zidi.* Improve the occasion, *tumia wakati, chuma, faidi.* Improve in health, *pata nafuu.*
- Improvement**, n. (progress) *ma- endeleo*; (growth) *kukua, mazidi*; (making better) *matengenezo, ma- fundisho*; (profitable use) *matu- mizi mema, usitawi.*
- Improvvidence**, n. *ujinga, kutokuwa tayari, kutokumbuka ya baadaye.*
- Improvvident**, a. *-enyi Improvi- dence.* He is improvident, *hafanyi mawazo ya mbele.*
- Improvise**, v. *fanyiza gháfala, tu- nga marra moja, vumbua.*
- Imprudence, Improvidence**, n., **Imprudent**, a. = **Improvvident.**
- Impudence**, n. *ujuvi, ufithuli, &c.*
- Impudent**, a. *-juvi, -fithuli, safihi.*
- Impugn**, v. *gomba, shindana na, nenea, teta.*
- Impulse**, n. *nguvu* [*ya kusukuma, kuendesha, kujongeza*], *msukummo, mvuto, shindo*; (desire) *moyo, nia ya gháfala, tamaa.* Give an im- pulse to, *endesha, zidisha.*
- Impulsive**, a. *-a kufuata moyo wake, -a kuvutwa na nia zake, -a ghá- fala, -epesi.*
- Impure**, a. *-a takataka, -chafu, -na- jisi, -koo.*
- Impurity**, n. *takataka, uchafu, una- jisi, &c.*
- Imputation**, n. (charge) *mashtaka, mashutumumu, masuto, masingizio*; (ascription) *kuhesabia, &c.* (*Tax. Impute*).
- Impute**, v. *thania, hesabia, tolea, wekea*; (charge with) *shtaki, si- ngixia, zulia.*
- In-** (*na Im-*), [*mwanzoni pa neno, maana yake panginge panginge, si, pasipo.* *Hivi, Immoderate, a. = si Moderate, si -enyi kiasi, -ingi kupita kiasi.* **Inability**, n. = *pa- sipo Ability, pasipo nguvu ao akili*].
- In**, prep. *kwa, katika, -ni.*
— adv. *ndani, -mo.* **Indoors**, *ndani ya nyumba, ndani.* He is in, *yumo.* I am in for, *sina buddi kupata.* In that, *kwa sababu, kwa kuwa.*
- Inability**, n. *kuwa pasipo nguvu, kutoweza, uthaifu.*
- Inaccessible**, a. *-siojilika, -siopa- ndika, -sioendeka.*
- Inaccuracy**, n. *kukosa, kosa* [*ma-*].
- Inaccurate**, a. *-a kukosakosa, si fa- sihi, -kosefu.*
- Inaction**, n. *kimya, kukaakaa, ku- totenda neno, uzembe, &c.*
- Inactive**, a. *-fu, kama kifu, pasipo nguvu*; (dull, slow) *-vivu, pasipo bidii, -zito, -zembe.*
- Inactivity**, n. *kama ufu, usingizi, uvivu, uzito.*
- Inadequacy**, n. *udogo, upungufu, uchache, kuwa haba.*
- Inadequate**, a. *-siotosha, -dogo, -pu- ngufu, -chache, haba.*
- Inadmissible**, a. *si halali, mara- fuku, -siokubalika, haramu.*
- Inadvertency**, n. *kutoangalia, ghá- fala*; (mistake) *kosa* [*ma-*].
- Inadvertent**, a. *si -angalifu, -kose- fu*; (unnoticed) *-a kupitiwa, -a kughafalika.*
- Inalienable**, a. *-sioondoleka, -a da- yima.*

Inane, a. -sio maana, -pumbafu.
Inanimate, a. -fu, si -enyi uzima, kitu tu; (spiritless, dull) pasipo nguvu, baridi.
Inanition, n. njaa.
Inapplicable, Inapposite, a. kama Inappropriate.
Inappreciable, a. -dogo sana, -dogo mno, kama si kitu, duni.
Inappropriate, Inapt, a. -siofaa, -siopasa, si -zuri, si wajibu.
Inarticulate, a. (words) kama mlio, kama wvumi, sauti tu, si thahiri.
Inasmuch (as), conj. kwa sababu, kwa kuwa.
Inattention, n. kutoangalia, ulegvu, purukushani, macho nje.
Inattentive, a. si -angalifu. Be inattentive, jipurukusha, si angalia, sinzia.
Inaudible, a. si -enyi kusikika, [sauti] -dogo sana.
Inaugural, a. -a kuzindulia. Inaugural ceremony, address, &c., mzinduo, hitima.
Inaugurate, v. (public institution) fungua, sindua, ingia; (begin) anzisha.
Inauguration, n. kuzindua, mzinduo.
Inauspicious, a. -a ndege mbaya.
Inborn, a. -a asili, -a maumbile.
Incalculable, a. -isiojulikana [kwa kuwa -kubwa ao -ingi], -kubwa mno, -ingi mno.
Incandescent, a. -enyi kung'aa kwa moto mwingi, -enyi moto mweupe.
Incantation, n. uimbo wa nganga, uganga, tego.
Incapability, n. kuwa Incapable, ukosefu wa nguvu, akili chache.
Incapable, a. -sioweza, -sio na nguvu, -siofaa neno, -thai fu.
Incapacity, n. uthai fu, kutoweza.
Incarcerate, v. fungua, tia kifungoni [minyororoni, gerezani].
Incaruate, a. -enyi asili na umbo wa binadamu, -enyi mwili.
Incarnation, n. kuwa mtu, kufanyika mtu, kutwaa utu, kugeuka mtu; (embodiment) namna, mfano

halisi. The Incarnation, [kufanyika mtu halisi Isa Masiya].
Incautious, a. pasipo hathari, si -angalifu, -jasiri.
Incendiarism, n. [kuchoma moto burra na vibaya], unguzo.
Incendiary, n. na a. [achomaye moto na kuteketesa nyumba ao shamba makusudi].
Incense, n. ubani, uudi, uvumba. Burn incense, vukiza.
 — v. tia uchungu, kasirisha.
Incentive, n. [nia ao kitu kivitacho moyo, cha kutia moyo, cha kusu-kuma, cha kutamanisha], kishawishi, kichocheo, kichomi; (motive) sababu.
Inception, n. mwanzo.
Incessant, a. -siokwisha, -a dayima, -a kifuliza.
Incest, n. [usini wa maharimu].
Incestuous, a. -a maharimu.
Inch, n. [kipimo cha urefu, thenashara kwa futi, themantashara kwa mkono ao thiraa], nchi. By inches, kidogo kidogo, punde kwa punde.
Inchoative, Inchoate, a. -a kuanza, -a kujaribia, -a kuonja, kama mbegu.
Incidence, n. kuja, majilio.
Incident, n. jambo, neno, tukio [ma-].
 — a. -enyi kupata [kuja, kutoka].
Incidental, a. (casual) -a bahati, -a nasibu; (resulting) -a kutokea, -a kufuata.
Incipient, a. -a kwanza.
Incise, v. kata, chanja, chora.
Incision, n. kato, chanjo; (small) mtai [mi-]; (ornamental) chala, tojo.
Incisive, a. -kali, -a nguvu, -enyi njia.
Incisor, n. jino [meno] la mbele.
Incite, v. vuta, shawishi, ongoza, sukuma, sukasuka, chomesha.
Incitement, n. mvuto, kichocheo, kishausi; (motive) sababu.
Incivility, n. ufithuli, ukosefu wa adabu, ujuvi.
Inclemency, n. kuwa Inclement.
Inclement, a. (weather) baridi, mawingu, mvua, tharuba.

- Inclination**, n. (slope) *mainamizi, kuinamia*; (propensity) *maelekezo, mapenzi, utashi, tamaa*.
- Incline**, v. *kabili, lekea*; (act) *lekeza*; (deviate) *enda mshathali, potoka*; (down) *inamia, shuka*; (up) *panda*. Incline to, *taka, penda*.
— n. *kilima, mpando, mshuko, tem'ko, mainamisi*.
- Inclose**, v. *zunguka, fungua, weka ndani*.
- Inclosure**, n. *ua [ny-], uwanja, kiwanja*; (walled) *kitalu*; (thing inclosed) [*kitu kilichotiwa ndani*].
- Include**, v. (put, have inside) *tia katika, weka ndani, -wa na . . . ndani*; (cover, admit) *ona sawa, -wa na maana moja, chukua*; (in meaning) *huzika na*.
- Inclusion**, n. *kutia, kutiwa, &c.* (*Taz. Include*).
- Inclusive**, a. *-a kushika [kuweka, kutia] -ote ndani, -enyi ndani yake, -ote pamoja, -ote pia*.
- Incognito**, adv. *kwa kujificha, sivyombulikana, kwa kujigeza*.
- Incoherence, Incoherency**, n. (of speech) *upayukaji, kunena pasipo akili [maana], kugotagota*.
- Incoherent**, a. *-a kupayuka*; (inconsistent) *-sioshikamana, si taratibu*.
- Incombustible**, a. *-sioharibika na moto, -siowaka moto*.
- Income**, n. *pato [ma-], fayida, chumo*.
- Incommensurable, Incommensurate**, a. [*-siolinganikana kwa hesabu au kupima, si sawa*].
- Incommode**, v. *sumbua*.
- Incommodious**, a. *-sumbufu, si -zuri, -siopendesa*.
- Incommunicable**, a. *-a mtu mmoja, -a kitu kimoja, -a peke yake, -siotoleka wazi, -sioshirikika*.
- Incomparable**, a. *pasipo kifani, -siofanana na kitu, -a kupita yote, bora sana*.
- Incompatible**, a. *-siopatana, si -linganifu, si sawa*.
- Incompetence**, n. *kutotosha, &c., uthaifu, kuwa Incompetent*.
- Incompetent**, a. *-siotosha, -siofaa, -sioweza, -sio na akili*.
- Incomplete**, a. *si kamili, si -zima, nussu, -pungufu*.
- Incomprehensible**, a. *-siotambulikana, -siofahamika kwa akili, -a fumbo, -a siri*.
- Incompressible**, a. [*-sioweza kupunguzwa kwa nguvu au kusonga au kusindika, -siobonyeka*], *-gumu sana*.
- Inconceivable**, a. *-siowasikana, -siofahamika, -a kushinda akili*.
- Inconclusive**, a. *-enyi mashaka, -siokata maneno, si -enyi njia*.
- Incongruity**, n. *tofauti, ihtilafu, mbalimbali*.
- Incongruous**, a. *-siofaa, -siopatana, mbalimbali*.
- Inconsequent**, a. *-sio na njia, si akili, -siokwenda, -a ovyo*.
- Inconsiderable**, a. *-dogo, hafifu, kidogo*.
- Inconsiderate**, a. *-a haraka, -a gháfala, -pumbafu*.
- Inconsistency**, n. *kuwa Inconsistent, kutopatana, kuwa mbalimbali*; (absurdity) *upumbafu*; (unsteadiness) *ugeusi [ma-]*.
- Inconsistent**, a. *si sawa, si -linganifu, -siopatana vema, -sio akili*.
- Inconsolable**, a. *-sioweza kufarijika, -siotulia*.
- Inconstant**, a. *-geugeu, -geusi, -a kubadilika*; (not reliable) *si amini, si thabiti*.
- Incontestable**, a. *-siokanikana, -a kukubalika na wote, pasipo shaka*.
- Incontinence**, n. *uasherati, &c.*
- Incontinent**, a. *-siojizuia, -potofu, -asherati, -fisadi*.
- Incontrollable**, a. *-siorudika, -siozuikana*.
- Incontrovertible**, a. = **Incontestable**.
- Inconvenience**, n. *sumbuo [ma-], taabu*.
- Inconvenient**, a. *-siofaa, -sumbufu*.
- Inconvertible**, a. *-siobadilikana*.
- Incorporate**, v. *fanya moja, unga,*

- Indemnity**, n. *malipo, makombozi*.
Indemonstrable, a. *-siothubutika, -sio na hakika*.
Indent, v. *tia pengo, bonyesha*.
 — n. *barua ya kutaka bithaa*.
Indentation, n. *pengo*; (of coast, &c.) *kizingo, kigubba*; (groove) *nifuo*.
Indenture, n. *sharti, maagano, hati, mkataba*.
Independence, n. *upweke [upekee], ukinaifu, kujitoshia, kujiwezea, ihtiyari, kushika yake [yao, &c.]*; (insubordination) *kutorudika, kutoambilika*; (private property) *mali, nafuu, riziki*.
Independent, a. *-enyi* Independence; (keeping to himself) *-stirifu*; (separate) *mbali, peke yake, -toshelevu, -a kujitoshela*; (his own master) *-weza -wenyewe, hodari*; (having means) *-enyi mali, tajiri*. Be independent, *jiwezea*. An independent air (manner), *ukinaifu, ujuvi*.
Indescribable, a. *-sionenekana, -a kupita maneno, -a ajabu, -a kiti-sho*.
Indestructible, a. *-sioharibika, -enyi aushi, -a dayima*.
Indeterminate, a. *kama* Indefinite.
Index, n. *fahirisi, muhtasari, hesabu ya mambo yaliyomo*; (indication, mark) *onyo, elezo*.
Indian, n. (of East, Mahomedan) *Mhindi [Wa-]*; (heathen) *Banyani [Ma-]*; (N. American) *[watu wekundu wenyi singa, washenzi]*.
Indian-corn, n. (grains) *mahindi (Tax. Maize)*; (plant, also cob of grain) *muhindi [mi-]*.
India-rubber, n. *mpira*.
Indicate, v. *onya, onyesha*.
Indication, n. *alama, dalili, ishara, mathubutu, onyo*; (hint) *kidokezo*. Give an indication (by signs), *ashiria, pungia, konyeza*.
Indicative, a. *-a kuonya, -a kuarifu*.
Ind. Mood, [verb *yenye hali ya kuonyesha habari haswa, si amri, si kusudi*].
Indict, v. *shtaki, dai*.
Indictable, a. *-a kushtakika*.
Indictment, n. *mashtaka*.
Indifference, n. *ubaridi, ukavu wa macho, upurukushani*. It is a matter of indifference, *mamoja, sawa sawa, haithuru*.
Indifferent, a. *mamoja, sawa*; (unimportant) *hafifu, -dogo*; (slight) *kadiri, kidogo*; (apathetic) *baridi, mbali*. I am indifferent, *mamoja kwangu, haithuru, simo, mimi mbali*.
Indifferently, adv. *sawa sawa, pasipo kupendelea*; (slightly) *kidogo, kadiri*.
Indigence, n. *ufukara, umasikini*.
Indigenous, a. *-zalia, -a inchi yenyewe, -a kuko huko, -a asili*.
Indigent, a. *maskini, fukara*.
Indigestible, a. *-siotulia tumboni, -gumu, -zito, -bichi*.
Indigestion, n. *tumbo [kuuma]*.
Indignant, a. *-enyi uchungu, -a hasira*.
Indignation, n. *uchungu, hasira*.
Indignity, n. *aibu, jeuri, ufithuli*.
Indigo, n. *nili*.
Indirect, a. *si -a kunyoka, si -nyofu, si thahiri, si wazi, -a kuzunguka*.
Indirectly, adv. *kwa fumbo, kwa mfano, kwa siri, kwa hila, si sawa sawa*.
Indiscreet, a. *si -enyi hathari, -pumbafu, -siyo akili, -jinga*.
Indiscretion, n. *ujinga, si hathari, si akili*.
Indiscriminate, a. *kwa -ote sawa sawa, pasipo tofauti, iwezavyo, vyo vyote*; (disorderly) *kifujo*; (wholesale) *jumla, shelabela*.
Indispensable, a. *kanuni, sharti, lazimu*.
Indispose, v. *tia chuki, chukiza, punguza tamaa [moyo], kasirisha*. He is indisposed to go, *hataki kwenda*.
Indisposed, a. *-si rathi, -siokubali, -siopenda*; (unwell) *si -zima*. He is indisposed, *hawazi kidogo*.
Indisposition, n. *ugonjwa*; (dislike) *chuki, hasira, kutorithia*.

Indisputable, a. *-siokanikana, -a kukubalika na wote, pasipo shaka.*
 Indissoluble, a. *-siotanguka, -siovunjika, -a dayima.*
 Indistinct, a. *si wazi, si thahiri, si baini.*
 Indistinguishable, a. *kama mamoja, si mbali; (imperceptible) -siotambulikana, -dogo sana.*
 Indite, v. *tunga, buni, andika.*
 Individual, a. *-moja, -moja peke yake, killa -mojawapo, -ake mtu mmoja, -a killa mtu.*
 — n. *mtu mmoja, kitu kimoja.*
 Individualism, n. [*kukumbuka mambo ya watu mmoja mmoja tu, si wote jamii*].
 Individuality, n. *nafsi, roho; (character) tabia, maumbile, sifa, chapa; (singleness) umoja, upweke.*
 Individualize, v. *tofautisha [watu, vitu], pambanua.*
 Individually, adv. *killa -moja peke yake, -moja -moja.*
 Indivisible, a. *-siogawanyikana, -siowesa kuvunjika [kukatwa, kupunguzwa].*
 Indocile, a. *-siorudika, -sioambilika, -kaidi.*
 Indoctrinate, v. *fundisha, ingiliza moyoni.*
 Indoctrination, n. *fundisho, onyo.*
 Indolence, n. *uzembe, &c.*
 Indolent, a. *-zembe, -vivu, -legevu, -tepetevu.*
 Indomitable, a. *-sioshindika, -siokubali kushindwa, -siofugika, hodari.*
 Indoors, adv. *ndani ya nyumba, ndani. Keep indoors, (neut.) ta'wa.*
 Indorse, v. *andikia jina, sahihisha, tia usahihi, mkono.*
 Indorsement, n. *jina, usahihi, mkono.*
 Indubitable, a. *pasipo shaka, baini, wazi.*
 Induce, v. *vuta, shawishi, shurutisha, bidi; (cause) fanya, leta.*
 Inducement, n. *mvuto, kishawishi, kitu cha kutamanisha.*

Induct, v. *ingiza, ingiliza, tia katika kazi.*
 Induction, n. = **Inductive reasoning**; [*kuingiza kasisi katika kazi yake*].
 Inductive, a. **Inductive reasoning**, [*maneno ao hoja ya kuongeza maarifa, kuyatumia yaliyojulika yajulikane yasiyojulika.*] **Inductive science**, [*elimu ifuatayo Inductive reasoning*].
 Indulge, v. *pendelea, achia; (passions) timiza, jitoa kwa.*
 Indulgence, n. *huruma, upendeleo, kuachiwa, ruhusa; (sensuality) anasa, kujitoa, upotofu.*
 Indulgent, a. *-pole, -ema, -taratibu, -a kupendelea.*
 Indurate, v. *fanya -gumu, gandamiza.*
 Industrial, a. *-a kazi.*
 Industrious, a. *-a kushika kazi, -enyi bidii ya kazi, -tendaji, hodari.*
 Industry, n. *utendaji, bidii; (employment) kazi, uchumi.*
 Indwelling, n. *na a. kukaa ndani [moyoni, rohani].*
 Inebriate, v. *levya.*
 Inebriation, n. *ulevi.*
 Ineffable, a. *kama Indescribable.*
 Ineffaceable, a. *kama Indelible.*
 Ineffective, Ineffectual, Inefficient, a. *-siofaa, -sio na nguvu, si -enyi njia, hafifu, thafu, -dogo.*
 Inelegance, n. *si uzuri, kuwa Inelegant, kosa dogo.*
 Inelegant, a. *si -zuri, si sahihi.*
 Ineligible, a. *si -a kuchagua, -siostahili, si -teule, si -a kufaa.*
 Inept, a. *-pumbafu, -siofaa.*
 Inequality, n. [*hali ya kuwa si sawa*], *tofauti, mbalimbali, namna mbali.*
 Ineradicable, a. *-sioondoleka, -a asili, -a maumbile.*
 Inert, a. *kama Inactive.*
 Inertia, n. *uzito. Vis inertiae, [udumu wa kwenda ao wa kukaa, killa kitu kikienda hutaka kwenda, kikikaa hutaka kukaa].*
 Inestimable, a. *-siokadirika [kwa*

- kuwa -kubwa ao -ingi*], *-kubwa mno*.
- Inevitable**, a. *-sioepukika*, *-a sharti*, *pasipo buddi*.
- Inexact**, a. *si halisi*, *si sahihi*, *-a kosakosa*.
- Inexcusable**, a. *-sioachilika* [*kwa kuwa -baya sana*], *-baya mno*.
- Inexhaustible**, a. *-sioishi* [*kwa kuwa -ingi*], *-ingi mno*.
- Inexorable**, a. *-sio na huruma*, *-sio-samehe*, *-siobadili*, *-gumu*.
- Inexpedient**, a. *-siofaa*.
- Inexperience**, n. *ujinga*, *kutojua*.
- Inexperienced**, a. *-jinga*, *-siojua*.
- Inexpert**, a. *si -lekevu*.
- Inexpiable**, a. [*-sioondoleka kwa malipo ao sadaka*], *-siokomboleka*, *-siosameheka*.
- Inexplicable**, a. *-siofumbulikana*, *-a fumbo*, *ajabu*, *matata*.
- Inexpressible**, a. *kama Indescribable*.
- Inextinguishable**, a. *-siozimika*, *-sio-tulia*.
- Inextricable**, a. *-enyi matata mengi* [*asiweze mtu kutoka*].
- Infallibility**, n. *hakika*, *kuwa na hakika ya kujua pasipo kosa*. Papal infallibility, [*askofu wa Rumi kutoweza kukosa akitoa amri juu ya mambo ya imani ya kimasihya ao ya kupambanua mema na mbaya*].
- Infallible**, a. *-enyi hakika*, *-sioweza kukosea kweli*, *pasipo kosa*.
- Infamous**, a. *-a Infamy*.
- Infamy**, n. *sifa mbaya*, *aibu ya wasi*, *fetheha*.
- Infancy**, n. *uchanga*.
- Infant**, n. *mtoto mchanga*.
- Infanticide**, n. *kuua watoto wachanga*.
- Infantine**, a. *-a kitoto*, *-jinga*.
- Infantry**, n. *asikari* [*wa kwenda kwa miguu*].
- Infatuate**, v. *rusha akili*, *pumbazisha*, *shawishi vibaya*, *chukua*.
Be infatuated, *ghururika*.
- Infatuation**, n. *ghururi*, *kuchukuliwa*, *kupotewa akili*, *kushikwa*.
- Infect**, v. *ambukiza*, *tia wito*.
- Infection**, n. *kuambukiza*, *ambukizo*, *wito*, *nguvu ya kujieneza*; (moral) *ushaushi mbaya*.
- Infectious**, a. *-a kuambukiza*, *-enyi wito*, *-enyi nguvu ya kujieneza*.
- Infelicitous**, a. *-siofanikiwa*, *si heri*, *-a kukosa*.
- Infelicity**, n. *bahati mbaya*, *shari*, *kosa* [*ma-*].
- Infer**, v. *ona*, *fahamu* [*kwa kujua sababu yake*]. I infer, *kwa sababu hiyo nathani*, *bassi naona*.
- Inference**, n. (inferring) [*kujua kitu kwa kuijua sababu yake*], *kutambuga*; (conclusion) *mwisho wa maneno*. The inference is, *bassi*, *kwa sababu hii*, *mwisho wa maneno ndio huu*.
- Inferential**, a. *-a Inference*.
- Inferior**, a. *-a chini*, *-dogo*, *-baya*, *hafifu*.
- Inferiority**, n. *kuwa chini*, &c. (*Tax. Inferior*).
- Infernal**, a. *-a shetani*, *-a jehannum*; (utterly bad) *-baya sana*, *-liolaaniwa*.
- Infest**, v. *sumbuga*, *uthi* [*kwa kuwa tele*, *kwa kujaa mahali*], *jaa tele* [*vitu vibaya*, *adui*, &c.] *penyi*.
- Infidel**, n. *kafiri* [*ma-*], *-enyi kukataa imani ya kweli* [*kumkana Muungu*].
- Infidelity**, n. *ukafiri*, *kumkana Muungu*, *kukataa imani ya kimasihya*; (conjugal) *uzinzi*.
- Infiltrate**, v. *nywewa*, *penya*, *ingilia*, *chuja*.
- Infiltration**, n. *kuchuja*, *machujo*.
- Infinite**, a. *pasipo mwisho* [*kikomo*, *mpaka*, *kiasi*], *-sio na mwisho*.
- Infinitesimal**, a. *-dogo mno kabisa*.
- Infinitive Mood**, n. [*namna ya Verb yenyi kutumika kama Noun*].
- Infinitude**, n. *wingi*, *pasipo mwisho*.
- Infinity**, n. [*nafasi ao wakati ao wingi usio na mwisho kwa kuwa mkubwa*], *pasipo kiasi*, *billa mwisho*, *wingi*.
- Infirm**, a. *thaiifu*, *-gonjwa*, *si thabiti*, *-a kusita*.

- Inhabitable**, a. -a kukaa watu, -a kukalika na watu.
- Inhabitant**, n. mkazi, mkaa, mtu [wa mji fullani], mwenyeji.
- Inhalation**, n. kuvuta hewa [pumuzi], &c.
- Inhale**, v. vuta [shusha] pumuzi, vuta hewa, pisha puani [kooni].
- Inharmonious**, a. si -linganifu, si -enyi kupatana vema, -baya.
- Inhere**, v. shikamana na, kaa ndani ya, -wamo.
- Inherence**, n. kuwa ndani, kuwa mamboja, kuwamo.
- Inherent**, a. -a ndani, -a asili.
- Inherit**, v. rithi.
- Inheritance**, n. urithi.
- Inheritor**, n. mrithi [wa-].
- Inhibit**, v. kataza, gombeza, zuia, harimisha.
- Inhibition**, n. makatazo, mazuiio.
- Inhospitable**, a. -siopokea wageni, -baya, -enyi mlango mbaya, si -karibishaji.
- Inhospitality**, n. kutopokea wageni, ubaya [wa kutofaa watu].
- Inhuman**, a. -kali sana, -korofi, kama mnyama, -sio na huruma.
- Inhumanity**, n. ukorofi, ukali mbaya.
- Inimical**, a. -a kuzuia, -a kushindana, -lio juu, adui.
- Inimitable**, a. -sioigika, -sio na kifani, ajabu sana.
- Iniquitous**, a. -ovu, -baya.
- Iniquity**, n. uovu, ubaya.
- Initial**, a. -a mwanzo, -a kwanza.
— n. [harufu ya kwanza ya jina la mtu].
- Initiate**, v. ansa, ansisha, ansilisha, maliki; (teach elements) -ansa kufundisha; (admit) ingixa, ingiliza; (make a Mahomedan) sili-misha.
- Initiation**, n. mwanzo, kuingiza, kuingia.
- Initiative, Initiatory**, a. -a kwanza, -a kuingiza.
- Inject**, v. ingixa kwa nguvu, penyesha ndani.
- Injection**, n. kuingiza; (in medicine) dawa [ya kuingiswa ndani].
- Injudicious**, a. -jinga, si -juzi, si -a akili.
- Injunction**, n. amri, agizo.
- Injure**, v. thuru, umiza, haribu, kasiri, vunja.
- Injurious**, a. -thulumu, -a kuthuru, -a kutia hasara, shari.
- Injury**, n. mathara, jeraha, hasara.
- Injustice**, n. thulumu, uthalimu, jeuri.
- Ink**, n. wino.
— v. paka wino, tia wino.
- Inkling**, n. kidokezo [vi-], dalili, ki-vuli, uayo. Get an inkling of, sikia kidogo, onja.
- Inkstand**, n. kidau cha wino.
- Inky**, a. -enyi wino, -eusi kama wino, giza sana.
- Inlaid-work**, n. njumu.
- Inland**, a. -a barra, -a juu, -a ndani, -a nyuma.
- Inlay**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Inlaid) fanya kazi ya njumu.
- Inlet**, n. ujia, mlango; (creek) gubba ndogo.
- Inmate**, n. mkaa [wa nyumba fullani], mkazi.
- Inmost**, a. -a ndani kabisa.
- Inn**, n. nyumba ya kupokea wageni, kituo, mkahawani.
- Innate**, a. -a asili, -a maumbile, -a tabia.
- Inner**, a. -a ndani sayidi, -a ndani.
- Innings**, n. zamu [katika mchezo].
- Innkeeper**, n. mwenyeji wa Inn.
- Innocency, Innocence**, n. weupe, kuwa bila kosa, usafi; (simplicity) ujinga, kutojua mambo.
- Innocent**, a. -eupe, safi, pasipo hatiya, -siokosa; (simple) -jinga, -a kitoto. Declare innocent, ondoa hatiyani, achilia. He is innocent, hakukosa.
- Innocuous, Innoxious**, a. -siothuru, -siouma, -ema, -suri; (of food) -a kulika.
- Innovate**, v. fanya Innovation, sua.
- Innovation**, n. (novelty) msuzi [mi-], uzushi, uzuli; (change)

- mageuzi, mabadili, mambo mapya, mageni.*
- Innovator**, n. *msushi* [wa-].
- Innuendo**, n. *masingizio, kusengenya, machongezi.*
- Innumerable**, a. *-siohesabika* [kwa kuwa -ingi sana].
- Innutritious**, a. (food) *-siotia nguvu, -siofaa.*
- Inoculate**, v. *ambukisa, chanja*; (teach, insinuate) *fundisha* [mabaya], *julisha* [kwa werevu], *tia moyoni.*
- Inoculation**, n. *kuchanja, &c.*
- Inodorous**, a. *-sionuka, pasipo harufu.*
- Inoffensive**, a. *-siothuru, si -kali, -pole, si -enyi shari.*
- Inoperative**, a. *-sio na nguvu, -enyi kutanguka, -fu, -liokufa.*
- Inopportune**, a. *-sumbufu, -siofaa.*
It is inopportune, *si wakati wake.*
- Inordinate**, a. *pasipo kiasi, billa taratibu, -ingi mno.*
- Inorganic**, a. *si -enyi uzima, -a kifu, kama jiwe.*
- Inquest**, n. *baraza ya kathi* [kwa hukumu ya jambo la mauti].
Hold an inquest on, *barisia mayiti* [kumekuwaje kufa].
- Inquietude**, n. *kutotulia, fathaa.*
- Inquire**, v. *uliza, usa, tafuta habari, saili.*
- Inquirer**, n. *mwenyi kuuliza, &c.*
- Inquiring**, a. *-a kutafuta, -tafiti.*
- Inquiry**, n. *ulizo* [ma-], *swali* [ma-]; (legal, formal) *hukumu, baraza, maneno*; (general) *kutafuta habari, uchungulizi.* Hold an inquiry into, *barisi kwa.*
- Inquisition**, n. [baraza kuu ya kuhukumia wazushi wa dini].
- Inquisitive**, a. *-pekuzi, -pelelezi, -tafiti, -jasusi.* An inquisitive person, *mpelelezi, mdadisi, duzi* [ma-].
- Inquisitiveness**, n. *ujasusi, utafiti.*
- Inquisitor**, n. *mtu wa Inquisition, hakim* [ma-].
- Inroad**, n. *vita, ushambulio*; (encroachment) *kutwaa nussu, katia.*
- Make inroads on**, *-la, vunja, haribu, kasiri, katia.*
- Ins and outs**, n. *vipengee, mapindi, mizingo.*
- Insalubrious**, a. *si -enyi afya.*
- Insane**, a. *-enyi wasimo.*
- Insanity**, n. *wasimo.*
- Insatiable**, a. *-siotosheleka, -sio rathi, -sioisha*; (voracious) *-lafi.*
- Inscribe**, v. *andika, andikia, chora.*
- Inscription**, n. *mwandiko, andiko* [ma-], *maneno* [yaliyoandikwa]; (on tomb, &c.) *tarihi, machoro.*
- Inscrutable**, a. *-a fumbo, -a siri, -siotambulikana.*
- Insect**, n. *mdudu* [wa-].
- Insectivorous**, a. *-la wadudu.*
- Insecure**, a. *-enyi hatari, -a mashaka, si imara, si thabiti.*
- Insecurity**, n. *hatari, mashaka, uthaifu, ubovu.*
- Insensate**, a. *pasipo akili, -pumbafu, kama mnyama.*
- Insensibility**, n. *kuwa Insensible.*
- Insensible**, a. *-sioona*; (imperceptible) *-siooneka, -dogo.* Be insensible, *simia roho, si ona neno, rukwa na akili.* He is insensible to pity, *hana huruma.* He is insensible to praise, *sifa hasimpendezi.*
- Insensibly**, adv. *kidogo-kidogo.*
- Inseparable**, a. *-siotengeka, siku zote pamoja, mamoja, kama pete na kidole.*
- Insert**, v. *tia ndani, tilia, penyeza, ingisa.*
- Insertion**, n. *kuingiza, kilichoingiswa* (Tax. Insert).
- Inside**, a. *na* n. *upande wa ndani, ndani, ndani ya, -a ndani.*
- Insidious**, a. *-erevu, -a hila, -dangan-yifu.*
- Insight**, n. *ufahamu, akili, kutambua.*
- Insignia**, n. *dalili za cheo* [kama nishani, tepe, taji, &c.].
- Insignificance**, n. *unyonge, udogo, uhaifu, kutokuwa na maana.*
- Insignificant**, a. (person) *-nyonge, -dogo, thaifu*; (thing) *haifu, duni.*

Insincere, a. -*si amini*, -*si -nyofu*, -*danganyifu*.

Insincerity, n. *udanganyifu*, *hila*, *kuwa Insincere*.

Insinuate, v. *penyeza kidogo kidogo* [*kwa hila*], *ingiliza*, *nena kwa fumbo*; (ingratiate) *pendekeza*; (suggest darkly) *dokeza*, *singizia*.

Insinuating, a. -*a kujipendekiza*, -*enyi mapendeki*, -*a kudokeza*.

Insinuation, n. *kupenyeza*, &c.; *neno la kusingizia* [*la kuchongea kwa siri*], *uchongezi*, *dokezo* [*ma-*], *kidokezi*.

Insipid, a. (dull) -*dufu*, -*zito*, *baridi*; (tasteless) -*sio na kiungo*, -*siokolea*, *pasipo utamu*.

Insipidity, n. *udufu*, &c. (*Taz. Insipid*).

Insist, v. *nena kwa nguvu* [*kwa bidii*], *chagiza*, *shurutisha*, *amuru kwa nguvu*, *zidi kuomba*.

Insobriety, n. *ulevi*; (extravagance) *si kiasi*, *wingi*, *makuu*.

Insolence, n. *ufithuli*, *jeuri*, *kinaya*, *ushutumifu*. *usafihi*.

Insolent, a. -*fithuli*, &c. (*Taz. Insolence*).

Insolubility, n. *kuwa Insoluble*.

Insoluble, a. -*sioyeyuka*; (inexplicable) -*siofumbulikana*, -*a fumbo*, -*gumu sana*.

Insolvency, n. *kufilisika*.

Insolvent, a. -*sioweza kulipa deni*, -*enyi kufilisika*.

Insomuch, adv. *hatta*, *kwa ginsi*.

Inspect, v. *tasama*, *tasamia*, *ona*, *chungulia*, *simamia*, *angalia*; (of troops, &c.) *kagua*.

Inspection, n. *kuangalia*, &c. (*Taz. Inspect*), *mkaguo*, *ukaguzi*, *kwotas*.

Inspector, n. *msimamizi*, *mwangalizi*, *mkaguzi*.

Inspiration, n. *kuvuta pumuzi*, *upu-sio*; (guidance, direction) *maongosi*, *shauri*, *onyo*; (divine guidance) *maongosi ya Muungu*, *upusio wa Roho Mtakatifu*, *Muungu*.

Inspire, v. *pusia*, *vuta pumuzi*; (suggest) *tia moyoni* [*shauri*, *hofu*,

tumaini, &c.]; (direct) *ongoza*, *endeza*, *sukuma*. He is inspired, *amefunguliwa heri*, *ameongozwa na Muungu*.

Inspirit, v. -*pa moyo*, *amsha*, *teremesha*, *changa'msha*, *ondoa huzuni*.

Instability, n. *kutikisika*, *kutosimama*, *kugeuka*, *kigeugeu*, *mleoleo*; (weakness) *uthaifu*, *ulegevu*.

Install, v. *tawaza*, *tia katika kazi*, *weka*.

Installation, n. *kutawaza*, *kuweka*.

Instalment, n. = **Installation**; (portion) *sehemu*, *nussu*, *fungu* [*la deni*, *malipo*, *mali*, &c.].

Instance, n. *jambo*; (example) *namna*; (request) *shauri*, *wombesi*, *maongozi*. For instance, *hivi*, *kama hivi*, *ginsi hii*. In the first instance, *kwansa*.

— v. *taja*, *nena*.

Instant, a. -*a marra moja*, -*a gháfula*, -*a palepale*; (close) -*a karibu*; (next) -*a mwezi huu*, -*a pili*.

— n. *dakika*. Wait an instant, *ngoja kidogo*. In an instant, *Instantly*, *Instantaneously*, *gháfala hiyo*, *marra moja*, *sasa hivi*.

Instantaneous, a. -*a dakika moja*, -*a marra moja*, *palepale*.

Instate, v. = **Install**.

Instead (of), adv. *mahali pake*, *badala yake*, *mahali* [*pa*], *palepale*, *sawa* [*na*].

Instep, n. [*karibu na vidole vya mguu na juu kidogo*, *juu ya uayo*].

Instigate, v. *ongoza*, *sukumiza*, *vuta* [*kwa mabaya*], *chomesha*.

Instigation, n. *shauri*, *maongozi* [*kwa mabaya*], *usukumizi*, *ushau-shi*.

Instigator, n. *mshauri*, *msukumizi*.

Instill, v. *tia moyoni taratibu*, *fundi-sha kidogo kidogo*.

Instinct, n. *akili za mnyama*, *akili za mdudu* [*kuliko binadamu*]; (propensity) *tabia*, *tamaa*, *moyo*, *kutaka*; (unreasoned impulse) *nia ya gháfala*.

Instinctive, a. -*a tabia*, -*a moyo*

Intensely, adv. *kwa nguvu, kabisa, sana.*

Intensify, v. *kaza, ongeza, zidisha.*

Intensity, n. *mkazo, bidii, nguvu, ukali.*

Intent (on), a. *-enyi bidii [ya], -a kujikaza [kwa].*

—, **Intention**, n. *nia, kusudi, shauri, moyo, maana, mradi.* Well-intentioned, *-enyi nia njema, -enyi moyo mwema.* To all intents and purposes, *kweli, barabara, sawa kama.*

Intentional, a. *-a kusudi, -a moyo.*

Intentionally, adv. *makusudi, kwa moyo.*

Intently, adv. *kwa kukaza, kwa nguvu.*

Intentness, n. *mkazo, bidii, uangalifu.*

Inter, v. *zika.*

Interaction, n. *kutendana, utendano [kazi ya -enyewe kwa -enyewe].*

Intercalate, v. *tia kati, penyeza.*

Intercede (for), v. *ombea, tetea, sihi [toa maneno] kwa ajili ya, nenea.*

Intercept, v. *kamata njiani, katizia njia.*

Intercession, n. *kuombea, maombezi.*

Intercessor, n. *mwombezi, mnenezi.*

Intercessory, a. *-a kuombea.*

Interchange, v. *badili, badiliana.*

Interchangeable, a. *-a kubadiliana, sawa sawa halisi, mfano mmoja.*

Intercolonial, a. [*-a Colonies zenyewe kwa zenyewe*].

Intercommunion, n. *usharika.*

Intercourse, n. (social) *mazungumzo, maongezi, urafiki, kujiliana, usharika*; (commercial) *biashara, kubadiliana vitu*; (sexual) *mambo ya mume na mke, kutomba.*

Interdict, n. *makatazo, kuharimisha, laana*; (papal) [*amri ya kulenga watu na ibada ya dini na Usharika Mtakatifu*].

— v. *gombeza, rufuku, kataza, harimisha.*

Interest, n. *moyo wa kupenda [ku-*

taka, kutunza, kuangalia, kuogopa, kusikitikia, kuonea, huruma, &c.];

(profit) *fayida*; (share) *sehemu, shirika*; (earnestness) *bidii*; (influence) *nguvu, kupendelewa.* He takes no interest in me, *hanipendi, haniangalii.* He listened with great interest, *alisikiliza sana.* He got on by interest, *alipata cheo kwa kupendelewa.* It involves many interests, *yapasa watu wengi.* He charges 5 per cent. interest, *mia kwa tano ndio fayida yake.* In the interest of, *kwa ajili ya, kwa fayida ya.*

Interest, v. *tia moyo wa kupenda, &c.* (*Taz. Interest*, n.); *vuta, angaliza, pendeza, pasa, tamanisha, tazamisha, chomesha, amsha.*

Interested, a. *-enyi Interest*, n. From interested motives, *kwa ajili ya fayida.*

Interesting, a. *-enyi kutia Interest*, n. *-a kuvuta, -a kupendeza, &c.*

Interfere, v. *jipenyeza, jiingiliza, jitia kati, jidukiza*; (check) *katisa, zuia.*

Interference, n. *kujitia kati, kuzuia.*

Interim, n. *muda wa kati.*

Interior, n. *na a. upande wa ndani, ndani, -a ndani*; (of country) *barras, inchi za juu.*

Interjection, n. [*neni kama kilio, -hivi, ee, lo-o, ati, kumbe, haya, weye, &c.*].

Interlace, v. *tatanisha, changanya.*

Interlard, v. *changanya.*

Interleave, v. [*changanya karasa tupu kitabuni, pangilia karatasi kati ya karasa*].

Interline, v. *pangilia kati ya mistari [mistari kwa mistari].*

Interlinear, a. *kati ya mistari.*

Interlocutor, n. [*mwenyi kuuliza ao kusemana*].

Interloper, n. *mdukizi, mpelelezi.*

Interlude, n. [*mchezo wa kati*].

Intermarry, v. *oana.*

Intermediate, a. *-a kati, -a beina.*

Interment, n. *maxiko.*

Interminable, a. *pasipo mwisho, -a*

- kufufuliza*; (wearisome) -a *ku-chosha*.
- Intermingle**, v. *changanya, tanga-manisha*.
- Intermission**, n. *kituo, kutulia*; (interval) *muda wa kati, kikomo*.
- Intermit**, v. *simamisha, katiza, komesha, muda kitambo*; (neut.) *koma, tulia*.
- Intermittent**, a. -enyi *vipindi, -a kwenda na kurudi, -a kukoma na marra kurudi*.
- Intermix**, v. *changanya*.
- Internal**, a. -a *ndani, -a moyoni, -a jambo lenyewe, -a inchi yenyewe*.
- International**, a. [-a *mataifa wao kwa wao*].
- Internecine**, a. -a *kuuana, -kali sana*.
- Interpellation**, n. (question) *swali, ulizo*; (interruption) *kukatiza maneno*.
- Interpolate**, v. *penyeza [maneno kitabuni kwa siri ao kwa hila], changanyisha, ghoshi*. The book has been interpolated (falsified), *kitabu kimeghoshiwa*.
- Interpolation**, n. [*kupenyeza maneno kwa hila kitabuni, maneno yali-yopenyezwa kwa hila*].
- Interpolator**, n. [*mwenyi kupenyeza maneno, &c.*].
- Interpose**, v. *tia kati, ingiza, penyesza*; (neut.) *jitia kati*.
- Interposition**, n. *kutia kati, kuji-ingiza*. Interposition of Providence, A special interposition, *Muungu, maongozi ya Muungu*.
- Interpret**, v. *fasiri, fafanisha, eleza maana, thihirisha*.
- Interpretation**, n. *tafsiri, maana, mafafanusi*.
- Interpreter**, n. *mkalimani [wa-], posoro, mfasiri*.
- Interregnum**, n. [*wakati pasipo mfalme, mfalme asipotawazwa bado*].
- Interrogate**, v. *uliza, hoji, tafutia habari, dadisi*.
- Interrogation**, n. *ulizo, swali*.
- Note of interrogation, [*alama hii (?)*].
- Interrogative, Interrogatory**, a. -a *kuuliza*.
- Interrupt**, v. *dakiza, katiza, jitia kati, pingamiza, jidukiza, kingamisha, viza*.
- Interruption**, n. *madakizo, kizuizo, zuiio [ma-], kukatiza, kukingamisha*.
- Intersect**, v. *katana, kutana, kingamana, katakata*.
- Intersection**, n. *kukatana, mkutano, mkingamo*.
- Intersperse**, v. *changanya, tia kati*.
- Interstice**, n. [*nafasi ndogo ya kati*], *kitundu, ufa [ny-], jicho [ma-]*.
- Intertwine**, v. *tatiza, sokota, suka*.
- Interval**, n. *nafasi, wakati wa kati, kituo*. At intervals, *marra kwa marra, kwa vipindi*.
- Intervene**, v. -ja [*tokea*] *kati, jitia [ingia] kati*.
- Intervention**, n. *kujitia kati, ujumbe*.
- Interview**, n. *mkutano [wa watu wawili], baraza*.
- v. *zuru [makusudi ya kupata habari], toza habari*.
- Interweave**, v. *tatanisha, changanya*.
- Intestacy**, n. [*hali ya kuwa Intestate*].
- Intestate**, a. *pasipo wosia, pasipo kurithisha mali*.
- Intestine**, a. -a *inchi yenyewe, -a taifa lenyewe, -a wenyewe kwa wenyewe, -a ndani*.
- Intestines**, n. *matumbo*; (small) *chango*.
- Inthral**, v. *funga, tia utumwani*; (captivate) *shinda, weza, chukua*.
- Inthralment**, n. *utumwa; kushindwa moyo*.
- Intimacy**, n. *urafiki, usharika*.
- Intimate**, a. -a *ndani, -a moyo, -a moyoni*; (thorough, complete) *kamili, -a -ote*. An intimate friend, *msiri*. Intimate knowledge, *kujua sana*.
- v. *arifu, hubiri, onya*. He intimated to me, *aliniambia*.

- Intimation**, n. *taarifu, habari, neno, onyo, ishara.*
- Intimidate**, v. *tisha, ogofya, shinda, kamia.*
- Intimidation**, n. *kitisho, ogofya [ma-], makamio.*
- Into**, prep. [*kuingia, kuja, kwenda*] *katika, kwa, -ni, ndani ya.*
- Intolerable**, a. *-siochukulika, -siovumilika, -zito mno, -a kulemea.*
- Intolerance**, n. *kutovumilia, kutosikia maneno, kugombeza maneno.*
- Intolerant**, a. *-siokubali, -sioweza kuvumilia, -a kutiisha, -a kufukuza, -a kunyamazisha watu.*
- Intonation**, n. *sauti, kuimba, tam'ko.*
- Intone**, v. *imba.*
- Intoxicant**, n. *kileo [vi-].*
- Intoxicate**, v. *rusha akili, shinda, chukua; (make drunk) leuya.*
- Intoxication**, n. *kileo, kulewa; (excitement) kupotewa akili, kuchukuliwa na furaha [kiburi, tumaini, &c.].*
- Intractable**, a. *-tundu, -kaidi, -gumu, -baya.*
- Intrench**, v. *fanyia boma.*
- Intrenchment**, n. *boma [ma-].*
- Intrepid**, a. *-kavu wa macho, -gumu, -jasiri, -enyi moyo mkuu.*
- Intrepidity**, n. *kuwa Intrepid.*
- Intricacy**, n. *matatizo, mambo mengi, sehemu nyingi, ugumu.*
- Intricate**, a. *-enyi sehemu nyingi, -enyi matatizo, -a kutatanika, -a kazi nyingi, -a fumbo, -gumu.*
- Intrigue**, n. *hila, werevu, shauri la siri, fitina.*
— v. *fanya hila, &c.*
- Intrinsic**, a. [*-a kitu chenyewe peke yake*], *-a ndani, -a asili, halisi.*
- Introduce**, v. *leta, ingiza, penyesha; (bring into notice) anza, tangaza, tembeza; (make acquainted) julisha, julishana.*
- Introduction**, n. *kuleta, kuingiza, &c. (Tax. Introduce); (primer) mlango, mwanzo; (preface) maneno ya mbele [kitabuni], mata-ngulizi.*
- Introductory**, a. *-a mwanzo, -a kuanzisha.*
- Intromission**, n. *kuingiza, kupe-nyesha.*
- Introspection**, n. *kujiangalia nafsi, kujifikiri, kujiwazia.*
- Intrude**, v. [*leta ao ingiza pasipo adabu kwa jeuri ao ufithuli*], *jipe-nyesha, jidukiza, fumania.*
- Intruder**, n. *kizushi [vi-], mdukizi, mpelelezi.*
- Intrusion**, n. *kujipeonyesha, &c. (Tax. Intrude).*
- Intrusive**, a. *-a kuingia pasipo-faa.*
- Intrust (to)**, v. *wekea amana [rahani], aminia, salimishia, pokeza, kabithisha.*
- Intuition**, n. *wazo la gha'fala, kuona kwa akili [kwa marra moja ao kwa kutupia jicho].*
- Intuitive**, a. *-a marra moja, gha'fala, bila kufikiri.*
- Inundate**, v. *gharikisha, furika katika, funikiza maji; (fill up) jaza, enezea.*
- Inundation**, n. *mafuriko, gharika; (abundance) wingi.*
- Inure**, v. *soeza. Inured to, -zoefu wa.*
- Inutility**, n. *kutofaa, uthaifu, ubovu.*
- Invade**, v. *leta vita, ingia vitani, shambulia; (treat unjustly) vunja, thulumu.*
- Invader**, n. *mleta vita, adui.*
- Invalid**, n. *mgonjwa [wa-], mweli.*
— a. *-sio na nguvu, -liotanguka, -siofaa, -a burre, batili.*
- Invalidate**, v. *tangua, batili, bati-lisha.*
- Invalidity**, n. *ukosefu wa nguvu, kutofaa, kutanguka.*
- Invaluable**, a. *-a thamani sana, -a tunu.*
- Invariable**, a. *-siobadili, sawasawa siku zote.*
- Invasion**, n. *vita, kuleta vita, ushambulio; (encroachment) kukata, kuvunja.*
- Invective**, n. *matukano, mashutumumu, matusi, mateto, mashtaka.*

- Iron-bar**, n. *ufito wa chuma, upao*; (thick) *mtaimbo* [mi-].
- Ironclad**, n. *manowari ya chuma*.
- Ironical**, a. -a *Irony*.
- Ironmaster**, n. [mwenyi kufanyiza chuma, mkuu wa mafundi wengi wafua chuma].
- Ironmonger**, n. [mwenyi biashara ya vyombo vya chuma].
- Ironwork, Ironware, Ironmongery**, n. *vitu vya chuma*.
- Irony**, n. *ubishi, kucheka, thihaka*.
- Irradiate**, v. *toa mwanga pande zote, angaza, mulika, tia nuru*; (rejoice) *furahisha*; (give lustre to) *fahirisha*; (enlighten) *pasha elimu* [maarifa].
- Irradiation**, n. *kutoka mwanga, mwanga*; (brilliancy) *fahari, wangafu*.
- Irrational**, a. -sio na akili, si kwa akili, -pumbafu.
- Irreclaimable**, a. -siorudika, -siotengeneka.
- Irreconcilable**, a. -siopatana kabisa, mbalimbali.
- Irrecoverable**, a. -siopatikana tena, -siorudi.
- Irredeemable**, a. -siokombolewa, -siorudika.
- Irreducible**, a. -siorudika, -siopunguka.
- Irrefragable**, a. -siokanikana, -siobatilika.
- Irrefutable**, a. kama *Irrefragable*.
- Irregular**, a. si sawa, -a kupotoka, -a kuchafuka, -sio kawaida, si desturi, si taratibu, si adili, -baya.
- Irregularity**, n. *kukosa taratibu, si kawaida, ubaya*.
- Irrelevancy**, n. *kutofaa, upumbafu*.
- Irrelevant**, a. -siopasa, -siofaa, -pumbafu.
- Irreligion**, n. *ukosefu wa dini, kuto-mpenda Muungu*.
- Irreligious**, a. -sioshika dini, -siopenda Muungu, si -ta'wa. He is irreligious, *huasi Muungu, hashiki dini*.
- Irremediable**, a. -sioponyeka, -siorudika.
- Irremovable**, a. -sioondoleka, imara.
- Irreparable**, a. kama *Irremediable*.
- Irreprehensible**, a. -siolaumika, -sio na hatiya, -ema.
- Irrepressible**, a. -siozuilika, -a nguvu.
- Irreproachable**, a. kama *Irreprehensible*.
- Irresistible**, a. -a kushinda yote, -a nguvu nyingi sana, -sioweza kuzuiwa na mtu, -kubwa.
- Irresolute**, a. -a kusita, si thabiti.
- Irresolution**, n. *kusita moyoni, shaka, waswas, kutanga*.
- Irresolvable**, a. -siogawanyikana, -siokatika.
- Irrespective (of)**, a. *pasipo kuangalia, pasipo, isipokuwa, mbali* [ya].
- Irresponsible**, a. -siokuwamo, -siopasiwa; (unreliable) si -aminifu. He is irresponsible, *siye chini ya mtu* [amri], *hana mtu* [kitu] *juu yake, hadiriki neno, yote juu yake mwenyewe*.
- Irretrievable**, a. -siorudika, -sioponyeka.
- Irreverence**, n. *kutomheshimu Muungu* [watu], *utharau, ufithuli*.
- Irreverent**, a. -sio heshima, -sio adabu, -tharau.
- Irreversible**, a. -siogeuka, -siorudika, -siotanguka.
- Irrevocable**, a. kama *Irreversible*.
- Irrigate**, v. *kufanyia Irrigation, furikisha*.
- Irrigation**, n. [mifereji na mito ya kuleta maji mashambani], *kuleta maji, mito, mafuriko*.
- Irritability**, n. *wepesi kwa hasira, harara, chukichuki, utukutu*.
- Irritable**, a. -enyi *Irritability*.
- Irritant**, n. na a. -a kuwasha, -a kutia uchungu.
- Irritate**, v. *kasirisha, washa, chokozza, ghairi*.
- Irritation**, n. *moto, kuwasha, chuki, uchungu*.
- Irruption**, n. (of enemies) *ushambulio*; (water) *mafuriko*; (sudden

coming) *majilio ya ghdfala, kuingia kwa tadi* [kwa nguvu].
Is, v. (*Tas. Am, Be*), *ni*; (in comp.) *a-, -na-*. He is good, *ni mwema*. He is eating, *anakula*.
Islam, n. *Islamu, dini ya Muham-madi*.
Island, Isle, n. *kisiwa* [*vi-*]; (large) *siwa* [*ma-*].
Islander, n. *mkaa kisiwani*.
Islet, n. *kisiwa kidogo*.
Isolate, v. *tenga, weka peke yake* [*yao &c.*].
Isolation, n. *kuweka peke yake* [*yao, &c.*]; (neut.) *kukaa upweke, kute-nga, upekee*.
Isosceles, a. (*Tas. Triangle*).
Isothermal, a. (lines) [*-a kuonya moto sawa*].
Issue, v. *toa*, (neut.) *toka, tokea*; (end) *isha*. Issue in, *leta*.
 — n. *kutoa, kutoka, kitu kitokacho, matokeo*; (children) *watoto*; (end) *mwisho, kutakuwaje*; (point) *jambo lenyewe*; (test, trial) *jaribu, shindano*; (thing or amount issued) [*kitu kitokacho, jamii ya vitu vitolewavyo pamoja*]. Be at issue, *shindaniwa, si patana*. Join issue, *shindana, gombana*.
Isthmus, n. [*inchi nyembamba ndefu ya kupitia kati ya bahari, kifungo cha inchi mbili kubwa*], *shingo, isimusi*.
It, pron. *hii* [*huu, hiki, &c.*], *ile* [*ule, kile, &c.*]; (in comp.) *i-* [*u-, ki-, &c.*]. It is good, *njema hiyo*. I love it, *naipenda*.
Italios, n. [*harufi zenyi namna hii, a b c d e f*].
Itch, n. *upele, pele*.
 — v. *waka, washa, nyea*.
Itching, n. *mnyeo, nyegi*; (yearning) *uchu, shauku*. Have an itching for, *tamani, chunuka na*.
Item, n. *kitu himoja*.
 — adv. *tena*.
Iterate, v. [*sema ao fanya marra ya pili ao marra nyingi*] = Repeat.
Iteration, n. [*kusema ao kufanya tena ao marra nyingi*].

Itinerant, a. *-a kuzungukazunguka, -a kutembeatembea, -tembezi*.
Itinerary, n. *habari ya mambo ya safari, tarihi*.
Its, a. *-ake*.
Itself, pron. *-enyewe*; (in comp.) *ji-*. By itself, *peke yake, nafsi yake, -tupu, tu*. Go by itself, *jienda*.
Ivory, n. *pembe*.
Ivory-black, a. *rangi nyeusi*.
Ivy, n. [*gugu litambaalo juu ya kuta, miamba, nyumba, &c.*].

J.

Jabber, v. *payuka, sema upuzi, figa domo*.
 — n. *maneno ya ovyo, upuzi, mapayo*.
Jack, n. [*jina = John*]; (a sailor) *baharia*; (for lifting) *mtambo* [*wa kuinulia mazito*]; (useful instrument) [*chombo cha kazi singine-singine*]; (flag) *bendera*. Union Jack, [*bendera iliyo alama ya Waingereza wote na serkali yao*].
Jackal, n. *mbwa wa mwitu, mbweha*.
Jackass, n. *punda ndume*; (fool) *mpumbafu, ng'ombe, ngamia*.
Jack-boots, n. [*viatu virefu hatta juu ya magoti*].
Jackdaw, n. [*ndege mweusi kama kunguru*].
Jacket, n. [*kisibau cha kisungu*]; (cover) *kifuniko*.
Jack-fruit, n. *finessi* [*ma-*]; (tree) *mfinessi*.
Jade, v. *chosha, legeza, sumbua*.
 — n. [(horse) *frasi mbaya na hafifu*; (woman) *mwanamke mbaya*; (stone) *jiwe zuri gumu*].
Jag, n. *pengo* [*kama la msumeno*].
 — v. *fanya mapengo, chongoa*.
Jaguar, n. *chui* [*wa Amerika*].
Jail, n. *gereza, kifungo*.
Jailer, n. *bawabu wa kifungo, msimawixi wa gereza*.
Jam, n. *maandasi* [*ya matunda na sukali*]; (a crush) *msongano, ku-kwama, ghasiya*.

- Jam**, v. *bana, kwamisha, shindilia*; (neut.) *kwama, songana, sakama*.
- Jamb**, n. (of door) *mwimo* [mi-].
- Jangle**, v. *lia* [kama kengele zisizo-pigwa visuri]; (quarrel) *gombana*.
- n. *mlio* (Tax. Jangle, v.)
- Janissary**, n. [asikari wa Sultani Rum zamani].
- January**, n. [mwezi wa kwanza wa mwaka kizungu].
- Jar**, v. *paruzo, kwaruzo, tikisa, piga kishindo*; (not agree) *gombana, si-patana, -wa si -linganifu*.
- n. (water) *mtungi* [mi-], *gudulia* [ma-], *kasiki* [ma-], (large stone) *balasi* [ma-]; (shock, graze) *shindo, kwaruzo, paruzo*; (discord) *ugomvi, fitina, mateto*.
- Jargon**, n. *maneno yaliyochanganyika* [ya kishenzi, yaliyogoteka, -a kugotagota].
- Jasmine**, n. *yasmini*.
- Jasper**, n. [jiwe zuri la rangi].
- Jaundice**, n. [ugonjwa wa kutoka rangi ya manjano mwilini].
- Jaunt**, n. *kwenda kushinda mahali, matembezi*.
- Jaunty**, a. -a *kucheza, -a kupiga fahari, kimalidadi*.
- Javelin**, n. *sagai, mkuki mdogo*.
- Jaw, Jaw-bone**, n. *taya* [ma-], *utaya* [taya].
- Jay**, n. [ndege kama kunguru mdogo, lakini ya rangi nzuri].
- Jealous**, a. -wivu. -a -hasidi. Be jealous, -fanya kijicho, husudu.
- Jealousy**, n. *uwivu, hasidi*.
- Jeer**, v. *cheka, thihaki, bisha*.
- n. *thihaka, tukano* [ma-], *ubishi*.
- Jehovah**, n. [Muungu kiyahudi].
- Jejune**, a. -chache, -tupu, baridi.
- Jelly**, n. [maandasi kama halua].
- Jeopardise**, v. *hatirisha, tia hatarini, ponzia*.
- Jeopardy**, n. *hatari, mashaka*.
- Jerk**, v. *tupa* [rusha, piga, vuta] *gháfala* [kwa kishindo].
- n. *mtupo wa gháfala, kishindo*.
- Jersey**, n. [nguo kama kisibau kinene cha kusaki, fullana nene].
- Jest**, n. *ubishi, mzaha, neno la kuche-kesha, upuzi*.
- v. *bisha, toa mzaha*.
- Jester**, n. *mcheshi, mtu wa kuche-kesha*.
- Jesuit**, n. [mtu wa chama ya Isa, Jesuiti].
- Jesuitism**, n. [mathehebu ya Jesuit].
- Jesus**, n. *Isa* [Masiya, bin Maryamu], *Yesu*.
- Jet**, n. [jiwe jeusi], *tokeo la gháfala* [la maji, la moto], *mruko, mshindo*.
- Jet-black**, a. -eusi kabisa.
- Jetty**, n. [boma pwani litokezalo baharini].
- Jew**, n. *Myahudi* [Wa-].
- Jewel**, n. *johari, kito* [vi-], *jiwe la tunu*; (beloved) *kipenzi*.
- Jeweller**, n. [mwuza Jewels].
- Jewellery**, n. [jamii ya Jewels, vipambo vya Jewels].
- Jewish**, a. -a *kiyahudi*.
- Jib**, n. *tanga la mbele* [la mlingote wa maji].
- v. [frasi] *chezacheza, -enda upande*.
- Jibe**, n. *ubishi, mzaha, neno la kuchokoza*.
- v. *bisha, chokoza kwa maneno*.
- Jig**, n. [mchezo wa ngoma].
- Jigger**, n. (flea) *tekenya* [ma-].
- Jilt**, v. *vunja uchumba burre, tia kishindo, tutua*.
- n. [mwanamke mvunja uchumba burre], *mchokozi, mtutuzi*.
- Jingle**, v. *lia, liza* [kama njuga ao mapesa].
- n. *mlio* (Tax. Jingle, v.)
- Job**, n. *kazi*, [kazi moja fullani, kazi ya mkato, ya makataa]; (stroke of business) *chumo, jambo la biashara*; (unjust dealing) *jambo la fayida mbaya* [nyonge, si nyofu, la ujanja].
- Jobber**, n. [mwenyi kununua na kuuzua tena apate fayida]; (cheat) *mfayidia vibaya, mjanja, mkopi*.
- Jobbery**, n. [kazi ya Jobber].
- Jockey**, n. *mpanda frasi* [katika mashindano].
- Jocose, Joocular, Jocund**, a. -cheshi, -a *mzaha, -a kucheka*.

THIS PAGE IS LOCKED TO FREE MEMBERS

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page



HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

*Fair usage policy applies

Jugular, a. -a koo, -a kooni.

Juice, n. maji [ya mti, tunda, &c.], utomvu; (of grated cocoa-nut) kasimele, (same with water) tui.

Juicy, a. -enyi Juice.

July, n. [mwezi wa saba wa mwaka kizungu].

Jumble, v. changanya, chafua, boruga.

— n. fujo, machanganyiko. Speak a jumble of languages, gotagota, goteza maneno.

Jump, v. ruka, chupa; (for joy) randa, jitapa; (pass over) vuka juu ya; (leave out) pitia, acha.

Jump at (an offer, &c.), twaa [pokea] kwa furaha.

— n. mruko, ruko [ma-], chupo.

Junction, n. mkutano, mwungano, kiungo; (of roads) njia panda.

Juncture, n. jambo [kui, lenyi hatari, la hofu], wakati. At this juncture, palepale, ndipo, marra hiyo.

June, n. [mwezi wa sita wa mwaka kizungu].

Jungle, n. kichaka, msitu, magugu.

Junior, a. -dogo [kwa umri, kwa cheo], -a chini, -a nyuma.

Junk, n. [chombo cha kisina].

Jupiter, n. [Muungu mkuu wa Warumi zamani; (planet) sayari moja iliyo kubwa, (Ar.) mshtarii].

Jurisconsult, n. mwana sheria, mdai, mwenyi kujua sheria.

Jurisdiction, n. hukumu, mamlaka.

Jurisprudence, n. maarifa ya sheria.

Jurist, n. = Jurisconsult.

Juror, n. [mtu wa Jury].

Jury, n. barasa [la watu woteule thenashara ao zayidi lenyi kusikia maneno ya watu na ya kathi na baadaye kutoa hukumu ya kukata jambo lenyewe].

Juryman, n. mtu wa Jury.

Just, a. -a haki, sawa.

— adv. (exactly) barabara, baraba, sawasawa, halisi, vivi hivi; (only) tu, shidda.

Justice, n. haki, moyo sawa, usawa,

unyofu; (vengeance) kisasi; (judge) kathi. Lord Chief Justice, kathi mkuu. Justice of the Peace, kathi mdogo, kathi wa mji [wa mtaa fullani].

Justifiable, a. -a haki, -enyi sifa za haki.

Justification, n. sababu, hoja, sababu njema; [kupasha ao kupata sifa za haki mbele ya Muungu], hesabu ya haki, kuwekwa haki.

Justify, v. thubutisha, patia sifa, sifu; (acquit, declare guiltless) hesabia haki, achilia, weka [mtu] haki. He was justified in killing him, alimua kwa haki [ilivyo haki]. Justify oneself (one's conduct), jiweka wema [haki].

Justness, n. kuwa haki, haki.

Jut (out), v. tokeza, fanya mdomo, benuka.

Jute, n. kitani cha kihindi, kitani cha gunia.

Juvenile, a. -a watoto, -a kitoto.

Juxtaposition, n. hali ya kuwa karibu, kupakana, ujirani, ulinganifu, mpambano.

K.

Kangaroo, n. [mnyama wa Australia].

Keel, n. mkuku.

Keen, a. hodari, -epesi, -a bidii; (sharp) -enyi makali, -kali, -a kupenya ndani.

Keep, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Kept) linda, tunza, weka, kalisha, shindisha, shika; (continue) fuliza, kaa, shinda, dumu; (of livestock) fuga, lisha, chungu; (not spoil) si oza, si haribika. It will keep, haiharibiki, itakaa vema, haiosi. Keep a holiday, fanya siku kuu. Keep at home, ta'wa, kaa ndani. Keep back, swia, nyima, ficha. Keep company, sungumzana, fanyana uchumba. Keep counsel, ficha shauri, nyamaa. Keep down,

zuia, tuliza, punguza. Keep house, *-wa na nyumba, pata nyumba, oa.* Keep in view, *angalia, kumbuka.* Keep in with, *patana na.* Keep off, *kinga, epua, zuia;* (go away) *ondoka.* Keep on, *fuliza, shinda, endelea, shika.* Keep one's bed, *ugua, lala.* Keep order, *tengeneza, simamia.* Keep a school, *fanya darasa ya watoto, fundisha.* Keep a shop, *-wa na duka, fanya uchuruzi.* Keep a drinking-shop, *weka pombe.* Keep to, *shika, linda.* Keep under, *tiisha, onea, zuia.* Keep up, *dumisha, endeleza, fuliza.* He keeps up, *hajambo, mzima, hashindwi.* Keep watch, *ngoja kwa zamu, keshu.* Keep watch over, *chungulia, peleleza.*

Keep, n. *riziki, chakula, malisho;* (stronghold) *ngome, gereza.*

Keeper, n. *mlinzi, mchungu [wa-].*

Keeping, n. *tunza, lindo, hamaya.* In keeping, *sawa, -linganifu.*

Keepsake, n. *kikumbuko, tunu, zawadi.*

Keg, n. *kipipa [vi-].*

Kelp, n. *majani ya pwani, mwani.*

kennel, n. *tundu la mbwa;* (pack of hounds) [*jamii ya mbwa za kuwinda*].

Kept, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Keep.**

Kerchief, n. *kitambaa, lesu, anka-chifi.*

Kernel, n. *kisa cha koko, kisa [vi-], kiini;* (stone) *kokwa, koko [ma-].*

Kettle, n. *kanderinya, birika.*

Kettle-drum, n. *ngoma ya madini.*

Key, n. *ufunguo [funguo];* (explanation) *nahau, tafsiri, mafafanusi;* (in music) [*jamii ya sauti nane zenye ulinganifu zenyewe kwa zenyewe; kipande cha kupigwa na vidole katika kinanda*]; (important post) *mlango;* (decisive point) *neno la nguvu, jambo kubwa, kitu cha kushindia;* (in machinery) *kipande cha kukaza, kifungo.*

Key-note, n. [*sauti moja yenye kuonyesha Key katika kuimba*].

Kick, n. *teke [ma-], ukwata.*
— v. *piga teke;* (resist) *fanya ukaidi, halifu.*

Kid, n. *mwana mbuzi;* (leather) *ngozi ya mwana mbuzi.*

Kidnap, v. *iba [watu].*

Kidney, n. *nso, figo [ma-], buki.*

Kill, v. *ua, fisha, chinja;* (destroy, bring to an end) *haribu, vunja, komesha.*

Kiln, n. (for lime) *tanuu;* (for pottery) *joko, chocho.*

Kilt, n. [*kivazi cha Scotland, kama shuka*].

Kin, n. = **Kindred**, *ukoo, &c.*

Kind, n. *namna, ginsi, aina, hali, tabia.* Pay in kind, *lipa vitu [si fetha].* A kind of dog, *kama mbwa.* A kind of a —, *-nyangalika.* Of a (given) kind, *ki-.* Of the European kind, *kizungu.* All kinds of, *jamii ya, namna zote za.*
— a. (disposition), *-ema, -pole, -enyi huruma;* (in act) *-fathili, -karimu, -paji.*

Kindle, v. *washa;* (excite) *amsha, chochea.*

Kindness, n. *wema, upole;* (service) *fathili;* (generosity) *upaji;* (sympathy) *huruma, moyo, kete.*

Kindred, n. *ndugu, jamaa, utani, ufungu, ukoo.*
— a. *sawa, kama sawa, -a namna moja, -a maana ile ile, ndugu.*

Kine, n. *ng'ombe [wengi].*

King, n. *mfalme [wa-], jumbe [ma-], sultani [ma-].*

Kingdom, n. *ufalme, milki, inchi [ya mfalme mmoja].*

Kingfisher, n. *mdiria [mi-].*

Kingly, a. *-a kifaume, -a fahari kuu, bora sana.*

Kinsfolk, n. = **Kindred.**

Kinship, n. *udugu, utani, ufungu, ukoo.*

Kinsman, n. *mtani [wa-], ndugu, jamaa.*

Kiss, n. na v. *busu.*

Kit, n. [*jamii ya vyombo au vifaa ya asikari au msafiri, &c., masarifu*].

Kitchen, n. *jikoni, mekoni.*

Kitchen-garden, n. *shamba la mboga*.
Kitchen-range, n. *jiko la chuma, jiko la kizungu*.
Kite, n. *tiara, shada*; (whirring) *buratangi*; (bird) *mwewe*.
Kitten, n. *paka mtoto, mwana paka*.
Knack, n. *welekefu, uzofu, wepesi*.
Knapsack, n. *mkoba* [*mi-, wa kuchukua masarifu safarini*], *bahasha, mfuko* [*mi-*].
Knave, n. *njanja, ayari*.
Knavish, a. -a **Knave**.
Knead, v. *kanda* [*unga, &c.*].
Knee, n. *goti* [*ma-*].
Kneel, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Knelt**) *piga magoti*.
Knell, n. *shindo la kengele* [*ikipigwa moja moja kama kwa maziko*].
 Death-knell, *onyo la mauti*.
Knelt, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Kneel**.
Knew, p. t. ya **Know**.
Knickerbockers, n. *soruali fupi, soruali za magoti*.
Knife, n. (pl. **Knives**) *kisu* [*vi-*]; (large) *jisu* [*ma-*], *jambia, shembea, kotama*. Pocket-knife, *kisu cha kukunja, kijembe*. War to the knife, *vita ya kufawo kupona*.
Knight, n. [*mwenyi cheo cha kutiwa jina Sir*]; *asikari mpanda frasi* [*haswa wa kushindania mema tu*], *mshujaa*.
Knight-errant, n. [**Knight** *mwenyi kuzunguka mahali mahali, akifanya kazi njema za huruma burre*].
Knighthood, n. *cheo cha Knight*.
Knightly, a. -a *kumstahili Knight*, -a **Knight**, -a *heskima, -a cheo bora*.
Knit, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Knit**, **Knitted**) *suka, sokota, fuma*; (join closely) *unga, unganisha*. Knit the brow, *kunjamana uso, kunja vipaji*.
Knitting, n. *kazi ya kusokota, msokoto*.
Knives, n. (pl. ya **Knife**).
Knob, n. *nundu, kinundu, fundo*.
Knobby, a. -a *kinundu, -a kinundunundu, -enyi mafundo*.
Knob-kerry, n. *rungu* [*ma-*].
Knock, v. *gonga, bisha, piga, gota*.

Knock at a door, *bisha, piga hodi*.
 Knock up, *chosha, shinda*.
Knock, n. *pigo* [*ma-*], *shindo* [*ma-*].
Knocker, n. [*kipande cha kubishia mlango*].
Knock-kneed, a. Be knock-kneed, -wa na *vigoshu*.
Knoll, n. *kilima, kisugulu* [*vi-*].
Knot, n. *fundo* [*ma-*]; (in stalks, &c.) *pingiti* [*ma-*], *kipingiti* [*vi-*]; (difficulty) *fumbo, matata*; (group) *kundi, jamii*; (tie) *kifungo*; (measure) [**Mile moja na zaidi kidogo**].
Knotty, a. -enyi *mafundo*; (difficult) -a *matata, -gumu kujua, [kuwa na hakika, kufahamu]*.
Knout, n. *mjeledi* [*mi-, wa ngozi na chuma*].
Know, v. (p. t. **Knew**, pf. t. **Known**) *jua, fahamu, tambua, pata hakika ya*. That's the Sultan, you know, *Sultani huyo ati*.
Knowing, a. -erevu, -juvi, -janja.
Knowingness, n. *ujuvi, ujanja, werevu*.
Knowledge, n. (learning) *elimu, hekima*; (information, notice) *maarifa, habari, baina*.
Knuckle, n. [*kiungo cha mkono penyi vidole*] *konde, konzi*. Rap with the knuckles, *piga konde*.
 — (down, or under), v. *jitoa, shindwa*.
Koran, n. *Alkorani, msahafu wa Waislamu, msahafu*.
Kraal, n. *mji* [*mi-, wa watu weusi pande za Kepi*].

L.

Label, n. [*kibarua cha kubandika, kipande chenye andiko*], *anwani*.
 — v. *tia* [*fungia*] **Label**.
Labial, a. -a *midomo, -a kufanyika kwa midomo*.
Laboratory, n. [*nyumba ya kazi ya Chemistry, chumba cha kufanyisia vitu kama dawa, baruti, marashi, &c.*].

Lamentable, a. *-a huzuni, -a kusi-kitisha, -a msiba.*
Lamentation, n. *vilio, maombolezo.*
Lamoo, n. *Amu.*
Lamp, n. *taa*; (lantern) *kandili, fanusi.*
Lampblack, n. *masizi ya taa.*
Lampoon, n. *mashairi ya kusingizia.*
Lamp-post, n. *nguzo ya [kuchukua] taa.*
Lamp-stand, n. *mwanga [mi-], kinara.*
Lance, n. *mkuki [mi-], mfumo [mi-].*
 — v. *choma kwa mkuki*; (with lancet) *chanja, kata, tumbua [jipu, &c.].*
Lancer, n. *asikari mwenyi frasi na mkuki.*
Lancet, n. *kisu kidogo [cha mganga, kikali sana].*
Land, n. *inchi, arthi*; (estate) *shamba [ma-]*; (shore) *inchi kavu*; (soil) *udongo*. By land, By overland route, *kwa njia ya inchi kavu.*
 — a. *-a inchi kavu.*
 — v. *shusha, (neut.) shuka pwani*; (cause to reach) *fikiza, leta.*
Land-breeze, n. [*upepo utokao inchi kavu*].
Landed, a. *-enyi shamba*. Landed property, *shamba, mashamba.*
Landholder, n. *mwenyi shamba.*
Landing, n. *kushuka pwani.*
Landing-place, **Landing**, n. *diko [ma-], liko [ma-], pa kushukia.*
Landlady, n. *mwenyeji wa nyumba [mwanamke].*
Landlocked, a. *-liozungukwa na inchi.*
Landlord, n. *mwenyeji, mwenyi kupangisha [shamba ao nyumba, mwanaume].*
Landmark, n. [*kitu cha kuonya mahali ao kuongoza njiani, alama ya njia*], *mpaka, alama ya mpaka.*
Landscape, n. *sura ya inchi, sanamu ya inchi.*
Landslip, n. *matelezi ya inchi, maboromoko (maanguko) ya inchi.*
Landsman, n. *si baharia, mkaa inchi kavu.*

Land-tax, n. *kodi ya shamba, [ya uwanja wa kujengea, &c.].*
Landward, adv. *pwani, upande wa pwani.*
Lane, n. *njia ndogo, mchochoro [mi-].*
Language, n. *luga, maneno*. The language of Zanzibar, *kiunguja*. Bad language, *matukano, matusi.*
Languid, a. (of disposition) *-tepetevu, -legevu*; (from fatigue, weary) *-chovu*. Be (become) languid, *nyong'onyea.*
Languish, v. *fifia, punguka, thoofika, taka kufa.*
Languor, n. *utepetefu, ulegevu.*
Lank, a. *-embamba, -gofu.*
Lankness, n. *wembamba, ugofu.*
Lantern, n. *fanusi, kandili.*
Lap, n. *paja, pajani*; (in racing) *fungu, sehemu*. Take in the lap, *pakata, tia pajani.*
 — v. *lamba*; (in fold) *funga, kunja, funika*. Lap over, *pita, pitana.*
Lapidary, n. [*fundi wa kukata na kukatua mawe na kuchora mazuri, fundi wa vito*].
Lappet, n. *kishungi [vi-].*
Lapse, v. *potoka, rudia thambi*; (fail, pass away) *punguka, tanguka, pita, potea, -fa.*
 — n. *kupita*; (moral) *kurudia thambi, kosa*. By lapse of time, *kwa siku kuwa nyingi.*
Larboard, n. *upande wa shoto [wa merikebuni].*
Larceny, n. *uizi.*
Larch, n. [*mti kama mvinje*].
Lard, n. *uto wa nyama, mafuta ya nyama.*
Larder, n. *ghala [ya kuwekea vya-kula, nyama, &c.].*
Large, a. (in size, importance) *-kubwa, -kuu*; (in quantity) *-ingi*; (thick) *-nene*; (long) *-refu*; (broad) *-pana*; (well-grown) *-kusa*; (liberal, comprehensive) *-ema, -a huruma, -a kukumbuka mengi, -a kusharikisha watu, -karimu*. Of large heart, *-ema, -enyi huruma, -karimu*. Of large views, *-enyi akili njema, hodari, -juzi*. At large, *kwa maneno mengi, vikubwa*. Set at large,

- fungua, fungulia, acha.* Be at large, *funguliwa, tembea po pole, -wa huru, -enyi nafasi.* Be a gentleman at large, *jikalialia, -wa mngwana.* People at large, *watu wengi.*
- Large-hearted**, a. *-enyi moyo mwema [wa upole, ukarimu, &c.].*
- Largeness**, n. *ukubwa, &c. (Taz. Large).*
- Largess**, n. *bakshishi, takarimu, pesa.*
- Lark**, n. [*ndege ndogo arukaye juu juu akiimba sana*].
- Larva**, n. [*mdudu kama funza, buu*]; (of bee) *jana [ma-].*
- Larynx**, n. *koo, shingo.*
- Lascar**, n. [*baharia wa kihindi*].
- Lascivious**, a. *-fisadi, -potofu, -enyi ng'oa, -baya, -zinifu, -shaufu.*
- Lasciviousness**, n. *kuwa Lascivious, matongozi, uzinifu.*
- Lash**, n. *pigo [ma-]; (of whip) kamba ya mjeledi.*
- Lashing**, n. *pigo, kupiga; (cord) kamba ya kufungia.*
- Lass**, n. *kijana mwanamke, kitwana, kijakazi.*
- Lassitude**, n. *uchovu, ulegevu, kuchoka.*
- Lasso**, n. [*tanzi la kukamatia nyama kwa kuwafungasia pembeni, shingoni, &c.*].
- Last**, v. *endelea, ishi, dumu, kaa.* It lasts, *yakaa, haiози, haichakai, ina aushi.*
- n. [*chuma kama fuawe ya kufanyizia viatu*].
- a. *-a mwisho -a kwisha [kwa kwenda juu, chini, mbali, &c.]; (nearest) -a karibu, huyu [hii, hiki, &c.].* A last farewell, *kuaga buriani.* At last, *mwisho, kwa shidda, kwa kuchelewa; (of surprise) kwa ajabu, kumbe.* Last night, *usiku wa leo, usiku huu uliopita.* Last time, *marra hiyo.* At the last, *mwisho, hatima.* To the last, *hatta mwisho.* Breathe his last, *kata roho, fariki, -fa.* The last man to steal, *si mtu wa kuiba hatta kidogo, wizi mbali, haibi kamwe.* Last week, *juma hii iliyo-*
- pita.* Last year, *mwaka wa jana.* Of the last importance, *-a maana sana, -a thamani nyingi, -kubwa mno.*
- Lasting**, a. *-a aushi, -enyi kudumu (Taz. Last, v.).*
- Lastly**, adv. *mwisho, hatima.*
- Latch**, n. *kia, komeo, kikomeo.*
- v. *funga kwa komeo [kwa kia].*
- Late**, a. (near the end, last) *-a nyuma, -a mwisho; (just past, recent) -a mbele, -a karibu na mwisho, -pya; (in past time) -liopita, -liokwisha, -liotoka kuwa; (deceased) marehemu; (in the day) -a jioni, -a usiku.* Be late, *kawia, chelewa, -ja nyuma, -ja kinyume, kosa saa [wakati].* Of late (lately), *siku hizi, karibu, juzi, juzijuzi, si zamani, sasa hivi.* It is getting late, *usiku ukuu.*
- Lateen (sail)**, n. [*tanga kama la chombo*].
- Lately**, adv. *hivi karibu, juzijuzi.*
- Lateness**, n. *kuja nyuma, kuchelewa, kukosa saa.*
- Latent**, a. *-a siri, -a ndani, -sioonekana, -a kustirika.*
- Lateral**, a. *-a upande, -a kwenda upande, -a mbavuuni, -a kando.*
- Latest**, a. *mwisho, -a karibu, -a sasa hivi.* The latest fashion, *mtindo wa kisasa.*
- Lath**, n. *uwasa, wasa [nyasa].*
- Lathe**, n. *kerezo, kwerezo.*
- Lather**, n. *pofu; (sweat) jasho.*
- Latin**, a. *-a kirumi, -rumi.*
- Latitude**, n. (space, liberty, choice) *nafasi, ruhusa, kuachiwa, ihtiyari; (in geogr.) [urefu wa kwenda toka Equator hatta mahali fullani kaskazini ao kusini].*
- Latitudinarian**, a. [*-enyi mawazo yake na mashauri yake, si ya kufuata wangineo, si ya kiasi ao kawaida; (in religion) si -a kushika imani Katoliko halisi*].
- Latrine**, n. *choo.*
- Latter**, a. *-a pili, -a nyuma, -liofuata.*
- Latterly**, adv. *baadaye, siku hizi.*

Lattice, n. [*fito ao vibau vya kuki-ngamana, kimia, kama wavu wa mti ao chuma, kazi ya kimia*].

Laud, v. *sifu, himidi*.

Laudable, a. -a kusifiwa, -a kustahili sifa.

Laudanum, n. *afyuni, kasumba*.

Laudatory, a. -a kusifu, -a kutoa sifa.

Lauds, n. *sala za alfajiri*.

Laugh, n. *cheko* [ma-], *kicheko* [vi-].

— v. *cheka*; (be mirthful) *chekelea, cheza, furahi*. Laugh at, *cheka, thihaki, thardu, tweza*.

Laughable, a. -a kuchekwa, -a kuchekesha, -cheshicheshi.

Laughing-stock, n. *mtu wa kuchekwa* [wa kuthihakiwa], *thihaka, twezo*; (dupe) *barathuli*.

Laughter, n. *cheko, macheko*.

Launch, v. (throw) *piga, tupa*; (set afloat) *shusha, shua baharini*; (make begin) *toa, anzisha*; (make a beginning) *jitoa, ingia*.

— n. *kushua* [merikebu mpya]; [*mashua kubwa ya merikebu, mashua ya moshi*].

Laundress, n. *dobi* [mwanamke].

Laundry, n. *kiwanja cha dobi, pa kufulia nguo, joshu*.

Laureate, a. Poet-laureate, [*jina la heshima*] *mtunga mashairi wa mfalme*.

Laurel, n. [*mti wa Ulaya, na majani yake*]. Laurels, *heshima, fahari*.

Lava, n. [*mawe yatokayo kwa mlima wa moto, mawe yaliyoyeyuka*].

Lavatory, n. *joshu, chumba cha kunawa*.

Lave, v. *osha*; (touch, reach) *fikia*.

Lavender, n. [*maua ya kunukia sana, na rangi yake*].

Laver, n. *birika*.

Lavish, v. *toa -ingi mno, toa kwa ukarimu, poteza* [mali].

— a. -ingi mno, -enyi upotevu wa mali, -paji mno.

Law, n. *sheria, hukumu, amri*; (custom, rule) *desturi, kawaida, kanuni*; (Jewish) *torati*; (natural) *utaratibu wa ulimwengu, tabia,*

katiba, maumbile; (necessary process) *lazima, sharti*. Go to law, *teta, shtaki, enda sheriani, enda kwa kathi, enda korti*. Reign of law, *yote kwa desturi na taratibu*.

Law-abiding, a. -tii sheria, -sikifu wa sheria.

Law-court, n. *kwa kathi, korti, baraza ya kathi*.

Lawful, a. *halali, -ema, -a haki*.

Lawgiver, n. *mtoa sheria*.

Lawless, a. -potofu, -thalimu, -ajeuri, -baya.

Lawn, n. *bustani* [ya majani mazuri meroro]; (linen) *bafta nzuri nyembamba*].

Lawsuit, n. *uda'wa, da'wa, maneno* [mbele ya kathi], *mashtaka*.

Lawyer, n. *mwana sheria, mwalmu wa sheria, mdai, mwombezi, mnenezi*.

Lax, a. (slack, mild) -legevu, -pole; (lawless) -potofu, -baya; (feeble) *si -a nguvu, thaiifu*.

Laxative, a. -a kuharisha, -a kulegeza.

Laxness, Laxity, n. *ulegevu, uthaiifu, upotofu*.

Lay, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Laid) *weka, tia, laza*; (spread) *tanda*; (cause to be still) *tuliza*; (eggs) *taga*; (a wager) *pinga, weka* [sharti]; (a table, food) *andika*. Lay about, *piga pande zote*. Lay by (up, in), *weka akiba, weka*. Lay down, *toa, acha*; (assert with authority) *fundisha, amuru, toa*. Lay hands on, Lay hold of, *kamata, shika, pelekea mikono*. Lay heads together, *fanya shauri pamoja*. Lay on, *piga piga*; (apply) *paka, bandika*. Lay (a charge) against, Lay to (one's charge), *pakiza, pakilia, wekea, tilia*. Lay open, *funua, eleza*; (by cutting) *tumbua*. Lay out, *tengeneza*; (spend) *toa gharama, tumia*. Lay siege to, *sungushia mji jeshi vitani, fanyia masingiwa*. Lay wait for, *otea*. Lay waste, *haribu, teka, kumba*.

— n. *wimbo, utenzi*. Lay (lie) of

Learnt, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Learn**.

Lease, n. *sharti ya kupangisha* [nyumba, duka, shamba], *mkataba wa kukodisha, hati ya kuajirisha*.
Let on lease, *pangisha, kodisha, ajirisha*. Take on lease, *panga, ajiri*.

— v. (hire) *panga, ajiri*; (let) *pangisha, ajirisha*.

Leasehold, a. -a *kupanga, -a kuajiri*.

Leash, n. *tanzi* [la kuzuia mbwa za kuwinda], *kamba*.

Least, a. na adv. -*dogo kuliko yote, -lio -dogo, -dogo sana*. Least. in the least, *kidogo tu, hatta kidogo*. At least, *lakini, bassi, iwayo yote, kwa vyovyote*; (quite certainly) *pasipo shaka, haikosi*.

Leather, n. *ngozi* [iliyotengenezwa, si mbichi].

Leathern, Leathery, a. -a *ngozi, kama ngozi*.

Leave, n. *rukasa, ruhusa*. By your leave, *kunrathi, simillah, jihathari, pole*. Take leave, *aga*; (presume) *thubutu*.

— v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Left**) *acha, achia*; (depart) *toka, ondoka*; (bequeath) *rithisha*; (as remainder) *saza, bakiza*. Leave off, *acha, isha, koma*. Leave out, *pitia, ruka, si tia*. Be left, *achwa, baki, salia*. There is some left, *shinda liko bado*.

Leaven, n. *chachu*; (principles) *mafundisho, mathehebu, elimu*.

— v. *chacha*; (affect) *geuxa, changanyika na*; (spoil) *haribu, ghoshi*.

Leaves, pl. ya **Leaf**.

Leavings, n. *mabaki, masalio, masazo, makombo*.

Lectern, n. [meza ya kusomea kanisani].

Lecture, n. *somo* [ma-].

Lectinary, n. [utaratibu ao kawaida ya kusoma Bible kanisani].

Lecture, n. *mafundisho, hotuba*.

Lecturer, n. *mwalimu, mkufunzi, mtoa hotuba*.

Lectureship, n. *kazi ya Lecturer*.

Led, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Lead**.

Ledge, n. *ushi* [ny-], *mdomo* [mi-], *ukingo* [kingo]; (shelf) *ubau, kibau*. A ledge of rock, *mwamba* [mi-].

Ledger, n. *daftari kubwa*.

Lee, Leeward, Lee-shore, Lee-side, n. *upande wa chini* [usiolekea pepo], *upande wa demani*.

Leech, n. [mdudu afyonzaye damu], *mruba* [mi-]; (doctor) *tabibu*.

Leek, n. *kitunguu kidogo*.

Leer, v. *tazama kitongotongo*.

— n. *jicho upande, kijicho*.

Lees, n. (of wine) *sira, masira, kishinda*.

Leeward, adv. (*Tax. Lee*), *kwa demani*.

Leeway, n. [mwendo wa chombo kikichukuliwa Leeward].

Left, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Leave**.

—, **Left-hand**, n. na a. -a *kushoto, -a kuke, upande wa kushoto*.

Left-handedness, n. *shoto*.

Leg, n. *mguu* [mi-]; (of a bed) *tendegu* [ma-]. Be on his legs, *simama illi kutoa maneno*; (recover oneself) *okoka, -wa -zima*.

Legacy, n. *urithi*; (religious) *wakifu*. Leave a legacy to, *rithisha, achia*; (for religious purposes) *wakifia*.

Legacy-hunter, n. [mjipendekeza kwa ajili ya kupata urithi].

Legal, a. *halali, sahihi, -a haki, -a sheria*. Make (declare) legal, *halalisha*.

Legality, n. *uhalali, usahihi, haki*.

Legalize, v. *halalisha, sahihisha*.

Legate, n. *mjumbe* [wa-], *barosi*.

Legation, n. *ujumbe, ubarosi*.

Legend, n. *hadithi* [isiyo na hakika], *ngano, hikaya, kisa cha uwongo*; (inscription) *mwandiko, tarihi*.

Legendary, a. -a *hikaya, hadithi, si -enyi hakika*.

Legerdemain, n. *miujiza, mizungu, kiinimacho*.

Legging, n. [funiko la mguu kwa goti na chini, la kipingili cha mguu].

Legibility, n. *kusomeka, uzuri* [wa kuandika], *ufasihi*.

- Legible**, a. -a kusomeka, thahiri, -zuri.
- Legion**, n. jeshi la asikari [kirumi]; (abundance) wingi.
- Legionary**, n. [mtu wa Legion, asikari wa kirumi].
- Legislate**, v. fanya sheria, toa sheria.
- Legislation**, n. kufanya sheria.
- Legislative**, a. -a kufanya sheria.
- Legislator**, n. mfanya sheria.
- Legislature**, n. [jamii ya watu wenyi kufanya sheria], serkali.
- Legitimacy**, n. uhalali, usahihi, haki.
- Legitimate**, a. halali, sahihi, -a haki.
- Leguminous**, a. -enyi kunde, kama kunde.
- Leisure**, n. faragha, nafasi, wakati.
- Leisurely**, adv. taratibu, pole pole.
- Lemon**, n. limau [ma-].
- Lemonade**, n. maji ya ndimu.
- Lemur**, n. komba wa Bukini.
- Lend**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Lent) azima, kopesha, karithi; (supply) toa, -pa. Lend a hand, sayidia. Lend an ear, sikiliza.
- Lender**, n. mkopeshaji; (of money) mla riba.
- Length**, n. urefu, kadiri ya urefu. At length, mwisho, baadaye; (fully) kwa wingi, kwa maneno mengi. Measure one's length on the ground, anguka fulifuli. At full length, -ote pia, kamili. Go to great lengths, jasiria, jaribia yote; (use efforts) fanya vingi, jitahidi. Keep at arm's length, sukumia mbali, kataa urafiki, tenga.
- Lengthen**, v. nyosha, ongezea urefu, fanya -refu, eneza.
- Lengthwise**, adv. kwa urefu.
- Lengthy**, a. -refu, -refu mno, -a kuchosha.
- Leniency**, n. upole, huruma.
- Lenient**, a. -pole, -a huruma, si-kali.
- Lenity**, n. = Leniency.
- Lens**, n. kioo [cha kuwashia moto, cha durabini, &c.].
- Lent**, n. [siku arobaini za kufunga kimasihya, Karesima].
— p. t. na pf. t. ya Lend.
- Lenten**, a. -a Lent, n.
- Lentil**, n. kunde.
- Leonine**, a. kama simba.
- Leopard**, n. chui.
- Leper**, n. mwenyi ukoma.
- Leprosy**, n. ukoma, balanga, jethamu, matana.
- Leprous**, a. -enyi ukoma, -a ukoma.
- Lesion**, n. donda, jeraha [ma-].
- Less**, a. na adv. duni, -dogo zayidi, -dogo, kidogo, kinge. Less than, duni ya, -dogo kuliko. Less by, kassa. -less, (in comp.) pasipo, si -enyi.
- Lessee**, n. mwenyikupanga [kuajiri].
- Lessen**, v. punguza, fanya -dogo; (neut.) punguka.
- Lesser**, a. -dogo zayidi, -'io -dogo.
- Lesson**, n. somo, fundisho [ma-]; (reproof) maonyo, shutumu, laumu; (portion of Bible) [sehemu ya Bible ya kusomeka makanisani, sura].
- Lest**, conj. isiwe, -si- (with subj.), kwa hofu -si-, kwa maana -si-, illi -si-. Lest he die, asife.
- Let**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Let) acha, ruhusu, toa ruhusa; (for hire) pangisha, ajirisha, kodisha. Let me die (imperat.), nife. Let him be beaten (imperat.), apigwe. Let be, Let alone, acha. Let blood, toza damu. Let down, inamisha, shusha, tua. Let drive, Let fly, piga kwa nguvu. Let fall, angusha; (a remark) nena. He let it fall, ilimponyoka. Let in, fungulia mlango, karibisha, in, iza. Let go (loose), fungulia, acha, puliza. Let off (trap, &c.), tegua, piga. Let out, fungulia, funua, feleti, toa nje; (expand) panua, eneza, kunjua, legeza; (on hire) pangisha. (House) to let, [nyumba] -a kupanga. Let alone (not to mention, not only), licha ya.
— n. kizuio.
- Lethargic**, a. -enyi Lethargy, -ze-mbe.
- Lethargy**, n. usingizi mzito, kuzimia, uzito.
- Letter**, n. waraka [ny-], barua, hati;

- (of alphabet) *harufu*; (written words) *maneno yenyewe, maneno halisi*. I acted according to the spirit rather than the letter of his instructions, *nalifanya aliovyotaka si alivyoandika, nalifikiliza shauri lake kuliko maneno yake*. To the letter, *kabisa, halisi, pia*. Letters, *elimu, maarifa, vitabu, vyo*. A man of letters, *mwana vyooni, mtaalamu [wa-]*.
- Lettered**, a. *-enyi elimu, -enyi malezi mazuri, -taalamu*.
- Letter-press**, n. *maneno yaliyopigwa chapa, maandiko, maneno*.
- Letter-weight**, n. *kinyikizo*.
- Lettuce**, n. [*mboga ya kizungu*].
- Levant**, n. [*inchi za mashariki za Mediterranean Sea*].
- Levee**, n. *baraza*. Hold a levee, *barizi*.
- Level**, a. *sawa [kama bahari, kama juu ya maji]*, *sawa sawa, pana*.
— v. *sawazisha, fanya sawa*; (knock down) *angusha, bomoa*; (aim) *lekesa*.
— n. (position) *hali [ya juu, ya chini]*, *cheo, daraja [nia-]*; [*kipande chaku pimia usawa*]. On a level, *sawa*. On different levels, *moja chini moja juu, mbalimbali*.
- Leveller**, n. *mharibifu, mpotevu*.
- Lever**, n. (of iron) *mtaimbo [mi-]*; (of wood) *mti [mi-]*.
- Leverage**, n. [*nguvu ao matumizi ya mtaimbo ao nyenzo*].
- Leveret**, n. *kisungura, mtoto wa sungura*.
- Leviathan**, n. [*mnyama mkubwa wa maji*], *mamba*; [*kitu cho chote kikubwa mno*].
- Levite**, n. *Mlawi [Wa-]*.
- Levitical**, a. *-a Walawi, -a kilawi*.
- Leviticus**, n. [*kitabu cha tatu cha Musa katika Bible*].
- Levity**, n. *purukushani, uhasifu, kuchezacheza, roho hafifu*.
- Levy**, n. *mchango, chango [la asikari, kodi, &c.]*; (muster) *kundi la asikari*.
— v. *changa, toza*.
- Lewd**, a. *-fisadi, -asherati, -zinifu*.
- Lexicographer**, n. [*mbuni kamusi*].
- Lexicon**, n. *kamusi*.
- Liability**, n. *kupasiwa, kuwiwa*; (tendency) *kuelekea*; (debt) *deni*.
- Liabile**, a. *-enyi kupasiwa, -a kupaswa, -enyi kustahili [kupa-twa, kushikwa. kulekea]*; (of debts) *-enyi kuwiwa*.
- Liar**, n. *mwongo [wa-]*, *mzandiki, mnafigi*.
- Libation**, n. *sadaka [ya kumimina]*.
- Libel**, n. *hati ya masingizio, masingizio, mashtaka ya burre [ya uwongo]*.
— v. *singizia vibaya [burre]*.
- Libeller**, n. *mtoa Libel*.
- Libellous**, a. *-a kusingizia*.
- Liberal**, a. (generous) *-karimu, -paji, -ema*; (abundant) *ingi, -tele, -kubwa*; (in ideas) *-enyi utu mwema, -fathili, -a nia bora, bora*; (in politics) [*-a kufuata vijana kuliko wazee*]. A liberal education, *malezi ya kiungwana, malezi bora*. Liberal ideas [*moyo wa kukumbuka vingi na kufalia wengi*]; (in politics) *moyo wa kufuata Liberal Party*. Liberal Party, n. [*wasushi wa sheria, watakao kugeuza na kutengeneza sheria nyingi*], *mahirimu, vijana [kuliko wazee]*.
- Liberalism**, n. *nia na mashauri ya Liberal Party*.
- Liberality**, n. *ukarimu, upaji, wema, ufathili, nia bora za kufalia wengi*.
- Liberalize**, v. *angaza, ongoza, tengeneza*.
- Liberate**, v. *fungua, achilia, toa utumwani, toa nje*.
- Liberator**, n. *mwenyi kuweka huru, mwokozi, mkombozi*.
- Libertine**, n. *mfisadi, mwasherati, mzinifu [wa-]*.
- Libertinism**, n. *ufisadi, &c.*
- Liberty**, n. *uhuru, ungwana*; (permission, choice) *ruhusa, nafasi, ihtiyari, kuachiwa, kutosuiwa, kufunguliwa*.
- Libidinous**, a. = **Lewd**.

- (in colour) *-cupe*; (troops) [*-enyi selaha nyepesi*]. Light coin, *sarafu mbaya hafifu*.
- Light**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Lighted**, **Lit**) (kindle) *washa*, (neut.) *waka*; (make light) *angaza*, *mulikia*; (help with light) *peleka kwa taa*, *mulikia njiani*. Light on (upon), *tulilia*, *jia*; (meet with) *pata*, *kuta*, *angukia*; (discover) *vumbua*. Make light of, *tharau*, *tweza*, *si -angalia*. Throw light on (a subject), *eleza*, *fafanisha*. Bring to light, *funua*, *vumbua*.
- Light-armed**, a. [*-enyi selaha chache si nzito*].
- Lighten**, v. *rahisisha*, *punguza*, *fanya -epesi*; (give light) *angaza*, *ng'aliza*, *mulikia*; (relieve) *fariji*; (emit lightning) *toa umeme*.
- Lighter**, n. *mashua* [*kubwa*, *ya kazi*]; (of lamps) *mwenyi kuwasha* [*taa*].
- Light-fingered**, a. *-a kuiba*, *kijivi*.
- Light-headed**, a. *-a kurukwa na akili*, *-enyi kichaa*, *-a akili chache*.
- Light-hearted**, a. *-kunjufu*, *-a furaha*, *-a kucheza*.
- Lighthouse**, n. [*mnara wenyi taa ya kuashiria njia*].
- Light-infantry**, n. [*asikari wa kwenda mbio*, *wenye selaha si nzito*].
- Lightly**, adv. (easily) *upes*, *rahisi*; (hastily) *pasipo kufikiri*, *kwa haraka*; (slightly) *kidogo*, *upes*, *burre*; (gracefully) *kwa madaha*.
- Lightness**, n. *kuwa Light*, *wepesi*, *urahisi*; (worthlessness) *uhafifu*.
- Lightning**, n. *umeme*.
- Lightning-conductor**, n. [*kipande cha kukingia umeme*].
- Lights**, n. (knowledge) *maarifa*, *akili*; (of animals) *yavuyavu*. He lives up to his lights, *afanya vema kadiri ajuavyo*, *mwema kwa kadiri yake*.
- Like**, v. *penda*, *taka*, *chagua*, *ona -tamu*. As you like, *upendavyo*, *hiari yako*. Do as one likes, *tumia roho*.
- Like**, n. *kifani* [*vi-*], *mfano* [*mi-*], *mwenzi*; (desire) *mapenzi*.
- a. *sawa*, *-a kufanana*, *-a mfano mmoja*, *mamoja*. As like as not, *naona*, *labuda*. (In comp.) *-like*, *kama*. Childlike, *kama mtoto*. Be like, *fanana* [*na*], *-wa mfano mmoja*, *twazana*, *twaana*, *lingana*, *-wa sawa*.
- conj. *sawa na*, *mfano wa*, *kama*, *mithili ya*.
- Likelihood**, n. *kuwa Likely*.
- Likely**, a. It is likely, There is a likelihood of it, Most likely, *naona itakuwa*, *nathani*, *inakabili kuwa*, *yalekea*, *yataka kuwa*, *labuda*, *haikosi*. A likely man, *mzuri*, *wa kupendeza*.
- Liken**, v. *fananisha*, *linganisha*.
- Likeness**, n. *mfano* [*mi-*], *kifani* [*vi-*], *sanamu*, *sura*, *mithili*, *milingano*. Have a likeness, *-wa mfano mmoja*, *fanana*. They have a great likeness, *wamefanana sana*.
- Likewise**, adv. *na tena*, *kathatika*.
- Liking**, n. *mapenzi*, *kutaka*, *mataka*, *upendeleo*, *tamaa*. Take a liking to, *tia habbani*, *elekea*.
- Lily**, n. [*ua suri la kizungu*]. Blue water-lily, *yungi yungi*.
- Limb**, n. *sehemu ya mwili*, *kiungo*, *mkono*, *mguu*; (of a tree) *tawi* [*ma-*]. There is pain in all my limbs, *maungo yote yaniuma*.
- Limber**, n. [*nussu ya gari la mzinga*].
- Limbo**, n. *ahera*; (prison) *gereza*.
- Lime**, n. *chokaa*; (fruit) *dimu*, *ndimu*; (tree) *mdimu* [*mi-*]; = **Linden**.
- Lime-kiln**, n. *tanuu la chokaa*.
- Limestone**, n. *mawe ya chokaa*.
- Limit**, n. (boundary) *mpaka* [*mi-*]; (restriction) *kizuio*; (extent) *kadiri*, *kiasi*, *eneo*; (utmost extent) *upeo*, *kipeo*, *mwisho*.
- v. *zuia*, *funga*, *katiza*, *wekea mpaka*, *kata ruhusa*. Limit to, *gombeza yote illa*. Be limited to (in scope, meaning), *husika na*.
- Limitation**, n. *kuzuia*, *kizuio*, *mpaka* [*mi-*], *sheria*, *sharti*.

- Limited**, a. -a *kadiri*, -*pungufu*; (small) -*dogo*, -*embamba*, -*chache*.
- Limitless**, a. *pasipo kiasi*, *billa kadiri*, *kupita kadiri yote*.
- Limn**, v. *andika sanamu*, *iga kwa kalamu*.
- Limp**, a. *teketeke*, *laini*; (relaxed) -*legevu*.
- v. *chechema*, *sita*.
- Limpid**, a. *safi*, -*eupe*.
- Linden**, n. [*mti wa Ulaya*].
- Line**, n. *mstari* [*mi-*], *mfuo* [*mi-*], *safu*; (cord) *kamba*, *kitani*; (for fishing) *mshipi*, *ugwe*; (of verse) *shairi* [*ma-*]; (course) *njia*, *mwendo*; (kind) *ginsi*, *namna*; (direction) *maelekeo*, *upande*; (of shooting) *shebaha*; (occupation, conduct) *kazi*, *mwenendo*, *shughuli*; (succession, procession, file) *mwanda-mo*, *mafuatano*; (line of descent, race) *ukoo*, *ufungu*, *jamaa*; (military) *jeshi la asikari*; (fortification) *boma*, *kituo cha asikari*; (camp) *kituo*, *kambi*; (of battle) *kupanga vita*; (railway) *njia ya magari ya moshi*; (of ships, &c.) [*merikebu za kampani*, *jamii ya meli*, *nyingi*; (mathemat. *mstari* [*wenyi urefu*, *si upana wala unene*]; (as a measure) [*sehemu ya thenashara ya Inch*]; = **Equator**; (telegraphic) *simu*. Draw a line, *piga mstari*; (make a limit) *piga mpaka*, *fanya mwisho* [*kikomo*]. Hard lines, *jambo zito*, *uthalimu*. Out of line, *si sawa*, *si taratibu*, *mshathari*. Fall into line, *jipanga*. Place in line, *panga*, *ratibisha*. Line-of-battle ship, *manowari kubwa*. There is no hard and fast line in these matters, *mambo haya yanapitana*.
- v. (of clothes) *tabiki*, *tia tabaka*; (form line in) *pangana kwa*, *jipanga katika*; (fill inside) *jaza ndani*. Line with, *panga ndani ya*.
- Lineage**, n. *ufungu*, *jamaa*; (pedigree) *nasaba*, *ukoo*.
- Lineal**, **Linear**, a. -a *mstari*, -a *mistari*; (by descent, family) *kwa ufungu*, *kwa kuzaliwa*.
- Lineament**, n. *sura*, *uso*.
- Lined**, a. -*enyi* **Lining**. A lined cloth, *bitana ya nguo*.
- Linen**, n. *kitani*, *nguo ya kitani*.
- Linen-draper**, n. *mwuza nguo*.
- Liner**, n. (ship) *meli*.
- Linger**, v. *kawia*, *kaa*, *sita*, *tanga*, *siri*.
- Lingual**, a. -a *ulimi*.
- Linguist**, n. *mwenyi kujua lugha nyingi*.
- Linguistic**, a. -a *lugha*.
- Liniment**, n. *dawa ya kupaka*.
- Lining**, n. *tabaka*, *nguo ya kutiwa ndani* [*kama kaba ya kanzu*], *bitana*.
- Link**, n. *pete*; (joining) *kiungo*.
- v. *unga*, *fungasa*, *fungamani-sha*.
- Linnet**, n. [*ndege ya Ulaya*].
- Linseed**, n. [*mbegu za kitani*].
- Lint**, n. [*nguo ya pamba nyororo ya kubandikia dawa*].
- Lintel**, n. *kizingiti* [*cha juu ya mlango*].
- Lion**, n. *simba ndume*, *simba*; (remarkable object) *jambo la kuajabisha watu*, *mtu wa ajabu*, *maajabu*.
- Lioness**, n. *simba jike*.
- Lionize**, v. [*tembeza mahali na tazamisha vitu vilivyomo*].
- Lip**, n. *mdomo* [*mi-*]; (edge) *uki-ngo*.
- Lip-ring**, n. *ndonya*.
- Liquefaction**, n. *kuyeyuka*, *kugeuka maji*.
- Liquefy**, v. *yeyusha*, *geuza maji*.
- Liqueur**, n. [*divai ya sukali*, *ya kukolewa*, *ya nguvu*].
- Liquid**, a. -a *maji*, *kama maji*; (smooth) *laini*, -*ororo*; (clear) -*angafu*, -*eupe*.
- n. *maji*, [*kitu kisichoshikikana*].
- Liquidate**, v. *lipa deni kwa urari*, *fanya hesabu safi*.
- Liquidation**, n. *kulipa deni*, &c.
- Liquor**, n. *maji*; (beverage) *ki-nywaji*; (intoxicating) *kileo*. Be in liquor, *lewa*.

Liquorice, n. *sus*.

Lisp, v. *sema kitembe*.

—, *Lisping*, n. *kitembe*.

List, n. *hesabu, fahirisi*; (invoice, &c.) *worotha, ortha, daftari*. Enter the lists, *enda kupigana, shindana*.

Listen, v. *sikia, sikiliza*.

Listener, n. *msikiaji, msikizi* [wa-].

Listless, a. *-tepetevu, -legevu, -zito*.

Lit, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Light**.

Litany, n. [*sala za kuomba kani-sani, za padre na watu wakiitika*].

Literal, a. *haswa, halisi, -a maneno yenyewe, -a maana iliyo wazi*. Literal translation, [*ufasiri wa maneno yote moja moja*].

Literally, adv. *kwa ginsi ya Literal*; *halisi, kweli*. He did literally nothing, *hakutenda hatta neno*.

Literary, a. [*-enyi kujua vitabu na maarifa yaliyomo, -a waana vuyoni, -enyi habari ya vitabu na kusoma, -a mambo ya elimu*].

Literate, a. *-enyi elimu, -taalamu*. — n. [*mwenyi elimu kadiri ao ya kutosha*].

Literature, n. [*vitabu, jamii ya vitabu na maandiko*; (profession) *kazi ya kusoma na kuandika vitabu*; (classical) *vitabu vya maandiko mazuri na ufasaha*].

Litharge, n. [*povu la fetha, mavi ya fetha*].

Lithe, a. *-epesi*.

Lithograph, v. *fdnya Lithography*. — n. *iliofanyika kwa Lithography*.

Lithographer, n. *fundi wa Lithography*.

Lithographic, a. *-a Lithography*.

Lithography, n. [*kazi ya kupiga chapa kwa kutumia jiwe*].

Litigant, n. *mda'wa* [wa-].

Litigate, v. *tetana, shtakiana, gombana, enda sheriani, enda kwa kathi*.

Litigation, n. *da'wa, hukumumu*.

Litigious, a. *-a kupenda Litigation, -shindani, -gomvi, -teta na watu*.

Litter, n. *machela*; (for cattle) *ma-*

jani [*ya kulalia nyama*], *malalo*; (mess) *takataka*; (young of an animal) *watoto* [*wa nyama*].

Litter, v. *chafua, tia takataka*; (produce young) *zaa* [*wanyama*].

Little, a. *-dogo, -chache, kidogo, haba*; (insignificant) *-nyonge, hafifu, thai fu, ki-*. A little, *kidogo, punde*. A little more, *bado kidogo, punde zaidi*. Little by little, *kidogo kidogo, punde kwa punde*. Take up little by little, *chota*. Little one, *mtoto*. A little boy, *kitoto*. A little thing, *kidude* [*vi-*]. Make little of, *tharau, tweza, punguza*.

Littleness, n. *udogo*; (meanness) *unyonge, &c.* (*Taz. Little*).

Littoral, a. *-a pwani*.

Liturgical, a. *-a Liturgy*.

Liturgy, n. [*kawaida ya sala na ibada ya dini, taratibu ya Usharika Mtakatifu*].

Live, v. *-wa na usima, -wa hayi*; (exist, remain) *-wa, ishi, kaa, dumu*; (get maintenance) *pata risiki, pata nafuu*. Live on, *-la, ponea, lishwa*. What does it live on? *hula nini?* What does he live by? *kazi yake nini?* Live down, *shinda kwa saburi, vumilia*.

— a. *-sima, hayi*; (burning) *-a moto*. Live coals, *makaa ya moto*.

Livelihood, n. *nafuu, risiki, uchumi*.

Lively, a. *-epesi, -a kuchekesha, -a kuchera*.

Liver, n. *ini* [ma-].

Livery, n. [*nguo za urembo, mavaliyo ya mtumishi nyumbani*].

Livery-stable, n. [*banda la frasi wa kupanga*].

Lives, pl. ya **Life**. (*Taz. Live, v.*)

Live-stock, n. *nyama* [*zilizo mali, ng'ombe, mbusi, kondoo, frasi*].

Livid, a. *-a rangi ya lisasi, -eupe kidogo, -eusi*.

Living, n. *nafuu, risiki, uchumi*; [*kazi yenyi uchumi ya padre mahali fullani, pa kukaa padre*].

— a. *hayi, -sima*; (working, energetic, moving) *-enyi nguvu, -a*

akili halisi, elimu ya kujua elimu yenyewe ni nini, njia gani ya kuipata halisi].

Logical, a. [-a **Logic**, -enyi hoja ao maneno ya akili, -enyi kuonya hakika].

Logician, n. [mtu hodarikwa **Logic**, mtu wa akili safi, mwenyi kuthubutisha maneno yake].

Log-line, n. kamba ya batli.

Logomachy, n. vita ya maneno, magombano.

Logwood, n. [mti wenyi maji mekundu, kama mkandaa].

Loin, n. kiuno [vi-], paja [ma-].

Loin-cloth, n. nguo, shuka, doti.

Loiter, v. sita, tanga, jikalia, fanya uzembe, usirika.

Loiterer, n. mtu wa kusita, -siri.

Loll, v. jikalia, tandawaa, lala, jizungumza; (let hang) tokeza kanwani [ulini].

Lone, Lonely, Lonesome, a. -a kukaa peke yake [yao, &c.], -a pekee, -a ukiwa, pasipo watu.

Loneliness, n. kuwa peke yake (yao, &c.), ukiwa, kujiona -kiwa.

Long, a. (in space) -refu, -enyi urefu, -a kunyosha; (in time) -a wakati mwingi, -a siku [saa] nyingi; (slow) si -epesi, -a pole-pole, -a kuchosha; (enduring) -a kukaa, -a kudumu, -a aushi. In

the long run, *mwisho*. The long and short of it, *jambo lenyewe, asili ya maneno, maana halisi*.

Long ago, *zamani sana*. Long (before, after, &c.), *siku nyingi, muda msima [mbele ya, baada ya, &c.]*. Long measure, *kupima urefu*.

A long time, *siku nyingi*. Be (stay) a long time, *kaa sana, kawia*.

— v. *wa na tamaa [uchu, shauko], tamani sana, ashiiki, chunuka*.

— adv. *wakati mwingi, tangu zamani*. I have long known it, *nimejua tangu zamani*. Long forgotten, *-liosahuliwa siku nyingi*.

Longer, a. -refu zaidi, *saidi*. No longer, not any longer, *si zayidi, si tena, si tangu sasa*. He no longer

loves me, *ameacha kunipenda, hanitaki tena*.

Longevity, n. *uzee, maisha mengi, kukaa sana*.

Longing, n. *tamaa, uchu, ha'wa*.

Longitude, n. [urefu wa kwenda mahali fullani kwa mashariki ao kwa magaribi tokea Meridian ya London].

Long-lived, a. -enyi maisha mengi, -a aushi.

Long-sighted, a. [-enyi kuona vema mbali, si karibu].

Long-suffering, a. -vumilivu, -pole. — n. *uvumilivu, saburi*.

Look, v. *tazama, lekeza [tupa] jicho, angalia, ona*; (appear) *onekana, -wa kama, -fanana na*; (face) *lekea, lekeana na, kabili*; (show by the face) *-wa na uso wa, onya kwa uso*. Look as if, *-wa kama, elekea, kabili*. It looks as if it would rain, *yataka kunya mvua*.

Look alive, *amka, fanya hima*.

Look at, *tazama, angalia*; (consider) *fikiri, fahamu*. Look after, *angalia, tunza*; (investigate) *tafuta habari ya*. He has much to look after, *yuna maangazi mengi*.

Look for, *tafuta, tefua, peleleza, chungulia*; (expect) *tazamia, tumainia*.

Look down on, *tharau, tweza*.

Look forward to, *tazamia kwa furaha*. Look like, *fanana na, -wa mfano wa, -wa kama, kabili*.

It looks like rain, *inakabili mvua*.

Look out, *tafuta*; (attend) *-wa macho, jihathari, angalia*. Look out! *simillah! jihathari! jiponye!*

Look on, *thani, thania, hesabu*; (be spectator) *simama karibu, huthuria*. Look to, *angalia, tunza*; (hope in) *tarajia, tumainia*.

Look through, *penyesha jicho*; (examine) *chungulia, tafutia*. Look up, *tazama juu, inua macho*; (learn) *jifunza, tafuta habari ya*; (visit) *suru, amkia*.

His affairs are looking up, *hajambo mambo yake*. Look up to, *heshimu, ondokea*. Look about, or round,

Look about, or round,

tupa jicho huko na huko, tazama pote, -wa macho, -fanya bidii.

Look, n. *nathari, tazamo [ma-];* (appearance) *sura, umbo, hali, uso.* Things have a bad look, *mambo haya kama si mazuri.* Good looks, *uso mzuri.* Look of envy, *kijicho.*

Looker-on, n. *mwenyi kuwako [kusimama karibu, kuhuthuria].*

Looking-glass, n. *kioo [vi-, cha kujitazamia].*

Look-out, n. *mlinzi [wa-], mpelelezi [wa-];* (prospect) *mambo ya mbele, yatakayokuwa.* It is your look-out, *shughuli yako, juu yako.* Keep a good look-out, *kaa macho, jihathari sana.*

Loom, n. *kitanda cha mfumi, mtandi.*

— v. *onekana kama -kubwa [kama -a hofu].*

Loop, n. *kitanzi [vi-];* (of rope) *kishwara [vi-].*

Loophole, n. *shubaka [ma-], kitundu cha penyezea bunduki;* (way of escape) *mlango, pa kukimbia, njia ya kuokoka, buddi.*

Loose, a. (unfastened) *-liofunguka, -a kufumuka, -legevu, -lioachwa, -lioachiwa;* (not tight) *si -a kukasa;* (of fabrics) *si -nene, -emamba;* (friable) *tifutifu;* (irregular, inexact) *si halisi, si -ema, si -a kawaida, si -a taratibu;* (profligate) *-potofu, -baya.*

—, **Loosen**, v. *fungua, fungulia, feleti, fumua, bandua, legeza, acha, achia.* Let loose = **Loose.** Break loose, *jifungua, jitoa, jipoteza.* Play fast and loose, *fanya vyo-vyote, jipoteza.*

Looseness, n. *ulegefu, upotofu, &c.*

Loot, v. *teka.*

— n. *mateka, nyara.*

Lop, v. *pogoa, punguza [kata, fyeka] matawi, chenga.*

Lopsided, a. *-a kwenda upande, si sawa, mshathali.*

Loquacious, a. *-piga domo, -enyi maneno mengi, -semaji, -limi.*

Loquacity, n. *kuwa Loquacious; usemi, mapayo.*

Lord, n. [*jina la heshima*] *mtu mkubwa, bwana, seyidi;* (God) *Muungu, Bwana.* Lord's day, *ju-ma -a pili, siku ya Bwana.* Lord's Supper, *chakula cha Bwana, Usharika Mtakatifu.* Lord Bishop, *askofu.* House of Lords, [*baraza ya wakuu wa cheo na maaskofu katika Ingereza;* (place) *chumba cha kubarizia wakuu*].

Lordly, a. *-a heshima, -a fahari;* (arrogant) *-a kupiga ubwana, -a kiburi.*

Lordship, n. [*hali, milki ya Lord*]. Your Lordship, *bwana wangu, seyidi wangu.*

Lore, n. *elimu, maarifa.*

Lose, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. **Lost**) *potewa na, twaliwa, poteza, angamiza, kosa kupata, kosa kusikia;* (suffer loss) *pata hasara, punguka;* (be defeated) *shindwa.* I have lost a knife, *kisu kimenipotea.* Lose ground, *anza kushindwa [kurudishwa, kupitiwa].* Lose heart, *legea, kata tamaa.* Lose one's heart to, *shikwa na upendo wa [shauko ya], penda sana.* Lose one's senses, *rukwa na akili, zimia roho.* Lose one's head, *shikwa na fathaa [na bumbuazi].* Lose strength, *via, legea, haribika.* Lose a battle, *shindwa vitani.*

Losing, a. *-a hasara, -a kushindwa.*

Loss, n. *hasara, shari, msiba, ma-angamisi, kupotea, kipunguo.* Loss of life, *mauti, haribu.* Without any loss of life, *pasipokufa mtu.* Be at a loss, *sita, -wa na mashaka.*

Lost, a. (p. t. *ya* **Lose**). Be lost, *potea, angamia, isha.* I am lost, *mama wee! ole wangu! nimepotea!* All is lost, *imekwisha, bassi tena.* Be lost in astonishment (surprise, amazement), *shikwa na mshangao.* Be lost in thought (meditation, &c.), *-wa na mawazo mengi, -wa katika fikara.* Be lost in the (world's)

- crowd, *zama ulimwenguni, zizimia*.
 Lost to shame, *pasipo haya, -pujufu*.
Lot, n. *kura*; (portion) *sehemu, katiba, ajali*; (collection, heap) *fungu, jamii*; (quantity) *wingi*.
 In a lot, *shelabela, jamii, jumla*.
 Cast lots, *piga kura*. A lot of (lots of) people, *watu wengi*.
Loth, a. Be loth, *si taka, kataa, si kubali, si rithia*.
Lotion, n. *dawa ya kuoshea, ya kutia nje*.
Lottery, n. *mchezo wa bahati*; (risk) *bahati, hatari*.
Lotus, n. [*ua wa Misri na panginge*].
Loud, a. *-enyi sauti kuu, -a makelele, -a kishindo, -a nguvu*. A loud report, *shindo kubwa*. Speak loud, *sema sana, nena kikelele*.
Loudness, n. *kuwa Loud*.
Lounge, v. *tembea, sunguka, jikalia, chesa, tandawaa, tanga*.
 — n. *matembezi, mahali pa kuongea*; (couch) *kitanda*.
Lounging, a. *-a kutangatanga, -a kuzunguka burre, -tembezi*.
Louse, n. (pl. Lice) *chawa, tawa*.
Lout, n. *mjinga [wa-]*.
Lovable, a. *-a kupendwa, -a kupendeza*.
Love, n. *upendo, pendo, upendano, mapenzi, shauko, habba*; (desire) *tamaa, uchu*; (courtship) *uchumba*; (sympathy) *huruma, wema*; (beloved) *kipensi*. Be in love, *-wa na mchumba, taka kuoa mwanamke*.
 Fall in love, *shikwa na upendo, pata mchumba*. Make love to, *pendeleza, bemboleza*. A labour of love, *kasi burre [pasipo fayida, kwa ajili ya kupenda tu]*.
 — v. *penda, taka, tamani, penda-na, -wa na mahabba na, ashiki, chunuka na*.
Lovely, a. *-suri sana, -a kupendeza*.
Lover, n. *mchumba [wa-, mwanaume]*.
Loving, a. *-a kupenda, -enyi moyo wa kupenda sana*.
Lovingkindness, n. *wema, huruma, upendo, fathili, mapenzi*.
Low, a. *-a chini*; (short) *-fupi*; (of price, number, &c.) *-dogo*; (of sound) *-nene*; (of condition, &c.) *-nyonge, -baya, -a kadiri*; (deficient) *kidogo*; (cheap) *rahisi*. Low life, *maisha manyonge, watu wadogo*. Low principles, *tabia mbaya*.
Low Church, [*Wamasihiya wa Kanisa la kiingereza wasiotukwza sana Kanisa na kawaida zake (Taz. High Church)*]. Of the lowest kind, *-a kwisha*.
 — adv. *chini*; (cheaply) *rahisi*; (of sound) *kwa sauti ndogo, pole*.
 — v. *lia [kama ng'ombe]*.
Lower, a. *-a chini sayidi, -a chini, &c. (Taz. Low, a.)*. The lower classes, *watu wadogo, walio watu tu*.
 — v. *shusha, inamisha*; (bucket, &c.) *tumbukiza*; (sail) *tua*; (lessen) *punguza*; (abase) *thili, tusha*; (cheapen) *rahisisha*; (sky) *tanda, fanya mawingu*; (face) *kunjamana, toa ukali*.
Lowing, n. *lio [la ng'ombe]*.
Lowland, n. *inchi ya chini [pana na sawa], bonde*. The Lowlands, Holland na Belgium.
Lowliness, n. *kuwa Lowly, mnyonge, &c.*
Lowly, a. *-nyonge, -nyenyekevu, -dogo*.
Low-pressure, n. *na a si nguvu nyingi, si bidii sana*.
Low-spirited, a. *-a husuni, -a kushika tama, -a kukata tamaa, -a roho nsito*.
Low-water, Low-tide, n. *maji ya kupwa*.
Loyal, a. *-a kupenda mfalme*; (docile, devoted) *-tii, amini, -a kudumia, -a kushika kwa moyo*.
Loyalist, n. *mwenyi Loyalty*.
Loyalty, n. *kuwa Loyal*.
Lozonge, n. [*kidonge cha sukali na marashi, cha kufyonza*], *perementi [ma-]*.
Lubber, n. *mjinga [wa-]*.

Luxuriate, v. *jinyosha, jikalia, jishibisha, jipendeza, jikinaisha, deka.*

Luxurious, a. -a **Luxury**. Live luxuriously, *deka.*

Luxury, n. *anasa, vitu vingi, hali ya ukwasi, utajiri, wingi wa mali; (rarity) tunu, [kitu kilicho kichache na ghali].*

Lymph, n. *maji [ya mwilini].*

Lynch, v. [*hukumu pasipo sheria, athibu pasipo hukumu ya kawaida*], *lipiza kisasi, tendea jeuri.*

Lynx, n. [*nyama kama paka ya mwitu, mwenyi kuona sana*].

Lynx-eyed, a. -enyi *kuona sana, -enyi kuchungulia, -chungulizi.*

Lyre, n. *kinubi.*

Lyric, a. [*mashairi madogo ya furaha ao huzuni*].

M.

Ma'am, n. = **Madam**, *bibi.* Yes, *ma'am, [kuitika] lebeka, bibi.*

Macadamise, v. [*fanyiza njia ya makokoto, laini na sawa, fusia makokoto ya nazi njiani*].

Macaw, n. [*kasuku mkubwa wa Amerika*].

Maccaroni, n. [*unga wa ngano uliofanyiswa kama mfano wa chango*], *tambi.*

Mace, n. (spice) *basbasi*; (club) *rungu [ma-].*

Macerate, v. *legeza [kwa kulowesha na maji].*

Machiavelian, a. -*nafiki, -janja.*

Machination, n. *shauri [baya], hila.*

Machine, n. (instrument) *chombo*; (mill) *kinu*; (in general, for sewing) *cherkhana, karahana, mashini*; (as of clock or spring) *mtambo [mi-]*; (mechanical force) [*nguvu pasipo akili, bidii pasipo ihtiyari ao kuchagua*], *mtumwa, chombo.*

Machinery, n. *vyombo, vinu, &c.*; (arrangements) *malengenezo, madaraka.*

Machinist, n. *fundi wa Machine.*

Mackerel, n. [*samaki ya Ulaya*].

Mackintosh, n. [*joho la mpira, lisilochuja maji*].

Mad, a. -enyi *wazimu.* Go mad, *shikwa na wazimu, rukwa na akili.*

Madagascar, n. *Buki, Bukini.*

Madam, n. [*jina la kumwambia bibi mwenyewe kwa heshima ao bibi aliyeolewa ao mzee*], *bibi*; (lady of the house) *mwana, bibi mkubwa.*

Madcap, n. *mjinga, mchezaji.*

Madden, v. *tia wazimu, rusha akili, kasirisha.*

Made, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Make**.

Mad-house, n. [*nyumba ya kufungia wenyi wazimu*].

Madness, n. *wazimo, kupotewa na akili, ujinga mkuu, pepo, shetani, mahoka.*

Madonna, n. [*Bikira Maryamu mameye Isa Masiya, ao sanamu yake*].

Madrigal, n. [*uimbo mzuri mdogo, uimbo wa watu wa'nne ao sayidi pasipo ngoma*].

Magadoxa, n. *Mkuchyo, Makdesh.*

Magazine, n. *bokhara, ghala, nyumba ya kuwekea baruti*; [*chuo chenye habari ao hadithi, kitokeacho marra kwa marra, kama gazeti*].

Maggot, n. *funza [ma-], buu [ma-].*

Magic, n. (white) *uganga*; (black) *uchawi*; (conjuring) *mwujiza, msungu [mi-], kiinimacho.*

—, **Magical**, a. -a **Magic**, *ajabu, -a mwujiza.* Magic lantern, [*taa ya kuonya sanamu ukutani*].

Magisterial, a. -a *serkali, -a nguvu, -kali.*

Magistracy, n. [*jamii ao kazi ya Magistrates*].

Magistrate, n. *kathi, hakimu, mwamuzi*; (high official) *mkubwa, mwenyi hukumu, liwali, wasiri.*

Magnanimity, n. *utu mwema, moyo mkuu, huruma, haki.*

Magnanimous, a. -a **Magnanimity**.

Magnate, n. *mkubwa, mkuu, sheki [ma-].*

Magnesia (Sulphate of), n. *chumvi ya hatuli.*

Magnet, n. [*sindano la dira, chu-*

ma cha kulekea kaskazini, kivitacho chuma mwenzake, magnetisi (Ar.)].

Magnetic, a. -a **Magnet**, kama **Magnet**, -a *kuvuta*.

Magnetism, n. *nguvu ya Magnet*.

Magnetize, v. *tia nguvu ya Magnet*.

Magnifloat, n. [*uimbo wa Bikira Maryamu Mtakatifu, 'Moyo wangu wantukusa Bwana'*].

Magnificence, n. *utukufu, uzuri, fahari, athama*.

Magnificent, a. -enyi **Magnificence**.

Magnify, v. *tukusa, athimisha, ongeza, sifu, kuza*.

Magniloquent, a. -a *maneno makuu, -a maneno ya fahari, -piga domo*.

Magnitude, n. (size) *ukubwa, cheo; (greatness) ukubwa, ubora, ukuu*.

Magpie, n. [*ndege kama kunguru*].

Mahogany, n. [*mti mwekundu wa Amerika*].

Mahomet, n. *Muhammadi*.

Mahomedan, a. -*islamu, -aslimu, -a kiislamu*.

Maid, Maiden, n. (house servant) *kijakazi cha nyumbani; (virgin) mwana mwali, bikira; (young woman) kijana mwanamke*.

Maiden, a. -a **Maid**; (first, new) -a *kwanza, -zima, -pya, -bichi*.

Maidenhood, n. *ujana [wa mwanamke]; (virginity) ubikira*.

Mail, n. [(armour) *nguo ya pete za chuma, kanzu ya chuma ya kuvaa vitani; (letter bag) mfuko wenyi nyarakaza watu; (letters) nyaraka, barua; (means of conveying letters, messengers) matalishi, (ships) merikebu, mali, (train) magari ya mothi*].

— v. *peleka kwa Mail (letter)*.

Maim, v. *haribu nusu, vunja, umbua, kasiri*.

Maimed, a. *kilema, kiwete*.

Main, n. *bahari kuu*. With might and main, *kwa bidii nyingi*. In the main, *zayidi, kwa vingi, illa kidogo tu*.

— a. -*kubwa, -kuu, -a kwanza, -a maana*. Main road, *njia kuu*.

By main force, *kwa nguvu tupu, kwa nguvu, kwa jeuri*.

Mainland, n. *inchi kuu, bara, (opposite Zanzibar) mrima*.

Mainspring, n. [*mtambo wa kundesha saa, wa kupigisha bunduki, &c.*]; (chief cause) *mwanzo, sababu halisi*.

Mainstay, n. (support) *msaada, nguzo, tegemeo*.

Maintain, v. (keep, hold) *shika, kaa katika; (preserve) dumisha, hifathi, shindisha, kaza; (support) lisha, -pa riziki, gharamia, tegemeza, chukua; (assert) sema, thubutisha*.

Maintenance, n. *tegemezo, uthabiti, msaada, kutetea; (means of living) ya kuponea, nafuu, risiki, chakula, masarufu*.

Maize, n. (plant and fruit) *muhindi [mi-]; (grain) mahindi; (cob) gunzi [ma-]; (parched) bist*.

Majestic, a. -enyi **Majesty**.

Majesty, n. *enzi, ezi, utukufu, athama, fahari*.

Major, a. -*kubwa, -ingi, zayidi ya nusu*.

— n. [*akida wa asikari*].

Major-domo, n. *msimamizi [wa jumba kuu]*.

Majority, n. *wingi, zayidi ya nusu; (full age) [umri wa miaka asharini na moja]*.

Make, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Made**) *fanya, fanyiza; (create) umbua, huluku; (get) pata; (compel) lazimisha; (become) -wa, pata kuwa; (construct) fanyiza, tengeneza; (a ship) unda; (a house) jenga; (a drawing) andika, chora, piga; (a story) tunga, buni; (be, form) -wa, -wamo; (understand) fahamu, ona; (cause to be) -eza, -iza, -esha, -isha, -sha, -za, e. g.: make thin, kondesha; make great, kuza; make sick, tapisha. Make a bed, tandika nguo kitandani. Make account of, heshimu, tukusa. Make away with, tupa, poteza, ua, haribu. Make believe, Make as if, jifanya. Make*

- at, *endea*. Make bold, *thubutu*. Make choice of, *chagua*. Make for, *shika njia kwenda*. Make free with, *tumia upendavyo pasipo rukusa, poteza*. Make good, *rudisha, lipa, tengeneza, thubutisha*. Make light of (little of), *tharau*. Make head, *pata nguvu, endelea*. Make money, *pata fetha, jitajirisha*. Make merry, *furahi*. Make much of, (honour) *heshimu, thani -kubwa*; (understand) *fahamu vema*. Make out, *fahamu*; (prove) *thubutisha*. Make off, *ondoka, kimbia, puruka*. Make over, *toa, -pa, pisha, lipa*. Make sail, *tweka, ondoka*. Make sure, *pata hakika, hakikisha*. Make up, *fanya, fanyiza, tengeneza*; (complete) *maliza*; (compose) *tunga*; (flatter) *jipendekeza*; (pay) *lipa*. Make up one's mind, *kaza shauri, nia, azimu*. Make up a quarrel, *pata-na, tulia*. Make up for, *lipa sawa, -wa sawa, komboa*.
- Make**, n. *umbo, sura, namna*.
- Maker**, n. *muumba, mfanya, fundi [ma-]*.
- Makeshift**, n. *badala, [kitu kifaacho kwa marra moja tu, si halisi, si thabiti], hafifu*.
- Makeweight**, n. *[kitu kisicho mana, cha burre, cha juu, kidogo tu, hafifu]*.
- Malachite**, n. *[jiwe lenyi rangi ya majani]*.
- Maladministration**, n. *maongozi mabaya, makosa, kazi mbaya*.
- Malady**, n. *ugonywa*.
- Malaria**, n. *[hewa mbaya ya kufanya homa], homa*.
- Malcontent**, a. *-sio rathi, -a chuki*; (rebellious) *-asi, -kaidi*.
- Male**, a. *-ume, ndume, -a kiume*.
— n. *mume [wa-], ndume*; (man) *mwanaume [wa-]*.
- Malediction**, n. *laana [ma-], tukano [ma-]*.
- Malefactor**, n. *mfanya mabaya, mbaya [kama mwizi, muaji, &c.]*.
- Malevolence**, n. *nia mbaya, ukorofi*.
- Malevolent**, a. *-enyi nia mbaya, -baya, -korofi*.
- Malformation**, n. *kombo, kipunguo, kilema, lema [ma-]*.
- Malice**, n. *uovu, ukorofi*.
- Malicious**, a. *-a Malice*.
- Malign**, a. *-baya, -a nia mbaya*; (unpropitious) *-a ndege mbaya*.
— v. *singizia, shtaki uwongo*.
- Malignant**, a. *[kama Malign], -a shetani, -zandiki*. Malignant ulcer, *donda ndugu*.
- Malignity**, n. *ubaya, ushetani, sumu*.
- Mallard**, n. *bata ya mwitu [ma-]*.
- Malleability**, n. *kuwa Malleable, ulaini*.
- Malleable**, a. *-a kufulika, -a kufulikana, [-a kutandasika sawa kwa kupigiliwa nyundo], -enyi kulainika*.
- Mallet**, n. *nyundo [ya mti]*.
- Malpractice**, n. *tendo baya, mwendo mbaya*.
- Malt**, n. *[shairi ilioundishwa kwa kutiwa maji na moto, ukawa chachu]*.
- Maltreat**, v. *tendea mabaya [jeuri, ukali, &c.], onea*.
- Maltreatment**, n. *kutenda [kute-ndewa] mabaya, &c.*
- Maltster**, n. *mwuza Malt*.
- Malversation**, n. *matumizi mabaya, kupotesa mali [amana], uthalimu*.
- Mamma**, n. *mama*.
- Mammal**, n. *[mnyama mwenyi kuyonyesha watoto kwa matiti]*.
- Mammalia**, n. *[jamii ya Mammals zote]*.
- Mammon**, n. *mali, utajiri*.
- Mammoth**, n. *[tembo wa kikale]*.
- Man**, n. (pl. Men), (male) *mwanaume [wa-]*; (human being) *mwana Adamu, bin Adamu*; (individual, person) *mtu [wa-]*; (hero) *mtu wa kiume, ndume*. To a man, *wote pia*. Play the man, *tenda kiume*. These soldiers are real men, *askari hao ni ndume bora*.
— v. *tia watu, pakia baharia, wekea asikari*.

Manorial, a. -a Manor.

Manse, n. *nyumba ya padre* [Scotland].

Mansion, n. *jumba* [ma-].

Manslaughter, n. *kuua mtu, mauaji.*

Mantel, Mantelpiece, n. [*ubau wa ukutani juu ya meko*].

Mantis, n. *vunja jungu.*

Mantle, n. [*vazi la waanake*] *vazi, kitandiko.*

— v. (of colour) *enea, tokea.*

Manual, a. -a mikono, -liofanyika kwa mikono.

— n. *kitabu kidogo.*

Manufactory, n. [*nyumba ya kufanyizia vitu*], *nyumba ya kazi, uwanja, banda* [ma-], *kiwanja, kinu.*

Manufacture, v. *fanyiza, tenzea kazi.*

— n. *kazi* [*ya kufanyiza kitu*], *kitu kifanyizwacho.* Arts and manufactures, *kazi za akili na kazi za mikono.*

Manufacturer, n. *mwenyi Manufactory, mfanza vitu.*

Manufacturing, a. A manufacturing town (district, community, population), *mji* [*inchi, kabila, watu*] *pafanyizwapo vitu, si pa kulima.*

Manumission, n. *kutoa* [*kutoka*] *utumwani, weka huru.*

Manumit, v. *toa utumwani, pasha uhuru, weka huru.*

Manure, n. *samadi, mboleo.*

Manuscript, n. *mwandiko* [mi-], *karatasi yenyi mwandiko* [*wa mkono, si wa chapa*].

Many, a. -ingi, kathawakatha, marithawa.

Map, n. *ramani* [*sanamu ya mahali, ya inchi*].

—, **Map out, v.** *fanya ramani*; (tabulate) *andika wasi, onyesha vizuri.*

Mar, v. *haribu, kasiri, vunja, umbua.*

Marauder, n. *adui, mtekaji, mnyang'anyi* [wa-].

Marauding, a. -a kuleta vita, -a kuja kuteka, -a kuharibu.

Marble, n. [*mawe mazuri ya kung'aa ya rangi, marmar*; (playing) *tufe ndogo ya jiwe*].

March, n. *mwendo wa asikari, mwendo, safari*; (musical) [*wimbo wa kusawasisha mwendo wa asikari*]; (month) [*mwezi wa tatu wa mwaka kizungu*].

— v. *enda taratibu* [*kama asikari*]; (conduct) *peleka, endesha*; (start) *ondoka, safiri.*

Marchioness, n. *Marquis wa kike, mkewe Marquis.*

Mare, n. *frasi jike.*

Margin, n. *ukingo, kando, mbavu, upande.* In the margin (of a book), *kwa upande.*

Marginal, a. -a Margin.

Marine, a. -a bahari, -a baharini, -a pwani, -a mambo ya bahari.

— n. *asikari ya manowari*; (shipping) [*jamii ya merikebu zote za taifa fullani*].

Mariner, n. *baharia* [ma-], *mwana maji* [wa-].

Marital, a. -a mume [*kuliko mkewe*].

Maritime, a. -a bahari, -a pwani, -enyi shughuli kwa bahari.

Mark, v. *tia alama, pigia chapa*; (be a mark) *-wa alama ya*; (put a mark) *fanya alama, andika hesabu*; (observe) *angalia, tazama.* Mark out, *pambanua, chagua.* Mark time, [*asikari kukanyagisha miguu pasipo kwendelea*].

— n. *alama, dalili, ishara*; (stamp) *chapa*; (evidence) *mathubutu*; (target) *shebaha*; (position, rank) *cheo*; (number) *hesabu*; (coin) *robo ya kidachi*; (tribal-mark) *nembo*; (of skin, animals, &c.) *choa, doa, waa* [ma-]. Beside the mark, *pasipo maana, pasipofaa.* Up to the mark, *-sima, tayari, hali njema.* A man of mark, *mtu wa cheo, mashuhuri.*

Market, n. *soko* [ma-], *mahali pa biashara, biashara*; (demand for goods) *tamaa.* Ready market, *tamaa tele.*

Marketable, a. -a kuuzanya.

Marking-ink, n. [*wino usiochujuka kabisa, wa kuandikia nguo*].

Marksman, n. [*mtu hodari kupiga shabaha*].

Marl, n. [*udongo mzuri*].

Marmalade, n. [*maandasi ya machungwa na sukali*].

Marmozet, n. [*kima mdogo wa Amerika*].

Marquee, n. *hema kubwa*.

Marquis, n. [*jina la daraja bora sana kiingereza, la pili yake Duke*].

Marriage, n. *ndoa, mikaha*; (ceremony) *harusi, uozi*. Ask in marriage, *posa*. Give in marriage, *osa*.

Marriageable, a. *-zima, pevu*. Become marriageable, *balihi*.

Marrow, n. *ubongo* [*ma-*].

Marry, v. (perform the ceremony) *osa*; (of male) *oa*; (of female) *olewa*; (of parents) *osa*; (of the parties) *fanya harusi, oana*. The married state, *hali ya kuwa na mke* [*mume*].

Marseillaise, n. [*uimbo wa taifa la kifransa*].

Marsh, n. *ziwa* [*ma-*], *kiziwa, kinamasi*.

Marshal, v. *andika taratibu, panga, ongoza, simamia*.

— n. *msimamizi, mwandikaji* [*wa-*]. Field-marshal, *jemadari* [*ma-*] *mkuu*.

Marshy, a. *-enyi maziwa mengi ya maji, -a majimaji, -a matopetope, kinamasi*.

Mart, n. *soko* [*ma-*], *mahali pa biashara, mji wa biashara*.

Martial, a. *-a vita, -a kupenda vita, -a kiasikari, -a kiume*.

Martin, n. [*ndege kama mbayuwayu*].

Martinet, n. *mtoa amri nyingi, mkali, mpiga ubwana*.

Martyr, n. *mfiadini*, [*ajipasishaye mauti ao athabu kwa ajili ya kushuhudia imani*], *shahidi* [*ma-*]; (victim) *mteswa burre*.

Martyrdom, n. [*mauti ao mateso ya Martyr*].

Martyrology, n. [*habari za mambo ya Martyrs*].

Marvel, n. *ajabu* [*ma-*], *mwujiza* [*mi-*], *kioja, shani, msungu* [*mi-*].

— v. *ona ajabu, staaajabu, shangaa, toshewa*.

Marvellous, a. *-a ajabu*.

Masculine, a. *-ume, ndume, -a kiume*.

Mash, v. *seta, ponda, songa, boruga*.

— n. (a mash of grain) *mseto*; (mess) *fujo, kifujo*.

Mask, n. [*kifuniko cha uso*]; (women's) *barakoa*; (disguise) *mwigo, hila, maficho*.

— v. *ficha, geuza, setiri*.

Mason, n. *mwashhi* [*wa-*].

Masonic, a. *-a Freemasons*.

Masonry, n. *uashi, kazi ya mawe na chokaa*.

Masquerade, n. [*unyago, mchezo wa vinyago*].

Masquerader, n. [*mcheza unyago*].

Mass, n. (quantity) *wingi, jamii*; (lump, aggregate) *fungu* [*ma-*], *chungu*; (mixture) *changanyiko, tungama*; (volume) *ukubwa, uzito, cheo*; (total quantity) *jumla, yote pamoja*; (Eucharistic service) [*kawaida ya Usharika Mtakatifu, missa*]. The masses, *watu wengi, makutano*. In a mass, *pamoja, jumla, kikundi, mshindo mmoja, tharuba moja*; (promiscuously) *vivi hivi, shelabela*. A mass of iron, *chuma tupu*. The mass of, The great mass of, *sehemu kubwa ya, wingi wa*. A mass-meeting, *mkutano mkubwa*.

— v. *kusanya, ungana, songanisha, unga pamoja*.

Massacre, v. *chinja burre, uavibaya, fisha, chinja*.

— n. *mchinjo mbaya, machinjo, uuaji wa burre*.

Massive, Massy, a. *-kubwa, -nene, -sito*.

Mast, n. *mlingote* [*mi-*]; (nuts, &c.) *kokwa, njugu*. Mizzen-mast, *mlingote wa kalme*.

Master, n. *bwana* [*ma-*], *bwana*

mkubwa; (of house) *bwana*, *mwenyeji*; (of school) *mwalimu*; (of a trade, art, &c.) *fundi* [*ma-*], *msimamizi*, *waria*, *mstadi*, *mjuzi*; (of ship) *nakhotha*. Master of Arts, M.A., [*mtu aliyepewa daraja la heshima kalika University*]. Be one's own master, *-wa mweza mwenyewe*, *jiwezea*.

Master, v. *shinda*, *weza*; (learn) *jifunza*, *hitimia*, *jua sana*.

Masterful, a. *-gumu*, *hodari*. He is very masterful, *ubwana mwingi*.

Masterly, a. *-a akili*, *hodari*.

Masterpiece, n. *kazi bora*, *kazi nzuri halisi*, *kipeo*.

Mastership, n. *kazi ya mwalimu*.

Mastery, n. *uwezo*, *nguvu*, *amri*; (complete knowledge) *maarifa mengi*, *ustadi*, *ujuzi*.

Mastic, n. [*kama sandarusi*].

Masticate, v. *tafuna*.

Mastication, n. *matafuno*, *kutafuna*.

Mastiff, n. [*mbwa mkubwa wa nguvu na ukali*].

Mat, n. (sleeping, oblong) *mkeka* [*mi-*]; (praying, oval) *msala* [*mi-*]; (floor) *jamvi* [*ma-*], *busati*; (dish, round) *kitanga* [*vi-*].

Matadore, n. [*mchinja mafahali kwa mchezo wa Bull-fight*].

Match, n. (lucifer) *kiberiti* [*vi-*]; (of matchlock gun) *mrao*; (equal) *mwenzi*, *sawa*, *mshindani*; (contest) *shindano*, *pigano*, *mchezo*; (marriage) *maazi*. Be a match for, *-wa sawa na*, *weza*.

— v. (make equal) *pata sawa*, *fanya sawa*, *linganisha*; (set to fight) *shindanisha*, *piganisha*; (be like) *-wa mfano mmoja*, *-wa mwenzi*. This matches well, *linganifu hiyo*, *ndiyo sawa*, *inalinga*.

Matchless, a. *-sio na kifani*, *-a kupita yote*.

Matchmaker, n. *kijumbe* [*vi-*].

Matchmaking, n. *kazi ya kijumbe*.

Mate, n. *mwenzi*; (of ship) *nakhotha mdogo*.

Material, a. (physical) *-enyi asili ya kitu* [*cha kuoneka*, *cha kugusika*,

&c., *si kama roho*], *-lio kitu*, *-a kuoneka*, *-a kugusika*; (corporeal) *-a mwili*, *-a kiwiliwili*; (important) *-a maana*, *-kubwa*, *kanuni*. It is not material, *haithuru*, *mamoja*. The material element (side) of soul (spirit), *nyama ya roho*.

Material, n. (substance) *kitu*, *nyama*. (*Taz. Materials*).

Materialism, n. [*kusema*, *Hakuna roho*, *wala ulimwengu usiooneka na akili zetu*, *illa huu tu*].

Materialist, n. *mwenyi Materialism*.

Materialistic, a. *-a Materialism*.

Materialize, v. [*kueleza ao kuonya yasiyoonekana kwayo yaliyoonekana*]; (lower) *geuza*, *haribu*, *umbua*.

Materials, n. [*kitu cha kufanyizia vitu vingine*], *vitu*, *vyombo*, *vifaa*; (for building) *majengo*; (for carpentry) *miti*, *mbau*; (for clothes) *nguo*, &c.; (for ship) *maunsi*.

Maternal, a. *-a mama*; (on mother's side) *-a kukeni*.

Maternity, n. *kuwa mama*.

Mathematics, n. [*elimu ya hesabu*].

Mathematical, a. *-a Mathematics*, *-a ginsi ya hesabu*; (exact, certain) *halisi*, *hakika*.

Mathematician, n. *mwalimu wa hesabu*.

Matins, Mattins, n. *sala za assubui*.

Matrioide, n. *kumua mama*; (person) *mua mama*.

Matriculate, v. *andika jina*, *ingiza* [*katika University ao chama ao sharika*]; (neut.) *andikwa jina*.

Matriculation, n. *kuandika jina*, &c.

Matrimonial, a. *-a kuo*, *-a ndoa*.

Matrimony, n. *ndoa*, *kuo*.

Matrix, n. *tumbo* [*la kuzaa*]; (stone) *mawe ya asili*.

Matron, n. *mwanamke* [*mxima aliyeolewa*]; (mistress) *bibi mkubwa*.

Matronly, a. *-a kumpasa Matron*, *-a adabu*, *-a busara*.

Matted, a. *-liosukwa*, *-liosokoteka*.

Matter, n. *jambo* [*mambo*], *neni* [*ma-*], *jawab*; (business) *shu-*

Meanness, n. *unyonge, ujanja*; (avarice) *ubahili, choyo*.

Means, n. *njia* [*ya kutenda*], *vyombo, mali* (*Taz. Mean*, n.).

Meant, p. t. na pf. t. *ya Mean*.

Meanwhile, adv. *huko nyuma, wakati ule ule, pale pale, nafasi ikiwapo, sasa hivi*.

Measles, n. *churuwa*.

Measure, n. *kadri, kiasi, cheo, kipimo*; (rod or line) *chenezo*; (operations) *kazi, matendo, mashauri, madaraka*; (foot-rule) *futi*. Take measures, *anza, shika kazi, fanya mashauri*. Take a man's measure, *tazama, angalia*.

— v. (take measure) *pima, kadiri, hesabu, linga, enenza, angalia cheo* [*tabia*]; (be by measure) *-wa na kadiri* [*kipimo*]; (measure by comparison) *enzenza*. It measures six feet, *urefu* [*ukubwa*] *wake pima moja*.

Measured, a. *-a taratibu, -a sawa sawa, -a kadiri*.

Measureless, a. *-a kupita kiasi, -sio na mwisho*.

Measurement, n. *mpimo, kupima, kipimo, &c.* Measure one's length on the ground, *anguka fulifuli* [*chalichali*]. Measure oneself with, *shindana na, jaribia nguvu ya*.

Meat, n. *nyama*; (scrap of) *kinofu, kinyango*; (toasted, on stick) *mshakiki* [*mi-*], *subana*; (with rice, &c.) *kitoweo*. Lean of meat (not fat), *mnofu*.

Mechanic, n. *fundi* [*ma-*].

—, **Mechanical**, a. *-a Mechanics*; (unintelligent) [*kama kazi ya kitu ao chombo, si ya mtu*] *si kwa akili, si kwa kusudi, si kwa bidii*; (unthinking, inferior) *-nyonge, -baya, hafifu, pasipo kufikiri*.

Mechanical, a. *kama Mechanic*, a.

Mechanician, n. [*mwalimu ao fundi wa Mechanics ao wa Machine*].

Mechanics, n. [*maarifa ya kutumia nguvu za vyombo na vitu visivyo na akili, kama sa kabari, mtaimbo,*

gurudumu, ayari, &c., elimu ya kuendesha vikubwa ao kujongeza vizito].

Mechanism, n. [= **Machinery**, *nguvu ya vyombo na vitu vya kutumika kwa kazi, mitambo, magurudumu, &c.*].

Medal, n. *nishani*, [*kipande cha madini kama sarafu*].

Medallion, n. *nishani* [*kubwa ao yenyi sanamu ya mchoro*].

Meddle, v. *jitia, jidukiza, jiingiliza* [*katika mambo ya watu bure*], *uthi*.

Meddler, n. *pingamizi, dukizi* [*ma-*].

Meddlesome, Meddling, a. *-sumbufu, -a Meddler*.

Mediaeval, a. [*-a zamani za kati ya A.D. 450 na 1450, -a kikale*].

Mediaevalism, n. [*tabia ao desturi za wakati Mediaeval*].

Medial, a. *-a kati*.

Mediate, v. (pacify) *jitia kati, -wa mjumbe, patanisha, selehisha*; (intercede) *ombea, tetea, nenea*; (effect) *pata* [*fanya*] *kwa Mediation*.

Mediation, n. *upatanisho, wombezi*.

Mediator, n. (of enemies, rivals, &c.) *msuluhishi* [*wa-*], *mselehisha* [*wa-*], *mpatanishi* [*wa-*]; (go-between) *kijumbe* [*vi-*].

Mediatorial, a. *-a Mediator*.

Medical, a. *-a tabibu, -a uganga, -a dawa*. To be under medical orders (treatment), *alikwa*. Medical man, *tabibu* [*ma-*], *mganga* [*wa-*].

Medicament, n. *dawa, maposi*.

Medicated, a. *-enyi dawa, -liotiwa dawa, -liofanyiswa kwa dawa*.

Medicine, n. *dawa*; (art) *uganga, utabibu*. Give medicine to, *-pa dawa, -nyweshwa dawa*.

Medicinal, a. *-a dawa, -a kupyona*.

Mediocre, a. *-a kadiri, si -ema, hafifu, -baya kidogo*.

Mediocrity, n. *ukadiri, wema* [*uzuri*] *wa kadiri, uhafifu*.

Meditate, v. *fikiri, -wa katika fikara, -wa fikarani, jiwaza*; (intend) *azimu, nia, taka*.

Meditation, n. *fikara, mawazo*.

Meditative, a. -a kufikiri, -a fikara nyingi.

Medium, n. [kitu kilicho kati ao cha kutumika], njia, chombo; (go-between) kijumbe.

— a. -a kati, -a kadiri, wastani.

Medley, n. machanganyiko, machafuko, kifujofujo.

Medullar, a. -a ubongo.

Meed, n. (reward) tuzo, sawadi; (merit) ustahili.

Meek, a. -pole, -ema, -tii, -nyonge, -vumilivu.

Meekness, n. upole, &c.

Meerschäum, n. [udongo laini mweupe wa kufanyizia viko vya tumbako; kiko cha Meerschäum].

Meet, n. mkutano [wa wawindaji, jamii ya watu wakisaka].

— v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Met**) kuta, kutana, kusanyika, kutanika; (for hostilities) jiana kwa vita, pigana; (come to terms) patana. Go to meet, laki. Meet with, pata, patwa na [hasara, &c.]. Meet the eye (ear, &c.), fikiliwa na jicho, tazamwa [sikiwa, &c.].

— a. -suri, -a kadiri, -a kufaa, -a kustahili, wajibu.

Meeting, n. mkutano [mi], kusanyiko, jamii ya watu.

Meeting-house, n. nyumba ya kusalia.

Melancholic, **Melancholy**, a. -enyi Melancholy.

Melancholy, n. huzuni, hamu, uzito, uchungu.

Mêlée, n. mapigano.

Mellifluous, a. [maneno] laini kama maji, -tamu kama asali.

Mellow, a. -bivu, -ororo, laini, -suri.

Melodious, a. -a sauti tamu, -a sauti za kulingana vizuri.

Melodrama, n. [mcheso wa kusimulia hadithi pamoja na kuimbato].

Melodramatic, a. -a Melodrama; (pretended, unreal) -a kujifanya, -janja, -wongo.

Melody, n. [sauti tamu za kufuatana]; (music) ngoma, uimbo, mafuatano ya sauti.

Melon, n. tikiti [ma-].

Melt, v. yeyusha, (neut.) yeyuka; (be absorbed, fade) nywewa, fifia; (move to pity) tia huruma; (smooth) lainisha, (neut.) lainika.

Member, n. (of body) sehemu, kiuongo, mkono, mguu; (of a whole) sehemu, kipande, nussu; (of a company, society, &c.) mtu, mwana, mshiriki. Member of Parliament, M.P., [mtu wa baraza kuu la Waingeresa].

Membership, n. hali ya kuwa Member, usharika, kuwa mtu wa chama.

Membrane, n. ngozi ya kutanda [kama ufupa kidogo], utantuu.

Memento, n. ukumbusho, kumbukumbu.

Memoir, n. [kitabu kidogo chenye habari ya maisha ya mtu marehemu ao ya kazi ya waalimu]; tarihi, habari.

Memorable, a. -kubwa, -a sifa, -a kukumbukwa, mashuhuri.

Memorandum, n. hati, taarifu, ukumbusho, cheti.

Memorial, n. kumbukumbu, ukumbusho; (written) hati yenyi malalamiko, maombi, haja.

Memorialist, n. mtoa Memorial (written).

Memorialize, v. toa Memorial.

Memory, n. ufahamu, ukumbuko, kukumbuka, akili, ufahamifu; (past events) mambo yaliyokwisha kuwa, yaliyopita. Repeat from memory, sema kwa akili [kwa moyo], kariri. Keep in memory, tia moyoni, kumbuka. Not in the memory of man, tangu samani sana, si siku yetu. Within living memory, siku hizi, siku yetu.

Men, pl. ya Man.

Menace, v. ogofya, kamia, tia hofu, tisha, taka kuja, taka kuumiza.

— n. ogofya [ma-], tisho [ma-] makamio.

Menagerie, n. [tamasha, ndio jamii ya nyama za mwitu zatembezwa katika vitundu mahali mahali].

Mend, v. *tengeneza, fanyiza*; (get better) *pona, pata hajambo*; (in character) *tulia, ongoka*.

Mendacious, a. *-wongo, -janja*.

Mendacity, n. *ujanja, uwongo, udanganyifu*.

Mendicant, n. *maskini, fakiri, mwombaji*.

Mendicity, n. *hali ya Mendicant*.

Menial, n. *mtumishi*.

— a. *-a mtumishi, -nyonge, -baya*.

Menstruate, v. *-wa na hethi, ingia mwezini, ingia damuni*.

Menstruation, Menses, n. *heth, mwezi, damu*.

Mensuration, n. *mpimo, maarifa ya kupima*.

Mental, a. *-a akili, -a moyoni*.

Mention, n. *kumbukumbu, kutaja, kunena, habari, taarifu*.

— v. *taja, nena, semea*. Not to mention, *licha ya, sembuse*.

Mentor, n. *mshauri, mwongosi*.

Mephitic, a. *-a uvundu, -a kunuka*.

Mercantile, a. *-a biashara, -a mambo ya biashara, -a kufanya biashara*.

Mercenary, a. *-a mshahara, -a kutaka fayida, -a tamaa, -a biashara*.

For mercenary ends, *kwa kutafuta fayida*.

— n. [*asikari mgeni wa mshahara*].

Mercer, n. *mwuza nguo [za hariri, za pamba, za manyoya, &c.]*.

Merchandise, n. *bithaa, biashara, mali*.

Merchant, n. *mfanyi biashara [wa-], tajiri [ma-]*.

Merchantman, n. *merikebu ya kazi [ya bithaa], hamali*.

Merciful, a. *-a rehema, -a huruma, -pole, -ema*.

Merciless, a. *-kali, -korofi, pasipo rehema, billa huruma*.

Mercurial, a. *-tukutu, -keshi, -geuzi, hafifu*.

Mercury, n. *zebakh*; (planet) [*sayari moja karibu na jua*].

Mercy, n. *rehema, huruma, upole, wema*; (pardon) *masamaha, kua-chilia*. Beg for mercy, *lalama, lalamika*. Mercy! mercy! *bassi!*

bassi! Be at the mercy of, *tiishwa na, -wa chini ya*. Sisters of Mercy, [*waanake wata'wa wa chama takatifu*].

Mercy-seat, n. [*kisetiri cha sanduku takatifu ya Wayahudi, mahali aketipo Muungu Mwanuzi*].

Mere, a. *tupu, tu, halisi*.

— n. *ziwa la maji*.

Merely, adv. *tu*.

Meretricious, a. *-a ubembe, -a kuji-fahirisha, -a umalidadi, -a kutamanisha, -a kudanganya*.

Merge, v. *chovya, zamisha, tosa*; (neut.) *nywewa, geuka*.

Meridian, n. (noon) *aththuuri, jua kitwani*; (highest point, best state) *upeo, kipeo, usitawi*; [*mstari wa toka kaskazini hatta kusini*]. First Meridian, Meridian of Greenwich, [*mstari wa kaskazini na kusini upitao penyi Greenwich karibu na London*].

Merino, n. [*nguo ya sufi*] *merino, flaneli*.

Merit, n. *ustahili, tabia nzuri, sifa njema, uzuri, ajara*; (good service) *fadhili, matendo mema, kazi njema*.

— v. *stahili, stahiki*. He merits it, *ni haki yake, yamstahili*.

Meritorious, a. *-a kustahili, -a sifa njema*.

Merman, Mermaid, n. *kizuka [cha bahari, nussu mtu nussu samaki, ilivyobunika na watu wa zamani]*.

Merriment, n. *furaha, macheko, ukunjufu*.

Merry, a. *-chekeshaji, -a furaha*.

Merry-thought, n. [*mfupa wa kuku, ubambo (?)*].

Mesh, n. *jicho [macho] la wavu, wavu*.

Mesmeric, a. *-a Mesmerism*.

Mesmerism, n. [*kumtia mtu kama usingizi wa kufanya vyovyote asi-jue afanyayo*].

Mesmerize, v. *fanya Mesmerism*.

Mess, n. *takataka*; (complication, difficulty) *matata, uthia, fujo, kifujo*; (meal) *chakula, mlo, posho*; (meal in common) [*jamii ya watu wanaokula pamoja*], *chakula*

- Mid**, a. *-a kati*. Midday, *aththuuri*, *jua kitwani*, *saa a sita ya mchana*.
- Middle**, n. *na a. kati, -a kati, wastani*; (of body) *mwili wa kati, tumbo*. Middle finger, *kidole cha kati [cha chokaa]*. Middle ages, [*wakati wa A.D. 450-A.D. 1450*].
- Middle-aged**, a. [*-enyi umri wa kati ya miaka 30-50*], *-sima*.
- Middleman**, n. *mjumbe [wa-], wakili [ma-], mchuruzi [wa-], dalali*.
- Middlemost**, a. *-a kati kabisa, -a katinakati*.
- Middling**, a. *-a katikati*; (moderate) *-a kadiri, kadiri, wastani*.
- Midge**, n. *usubi, mbu ndogo*.
- Midland**, a. *-a kati ya inchi, -a barra, -a inchi za juu [za nyuma]*.
- Midnight**, n. *usiku wa manane, kati ya usiku, saa a sita ya usiku*.
- Midriff**, n. *pasia [la tumboni]*.
- Midshipman**, n. [*akida mwanafunzi katika manowari, afsa mdogo*].
- Midst**, n. In the midst, *kati, beina*.
- Midsummer**, n. *musini, siku za jua kali*.
- Midwife**, n. *mzalisha [wa-], mkunga [wa-]*.
- Midwifery**, n. *uzalishi, ukunga*.
- Mien**, n. *sura, umbo, uso*.
- Might**, n. *uweso, nguvu, enzi*; (energy) *nguvu, bidii*.
— p. t. ya **May**.
- Mightiness**, n. *uweso, ukuu, nguvu*.
- Mighty**, a. *-enyi Might*.
- Mignonette**, n. [*ua dogo la kunukia sana*].
- Migrate**, v. *hama, enda mahali pengine*.
- Migration**, n. *kuhama*.
- Migratory**, a. [*-a kuhama na kurudi killa mwaka, -a kuhama mahali mahali, -a kupotea*].
- Milch**, a. *-enyi kutoa masiwa, -a kukama*.
- Mild**, a. *-pole, laini, -tamu, thaiifu, kidogo*. A mild attack of fever, *homa kidogo*. A mild medicine, *dawa si kali*.
- Mildew**, n. *kawa*.
- Mildness**, n. *upole, ulaini*.
- Mile**, n. [*maili, mwendo wa robo saa, wari 1760, kama hatua elfu mbili*].
- Milestone**, n. [*majiwe kando la njia, ya kuonya urefu wake*].
- Militant**, a. *-a kupigana, -a vitani, -a kutaka vita*. Church militant, [*Wamasihiya waliopo hapa duniani ndio vitani, hawajapata raha ndio peponi (church triumphant)*].
- Military**, a. *-a asikari, -a vita, -a kupigana*.
- Militate**, v. *fanya vita*; (differ) *-wa mbali, -wa upande mwingine, -wa si sawa, si patana*.
- Militia**, n. [*jamii ya asikari wenyi kukaa kwao, na kuulinda inchi yao*].
- Milk**, n. *masiwa*; (curdled) *masiwa mabivu*. Buttermilk, *mtindi*. Condensed milk, *masiwa ya kopo*.
— v. *kama*; (get profit from) *fayidia, teka*.
- Milkman**, n. *mkamishi [wa-]*. Be a milkman, *kamisha ng'ombe*.
- Milksop**, n. *mjinga, hafifu, mzuzu, barathuli*.
- Milky**, a. *kama masiwa*. Milky way, [*nyota zile ndogo nyingi sana pamoja, kama wingu jeupe kati ya mbingu usiku*].
- Mill**, n. *kinu [vi-], banda la vinu*; (= **Manufactory**). Flour mill, *kinu cha kusagia ng'ano*. Sugar mill, *kinu cha kuponda miwa*. Steam mill, *kinu cha moshi*. Oil mill, *kinu cha kushindikia, shindikizo*.
- Millennium**, n. *muda wa miaka elfu*; [*siku za raha, Isa Masiya ataka-pomiliki katika dunia*].
- Miller**, n. *msimamizi wa Mill*.
- Millet**, n. *mtama*. Millet stalks, *bua [ma-]*.
- Milliner**, n. *mshona nguo [sa wa-anake]*.
- Million**, n. *elfu marra elfu, lakki kumi, 1,000,000*.
- Millionaire**, n. *mwenyi mali nyingi mno, tajiri mkuu*.

Millipede, n. *jongoo*.

Millrace, n. [*mkondo wa maji uendeshao kazi ya Mill*].

Millstone, n. *jiwe la kusagia*.

Millwright, n. *fundi wa kutengeneza Mill*.

Milt, n. [*mbegu ya samaki*].

Mime, n. [*mchezo kama unyago, mchezi*].

Mimic, v. *iga, thihaki*.

—, **Mimetic**, a. *-a kuiga*.

Mimicry, n. *mwigo, thihaka*.

Minaret, n. *mnara [mi-, wa moskiti]*.

Mince, v. *kata vipande vidogo; (of speech) toa kidogo kidogo, nena kitembe [si wazi]; (of gait) kwenda kwa hatua ndogo, piga madaha*.

— n. (mince-meat) [*nyama iliyo-katwa vidogovidogo*].

Mind, n. *moyo, akili, nia, roho*.

Bear (keep) in mind, *kumbuka*.

Have a mind, Have a great mind,

taka, nia, lekea. Make up one's

mind, *azimu, kusudia, jifunga,*

kaza shauri. Call to mind, *faha-*

mu, kumbuka. Bring to mind,

Put in mind, *kumbusha, fahamisha*.

It is to my mind, *inanipendeza*.

— v. (observe, watch) *angalia,*

kumbuka, tunza; (attend to) shika,

jitia katika, angalia; (obey) sikia,

tii; (take to heart) weka moyoni,

onea uchungu [huzuni]. Never

mind, *haithuru, mamoja, kunra-*

thi. Mind you do it, *usikose ku-*

fanya; (in letters) alla alla. Mind!

Mind yourself! *jihathari!* I do not

mind, *mamoja kwangu*.

Mindful, a. *-angalifu, -fahamifu*.

Mine, a. *-angu, -angu mimi*.

— n. (pit) *shimo, chimbo [ma-, la*

kufukulia mawe, madini, makaa,

&c.; (explosive) shimo la kupe-

nyezea baruti chini ya kitu, kusudi

kukivunja; (submarine) pipa la

baruti baharini chini, la kuvunja

merikebu zikipita]; (great store)

akiba kubwa, wingi.

— v. *fanya Mine, fukua chini*.

Miner, n. [*kibarua atendaye kazi*

katika Mine], mchimbaji [wa-].

Mineral, n. *jiwe, mawe; [kitu kisicho mmea wala mnyama]*.

— a. *-a mawe, [-a vitu vitokavyo katika mawe]*.

Mineralogy, n. *elimu ya Minerals [ya mawe mojamoja]*.

Mingle, v. *changanya, unga, unga-nisha, tia pamoja; (neut.) changanyika, kutanika*.

Mingling, n. *mchanganyo, mkutano*.

Miniature, n. *sanamu ndogo ya rangi, taswira ndogo, mfano mdogo*.

In miniature, *sawa sawa lakini -dogo, kwa vidogo*.

Minim, n. [*kipimo kidogo cha dawa, tone moja; (in music) kipimo kidogo cha sauti*].

Minimize, v. *punguzia sifa, rahisisha, tweza, ona si kitu, tharau*.

Minimum, n. na a. *-a mwisho [kwa kuwa -dogo], -dogo sana, kadiri ndogo, -a kwisha*.

Mining, n. [*kazi ya kufanyiza Mine ao ya ndani yake*].

Minion, n. *kipenzi; (flatterer) msifu, mjipendekeza vibaya*.

Minister, n. (of state) *waziri [ma-], barozi [ma-], mjumbe wa serkali,*

mtu mkubwa wa serkali; (of religion) padre [ma-], kasisi [ma-];

(preacher) hatibu [ma-]; (of a mosque) mwalimu [wa-], imamu;

(servant) mtumishi [wa-], mjumbe, mhudumu, mngoje.

— v. *ngojea, tumikia, -wa -tumishi; (supply) toa, letea*.

Ministerial, a. *-a Minister; (helping) -a kufaa, -a kusayidia*.

Ministration, n. *utumishi, msaada*.

Ministry, n. [*kazi ya Minister; jamii ya mawaziri wa mfalme,*

serkali; jamii ya mapadre wa kanisa, kazi ya mapadre, Uhudumu

Mtakatifu wa kanisa, wangoje wa dini]; (service, means) matumishi,

njia, ungoje, huduma.

Minnnow, n. [*samaki mdogo wa mito*].

Minor, a. (lesser) *-dogo, hafifu, -a chini*.

— n. [*asiyepata umri wa miaka asharini na mmoja], mtoto*.

Minority, n. *hali ya Minor*; (smaller number) *wachache, walio wachache*. In a minority, *-chache, -enyi wafuasi wachache*.

Minster, n. *kanisa kubwa*.

Minstrel, n. *mwimbaji, mtunga mashairi, mpige kinubi* [zeze, ngoma, &c.].

Minstrelsy, n. *kazi ya Minstrel, nyimbo, mashairi*.

Mint, n. [nyumba ya kufanyiza fetha, kupiga chapa sarafu]; (abundance) *wingi, neema*; (plant) *nana*.

Minuet, n. [ngoma moja ya kizungu zamani].

Minus, prep. (without) *kassa, kásoro, pasipo*. Minus sign, [alama ya kutoa au kuondoa, ndio hii —].

Minute, a. *-dogo sana, -embamba sana, -dogo-dogo*; (exact) *halisi, barabara*; (trifling) *hafifu*; (exacting, precise) *-a kutaka usahihi* [uhalisi, usawa, utaratibu, &c.].

— n. [sehemu ya settini ya saa moja] *dakika*; (short time) *kitambo, kipindi, muda mdogo*; (note) *ukumbusho wa mambo, tarihi, taarifu, cheti*. Minute-gun, [mzinga ukipigwa kimojamoja wa kuashiria msiba na kutaka shime]. Minute-hand, [mkono mrefu wa saa]. In a minute, *karibu, sasa hivi, marra*. Wait a minute, *ngoja kidogo, bado kwanza*.

Minutiae, n. *mambo madogo*.

Minx, n. [mtoto wa kike asiye na adabu], *mjuvi, mtukutu* [mwanaamke].

Miracle, n. [jambo geni lisilo na kifani, wala kwa kawaida ya viumbe vyote, lisilo la ulimwengu huu], *mwujiza* [mi-], *ajabu* [ma-].

Miraculous, a. *-a Miracle, ajabu sana*.

Mirage, n. [madanganyo ya macho, vitu vikionekana ginsi visivyo].

Mire, n. *lope, matope, takataka*.

Mirror, n. *kioo* [cha kujitazamia uso].

Mirth, n. *macheko, furaha, michezo*.

Mirthful, a. *-a macheko, &c.*

Miry, a. *-a matope mengi*.

Misadventure, n. *msiba* [mi-], *jambo baya, hasara, shari*. By misadventure, *kwa bahati* [mbaya], *kwa nasibu*.

Misanthrope, n. [mwenyi kuchukia waanadamu wenzawe, mkaa pweke].

Misanthropic, a. *-a Misanthrope*.

Misanthropy, n. *hali ya Misanthrope*.

Misapplication, n. *kutumia vibaya, &c.*

Misapply, v. *tumia vibaya, kosea, poteza, tupa*.

Misapprehend, v. *kosa kufahamu vema, kosea maana*.

Misapprehension, n. *kukosea maana, &c.*

Misappropriate, v. *twaasi kwa haki, tumia vibaya, iba*.

Misappropriation, n. *kutwaa isivyo haki, &c.*

Misbecome, v. *si faa* [stahili, &c.].

Misbehave, v. *kosa adabu, kosa*.

Misbehaviour, n. *matendo mabaya, makosa, ubaya*.

Miscalculate, v. *hesabu vibaya, kosea hesabu, si angalia vema*.

Miscalculation, n. *kuhesabu vibaya, &c.*

Miscall, v. *taja vibaya, kosea jina*.

Miscarriage, n. *kuharibu mimba; (failure) kosa, ukosefu, msiba*.

Miscarry, v. *tokea vibaya, haribika, koseka, kosa kupata, si fika; (of birth) haribu mimba*. The letter miscarried, *barua haikufika*.

Miscellaneous, a. *-o -ote, -a vyovyote, -a mambo mengi; (inferior) -a ovyo, -a vivi hivi, -a takataka*. Make a miscellaneous heap or collection of, *panganya*.

Miscellany, n. *kitabu cha mambo mengi, machanganyiko, takataka*.

Mischance, n. *msiba, ndege mbaya*.

Mischief, n. *mathara, uharabu, utundu; (loss) hasara, shari*.

Mischievous, a. *-harabu, tundu, -potevu, -baya, -tiriri*.

Misconceive, v. *kosa kufahamu vema*.

Misspell, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Misspelt**) [*kosa kuendeleza vema harufu*].
Misspend, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Misspent**) [*poteza, tumia vibaya, fuja*].
Misstate, v. *kosa kunena* [*kueleza vema*].
Misstatement, n. *maarifa ya uwongo, habari za uwongo, si kweli*.
Mist, n. *ukungu, umande*.
Mistake, n. *kosa* [*ma-*], *si kusudi, kosa tu*.
 — v. (p. t. **Mistook**, pf. t. **Mistaken**) *kosea, thania uwongo* [*kwa kukosea kweli*], *ona ndivyo lakini kweli sivyo, si fahamu vema*. I mistook him for a thief, *nalimthania yu mwizi kumbe sivyo*. I mistook your meaning, *sikufahamu vema maneno yako*.
Mister, n. [*jina la kumnena mtu kwa heshima pamoja na jina lake huandikwa Mr. (fullani)*], *bwana*.
Mistranslate, v. *fasiri vibaya, kosea maana*.
Mistress, n. (of house) *bibi, mwana, mwenyeji*; (of heart) *mchumba*; (concubine) *kinyumba, suria* [*ma-*], *hawaa*; (ruler) *mkuu, mtawala*.
Mistrust, n. *kutoamini, kutotegemea, kuonea mashaka, kuthania mabaya, shuku*.
 — v. *-wa na Mistrust*.
Mistrustful, a. *-enyi Mistrust, -shuku*.
Misty, a. *-a ukungu, -a umande*; (obscure) *si wazi, si thahiri*.
Misunderstand, v. *kosa kufahamu, kosa kuelewa maana*.
Misunderstanding, n. *kukosea maana, kutosikia vema, kosa*.
Misuse, v. *tumia vibaya* [*si kama ipasavyo*].
 — n. *matumizi mabaya*.
Mite, n. [*kidudu kidogo sana*]; (coin) *robo pesa*.
Mitigate, v. *punguza, tuliza, nyamazisha*.
Mitigation, n. *kipunguo, kupunguza, &c. (Tax. Mitigate)*.
Mitre, n. *kofia ya kiaskofu*.
Mix, v. *changanya, (neut.) changa-*

nyika, changamana na; (stir) *boruga*.
Mixture, n. *mchanganyo, mchanganyiko*; (medical) *dawa* [*ya kunywa*].
Mizzen-mast, n. *mlingote wa kalmi* [*wa nyuma*].
Mnemonics, n. [*elimu ya kujifahamisha upesi mambo, tarihi, &c.*].
Moan, v. *ugua, lia*.
 — n. *kilio* [*vi-*].
Moat, n. [*shimo refu lenyi maji nje ya boma*], *handaki yenyi maji, mto*.
Mob, n. *watu, watu wengi, watu wenyi makelele, ghasiya ya watu, makutano mabaya*.
 — v. *fanyia jeuri*.
Mobile, a. *-epesi kugeuka* [*kujongea huko na huko*], *-enyi mwendo*.
Mobility, n. *wepesi wa kugeuka, mwendo*.
Mobilize, v. *kusanya* [*asikari ao baharia, tayari kwenda vitani*].
Mock, v. *iga, thihaki, cheka*; (triumph over) *simanga*.
 — a. *-a kuiga, -a mzaha*.
Mockery, n. *mwigo, thihaka, usimanga*.
Mode, n. *ginsi, namna, njia, desturi, kawaida, kanuni*.
Model, n. *mfano, kifani, kielezo, chelezo*; (perfect example) *kipeo, kitu kikamilifu, kitu kizuri sana, namna ya uzuri*.
 — v. [*fanyiza ao tengeneza kwa kufuasa namna ao kwa kuiga mwingine*], *fanya mfano*.
Moderate, v. *zuia, tuliza, simamia, punguza, tia kiasi, zimua*.
 — a. *-pole, -a kiasi, -a kadiri, wastani*.
Moderation, n. *kiasi, kadiri, utaratibu, upole*.
Modern, a. *-a siku hizi, -a kisasa, -a zamani zetu, -pya, -geni*.
Modernism, n. [*namna ya sasa, kipya si kikale*], *kizushi, kisasa*.
Modernize, v. *fanyiza kwa desturi za siku hizi, geuza vipya*.
Modest, a. *-enyi haya, -enyi adabu, -enyi kiasi, -dogo*.

- Modesty**, n. *haya, adabu.*
- Modicum**, n. *kidogo, nussu.*
- Modification**, n. *ugeuzi [ma-], ubadili [ma-], matengenexo.*
- Modify**, v. *geuza, badilisha, tengezeza, vuta.*
- Modulate**, v. *geuza sauti.*
- Modulation**, n. *ugeuzi wa sauti.*
- Modulator**, n. *kanuni ya kugeuzia sauti.*
- Mohair**, n. [*manyoya ya mbuzi mazuri sana*].
- Mohammedan**, a. *-islamu, -a kiislamu.*
- Mohammedanism**, n. *dini ya Waislamu, Islamu.*
- Moiety**, n. *nussu, kidogo.*
- Moist**, a. *-a maji, chepechepe, -a kulowa, -enyi rûtuba.* A moist atmosphere, *umande mwingi.*
- Moisten**, v. *tia maji kidogo, kowesha, rutubisha.*
- Moisture**, n. *maji, rûtuba.*
- Molar**, a. [*jino la nyuma, la kutafunia chakula*], *chego [ma-].*
- Molasses**, n. [*machujo ya asali*].
- Mole**, n. (spot) *kiwaa [cheusi; (animal) nyama mdogo wa kufukua chini; (breakwater) boma la mawe majini la kuzuia mawimbi*].
- Molecular**, a. *-a Molecule.*
- Molecule**, n. *kipande kidogo mmo, chembe.*
- Molest**, v. *sumbua, uti, chokoza.*
- Molestation**, n. *usumbuo [ma-], uti.*
- Mollify**, v. *tuliza, punguza, rithisha, bembeleza.*
- Mollusc**, n. (pl. *Mollusca*) (univalve) *konokono [ma-]; (bivalve) kombe [ma-].*
- Molten**, a. *-a kuyeyusha, -liyeyuka.*
- Mombasa**, n. *Mvita, Mombasa.*
- Moment**, n. *dakika, kitambo kidogo, kope la juu na chini; (velocity) mwendo, nguvu ya kwenda; (importance) maana, ukuu, thamani.*
- Momentary**, a. *-a marra moja.*
- Momentous**, a. *-a maana sana, -kubwa, -kuu, -enyi habari kubwa.*
- Momentum**, n. *nguvu ya kwenda; mwendo.*
- Monad**, n. *kama Molecule.*
- Monarch**, n. *mfalme [wa-], sultani [ma-], mjumbe [wa-].*
- Monarchical**, a. *-a mfalme, -a kutawala mtu mmoja.*
- Monarchy**, n. *utawala wa mtu mmoja, ufalme.* Limited monarchy, [*kutawala mfalme kwa shauri la wakubwa, ao la watu wake*].
- Monastery**, n. *nyumba ya Monks.*
- Monastic**, a. *-a Monks.*
- Monasticism**, a. *maisha na desturi za Monks.*
- Monday**, n. *juma a tatu.*
- Monetary**, a. *-a mambo ya fetha.*
- Money**, n. *fetha, pesa, sarafu; (wealth) utajiri, mali.*
- Money-broker, Money-changer**, n. *mbadili fetha, mvunja fetha.*
- Moneyed**, a. *-enyi mali, -tajiri.*
- Money-lender**, n. *mala riba, mtoa riba.*
- Money-lending**, n. *kula riba, kutoa riba.*
- Mongrel**, a. [*mnyama*] *wa mbegu mbili, -baya, -lioharibika.*
- Monition**, n. *onyo [ma-], shauri [ma-].*
- Monitor**, n. *mshauri; (in schools) msimamizi.*
- Monitorial**, a. *-a Monitor.*
- Monk**, n. [*mtu ajitengaye na mambo ya dunia apate kuzidi kujifunga kwa mambo ya dini, akikaa nyumbani (Monastery) pamoja na wengine chini ya mkuu (Abbot)*], *mta'wa [wa-], sufi.*
- Monkery**, n. [*hali ao desturi ya Monks*].
- Monkey**, n. (kinds of) *kima, mbega, tumbili; (large) nyani [ma-].*
- Monkish**, a. *-a Monk.*
- Monogamy**, n. [*hali ao desturi ya kuwa na mke mmoja tu*].
- Monogram**, n. [*chapa lenyi harufu zimechanganyika pamoja*].
- Monograph**, n. [*kitabu chenye habari cha kitu kimoja tu*].
- Monolith**, n. [*nguzo ya jiwe moja*].

- Monologue**, n. [*maneno ya mtu mmoja akisema peke yake*].
- Monomania**, n. [*kupotewa akili juu ya neno moja tu, wazimo wa nussu*].
- Monopolize**, v. *miliki -ote, jipatia -ote, jitumilia -ote* [*pasiposhariki mwingine*].
- Monopoly**, n. (in general) *kumiliki -ote, jipatia -ote, jitumilia -ote*; (commercial) [*ruhusa ao nguvu ao haki ya kuuzua na kununua bithaa fullani ao kufanya uchumi fullani, pasipo kusharikisha wengine*], *peke yake* [*yao, &c.*] *kufayidia, fayida ya mtu peke yake*.
Get a monopoly of ivory, *kumba biashara yote ya pembe*.
- Monosyllabic**, a. -a **Monosyllable**.
- Monosyllable**, n. [*neni la sauti (vowel) moja*].
- **Monotheism**, n. [*kuamini Muungu Mmoja tu*].
- Monotone**, n. [*sauti moja isiyobadilika*], *uvumi*.
- Monotonous**, a. -*siobadili, -a sawa sawa, -a kuchosha, -sumbufu*.
- Monotony**, n. *kuwa Monotonous, baridi, uchoshi*.
- Monsoon**, n. (north) *musimi, kaskazi*; (south) *kusi, demani*.
- Monster**, n. [*ninyama mkubwa mno ajabu, kitu kikubwa ajabu*]; (portent) *kitisho, kioja*; (unnatural object) *si kama viumbe vyote*; (brutal person) *mkali, mkorofi*. A monster of cruelty, *namna peke yake ya ukorofi, mkorofi mtupu peke yake*.
- Monstrosity**, n. [*kitu cha kutia ajabu, hofu, machukio, kwa kuwa kibaya na kigeni*], *kioja*.
- Monstrous**, a. -*kubwa mno ajabu*; (terrifying, &c.) -*a kuogofya, -a kuchukiza, -baya mno*. A monstrous lion, *pande la simba*.
- Month**, n. [*muda wa*] *mwezi* [*mi-*].
What is the day of the month? *mwezi ngapi?* It is the fifth day of the month, *leo mwezi wa tano*.
- Monthly**, a. -a **Month**, -a *killa Month*. Monthly pay, *mshahara*.
- Monthly**, n. [*kitabu cha kupigwa chapa killa mwezi*], *gazeti ya mwezi*.
- Monument**, n. *kaburi*; (memorial) [*nguzo, mnara, &c., kwa ukumbusho*], *ukumbusho, kumbukumbu*.
- Monumental**, a. *juu ya Monument, -a ukumbusho, -a sifa za daima*.
- Mood**, n. *namna, ginsi*; (temper) *moyo, nia, tabia*.
- Moody**, a. -*enyi moyo mzito* [*wa huzuni, wa uchungu, wa chuki*], -*epesi kuona hasira, -a kukata tamaa*.
- Moon**, n. *mwezi* [*mi-*]. Full moon, *mwezi mkubwa* [*mduara, mpevu*].
New moon, *mwezi mwandama*.
Young moon, *mwezi mchanga*.
- Moonbeam**, n. *kianga cha mwezi*.
- Moon-blindness**, n. *kiwi*.
- Moonlight, Moonshine**, n. *mbaa-mwezi, balamwezi*.
- Moonstruck**, a. -*enyi wazimu*.
- Moor**, v. *funganisha, tia nanga*.
—, **Moorland**, n. *nyika* [*ma-*], *jangwa* [*ma-*], *wangwa*.
- Mooring**, n. *kutia nanga, kufunga, kufunganisha*; (place) *mahali pa kutiananga, &c., bandari*; (anchor) *nanga*; (cable) *amari, kamba*.
- Moose**, n. [*kama paa mkubwa sana wa Amerika*].
- Moot**, v. [*tolea watu neno la kubishaniwa*], *bishania, gombania, fanyia maneno*.
- Mop**, n. *ufagio* [*fagio*] *mrefu*.
— v. *sugua* [*futa*] *kwa Mop*.
- Mope**, v. *shika unyamavu, jitenga, kaa pekee, -wa na moyo mzito*.
- Mopy, Mopish, Moping**, a. -*jitenga, pasipo moyo, -nyamavu, -silo wa moyo, -kaa pekee*.
- Moraine**, n. [*fungu la mawe patokeapo Glacier*].
- Moral**, a. -*enyi adili, -ema, -suri*; (pure, chaste) *safi, -takatifu*; (having moral sense, freewill) -*enyi ihtiyari, -enyi akili* [*ya kuchagua mema na mabaya*]; (teaching morality) -*enyi mafundisho mazuri, -a kuongoa*. Make a

- Mosaic**, n. [*sanamu ya rangi iliyo-fanyizwa kwa vijawe vyenye rangi mbalimbali*].
- Moslem**, n. na a. *Mwislamu, -islamu, -a Islamu*.
- Mosque**, n. *msikiti, moskiti, mesjid*.
- Mosquito**, n. *mbu, imbu*. Mosquito curtain, *chandalua [cha kitanda]*.
- Moss**, n. [*majani madogo madogo na laini penye maji*].
- Moss-trooper**, n. *haramia*.
- Mossy**, a. *-enyi Moss*.
- Most**, a. *-ingi kupita yote, -ingi sana, -ingi*. For the most part, *kama Mostly*.
- adv. *sana, kupita yote, kuliko yote*.
- Mostly**, adv. *marra nyingi, desturi, kwa wingi, -ingi*.
- Mote**, n. *kitu kidogo sana, uvumbi, kitakataka*.
- Moth**, n. *noondo*.
- Mother**, n. *mama, mzazi [wa-]*; (term of respectful reference) *mwana*. Mother-country, *inchi ya kuzaliwa, kwao [kwetu, kwenu]*. Mother-tongue, *lugha ya kwao*. Mother-in-law, *mkwe [wa-]*. Step-mother, *mama wa kambo*.
- Motherhood**, n. [*hali ya*] *kuwa mama, kuwa na watoto*.
- Motherless**, n. *pasipo mama, hana mama*.
- Motherly**, a. *kama mama, -pole, -ema*.
- Mother-of-pearl**, n. [*ubamba wa kombe la lulu*].
- Motion**, n. *mwendo, kwenda, nguvu ya kwenda*; (mental) *nia, wazo [ma-]*, *tamaa*; (proposal) *shauri, onyo [ma-]*, *haja*; (in medicine) *manyesi*.
- v. *ashiria, pungia mkono, onya kwa mkono*.
- Motive**, n. (purpose) *nia, kusudi, shauri*; (reason) *hoja, sababu, mwanzo*; (object) *mwisho, maana*.
- Motley, Mottled**, a. *-a rangi nyingi mbalimbali, madoadoa, marakarakara*.
- Motor, Motor Car**, n. [*gari liendalo kwa nguvu yake tu, halikokoteki*].
- Motto**, n. [*neni lenye maana kubwa, maneno machache yenye maonyo mengi*], *methali, fumbo la maneno*.
- Mould**, n. *ukungu, kawa*; (for casting) *kalibu*; (earth) *udongo*; (pattern) *kioleso, namna*; (character) *tabia, moyo, chapa*.
- v. (in clay, &c.) *finyanga, fanyisa kwa udongo*; (in metal) *fanya kwa madini iliyoyeyuka, subu kwa kalibu*; (form, give shape to) *tengeneza, fanyiza kwa akili*.
- Moulder**, v. *osa, chakaa, haribika na kutu [utandu]*.
- Moulding**, n. (in masonry) *ushi [ny-]*; (of wood) *nakshi, mchoro [mi-]*.
- Mouldy**, a. *-enyi ukungu, -a kawa, -a kuchakaa*.
- Moult**, v. *jigeua manyoya, pukutika manyoya*.
- Mound**, n. (earth) *kisugulu, kilima [vi-]*, *chungu [ma-]*; (stone) *boma [ma-]*.
- Mount**, v. *panda, kwea, inuka, fika juu, rekebu*; (put in position, complete) *weka vema, tengeneza, maliza*. Mount (a horse), *panda frasi*. Mount guard, *-wa mlinzi, fanya zamu [asikari]*.
- n. *mlima, kilima*; (horse) *frasi*; (card) *karta*.
- Mountain**, n. *mlima [mi-]*, *jabali [ma-]*.
- Mountaineer**, n. *mkaa milimani, mtu wa milima*.
- Mountainous**, a. *-enyi milima mingi*.
- Mountebank**, n. *ayari, mjanja*.
- Mounted**, a. (on back) *juu ya nyama, juu ya frasi*; (on card, &c.) *juu ya karta juu ya ubau, &c.* Mounted troops, *asikari wapanda frasi*.
- Mounting**, n. *kupamba, mapambo, usuri*; (going up) *kupanda, &c.* (*Taz. Mount, v.*)
- Mourn**, v. *lia, huzunika, sikitika*; (formal) *kaa matanga, omboleza,*

- kaa msiba*. Mourn with (join in mourning), *hani*.
- Mournful**, a. -a *huzuni*, -*zito*.
- Mourning**, n. *kulia*, *huzuni*; (formal) *matanga*, *maombolezo*, *msiba*; (dress) *nguo za kuugulia*. Be in mourning, *kaa matanga*. Go out of mourning, *ondoa matanga*.
- Mouse**, n. (pl. *Mice*) *panya mdogo*.
- Moustache**, n. *muomo* [mi-], *ndevu za mdomo*, *sharabu*.
- Mouth**, n. *kinwa* [vi-], *kanwa* [ma-]; (entrance) *mlango*, *pa kuingia*, *pa kutokea*.
- v. [*sema kwa sauti kubwa mno*; (chew) *tafunatafuna*].
- Mouthful**, n. (of liquid) *funda*; (solid) *mezo*.
- Mouthpiece**, n. *mdomo* [mi-], *tundu la kupulizia*.
- Movable**, a. -*enyi mwendo*, -a *kwenenda* [*kuendesha*, *kuchukulika*, *kujongeka*]; (varying) -a *kubadilika*, -a *kucheza*.
- Movables**, n. *mali*, *vifaa*, *mapambo* [*ya nyumba*].
- Move**, v. *endesha*, *endeza*, *sogeza*, *jongeza*, *tikisa*, *sukuma*, *sukumiza*; *badilisha mahali*, *hamisha*, *ondoa*, *peleka*, *chukua*; (influence) *ongoza*, *shawishi*, *vuta*; (excite) *kasirisha*, *huzunisha*, *amsha moyo*; (advise) *nena shauri*; (go) *enda*, *sogea*, *tikisika*, *jongeka*, *cheza*, *jimudu*, *jichukua*; (change residence) *hama*. He cannot move himself, *hawezi kujimudu*. Appliances for moving, *nyenzo*.
- n. *mwendo*; (turn) *zamu* [*katika mchezo*]; (action) *tendo*, *jambo* [*katika vita*, *shughuli*, *kazi*]. He is always on the move, *hana kituo*, *mhamishi huyu*.
- Movement**, n. *mwendo*, *mazunguko*, *mabadili*, *tetemo*, *mshindo*; (working) *kazi*; (agitation) *fitina*, *uthia*.
- Moving**, a. -a *kuendesha*, -a *kusukuma*, -*enyi mwendo*, -a *kwenenda*; (affecting) -a *kutia huzuni* [*huruma*, *hasira*, *nguvu*] *moyoni*.
- Mow**, v. (pf. t. *Mown*) *kata majani*.
- Mower**, n. *mkata majani*.
- Mozambique**, n. *Msumbiji*.
- Much**, a. -*ingi*, *tele*, *sana*, *neema*, *marithawa*. Be too much for, *kulia*, *shinda*. Make much of, *pendelea*; (exaggerate) *ongeza mno*, *zidisha*. How much is it? (of price) *kem? wauzaje? kiasi gani?* It is too much (costly), *ghali hii*, *pesa nyingi*. Much too dear, *ghali sana mno*. Much more, *zaidi sana*.
- Mucilage**, n. [*kama ute wa yayi*], *maji ya kunata*, *kinamasi*.
- Muck**, n. *takataka*, *kifusi*, *matakato*, *tope*.
- Mucous membrane**, n. *ngozi ya ndani* [*ya kinwa*, *pua*, *pafu*, *tumbo*, &c.].
- Mucus**, n. [*maji ya Mucous membrane*, *kama Mucilage*].
- Mud**, n. *tope*, *matope*, *kinamasi*.
- Muddle**, v. *chafua*, *tia fujo*, *tia kifujo*, *fanya matata*, *changanya*, *haribu*. Muddle (make a mess of) work, *boronga boronga*, *fanya kazi ya borongo-borongo*.
- n. *fujo*, *machafuko*, *matata*, *uthia*, *borongo-borongo*.
- Muddy**, a. -a *matope*, -a *topetope*, -*enyi matope mengi*.
- Muff**, n. [*kitu cha kufunikia mikono isipate baridi*]; (tool) *barathuli*, *mjinga*, *mzuzu*.
- Muffin**, n. [*kama kitumbua*].
- Muffle**, v. *kunjakunja katika nguo*, *tia kitambaa kitwani*, *funika uso*.
- Muffler**, n. [*kitambaa ao nguo ya kufunika*].
- Mug**, n. *kopo*, *kikombe*, *mdumu*.
- Muggy**, a. [-a *mvua na mawingu pasipo baridi*. Muggy weather, *kumetanda*].
- Mulatto**, n. [*mtu wa mbegu mbili*, *nussu mweusi nussu mweupe*].
- Mulberry**, n. (tree) *mforsadi* [mi-]; (fruit) *forsadi*.
- Mulct**, v. *toza fetha* [*ya kulipia kosa*], *toza ukombozi*, *lipiza hongo*, *ibia*.
- Mule**, n. *nyumbu*, *baghala*.

- Muleteer**, n. *mchungu* [wa-] *nyumbu, baghalawala*.
- Mulish**, a. *-kaidi, -tundu*.
- Mull**, v. *pika* [mvinyo, &c., *kwa sukali*].
- Mullet**, n. [samaki nzuri na tamu].
- Mullion**, n. [nguzo ya kati ya dirishā].
- Multifarious**, a. *-a namna nyingi, -ingi mbalimbali*.
- Multiform**, a. *-a namna nyingi*.
- Multiple**, n. [hesabu iliyo marra fullani ya hesabu ngine]; (manifest) *-a vitu vingi*.
- Multiplex**, a. *-a sehemu nyingi, -a marra nyingi*.
- Multiplicand**, n. [hesabu ya kuzidishwa].
- Multiplication**, n. (arithm.) *tharuba, kuzidisha*.
- Multiplicity**, n. *wingi*.
- Multiplier**, n. [hesabu ya kuzidisha].
- Multiply**, v. *zidisha*; (neut.) *zidi, ongezeka*.
- Multitude**, n. *makutano, kundi* [ma-], *jeshi* [ma-], *wingi, tele*.
- Multitudinous**, a. *-ingi, tele*.
- Mum**, a. *kimya*.
- Mumble**, v. *guna, nung'unika, tam'ka si vema* [kwa kufumba midomo]; (chew) *mumunya*.
- Mummer**, n. *kinyago, mcheza unyago*.
- Mummy**, n. *mumyani*.
- Mumps**, n. [ugonjwa wa kuvimba shingoni], *matubwitubwi*.
- Munch**, v. *tafuna*.
- Mundane**, a. *-a ulimwengu huu, -a mambo yapitayo, -a duniani*.
- Mongoose**, n. *mchiro* [wa-], *ng'chiro*.
- Municipal**, a. *-a Municipality*.
- Municipality**, n. [mji wenye liwali wake na baraza ya wakubwa].
- Munificence**, n. *ukarimu, upaji*.
- Munificent**, a. *-karimu, -paji*.
- Munition**, n. *vifaa vya vita*.
- Mural**, a. *-a ukutani*.
- Murder**, v. *ua, chinja, fisha*; (spoil) *haribu, vunja*.
- n. *uuaji* [ma-].
- Murderer**, n. *muuaji* [wa-].
- Murderous**, a. *-a kuua, -a kuua wengi, -a kiuaji, -kali, -baya sana*.
- Murky**, a. *-a giza, -eusi*.
- Murmur**, v. *vuma* [lia kama maji, kama watu wengi wakiongeana]; (complain, grumble) *guna, nung'unika, zomea*.
- n. *mlio, uvumi wa Murmur, kivumi*.
- Murrain**, n. [ugonjwa wa ng'ombe, mbuzi, kondoo].
- Muscle**, n. (large) *chafu, tafu* [ma-]; (small) *mshipa* [mi-]; (sinew) *ukano* [kano].
- Muscular**, a. *-enyi nguvu ya mwili, -enyi maungo, hodari, thabiti, -shupafu*.
- Muse**, v. *fikiri, kumbuka moyoni, waza*.
- n. [kama malaika waliohadithiwa na Wayonani kutia mawazo mazuri moyoni na kusitawisha akili kwa kazi nzuri].
- Museum**, n. [jamii ya vioja ao vitu vyovyote vya ajabu ao vya tunu ao vyenye maarifa na maana; (building) *nyumba yenye jamii hiyo, hazina ya tunu*].
- Mushroom**, n. *kiyoga* [vi-].
- Music**, n. *ngoma, sauti* [ya kinanda, kinubi, zezze, &c.], *sauti tamu, mlio msuri*.
- Musical**, a. *-a Musio*. Musical box, *santuri*.
- Musician**, n. *fundi wa Musio*.
- Musk**, n. *meski*.
- Musket**, n. *bunduki ya mrao*.
- Musketeer**, n. *asikari wa Musket*.
- Musketry**, n. *mishindo ya Musket, bunduki-bunduki*; (as an art) *maarifa ya kupiga bunduki*.
- Muslin**, n. *shashi*.
- Mussel**, n. (shell-fish) *kome* [ma-], *kijogoo* [vi-].
- Mussulman**, n. *Mwislamu* [Wa-], *Muslimu* [Wa-].
- Must**, v. [hakuna buddi, sharti, lazimu, yapasa]. You must go, *sharti kwenda*. I must, *sina buddi*.

Napkin, n. *kitambaa* [vi-].
Narcotic, n. *kileo* [vi-, *dawa ya kutia usingizi hatta na kufisha*].
Nard, n. [*mafuta ya marashi*].
Narrate, v. *simulia, hubiri, toa habari, nena*; (tell to) *ambia*.
Narrative, n. *maneno, hadithi, kisa, habari*; (anecdote) *hekaya*.
Narrow, a. *-embamba, -a kufinya, -liofinyana, -a shidda, -dogo*; (niggardly) *-a choyo*; (in mind) *-a akili chache, -a kushika lake, -baya*; (careful, close) *-a bidii, -chache wa mayuzi*.
Narrowly, adv. (with difficulty) *shidda*; (with care) *kwa bidii*.
Narwhal, n. [*kama nyamgumi ndogo*].
Nassal, a. [*-enyi sauti kama ya N*], *-a pua, -a puani*.
Nascent, a. *-a kuota, -akuanza, -a kuchanuka*.
Nasty, a. *-a kuchukiza, -a taka, -chafu*.
Natal, a. *-a kuzaliwa*.
 — n. [*inchi kwa Kepi*].
Nation, n. *taifa* [ma-].
National, a. *-a taifa lote, -a watu wote* [wa *inchi fullani*].
Nationalism, n. [*tabia, ao upendo, ao mazoezi, ya taifa fullani*].
Nationality, n. *kuwa taifa, kuwa mtu wa taifa, tabia ya taifa, taifa*.
 What is his nationality? *mtu gani huyu?*
Nationalize, v. *ingiza katika taifa, fanya taifa, fanya mali ya taifa* [ya *serkali*].
Native, n. *mtu wa asili, mtu mweusi, mshenzi* [wa-]; (born in a place) *mzalia* [wa-]; (product) *kizao* [vi-].
 — a. (inborn, natural, original) *-aasili*; (of native country) *-a kwetu* [kwenu, kwao]. Native country, *inchi ya asili, kwetu*, [kwenu, kwao].
Nativity, n. *uzaliwa, siku ya kuzaliwa*.
Natural, a. *-a asili, &c.* (*Taz. Nature*); *-ake* [-ao, &c] *halisi*; (inevitable) *pasipo buddi, sharti, kanuni*; (customary) *kawaida,*

desturi, kama siku zote; (proper, fitting) *wajibu, ipasavyo, -zuri, -a kufaa*. Natural child, *mwana haramu*. Natural shape, form, constitution, &c., *asili, hali ya asili, umbo* [ma-], *maumbile*. Natural history, [*habari za vitu vyote, haswa ya vitu vizima*]. Natural law, *kanuni, leawaida za vitu vya ulimwengu, katiba*. Natural philosophy, *elimu ya vitu vya ulimwengu*. Natural science, *maarifa ya vitu vyote*. Natural selection, *maendeleo ya vitu vizima* [*mabovu huisha, mazuri huishi*]. Natural theology or religion, [*elimu ya ushuhuda wa viumbe kadiri vimshuhudiavyo Muumba wao*]. Natural result (consequence, effect), *isiyo na buddi kutokea, tokeo la farathi, lazima, kazi halisi*.
Naturalism, n. [*elimu yao wasemao, 'viumbe viko, Muumba hakuna'*].
Naturalist, n. *mwalimu wa Natural History*.
Naturalize, v. *ingiza katika kabila; zoeza* [*tabia ya inchi nyingine*]. He is naturalized, *amegeuka mtu wa inchi, amekuwa mwenyeji, yu kama watu wa asili*.
Naturally, adv. *kwa Nature*; (easily) *rahisi, sikuzote, kwa desturi*; (necessarily) *sharti, hakuna buddi*.
Nature, n. *asili, hali, maumbile, katiba*; (natural appearance, shape) *umbo, hali*; (kind) *ginsi, namna*; (world) *ulimwengu, viumbe vyote, jamii ya vitu*; (habit) *desturi, kawaida, mazoezi*; (mortal) *moyo, tabia*. Calls of nature, *haja*. Laws of nature, *utaratibu wa ulimwengu, jambo la asili, kawaida ya vitu vyote, kanuni*. Nature worship, *kuabudu viumbe* [*kitu kilichoumbwa*]. Good nature, *upole, wema, utu mwema*. Ill nature, *ukali, ubaya, utu mbaya*.
Naught, n. *si kitu, si neno*. Set at naught, *tharau, aibisha, thilisha*.
Naughtiness, n. *ubaya, &c.*

Naughty, a. -*baya*, -*tukutu*, -*kaidi*.
Nausea, n. *kutapika*, *kuchafuka moyo*.
Nauseate, v. *tia Nausea*, *chukiza sana*.
Nauseous, a. -*a kutia Nausea*, -*a kutapisha*.
Nautical, a. -*a baharia*, -*a mambo ya merikebu*, -*a kusafiri baharini*.
Naval, a. -*a manowari*, -*a mambo ya manowari*.
Nave, n. [*sehemu kubwa ya kanisa katikati wasalipo watu*].
Navel, n. *kitovu* [*vi-*].
Navigable, a. -*a kuendeka na vyo-mbo*, -*a kufaa kwenda merikebuni*.
Navigate, v. *pita merikebuni*, *ongoza* [*elekeza*] *chombo baharini*.
Navigation, n. *kwenda baharini*, *safari ya baharini*; (as a science) [*maarifa ya kuongoza vyombo baharini*, *ya mambo ya merikebu*].
Navigator, n. *mwenyi kujua Navigation*, *kiongozi wa chombo*, *nakhotha*; (pilot) *rubani*.
Navy, n. *kibarua* [*haswa kwa kasi kubwa za kuchimba*].
Navy, n. [*jamii ya manowari zote za taifa fullani*], *manowari*.
Nay, adv. *sio*, *la*, *a-a*.
Neap, a. *maji ya kupwa sana*, *maji mafu* [*ya mbande*].
Near, a. *karibu*; (like) *kama sawa*; (miserly) -*a choyo*, *bahili*; (critical) -*a shidda*. He lives near (is a near neighbour), *jirani huyu*. A near friend, *rafiki sana*, *msiri*. A near road, *njia ya kukata*. Near side, *upande wa kushoto*. A near escape, *shidda kuokoka*.
Nearly, adv. *karibu*, *kama*.
Nearness, n. *kuwa Near*.
Nearsighted, a. [*-sioona vema illa karibu*] *macho thaifu*.
Neat, a. -*a taratibu*, -*zuri*; (person) *mbeja* [*wa-*]. Make neat, *safidi*, *tengeneza*.
Neatly, adv. *vizuri*, *kwa akili*.
Neatness, n. *kuwa Neat*.
Nebula, n. [*jamii ya nyota nyingi kama wingu*, *kiwingu cha usiku*].

Nebulous, a. -*a Nebula*; (indistinct) *si wazi*, *si hakika*.
Necessaries, n. *riziki*, *vifaa*, *nafuu*, (for a journey) *masarufu*.
Necessarily, adv. *kwa lazima*, *sharti*, *kanuni*.
Necessary, a. *lazima*, *farathi*, *kanuni*, *juzu*, -*a juzu*.
Necessitarian, n. [*asemaye*, 'Yote kwa ajali, hakuna ihtiyari'].
Necessitate, v. *fanya lazima ya*, *lazimisha*, *juzu*. It necessitates war, *haina buddi italeti vita*.
Necessitous, a. -*a masikini*, -*a fu-kara*.
Necessity, n. *farathi*, *lazima*, *juzu*; (need, want) *ukwasefu*, *ukata*, *uhitaji*, *haja*.
Neck, n. [*kitu kirefu chembamba kama shingo*], *shingo* [*ma-*], *rasi*, *mlango*. Neck and crop, *pia*, *kabisa*. Neck and neck, *sawa sawa*. Neck or nothing, *kwa vyo yote*, *kwa hatari ya maisha*, *kufa ao kuishi mamoja*.
Neckcloth, n. *kitambaa cha shingoni*, *utepe wa shingo*.
Necklace, n. *mkufu* [*mi-*].
Necktie, n. *utepe wa shingoni*.
Necromancy, n. *uchawi*.
Necropolis, n. *makaburi*.
Necrosis, n. *kuoza*.
Nectar, n. [*kinywaji kitamu sana*].
Nectarine, n. [*tunda la kizungu*].
Need, n. *uhitaji*, *hitaji* [*ma-*], *haja*, *umasikini*, *ukata*, *matakwa*; (lack) *ukosefu*, *upungufu*; (danger) *hatari*, *mashaka*.
 — v. *hitaji*, *taka*, -*wa pasipo*.
Needful, a. -*liotakwa*, -*liohitajika*, -*a kufaa sana*; (indispensable) *kanuni*, *sharti*.
Needle, n. *sindano*; (packing) *shazia*; (magnetic) *dira*.
Needless, a. -*siotakwa*, -*a burre*.
Needlewoman, n. *mshoni* [*mwanamke*].
Needlework, n. *kazi ya kushona*, *ushoni*.
Needs, adv. *sharti*, *hakuna buddi*.

Needy, a. *masikini*, -a *fukara*, -*kwasefu*, -*hitaji*.

Ne'er, = **Never**.

Nefarious, a. -*baya sana*.

Negation, n. *kukana*, *kikano*; (opposite) *mbalimbali kabisa*.

Negative, n. *kukana*, *kikano*, *kusema* 'sio, la.' He replied in the negative, *akajibu, La*.

— a. -a *-kukana*, -a *kutoa*, -*sio kitu*. It had a negative result, *haikufaa neno, hakuna kitu bassi*.

Neglect, v. (not attend to) *si tunza*, *si angalia*, *acha*; (slight) *tupa*, *tharau*, *hizi*; (do carelessly) *fanya kwa uzembe* [*kwa uvivu*], *ghafalisha*.

— n. *kuacha*, *kutofanya kwa bidii*, *uzembe*, *utharau*, *ukosefu*, *kukosea*; (state of being neglected) *hali ya kuachwa*, *kutupwa*, *kutharauliwa*.

Neglectful, a. -*vivu*, -*zembe*, *si -angalifu*, *si -enyi kutunza*, -*sahaulifu*.

Negligence, n. *kutoangalia*, *ukosefu*, *ulegevu*, *uvivu*, *usahaulifu*.

Negligent, a. = **Neglectful**.

Negotiable, a. -a *kufaa kwa biashara*, -a *kupatikana*, -a *kutumikana*.

Negotiate, v. [*fanya ao fanyana Negotiation*], *tengeneza*, *pata*, *fanyiza*.

Negotiation, n. *maneno*, *shughuli*, *biashara*, *mapatano*.

Negress, n. *mtu mweusi* [*mwanamke*].

Negro, n. *mtu mweusi* [*mwanauume*].

Negroid, a. -a *watu weusi*, *kama watu weusi*.

Negus, n. [*kama shebeti*].

Neigh, v. *lia* [*frasi*].

— n. *mlio wa frasi*.

Neighbour, n. *jirani* [*ma-*].

Neighbourhood, n. *ujirani*, *inchi ya kando kando*. In the neighbourhood of, *upande wa*, *karibu ya*, *kiungani kwa*. Neighbouring estates, *mashamba ya kupakana*.

Neighbourly, a. -*ema*, -*fathili*.

Neither, adv. *wala*. **Neither** . . . nor, *wala . . . wala*.

Neither, a. *si . . . ote*, *wala hii wala hii*, *si . . . hatta -moja*.

Nemesis, n. *kisasi*.

Neology, n. *uzushi*, *elimu ngeni*.

Neophyte, n. *mwongofu* [*wa-*], *mjinga*.

Nephew, n. *mtoto* [*mwanamume*] *wa ndugu*.

Nephritis, n. *ugonjwa wa mafigo*.

Nepotism, n. *kuwapendelea jamaa*.

Nerve, n. *mshipa* [*mi-*], *uzi* [*nyuzi*]; (courage) *moyo mgumu*, *macho makavu*, *uthabiti*, *nguvu*. Strain every nerve, *jitahidi sana*.

Nervous, a. -*epesi kustuka*, -a *harakaharaka*; (courageous) *thabiti*, -a *nguvu*; (of the nerves) -a *mishipa*, -a *bongo*; (excitable, timid) *thaiifu*, -*oga*.

Nest, n. *kiota* [*vi-*], *tundu* [*ma-*]. He has feathered his nest, *ametengeneza ulimwengu wake*.

Nestle, v. *tengeneka*, *tulia*.

Nestling, n. *kinda* [*ma-*], *kidege* [*vi-*]; (chicken) *kifaranga* [*vi-*].

Net, n. *mshipi* [*mi-*], *wavu* [*ny-*]; (casting) *kimia* [*vi-*]; (seine) *jarifa*, *juya* [*ma-*]. Mosquito net, *chandalua*.

— v. (make net) *fanyiza wavu*, &c.; (catch) *vua*, *nasa*, *tega*; (gain) *pata*, *faidi*.

— a. net gain (profit), *fayida halisi*, *fayida tupu*.

Nether, a. -a *chini*.

Nethermost, a. -a *chini kabisa*.

Netting, **Network**, n. [*kama wavu*, *nguo ya kimia*, *kama kilifu*].

Nettle, n. *kiwavi* [*vi-*].

— v. *kasirisha*, *chokoza*, *chomesha*.

Neuralgia, n. *maumivu ya mshipa*, *mshipa*.

Neuter, a. *wala -a kiume wala -a kike*; [*kama Neutral*].

Neutral, a. *wala -a upande huu wala -a upande huu*, *katikati*; *wala hivi wala hivi*, -*siopendelea*, *peke yake* [*yao*, &c.]. I am neutral, *mimi simo*.

Neutrality, n. *kuwa Neutral*, *hali ya Neutral*.

- Nirvana**, n. [*raha ya milele kwa dini ya Buddha*].
- Nit**, n. [*yayi la chawa ao kunguni*].
- Nitre**, n. *shura*.
- Nitrogen**, n. [*kitu kama hewa kili-cho chingi katika hewa yenyewe*].
- No**, adv. *sio, la, hakuna, hapana*.
— a. *si*. There is no food, *hapana chakula*. No one, *si hatta mtu*. No doubt, *hapana shaka*.
- Nobility**, n. (rank) *usharifu, daraja bora, cheo kikubwa*; (character) *wema, ubora*; (class) *watu wakubwa, watu wa cheo, watu wenyi jina*.
- Noble**, a. *bora, -kuu, sharifu*.
- Nobleman**, n. *mtu mkubwa, mwenyi jina, sheki [ma-]*.
- Nobly**, a. *vema, vizuri*.
- Nobody**, n. *si mtu*. Nobody is there, *hapana mtu*. Nobody knows, *hajui hatta mtu, hakuna ajuaye*.
- Nocturnal**, a. *-a usiku*.
- Nod**, v. *inama kitwa*; (doze) *sinzia*.
— n. *kuinama kitwa*.
- Nodde**, n. *kichwa*.
- Node**, n. *fundo [ma-]*.
- Nodule**, n. *kinundu, kijiwe, kipumba*.
- Noggin**, n. [*kikombe, kopo ndogo*].
- Noise**, n. *sauti, mlio, kishindo, wvumi*; (uproar) *makelele, uthia*.
- Noiseless**, a. *pasipo Noise, -a kinya*.
- Noisome**, a. *-a kuchukiza, -a kuthuru, -baya sana*.
- Noisy**, a. *-enyi Noise nyingi, -a makelele*.
- Nomad, Nomadic**, a. *-siokaa mahali, -sio na makao, -a kupotea -a kuzunguka, -a kuhamahama, -hamishi*.
- Nomenclature**, n. *majina*.
- Nominal**, a. *-a jina, kwa jina tu, kwa maneno tu, si kweli, si halisi, uwongo*.
- Nominally**, adv. *kwa jina, kwa maneno tu, si kweli*.
- Nominate**, v. (name) *ita, taja, andika*; (appoint) *amuru, chagua, weka*.
- Nomination**, n. *kuita, &c. (Tax. Nominate)*.
- Nominee**, n. *-lioitwa, -lioandikwa, &c. (Tax. Nominate)*.
- Non-**, [*mwanzoni pa neno, maana yake kama Not, Un-, In-,*] *si*.
- Nonage**, n. *utoto, kama utoto*.
- Nonagenarian**, n. [*mtu aliyepata miaka tissaini umri wake*].
- Nonchalance**, n. *macho makavu, upurukushani*.
- Non-commissioned officer**, n. [*msimamizi wa asikari ao baharia asiyeamriwa na mfalme mwenyewe*], *afsa mdogo*.
- Non-conductor**, n. [*kitu kisichopi-sha kitu kingine, kizuizo*].
- Nonconformist**, n. [*Mmasihiya asi-yekubali kawaida na amri zingine-zingine za Kanisa*].
- Non-content**, n. [*asiyekubali shauri kwa jambo fullani*].
- Nondescript**, a. *ajabu, -geni, -a ovyo, -a namna nyingi, -a takataka*.
- None**, a. *si hatta -moja, hapana mtu, hapana kitu*.
- Nonentity**, n. *si kitu*; (insignificant object) *kinyonge, hafifu*.
- Nones**, n. [*sala za saa kenda*].
- Non-existence**, n. *kutokuwa kabisa*.
- Non-existent**, a. It is simply non-existent, *hapana kitu hicho kabisa, si kitu*.
- Nonplus**, n. *mashaka, fathaa*.
— v. *suzua, zulisha*.
- Nonsense**, n. *upuzi, puo, maneno, mawe*. Talk nonsense, *puzika, payuka, piga domo*.
- Nonsensical**, a. *-a upuzi, -a kuche-sha*.
- Nonsuit**, n. *kutolewa sheriani, kukatiziwa maneno*.
- Nook**, n. *pembe, kipembe*.
- Noon, Noonday, Noontide**, n. *aththuuri, jua kitwani*.
- Noose**, n. *tansi [ma-], kitansi*.
- Nor**, conj. *wala*. Neither . . . nor, *si . . . wala, wala . . . wala*.
- Normal**, a. *-a kawaida, -a sikuzote, -a desturi, kadiri*.
- North**, n. *kaskazini, kibula*. North winds, *kaskazi, shemali*. The north, *upande wa kaskazini, inchi za*

- kaskazini*. Steer to the north (northwards), *shika mdjira ya jaa*.
- North**, a. -a *kaskazini*.
- North-east**, n. *na a*. [*kati ya kaskazi na matlai*].
- Northerly, Northern**, a. -a *kaskazini*.
- Northernmost**, a. -a *kaskazini kabisa*.
- Northward**, adv. *upande wa kaskazi*.
- North-west**, n. *na a*. [*kati ya kaskazi na magaribi*].
- North-western, North-westerly**, a. -a *North-west*.
- Norwegian**, a. -a *Norway* [*inchi moja ya Ulaya*].
- Nose**, n. *pua* [*pua, ma-*]; (projecting part) *mdomo, mkono* [*mi-*].
- Nose-ring**, *azama*. Speak through the nose, *sema puani, sema kwa puani, sema king'ong'o*.
- Nosegay**, n. *fungu* [*shada*] *la maua*.
- Nosology**, n. *elimu ya marathi*.
- Nostril**, n. *tundu ya pua, mwansi wa pua*.
- Nostrum**, n. *dawa ya siri, dawa ya hila*.
- Not**, adv. *si*; (in verbs) *si-, ha-, &c.*
- Not so**, *sivyo, hakuna, la*. **Not at all**, **Not a bit**, *si hatta kidogo*.
- Not to say**, **Not only not**, *licha ya*.
- Not a man spoke**, *hakunena hatta mtu*.
- Notability**, n. *kujulikana sana*; (person) *mtu mkubwa, mtu wa kutambulikana*.
- Notable**, a. -a *kujulika sana, -enyi jina, -kubwa, ajabu, -zuri, mashuhuri, -enyi sifa*.
- Notary**, n. *karani* [*ma-*], *mwandishi*.
- Notation**, n. *mwandiko*.
- Notch**, n. *pengo*.
- v. *fanya pengo, katia*.
- Note**, n. (letter) *barua, hati, waraka*; (mark) *ishara, alama*; (fame) *sifa, jina*; (memorandum) *ukumbusho, maneno ya kukumbusha, muhtasari, fahamu* [*ma-*]; (musical) *sauti* [*mojamoja*]; (written) *nukta, chapa*. **Note of hand**, *hati, awala*.
- A man of note, *mtu mkubwa* [*mashuhuri*]. **Take note!** *fahamu!*
- Note**, v. (observe) *angalia, fahamu*; (make a note of) *kumbuka, andika*.
- Noted**, a. -*enyi sifa, -a kujulikana, -kubwa, -zuri*.
- Noteworthy**, a. -a *kukumbukwa*.
- Nothing**, n. *si kitu*. A mere nothing, *duni*. For nothing, *burre, bilashi, pasipo fayida, billa hesabu*. Good for nothing, -*siofaa neno, -ovu kabisa*. Make nothing of, *si-weza kufahamu* [*kutumia*], *si-elewa, shindwa na*. To say nothing of, *sembuse, licha ya*.
- Notice**, n. *habari, maarifa, taarifu*; (warning) *onyo* [*ma-*], *ishara*; (document) *hati*; (attention) *heshima, upendeleo*.
- v. (observe) *angalia, sikia, ona*; (mention) *taja, nena*; (favour) *heshimu, pendelea, tendea mazuri*.
- Noticeable**, a. -a *maana, -zuri, -a kukumbukwa*.
- Notification**, n. *taarifu, habari*; (written) *hati, cheti*.
- Notify**, v. *julisha, arifu, toa habari, tangaza*.
- Notion**, n. *wazo* [*ma-*], *nia, fikara*. I have not a notion, *sifahamu hatta kidogo, sijui mwenyewe*.
- Notional**, a. -a *mawazo, -a akili*; (fanciful) *hafifu, si halisi*.
- Notoriety**, n. *ubayani, ubaini, sifa mbaya*. It is a matter of notoriety, *imebainika sana*.
- Notorious**, a. -*bayani, -enyi sifa mbaya, -liojulika kuwa-baya*.
- Notwithstanding**, adv. prep. *na conj. wallakini, illakini, lakini; ijapo, ingawa*. **Notwithstanding advice, he went**, *ajapo ameonywa, alikwenda*.
- Nought**, n. *si kitu, si neno*; (arithm.) *sifuru*. Come to nought, *batilika, tanguka, angamia*. Bring to nought, *batilisha, tangua, angamiza*.
- Noun**, n. [*jina la kitu kwa kisarufi*].

Nourish, v. *lisha, chungu, lea, otesha*; (increase) *ongeza, sidisha*; (a design, &c.) *shika moyoni, azimu, kusudia*.

Nourishment, n. *kulisha, kuotesha*; (food) *makuli, chakula*.

Novel, a. *-pya, -geni, -zushi*. A novel occurrence, *kirushi, shani, kioja, ajabu*.

— n. *kitabu chenye hadithi [iliyobunika, si kweli]*.

Novelist, n. *mwandishi wa Novels*.

Novelty, n. *upya, ugeni*; (new thing) *kitu kipya, kirushi, shani*.

November, n. [*mwezi wa edashara wa mwaka kizungu*].

Novice, n. *mwongofu [wa-], mwanafunzi wa dini*; (beginner) *mwanafunzi, mjinga*.

Noviciate, n. [*hali ya kuwa Novice*].

Now, adv. *sasa, sasa hivi, marra hiyo, marra moja*. Now and then, *pana siku, pangine*. Now then, come along! *haya, twende zetu!*

Nowadays, adv. *siku hizi, siku zetu*.

Noway, adv. *si . . . kwa njia yo yote, sivyo kabisa*.

Nowhere, adv. *si . . . mahali po pote*.

Nowise, adv. *si . . . kwa ginsi yo yote, si vyovyote*.

Noxious, a. *-a kuthuru, -a kuchukisa, -baya*.

Nozzle, n. *pua, nikono, mdomo*.

Nucleus, n. *kati, kiini, chanzo, asili*.

Nude, a. *utupu, uchi*.

Nudge, n. *kumba, piga kikumbo, tia mdukuo*.

Nudity, n. *utupu, uchi*.

Nugatory, a. *-siofaa, -a burre*.

Nugget, n. *kipande, kibumba [cha madini]*.

Nuisance, n. *uthia, usumbuo, machukizo*.

Null and void (Be), v. *batilika, tanguka, -fa*.

Nullify, v. *batilisha, tangua, vunja*.

Nullity, n. *si kitu, si neno*.

Numb, a. *-enyi gansi, -zito, -legevu*.

— v. *tia [fanya] gansi*.

Number, n. *hesabu, kiwango, idadi*;

(many) *wingi, watu wengi, kundi*; (poetic) *mashairi*; (arithm.) *hesabu, tarakimu*. Numbers of books, *vitabu vingi*. A number of people, *watu wengi*. A book in numbers, *kitabu kwa sehemu [kwa mafungu]*. In great numbers, *-ingi, tele*. They are without number (numberless), *hayana idadi*.

Numberless, a. *-ingi, -ingi sana, kupita hesabu, pasipo idadi*.

Numbness, n. *gansi, uzito*.

Numeral, a. *harufu ya hesabu, tarakimu*.

Numeration, n. *hesabu, kuhesabu*.

Numerio, Numerical, a. *-a hesabu, kwa wingi*.

Numerous, a. *-ingi*.

Numismatics, n. *elimu ya sarafu na nishani*.

Nun, n. [*Monk wa kike*].

Nuncio, n. *mjumbe [wa-, wa askofu wa Rumi]*.

Nunnery, n. *nyumba ya Nuns*.

Nuptial, a. *-a harus*.

Nuptials, n. *harusi*.

Nurse, n. *mlezi [wa-]; (dry) yaya; (of sick) mwuguzi [wa-]*.

— v. (sick) *uguzi, tunza [mgonjwa]; (child) lea*.

Nursery, n. *chumba cha vitoto*.

Nursling, n. *mtoto mchanga*.

Nurture, n. *malezi; (food) chakula*.

Nut, n. *kokwa [ma-], njugu*. Coconut, *nasi*. Ground-nut, *njugu nyasa*.

Nutation, n. *mapindusi, mainamizi*.

Nut-cracker, n. [*kitu cha kuvunja kokwa, &c.*].

Nutmeg, n. *kungumanga; (spice) basbasi*.

Nutrient, a. *-a kulisha, -a kuotesha*.

Nutrimment, n. *chakula, makuli*.

Nutrition, n. *kulisha, kuotesha*.

Nutritious, Nutritive, a. *-a kulisha, -a kuotesha*.

Nutshell, n. (cocoa-nut) *kifuu*. In a nutshell, *rahisi kufahamu, kwa vichache*. (*Tax. Shell*)

Nymph, n. *mwanawali mzuri; (fairy) simwi [ma-]*.

- mrabba lakini -refu kwa upande mmoja*].
- Obloquy**, n. *matukano, masingizio*; (shame) *aibu, fetheha*.
- Obnoxious**, a. *-a kuchukiza*; (liable) *-liopasiwa*.
- Obscene**, a. *-chafu*.
- Obscenity**, n. *uchafu*.
- Obscuration**, n. *kutia [kutiwa] giza*.
- Obscure**, a. (dark) *-a giza*; (hidden, indistinct) *-a siri, -a mbali, -a kujificha*; (puzzling) *si thahiri, -gumu, -a mashaka, -a fumbo*: (base, insignificant) *-nyonge, hafifu*.
— v. *tia giza, fanya fumbo, ficha, setiri*; (disguise) *geusa*.
- Obscurity**, n. *giza*; (indistinctness) *fumbo, matata*; (baseness) *unyonge*.
- Obsequies**, n. *maziko*.
- Obsequious**, a. *-enyi kutii mno, -a kujipendekesa, -a kujifanya mtumwa, -stahifu*.
- Observable**, a. *-a kukumbukwa, -a kuangalika, -a maana*.
- Observance**, n. *kuangalia, kukumbuka, kushika*; (practice) *desturi, kawaida*.
- Observant, Observing**, a. *-angalifu, -epesi, -elekevu*.
- Observation**, n. *kuangalia, (neut.) kuangaliwa*; (remark) *neni, maneno*; (things observed) *mambo yaliyoangaliwa*. Make an observation, *toa neno, nena, sema*; (with telescope, &c.) *piga durabini*. By personal observation, *kwa kutazama mwenyewe, kwa macho*.
- Observatory**, n. [*mahali pa kuangalia jua, mwezi, nyota, &c., banda la kuwekea durabini na vipande vya kupimia*].
- Observe**, v. *angalia, ona*; (say) *nena, sema*; (obey) *tii, sikia*; (keep religiously, solemnly) *athimisha, tukusa*. Obs. (= Observe) *angalia*.
- Observer**, n. *mwangalizi, mwangazi, mpelelezi*.
- Obsolete**, a. *-a kikale, -siotumika, -siku hizi, -siofaa, -liokufa*.
- Obstacle**, n. *kizuizo [vi-], mgogoro [mi-]*.
- Obstetrician**, n. *mganga mzalishi*.
- Obstetrics**, n. *maarifa ya uzalishi, ukunga*.
- Obstinacy**, n. *ukaidi, ushupafu, &c.*
- Obstinate**, a. *-kaidi, -shupavu, -shindani, -bishi, -gumu*.
- Obstreperous**, a. *-kaidi, -tundu, -tukutu, -potofu, -a makelele*.
- Obstruct**, v. *zuia, pinga, pingamiza, kataza, shindana, simamia*.
- Obstruction**, n. *kuzuia*; (obstacle) *kizuio, katazo, mgogoro, kinga*.
- Obstructive**, a. *-a kuzuia, &c., -pingamizi*.
- Obstructiveness**, n. *upingamizi, ukaidi*.
- Obtain**, v. *pata, pewa*; (hold place, be accepted) *-wako, kubalika, enea, tumika, -wa desturi*.
- Obtainable (Be)**, v. *patikana*.
- Obtrude**, v. *jiingiliza, jitia kati, fumania*.
- Obtrusion**, n. *kujiingiliza, &c.*
- Obtrusive**, a. *-fithuli*; (open, glaring) *wazi, baini*.
- Obtuse**, a. *-sito wa akili, -pumbafu*; (of angles) [*pembe kubwa kuliko ya mrabba*].
- Obviate**, v. *ondoa, katiza, toa*.
- Obvious**, a. *wazi, thahiri*.
- Occasion**, n. (circumstance) *jambo, tukio, hali*; (opportunity) *wakati, nafasi, faragha*; (reason) *sababu, hoja, uhitaji, uthuru*. Take occasion to, *pata [tumia] nafasi ya*.
— v. *fanya, leta, toa*. Be occasioned by, *tokana na, -wa kazi ya*.
- Occasional**, a. *marra kwa marra, pengine, si siku zote, -a wakati wake, -a bahati, -a nasibu*.
- Occasionally**, adv. *pana siku, pengine, &c.*
- Occidental**, a. *-a magaribi*.
- Occult**, a. *-a siri, -a fumbo*.
- Occultation**, n. *kustirika [nyota]*.
- Occupancy**, n. *kutwaa, kushika, kumiliki, kukalia*.
- Occupant**, n. *mwenyi Occupancy, mkazi, mwenyeji*.

Occupation, n. *shughuli, kazi, uchumi*; (taking possession) *kutwaa, kumiliki*.

Occupy, v. *twaa, shika, miliki*; (require) *taka*; (use, give work to) *shughulisha, tumia*.

Occur, v. *-wa, tukia, tokea*; (enter the mind) *ingia moyoni*.

Occurrence, n. *tukio [ma-], jambo*.

Ocean, n. *bahari kuu*.

Oceanic, a. *-a bahari kuu, -a kupita baharini*.

Octagon, n. [*kitu chenye pande nane*].

Octave, n. [*siku kuu na siku saba baadaye, siku ya nane yake*; (in music) *sauti nane za Scale, sauti ya nane*].

October, n. [*mwezi wa kumi wa mwaka kisungu*].

Octogenarian, n. [*mtu aliyepata miaka themanini umri wake*].

Ocular, a. *-a macho, kwa macho, kwa kuona*.

Odd, a. *-moja pasipo mwenzi wake, -moja peke yake*; (number) *witiri, si kamili*; (remnant) *-liobaki*; (worthless) *-a ovyo, kafifu*; (strange) *-geni, si desturi, -a mtindo, ajabu*; (ridiculous) *-a mzaha, -a kuchekesha*.

Odds and ends, *takataka, ovyo*. Odds, *tofauti, ziada, maziada*. It makes no odds, What's the odds? *haithuru, mamoja*. Give odds to, *tanguliza, fathili, pendelea*. Be at odds, *gombana, bishana*.

Oddfellows, n. [*chama ya kusayidiana*].

Oddity, n. *kigeni [vi-], ajabu, mzaha, ubishi, kioja [vi-], kizuli*.

Ode, n. *mashairi, utenzi*.

Odious, a. *-a kuchukiza*.

Odium, n. *machukio*.

Odorous, Odoriferous, a. *-a kunukia, -a manukato, -tamu*.

Odour, n. *manukato, herufu njema, marashi*.

O'er, = **Over**.

Of, prep. *-a, kwa, katika*; (about) *juu ya, habari ya*. The city of Constantinople, *nji Stambuli, Rum*.

Of himself (itself, &c.), *peke yake,*

kwa akili zake, kwa nguvu zake.

Of old, *zamani*. Of late, *siku hizi*.

What of? *je? habari gani ya?* Of consequence, *-kubwa, -a maana*.

Off, prep. *katika, kwa, -ni, mbali ya, juu ya*. Off duty, *pasipo kazi*.

Off side, *si upande wake*. Off hand, *marra moja, kwa kupurukusha, kwa haraka*. Off his head, *wazimu, -enyi kichaa*. Off the coast, *karibu na pwani, kuelekea pwani*.

— adv. *mbali, si juu*. Be well off, *-wa na mali, -wa tajiri*. Be badly off, *-wa masikini*. Be worse (better) off, *-wa hali mbaya [njema] sayidi*.

Off and on, *pangine, marra kwa marra, si siku zote, kwa wakati wake*. Be off, *ondoka, safiri*; (come to an end) *kwisha, achwa*. Go off, *enda zangu [zako, zake, &c.], toka, ondoka*; (of a gun, trap, &c.) *fyatuka*. Get off, *funga safari, kwenda*; (escape) *okoka, kimbia*; (a horse) *shuka juu [ya]*. Take off, (remove) *chukua*, (of clothes) *vua*, (imitate) *iga*.

Off with you! *ondoka! toka!*

— a. *-a upande wa kuume, upande wa mbali*. Off day, *siku ya kuachiwa kazi*.

Offal, n. *matumbo ya nyama, takataka*.

Offence, n. *uchungu, chuki, hasira*; (fault, crime) *kosa, thambi, jambo baya*. Give offence, *chukiza*. Take offence, *chukizwa, futuka*. Weapons of offence, *selaha za kuthuru, selaha*.

Offend, v. *chukiza, tia uchungu, kasirisha*; (hurt, annoy) *umiza, chokosa, sumbua*; (do wrong) *fanya mabaya, fanya thambi, kosa*.

Offender, n. *mtenda mabaya, mwenyi hatiya, mkosaji, mwenyi thambi*.

Offensive, a. *-a kuchukiza, -a kutaka vita, -a kukasirisha, -baya sana*. Take the offensive, *anzisha vita, leta vita*. Offensive and defensive alliance, [*mapatano ya kwenenda vitani pamoja na kusayidiana wakiendewa, urafiki halisi*].

- Offer**, v. *toa, tolea*; (make proposal) *toa [tolea] maneno*; (express willingness) *taka, jitoa, jitolea, -wa tayari*; (in sacrifice) *thabihu, toa sadaka*; (propose as price) *tia bei, nunua*; (present) *elekeza, kabili-sha*; (neut.) *-wa, tokea, tukia, onekana*. Offer marriage, *posa*.
— n. *nenno, maneno, shauri, ahadi, kutaka*; (bid) *bei*. Make an offer, *tia bei, nunua*.
- Offering**, n. *kutoa, &c.* (*Tax. Offer, v.*); (gift) *sadaka*; (sacrifice) *thabibu, kafara*; (giving up) *kutoa*.
- Offertory**, n. [*sadaka zilizotolewa kanisani*].
- Office**, n. *kazi, utume*; (form of prayers) *chuo cha sala, hitima*, (for the sick) *buruda*; (room for work) *chumba cha kazi, afis*; (service) *fathili, msaada*. Office of, *u-*. Office of Sultan, *usultani*.
- Officer**, n. *mkuu [wa-], akida [ma-], mtu wa serkali, msimamizi [wa-], afsa [ma-]*.
- Official**, n. *mtu wa serkali, asikari, afsa [ma-]*.
— a. *-a serkali, -a nguvu, -a mwenyi amri*; (formal, regular) *-a kawaida, taratibu*.
- Officiate**, v. *fanya kazi*.
- Officious**, a. *-enyi* Officiousness.
- Officiousness**, n. *kuwa -sumbufu, ufithuli, ujuvi, uthia*.
- Offing**, n. *mbali baharini, upeo wa macho*.
- Offshootings**, n. *matakata, takataka*.
- Offshoot**, n. *kitawi, kichipuko, mtoto, kitu kitokacho*.
- Offspring**, n. *mzao [wa-], mtoto [wa-]*.
- Oft, Often, Oftentimes**, adv. *marra kwa marra, marra nyingi*.
- Ogle**, v. *tazama upande [kitongo], tongoza*.
- Ogre**, n. *jini baya, zimwi [ma-]*.
- Oh**, int. *ee! lo-o! mama wee!*
- Oil**, n. *mafuta*; (rock) *mafuta ya taa*; (castor) *mafuta ya mbarika*; (semsem) *mafuta ya uta*; (olive) *mafuta ya zeituni*.
- Oil**, v. *tia mafuta, paka mafuta*.
- Oil-cake**, n. *shudu [ma-]*.
- Oil-cloth**, n. [*nguo iliyotiwa rangi ya mafuta*].
- Oiliness**, n. [*kuwa na Oil ao kama Oil*] *ulaini, utelezi, mafuta*.
- Oilman**, n. *mwuza mafuta*.
- Oil-painting**, n. [*sanamu iliyoandikwa kwa rangi ya mafuta*].
- Oily**, a. *-a mafuta, laini*.
- Ointment**, n. *mafuta, marhamu*.
- Old, Olden**, a. (person) *-zee, -kongwe*; (thing) *-a kwanza, -a zamani*; (antique) *-a kikale*; (worn out) *-kukuu*. How old is he? *umri wake apataje?* Be old (worn out), *chakaa*. Grow old, *konga*.
- Old-age**, n. *uzee, ukongwe*.
- Old person**, n. *mzee [wa-]*; (very old) *kikongwe [vi-]*; (woman) *ki-see [vi-]*.
- Oleaginous**, a. = Oily.
- Olfactory**, a. *-a kunusa*.
- Oligarchical**, a. = *-a Oligarchy*.
- Oligarchy**, n. [*wengi kutawaliwa na wachache, wachache wenyi utawala, hukumu ya wakubwa ao wazee*].
- Olive**, n. (tree) *mzeituni*; (fruit) *zeituni*.
- Omega**, n. [*harufu ya mwisho ya alfabeti kiyonani*; (end) *mwisho*].
- Omelette**, n. *kimanda, maandasi ya mayayi*.
- Omen**, n. *fali, ndege*; (sign) *ishara, dalili, alama, onyo*.
- Ominous**, a. *-a ndege mbaya, -a kuonya, -a kuogofya*.
- Omissible**, a. [*-siotakwa kwani hai-thuru*], *-a kutolekana, -a kuachika*.
- Omission**, n. *kuacha, kupitia, kukosa fanya*; (error) *kosa*.
- Omit**, v. *acha, ruka, pitia, kosea*.
- Omnibus**, n. *gari [la kuchukua watu wengi kwa pesa, lenyi magurudumu manne]*.
- Omnipotence**, n. *kuwesa yote, enzi kuu, wenyezi*.
- Omnipotent**, a. *-enyezi*.
- Omnipresence**, n. *kuenea pote, eneo, kuwako kotekote*.

Openly, adv. *wazi*.

Opera, n. [*kucheza na kuimba pamoja, haswa mchezo wa kusimulia hadithi mbele ya watu wengi kwa mashairi na kuimba, tamasha na kuimbato*].

Operate, v. *tenda kazi, toa nguvu*.

Operatic, a. -a Opera.

Operation, n. *kazi, kutenda, nguvu, (medical) kazi ya mganga*.

Operative, a. -a *nguvu, -a kutenda kazi*.

— n. *kibarua, mtu wa kazi*.

Operator, n. *mtenda kazi; (medical) mganga*.

Ophthalmia, n. *weli wa macho*.

Opiate, n. *dawa ya kutia usingixi*.

Opine, v. *thani, ona, shuku*.

Opinion, n. *shauri, nia, hukumu, wosia; (estimation) sifa*. Be of opinion, *thani, ona*. A matter of opinion, *jambo lisilo hakika, si yakini, jambo la mashaka*. Golden opinion, *sifa bora*.

Opinionated, Opinionative, a. [*mtu*] *ashikaye shauri lake, asiyesikia maneno ya watu, -shupafu, -gumu, -bishi*.

Opium, n. *afyuni; (mixture) kasumba*.

Opossum, n. [*mnyama wa Amerika, kama komba*].

Opponent, n. *mshindani [wa-], adui, mtesi, mzuia, mkinzani; (in litigation) mdawa [wa-]*.

Opportune, a. -a *bahati njema, -a kuja sawasawa, -a kufaa, tayari*.

Opportunity, n. *nafasi, wakati, chimbuko, faragha, saa [siku] ya kufaa*.

Opposable, a. -a *kuzuilikana*.

Oppose, v. *zuia, shindana na, kataa, kinga, simamia mbele; (place before) weka mbele, lekeza, lekezana; (match) pambanisha*. Be opposed (opposite, different), -wa *mbalimbali, achana, lekeana, kabiliana*.

Opposer, n. = Opponent.

Opposite, a. (facing) -a *kulekea, -a kulekeana, mbele, -a kukabili;*

(wholly different) *mbalimbali kabisa*.

Opposition, n. *kulekeana, kukabiliana; (resistance) ushindani, kuzuia, kupinga njia; (entire difference) hali mbalimbali, tofauti*. The Opposition, [*watu wasio wa serkali, washindanao na serkali*].

Oppress, v. *onea, thulumu, tendea mazito, songa, lemea*.

Oppression, n. (injustice) *uthalimu, mazito, thulumu; (trouble) hali ya taabu, mateso; (in breathing) kisongo cha roho, uzito*.

Oppressive, a. -a *kulemea, -zito, -a kusonga, -a taabu, -kali, -thulumu*.

Oppressor, n. *mthalimu [wa-], mjeuri, bwana mkali na mkorofi*.

Opprobrious, a. -a Opprobrium.

Opprobrium, n. *aibu, fetheha, haya; (reproach) shutumu, matukano*.

Optical, a. -a *macho*. It is an optical delusion, *macho yanadanganya*. Optical instrument, *durabini*.

Optician, n. [*mwuza miwani durabini, &c.*].

Optics, n. [*maarifa ya nuru, ya kuona kwa macho*].

Optimism, n. [*kusema 'killa kitu kilivyo, ndivyo visuri; ulimwengu mzuri, hauna mfano; habari zote ni njema'*], *matumaini matupu, kufurahia yo yote*.

Optimist, n. *mwenyi kushika Optimism*.

Option, n. *kuchagua, uchaguzi, ihtiari*. Local option, *killa mji upendavyo*. There is no option, *hakuna buddi, kanuni, shuruti*.

Optional, a. *killa mtu [mtu fulani] upendavyo, halali, rukusa*. It is optional for you, *juu yako, ihtiari [hiyari] yako, upendavyo*.

Opulence, n. *ukwasi, utajiri, mali*.

Opulent, a. -enyi Opulence.

Or, conj. *ao, ama; (otherwise) kama sivyo*.

Oracle, n. *mtu wa hekima, nabii, hakimu, mwaguzi; (wise saying)*

neno la Muungu, maneno ya hekima; (prophetic utterance) maaguzi, wosia.

Oracular, a. -a Oracle, -a hekima; (mysterious) -a fumbo, si thahiri, -a mashaka.

Oral, a. -a kunena, -a maneno, -a kinwa, -sioandikwa.

Orange, n. chungwa [ma-]; (bitter) danzi [ma-]; (mandarin) chenza [ma-]; (smaller) kangaja. Orange tree, mchungwa [mi-], &c.

— a. -a rangi ya manjano.

Orangery, n. [shamba la Orange trees, kibanda cha kuotesha Oranges].

Orang-outang, n. [nyani mkubwa kama mtu].

Oration, n. maneno, hotuba.

Orator, n. msemi, mneni, msemaji, mwenyi kunena vizuri.

Oratorical, a. -a maneno, -a mneni, -a maneno masuri, -a kujisifu.

Oratorio, n. kuimbato kutakatifu, utenzi wa kuimba.

Oratory, n. usemaji, maneno mazuri; (cell) [kijumba cha kusalia].

Orb, n. (globe) mduara; (star) sayari, nyota. Orb of day, jua.

Orbed, a. -a mviringo.

Orbit, n. msunguko, mwendo wa [njia ya] kuzunguka.

Orchard, n. shamba [la miti yenyi matunda].

Orchestra, n. [jamii ya ngoma nana zote, vinanda, vinubi, maseze, filimbi, &c.; jamii ya watu wachezao ngoma hizo; mahali pa kupigia mdundo ngoma, &c.], wapiga ngoma, matarumpeta, mdundo.

Orchestral, a. -a Orchestra.

Orchilla, n. (plant) malele, (Ar.) shena.

Ordain, v. amuru, agiza; (of clergy) fanya kasisi, tia mikono.

Ordeal, n. kiapo [vi-]; (severe trial) majaribu, hatari, mateso.

Order, n. amri, agizo [ma-]; (custom, rule) kanuni, kawaida, desturi; (regularity) taratibu, uzuri; (cheque) hawala, hundi, hati;

(rank) cheo, daraja; (society) chama; (class, kind) aina, ginsi; (decoration) nishani. The lower orders, watu wadogo, walio watu tu, maskini. Orders, Holy Orders, ukasisi, upadre, [madaraja, huduma takatifu]. Be in orders, -wa padre. Take orders, fanyika padre. My watch is out of order, saa yangu haiendi [imeharibika]. Be in good order, tengenezwa vizuri. I made it to his order, aliagiza nikaifanya. By order, kwa amri. In order, taratibu. In order to (that), makusudi, illi. Keep order, simamia, -wa mlinzi. Put in order, panga, tunga, tengeneza, safidi, ratibisha.

Order, v. (appoint) amuru, agiza; (arrange) tengeneza, andika taratibu, ratibisha.

Orderliness, utaratibu, utii, amani.

Orderly, a. -ataratibu, -zuri; (quiet) makini, -a amani.

— n. asikari mtumishi.

Ordinal, a. sala za Ordination.

Ordinal numbers, [hesabu za kuonya utaratibu wa kufuatana, ndio, first, second, &c., kizungu].

Ordinance, n. amri, agizo [ma-], sheria.

Ordinarily, adv. marra nyingi, kwa desturi.

Ordinary, a. (usual) -a siku zote, desturi; (common) vivi hivi, ovyo, hafifu, -nyonge. An ordinary person, mtu tu.

— n. mwenyi hukumu, askofu.

In ordinary, marra nyingi, desturi.

Ordination, n. [kufanya padre kwa kutiwa mikono na askofu].

Ordinance, n. mizinga. Heavy ordinance, mizinga mikubwa.

Ordure, n. mavi, samadi, taka.

Ore, n. [mawe yenyi madini].

Organ, n. [chombo chakufanyia kazi, njia ya kutenda, kitu cha kazi, haswa sehemu ya kitu kizima au ya kiwiliwili yenyi kazi yake; (musical) kinanda, kama santuri kubwa].

Organ-grinder, n. *mpiga santuri*.

Organic, a. *-a kitu kizima, -enyi kutengenezwa, -a Organ*.

Organism, n. [*kitu kizima chenye kazi yake, matengenezo yake, kiwiliwili*].

Organist, n. *mpiga kinanda*.

Organization, n. *matengenezo, utaribu, madaraka, sharia*.

Organize, v. *tengeneza, amuru, andika*.

Orgy, n. [*karamu ya ulafi na ulevi na washarati, ngoma mbaya*].

Oriel, n. [*dirisha la kutokeza nje, roshani*].

Orient, a. *mashariki, macho ya jua*.

Oriental, a. *-a mashariki, -a pande za Asia*.

Orientalist, n. [*mwalimu wa mambo ya inchi za mashariki, za Asia*].

Orientation, n. *kukabilisha vema, kuelekeza, kuweka sawa*.

Orifice, n. *tundu, kitundu, mlango, shimo, kipenyo, ufa*.

Oriflamme, n. *bendera*.

Origin, n. *asili, mwanzo, chimbuko; (cause) sababu, maana*.

Original, a. *-a asili, -a kwanza; (peculiar) -a peke yake, -a mtindo, -enyewe halisi; (inventive) -enyi akili ya kubuni au kutunga; (extraordinary) ajabu, -geni, -pya*.

— n. *namna, kiotezo, ya kwanza*.

Originality, n. [*kuwa na akili za kubuni au kutunga*]; (singularity) *ajabu, upya*.

Originally, adv. *kwanza, kwa asili*.

Originate, v. *anzisha, zaa, umba, fanya, tunga; (neut.) anza, tokana*.

Origination, n. *mwanzo, kuanza, kuansisha*.

Oriole, n. [*ndege ya rangi ya manjano*].

Orion, n. [*fungu moja la nyota, lenyi*] *mpini wa kata*.

Orison, n. *sala*.

Ormolu, n. [*shaba kama thahabu*].

Ornament, n. *pambo [ma-], kipambo [vi-], urembo*.

— v. *pamba, tia usuri*.

Ornamental, a. *-a kupamba, -a urembo, uzuri*.

Ornate, a. *-a mapambo, -a urembo, -suri*.

Ornithology, n. *maarifa ya ndege*.

Orphan, n. *yatima, mwana mkiwa [wa-]*.

Orphanage, n. *nyumba ya [kukaribisha na kulea] yatima*.

Orphanhood, n. *kuwa yatima*.

Orrery, n. [*kitu cha kuonyesha mwendo wa dunia, mwezi, sayari, &c.*].

Orthodox, a. [*-a kushika halisi imani, -a kulingana na dini, -a imani au desturi halisi*], *halisi, barabara*.

Orthodoxy, n. *kuwa Orthodox, imani halisi*.

Orthography, n. *kuendeleza maneno vema, kuandika sahihi*.

Oscillate, v. *ning'inia, yumbayumba, wayawaya, pembea; (shift) geuka, enda huko na huko; (waver) sita, ona mashaka*.

Oscillation, n. *kuning'inia, &c.*

Osculation, n. *kubusu*.

Osier, n. [*ufito wa kufanyizia viti, mesa, &c.*].

Osprey, n. [*tai wa bahari, wa kula samaki*].

Osseous, a. *kama mfupa, kifupa*.

Ossification, n. *kufanyika mfupa*.

Ossify, v. *fanya [fanyika] mfupa*.

Ostensible, a. (avowed) *thahiri, wazi, -a kubainika, -a nje; (unreal) si -a kweli, si halisi*.

Ostentation, n. *majivuno, makuu, jahari, urembo*.

Ostentatious, a. *-a Ostentation*.

Ostentatiously, adv. *kwa Ostentation*.

Osteology, n. [*elimu ya mifupa ya watu na nyama*].

Ostler, n. *frasi wala, mchungwa frasi, saisi*.

Ostracism, n. *kuondosha, &c.*

Ostracize, v. [*kuondosha mjini kwa shauri la watu waliomo*], *fukuza*.

Ostrich, n. *buni*.

- (sketch) *habari kidogo, maneno machache, cheleso, ishara, dokezo* [ma-].
- Outlive**, v. *ishi* [dumu] *kuliko*.
- Outlook**, n. *kutazama mbele, mambo ya mbele*; (view) *sura ya uli-mwengu*.
- Outlying**, a. -a *mbali, -a nje, peke yake*.
- Outmarch**, v. *tangulia mbele ya*.
- Outmatch**, v. *shinda, pita*.
- Outmost**, a. -a *nje kabisa*.
- Outnumber**, v. -wa -ingi *kuliko, pita, zidi*.
- Out-patient**, n. [mgonjwa mwenyi *kupewa dawa nje ao kwake, asikaribishwe ndani ya Hospital*].
- Outpost**, n. *asikari mpelelezi, mlinzi wa mbele*.
- Output**, n. *mapato* [ya *makaa, madini, &c.*].
- Outrage**, n. *jambo ovu kabisa, kosa kubwa, neno kuu la uhalifu, taksi-ri, mansa*.
- v. *tendea maovu kabisa, halifu*; (a woman) *bikiri, zinisha kwa jeuri*.
- Outrageous**, a. -a **Outrage**, -baya *kabisa, -a jeuri*.
- Outrider**, n. *mfuasi* [mpanda frasi].
- Outrigger**, n. (of canoe) *tengo* [ma-].
- Outright**, adv. *pia, kabisa*. He killed him outright, *alimwulia mbali*.
- Outrun**, v. (p. t. **Outran**, pf. t. **Outrun**) *shinda kwa mbio, tangulia mbele ya*.
- Outset**, n. *mwanzo*.
- Outshine**, v. (p.t. na pf.t. **Outshone**) *shinda, pita*.
- Outside**, adv. *nje*.
- n. *upande wa nje, sura*; (limit) *upeo, mpaka*. At the outside, *wala si zaidi, ndio mwisho*.
- Outskirt**, n. (of town) *kiunga* [vi-], *mpakani*.
- Outspread (Be)**, v. *tawanyika, tapakaa, enea, nyoka, tandikwa*.
- Outstanding**, a. (remaining) -a *kubaki, -liopo*; (debt) -*siolipwa*.
- Outstrip**, v. *shinda, pita, zidi*.
- Out-talk**, v. *pambanya, shinda kwa maneno*.
- Outvote**, v. *shinda kwa Votes*.
- Outward**, a. -a *nje*; (apparent, visible) -a *kuonekana, -a sura*; (unreal) *si -a kweli, si -a moyo, -a unafiki*.
- Outward-bound**, a. -a *kutoka kwao, -a kwenda baharini* [ugenini, panginge].
- Outwardly**, adv. *kwa nje*; (not truly) *si kwa kweli*.
- Outwards**, adv. [kwenda] *nje*.
- Outweigh**, v. *pita kwa uzito* [kwa nguvu], -wa -*kubwa* [-zito].
- Outwit**, v. *shinda kwa akili, punja, danganya*.
- Outwork**, n. *boma la mbele*.
- Oval**, a. -enyi *sura ya yayi, mviringo wa yayi*.
- Ovary**, n. [kama mfuko wa mbegu ao mayayi tumboni].
- Ovation**, n. *shangwe, makelele ya salaam, vigelegele vingi*.
- Oven**, n. *tanuu, kalibu*; (cooking) *joko* [ma-].
- Over**, adv. *juu, zayidi, kupita, nje*. All over, *kotekote, pote pia*. It is all over, *imekwisha*. Over again, *tena, marra ya pili*. Over and over, *marra kwa marra, marra nyingi*. Over and above, *zayidi, juu, baki, sazo, kusidi*. Be over, *salia, baki*; (be ended) *kwisha*. Give over, *kwisha, komaa, tulia, nyamaa*.
- a. -a *nje, -a kusidi, mno, -a juu*.
- Overact**, v. *zidi, fanya vingi mno*.
- Overalls**, n. *soruali kubwa*.
- Overawe**, v. *tisha, ogofisha, stusha, fathaisha*.
- Overbalance**, v. *pita*. Overbalance oneself, *taka kuanguka*.
- Overbear**, v. *shinda, tiisha, fanyia nguvu*; (by talking) *pambanya, pambanisha*.
- Overbearing**, a. -a *jeuri, -thalimu, -kali, -gumu*. He is not overbearing, *hana sharti, hapigi ubwana*.
- Overboard**, adv. [kuanguka, kuzama, kutupwa] *baharini*.
- Overcast (Be)**, v. *tanda*. The sky is overcast, *kumetanda, mawingu*.

- Overcharge**, v. *taka bei kubwa, usa ghali*; (overload) *tia -ingi mno*.
- Overcoat**, n. [*joho nene kubwa*].
- Overcome**, v. (p. t. **Overcame**, pf. t. **Overcome**) *shinda, pita, tiisha, piga, weza, zuia*.
- Overdo**, v. (p. t. **Overdid**, pf. t. **Overdone**) *fanya mno*; (in cooking) *pika mno*; (weary) *chosha, sumbua*.
- Overdone**, a. *-liopikwa mno*; (worn out) *-enyi kushindwa na kazi, -enyi kuchoka sana*.
- Overdose**, n. [*dawa nyingi mno*].
- Overdraw**, v. (an account) *-jipasha deni, ingia deni*.
- Overdue**, a. *-a kuchelewa, -a kuja kinyume, -siowadia*.
- Overestimate**, v. *sifu mno, thani -kubwa [-ingi, -a thamani mno]*.
- Overflow**, v. *furika, toka nje, enea, tawanyika, gharikisha*; (overwhelm) *tiisha*; (be over-abundant) *-wa -ingi*.
- n. *mafuriko, gharika*; (superfluity) *masazo, wingi*; (outlet) *pa-kutokea maji*.
- Overflowing**, a. *-a kufurika*; (abundant) *-ingi sana, -enyi wingi*.
- n. *mafuriko; wingi, masazo*.
- Overgrow**, v. (grow over) *funika na majani [miti]*; (outgrow) *kua mno, pita kiasi ya*.
- Overgrown**, a. *-liofunikwa na majani ao miti*; (rank) *-kuza mno*.
- Overhang**, v. (p. t. **na** pf. t. **Overhung**), (project) *tokeza, fanya mdomo*; (cover) *-wa juu ya, funika, tanda*.
- Overhaul**, v. *angalia, chungulia, tazamia*.
- Overhead**, adv. *juu juu, kitwani*.
- Overhear**, v. (p. t. **na** pf. t. **Overheard**) *sikia kwa siri, dukiza*.
- Overjoyed** (Be), v. *furahi mno*.
- Overland**, a. *kwa inchi kavu*. **Overland route**, *njia ya inchi kavu*.
- Overlap**, v. *pitana, pishana*.
- Overlay**, v. (p. t. **na** pf. t. **Overlaid**) *tia juu, funika, tanda*; (lie on) *lala juu ya*.
- Overlook**, v. (superintend) *angalia, simamia, tazamia*; (let pass) *pitia, achilia, samehe, sahanu*.
- Overlooker**, n. *msimamizi [wa-], mwangalizi [wa-]*.
- Overmatch**, v. *-wa na nguvu za kupita, shinda, weza*.
- Overmatched**, *-lioshindwa [kwa sababu -dogo ao -chache]*.
- Overmuch**, a. *-ingi mno*.
- Overplus**, n. *baki, masazo*.
- Overpower**, v. *shinda, tiisha, piga*.
- Overrate**, v. = **Overestimate**.
- Overreach**, v. *danganya, punja, karamkia*.
- Override**, v. *tangua, vunja*; (a horse) *endesha mno*.
- Overrule**, v. *amuru vingine, geuza, tangua*.
- Overrun**, v. *pita, pita mbele, pitia*; (invade, attack) *leta vita [hasara] katika, ingia kwa nguvu*; (cover) *funika, enea katika, funikiza*.
- Oversee**, v. *simamia, angasa*.
- Overseer**, n. *msimamizi [wa-]*.
- Overset**, v. *pindua, pindukiza, angusha*.
- Overshadow**, v. *tia kivuli juu*.
- Overshoot**, v. (p. t. **na** pf. t. **Overshot**) *pita, pitia, kosa kupiga [kupata]*. An overshot wheel, [*gurudumu la kuendesha na maji yakipita juu yake*].
- Oversight**, n. (superintendence) *usimamizi, maangazi, uangalizi*; (error, neglect) *kosa, kupitiwa, usahaulifu*.
- Oversleep**, v. *sinzia sana, pita saa ya kuam'ka assubui*.
- Overspread**, v. (p. t. **na** pf. t. **Overspread**), *tawanyika [enea] katika, funika*.
- Overstate**, v. *ongeza mno*.
- Overstep**, v. *pitia, kosea*.
- Overt**, a. *baini, wazi, mbele ya macho, thahiri*.
- Overtake**, v. (p. t. **Overtook**, pf. t. **Overtaken**) *patia, fikia*; (catch) *pata, kamata*.
- Overtask, Overtax**, v. *Taz. Overwork*.

- Overthrow**, v. *pindua, pindukiza, angusha*; (ruin, destroy) *angamiza, shinda, vunja*.
 — n. *maangamizi, uharibifu*.
- Overtime**, adv. Work overtime, [*fanya kazi ya kuzidi saa yake*].
- Overtook**, p. t. ya **Overtake**.
- Overtop**, v. (rise above) *inuka juu ya, nyanyuka*; (excel) *shinda, pita*.
- Overture**, n. [*maneno ya kutaka urafiki ao imani ao mapatano*], *haja, shauri*; (musical) *mwanzo [wa ngoma ao kuimba]*.
- Overturn**, v. *pindua, pindukiza, angusha, angamiza*.
- Overvalue**, v. = **Overestimate**.
- Overweening**, a. *-a kujivuna, -enyi makuu, -ingi mno*.
- Overweight**, a. *wingi, kuwa -ingi mno*.
- Overwhelm**, v. *fanyia nguvu nyingi, shinda, vunja, angamiza, haribu pia*; (overrun) *ingia kwa nguvu, funika, gharikisha*; (cover) *funikiza pia*.
- Overwork**, v. [*amria kazi kubwa mno, kazi ya kupita kadiri*], *lemesa, kondesha, chosha*.
 — n. *kazi kubwa [nyingi] mno, kazi ya kupita kadiri*.
- Overworked, Overwrought**, a. *-liochoka mno, -lioshindwa na kazi [huzuni], -liokuliwa*.
- Oviparous**, a. *-a kuzaa mayayi*.
- Owe**, v. *wiwa, -wa na deni*; (owe to) *-pashwa na, -wa na [kitu] kwa sababu ya, -wa haki ya*. I owe him ten dollars, *nawiwa naye reale kumi*. He owes me ten dollars, *namwia reale kumi*. I owe my wealth to my father, *mali zangu nalipashwa [nalipatiwa] na baba*. I owe respect to my father, *imenipasa kumheshimu baba*.
- Owing**, a. *deni, haki*. Money is owing by me, *nawiwa fetha na mtu*. Owing to (caused by), *kwa sababu ya*. It is all owing to you, *yote juu yako, kwa sababu yako, kosa lako*.
- Owl**, n. *bundi*.
- Own**, v. *miliki, -wa na [mali]*; (confess) *ungama, kiri*.
 — a. *-enyewe, halisi*. My own, *-angu mimi*. Your own, *-ako wewe, &c., &c.*
- Owner**, n. *mwenyewe [w-], mwenyeji [w-]*.
- Ox**, n. (pl. **Oxen**), *ng'ombe ndume, maksai*.
- Oxidation**, n. [*kuchanganyika na Oxygen, kuliwa na hewa*].
- Oxygen**, n. [*kitu kama hewa kilicho chingi katika hewa yenyewe na maji na mawe pia*].
- Oyster**, n. *chaza, kombe ya pwani*.

P.

- Pabulum**, n. *chakula*.
- Pace**, n. (foot) *hatua, uayo [ny-]*; (movement) *mwendo*; (speed) *wepesi*. Keep pace with, *enda sawa sawa na*.
 — v. *kwenda [kwa miguu taratibu]*; (measure) *pima kwa hatua*.
- Pachyderm**, n. [*nyama mwenyi ngozi nene sana kama tembo ao kifaro*].
- Pacific**, a. *-a amani, -tulivu, -pole, -a kutaka amani*. Pacific Ocean, [*bahari iliyo kati ya Amerika na Asia na Australia*].
- Pacification**, n. *kufanya amani, amani, mapatano*.
- Pacify**, v. *fanya amani, tuliza, patanisha, seleshisha*.
- Pack**, v. *funga pamoja, funga, fanya msigo, tengeneza misigo, funga safari*; (fill full) *jaza, lia -ingi*; (arrange artfully) *tengeneza kwa hila [kwa ujanja]*. Pack off, Send packing, *safirisha haraka, fukuza, ondosha*.
 — n. *msigo [mi-], mtumba [mi-]*; (of cards) *fungu sima [la karta za mcheso]*, *josi*; (of dogs) *kundi [la mbwa wa kuwinda ao wa mwitu, ao la watu wahaya]*.
- Package**, n. *peto [ma-], kipeto [vi-], robota, kasha [ma-], sanduku*.

- mti* [mi-]; (boundary) *mpaka* [mi-]; (enclosure) *ua* [nyua], *uwanda*.
- Pale**, a. -*eupe*, -*a rangi kidogo*.
- Palette**, n. [sahani ao kibau cha kufanyizia rangi].
- Palfrey**, n. *frasi mdogo*.
- Palimpsest**, n. [mwandiko wa zamani uliofutwa kidogo, ukaandikiwa marra ya pili juu].
- Paling**, n. *nguzo, kiguzo*; (enclosure) *zizi, kizizi, ua wa fito, uwanja*.
- Palisade**, n. *ua* [wa nguzo, wa fito kubwa], *boma* [la miti iliyosimikishwa na kuchongoka], *nguzo*.
- Pall**, n. [kitambaa cha kufunikia jenzeza mazikoni], *subaya*; (vestment) [kitambaa cha kuvaa maaskofu wakuu].
- v. *chosha, kinaisha, chukiza*; (neut.) *punguka, haribika*.
- Pallet**, n. *godoro* [ma-].
- Palliate**, v. [setiri ao rahisisha hatiya, takia rathi ya kosa, toa uthuru kwa jambo baya], *tetea, ombea*; (lessen) *punguza, tuliza*.
- Palliation**, n. *kusetiri, kisetiri, &c.*, *kitulizo*.
- Palliative**, a. -*a kusetiri, &c.*, -*a kutuliza*.
- Pallid**, a. -*eupe uso* [kwa ugonjwa, &c.].
- Pallor**, n. *wupe wa uso* [kwa ugonjwa, &c.].
- Palm**, n. (of hand) *kitanga* [kiganja] *cha mkono* [vi-]; (tree) [killa mti wenyi namna kama] *mnazi* [mi-], *mvumo, &c.*; (date-tree) *mtende*; (palm-oil tree) *mchikichi*; (trophy) *alama ya kushinda, tuzo*; (sail-maker's) *dopa* [ma-].
- v. **Palm off** (something), *pokeza* [kitu] *kwa hila*.
- Palmary**, a. -*kuu, bora, -a kwanza*.
- Palmer**, n. *haji* [ma-, aliyekwenda Yerusalemi kwa ibada].
- Palm Sunday**, n. *juma a pili mbele ya Easter*, [juma a pili ya Mitende].
- Palm-wine**, n. *tembo*; (spirit) *sarambo*.
- Palmy**, a. -*enyi minazi, -a mitende*; (flourishing) -*a kusitawi, -suri*.
- Palpable**, a. -*a kugusika, -a kuoneka*; (clear) *baini, thahiri*.
- Palpitate**, v. *pigapiga, puma, papa, tutuma*.
- Palpitation**, n. (of heart) *kihererecha cha moyo*; (fear) *telemeko, hofu, kupapa rohoni*.
- Palsy**, n. *upooza*.
- Palter**, v. *fanya ujanja, piga domo, toa maneno ya hila*.
- Paltry**, a. *hafifu, -nyonge, thai fu, -dogo*.
- Pampas**, n. [manyika ya Amerika ya kusini].
- Pamper**, v. *shibisha, lisha vyakula vitamu*; (favour) *pendelea*; (indulge) *lisha, ongeza vibaya, kinaisha*.
- Pamphlet**, n. *jusuu, chuo kidogo*.
- Pamphleteer**, n. *mwandishi wa Pamphlets*.
- Pan**, n. *chungu* [ma-], *kijungu, kango* [ma-].
- Panacea**, n. [dawa ya kuponya marathi zote, na maumivu yote].
- Pancake**, n. [maandasi kama] *kitumbua* [vi-].
- Pandemonium**, n. [mahali pa mashetani wote; (uproar) *makelele mengi mno, uthia mbaya sana, maongezi ya watu wabaya*].
- Pander**, v. [sayidia kwa mambo ya ngoa, tongoza waanake]. **Pander to**, *ongeza vibaya*.
- n. *kawadi*.
- Pane**, n. (of glass) *kioo, kipande cha kioo, ubamba wa kioo*.
- Panegyric**, n. *maneno ya kusifu, hotuba ya sifa, sifa*.
- Panegyrist**, n. *mitoa Panegyric*.
- Panegyrist**, v. *toa Panegyric*.
- Panel**, n. *kibau, kiwambo* (?); (jury) [watu waliokwitwa kufanya hukumu, barasa (Tas. Jury)].
- Pang**, n. *umivu kali la marra moja, mchomo, kipindi cha hamu, juhudi*. Death pang, *juhudi ya kufa*. Birth pang, *utungu wa kuzaa*.
- Panic**, n. *woga mkuu, hofu ya ghad-fala*.

Panic-stricken, a. -*lioshikwa na woga mkuu*.

Panniers, n. *shoi, shogi* [ma-].

Panoply, n. [*mavalio yote ya vita, mavao ya chuma na selaha*].

Panorama, n. [*sanamu kubwa na ndefu ya kupitishwa kidogo kidogo mbele ya macho; (view) sura ya ulimwengu, sura ya inchi yote*].

Pansy, n. [*ua la kizungu*].

Pant, v. *tweta, kokota roho, shusha pumuzi*.

Pantaloon, n. *mcheshi, mfanya ubishi mwingi; (trousers) soruali*.

Pantheism, n. [*kusema 'Ulimwengu wote ndio haswa Muungu'*].

Pantheon, n. [*jamii ya miungu yote ya kabila fullani*].

Panther, n. [*nyama kama chui*].

Pantomime, n. [*mchezo wa vinyago*].

Pantry, n. *ghala* [*ya kuwekea chakula na vyombo vya kulia*].

Pap, n. *ubabwa*.

Papa, n. [*neni la kitoto*] *baba*.

Papacy, n. [*kazi na utawala wa askofu mkuu wa Rumi, Kanisa la kirumi na mathehebu zake*].

Papal, a. -a *askofu mkuu wa Rumi*.

Papaw, n. (tree) *mpapai* [mi-]; (fruit) *papai* [ma-].

Paper, n. *karatasi; (document) hati, cheti, kol; (newspaper) gazeti, tarihi; (cheques, &c.) hati za fetha*.

— v. *bandika karatasi ukutani, pamba kwa karatasi nzuri*.

Paper-hangings, n. *mapambo ya karatasi* [*ya kubandika ukutani*].

Paper-money, n. *hawala, hati ya fetha*.

Papist, n. [*mfuasi wa askofu mkuu wa Rumi, Mmasihiya wa Kanisa la kirumi (neni la kuchukiza)*].

Papyrus, n. [*unyasi wa kimisri, uliotumika sana zamani kwa kufanyiza karatasi*], *ndago* (?).

Par, n. *usawa, urari*. On a par with, *sawa na, -a kulingana na*.

Parable, n. *mfano wa maneno, methali, hadithi yenye mafundisho, fumbo* [ma-].

Parabola, n. [*mwendo wa kitu kitu-*

pwacho, si sawa, kama mwingo njia yake].

Parabolic, a. -a **Parable**; -a **Parabola**.

Parachute, n. [*kama mwavuli mkubwa wa kushukia katika Balloon*].

Paraete, n. = **Holy Ghost**.

Parade, n. [*mahali pa kutembelea*] *njia kuu; (military) mchezo wa asikari, kwotas; (show, pomp) fahari, majivuno, mwanwangaji*.

Make a parade of, = **Parade**, v.

— v. *tembeza, jivunia; (military) panga* [asikari].

Paradigms, n. [*namna za mabadili ya Verb kwa kisarusi*].

Paradise, n. *peponi, ferdausi; (bliss) furaha kuu, jaha*. Gate of Paradise, *kilango cha jaha*.

Paradox, n. [*neni la kustusha, kama ndivyo siyo, kweli iliyo kama uwongo*] *fumbo la maneno, kitenda-wili*.

Paradoxical, a. -a **Paradox**.

Paraffin, n. *mafuta Amerikano*.

Paragon, n. *kipeo, kisichopitikana, uzuri haswa, namna ya peke yake, kamili*.

Paragraph, n. *kipande* [*cha mwandiko, kitabu*], *fungu la maneno*.

Parallax, n. [*tofauti ya kitu kionekavyo mahali pawili, kama hapa na pengine*].

Parallel, a. *kandokando, -a kupambana sawasawa, -a kuambaana, -a kwenda sawasawa pasipokutana; (similar, corresponding) -a kulingana, sawa, mwenzi*.

Parallelism, n. *hali ya kuwa Parallel*.

Parallelogram, n. [*kama mrabba, lakini ndefu upande mmoja*].

Paralyse, v. *poozsha; (disable) legeza, fisha, komesha*.

Paralysis, n. *kipooza*.

Paralytic, a. -*enyi kupooza*.

Paramount, a. -a *kupita yote, -kubwa sana, -a maana, -a nguvu*.

Paramour, n. *suria* [ma-], *kinyumba* [vi-], *hawaa*.

- Parapet**, n. *ukingo* [wa ukuta ao boma], *kikuta*.
- Paraphernalia**, n. *vyombo, vifaa, mapambo, mavalio, urembo, fahari*.
- Paraphrase**, n. *fafanusi, fasiri, elezo* [ma-].
— v. *eleza, fafanua*.
- Parasite**, n. [-enyi kujilisha kwa mwingine, -enyi kujipendekeza, mfuasi; (animal) mmea ao mdudu mwenyi kushikamana na mwingine, kimelea].
- Parasitic**, a. -a **Parasite**.
- Parasol**, n. *mwavuli mdogo* [wa kukinga jua].
- Parcel**, n. *kifurushi, kibumba, bahasha, kipeto*.
- Parch**, v. *kausha, shindisha kwa kiu*.
- Parchment**, n. *karatasi ya ngozi*, [ngozi iliyotumika kwa kuandikia].
- Pardon**, n. *masamaha, urathi, ghofira, usamehe, hisa*.
— v. *samehe, achilia, rithia*. Pardon me, *kunrathi, uwe rathi, toba, pole*.
- Pardonable**, a. -a *kusameheka*.
- Pare**, v. (fruit) *ambua, toa maganda*; (nails, &c.) *kata*; (lessen) *punguza*.
- Parent**, n. *mzaa, mzazi, mzee* [wa-], *baba, mama*.
- Parentage**, n. *uzazi, wazee*.
- Parental**, a. -a **Parent**, -*ema*, -a *huruma, -pole*.
- Parenthesis**, n. [maneno yaliotiwa haadaye, yaliyoingizwa katikati; alama ya kutia maneno, hivi (...)].
- Parenthetic**, a. -a **Parenthesis**.
- Pariah**, n. (outcast) *maskini, fakiri, -enyi kutupwa*; (dog) *mbwa koko*.
- Paring**, n. (of nail) *kikuchia*; (small bits) *takataka, masafi, matakato*.
- Parish**, n. *mtaa* [mi-], *jimbo* [ma-, lenyi padre yake], *wilaya*.
- Parishioner**, n. [mkaa katika Parish fullani].
- Parity**, n. *usawa, urari, ulinganifu*.
- Park**, n. *shamba* [zuri la kutembelea], *hustani kubwa, uga wenyi miti mikubwa*; (military) *jamii ya mizinga*.
- Parlance**, n. *usemi, maneno, msemo*.
- Parley**, n. *fanya maneno, semana, semezana*.
- Parliament**, n. *baraza ya watu wakubwa* [waliokwitwa kufanya maneno kwa mambo ya serkali], *mkutano mkuu Ingeresa*.
- Parliamentary**, a. -a *baraza kuu, -a Parliament, -a kustahili Parliament*.
- Parlour**, n. *baraza, sebule, ukumbi*.
- Parochial**, a. -a **Parish**, -a *mtaa, -a mambo ya mtaa, -a jimbo*; (unimportant) -*dogo, hafifu, -nyonge*.
- Parody**, n. *mwigigo* [wa maneno, maskairi, &c.].
- Parole**, n. *ahadi*.
- Paroquet**, n. *kasuku mdogo*.
- Paroxysm**, n. *shindo, kishindo, kipindi, ukali, hali ya ghdafala*.
- Paroxysmal**, -a **Paroxysm**, -a *ghd-fala, -a kishindo*.
- Parricidal**, a. -a **Parricide**.
- Parricide**, n. *mwua baba, mauaji ya baba*.
- Parrot**, n. *kasuku*.
- Parry**, v. *kinga, bekua, zuia*; (avoid) *epuka, epa*.
- Parse**, n. [toa habari za kisarufi za neno fullani].
- Parsee**, n. *Parsi* [Ma-], *Farsi* [Ma-].
- Parsimonious**, a. -a **Parsimony**, -*kabithi, -kavu, &c*.
- Parsimony**, n. *ukabithi, ukavu, choyo cha fetha, ubahili, ugumu, kukata gharama*.
- Parsing**, n. [kupambanua kwa sarufi. *Tax. Parse*].
- Parsley, Parsnip**, n. [mboga za kizungu].
- Parson**, n. [kasisi mwenyi kuchunga watu wa mtaa fullani], *padre* [ma-].
- Parsonage**, n. *nyumba yake Parson*.
- Part**, n. *sehemu, kipande* [vi-], *nusu, fungu* [ma-], *mkato* [mi-]; (duty, work) *kazi*; (district, side) *upande*. He took your part, *alikuwa upande wako*. For my own part I think it good, *mimi nafsi yangu naiona njema*. For the most part, *sayidi*. A man of parts, *mtu mwenyi*

kubali, sahihisha, amuru, ithinisha; (be approved) *kubalika, pata ruhusa, pewa daraja*; (exceed) *pita, pita kadiri*; (of money) *tumisha*, (neut.) *enda, tumika*; (neglect) *ambaa, si -angalia*; (cause to go, hand, give) *leta, pitisha, peleka, pisha*; (end) *isha, koma, toweka, -fa*; (evacuate) *-nya*. Pass a law (resolution, motion, &c.), *fanya sheria [amiri, agizo, onyo], sahihisha, ithinisha*. The law passed, *sheria ikafanyika*. Bring to pass, *fanya, fanyiza, timiliza*. Come to pass, *-wa, fanyika, tukia*. Pass off, (neut.) *isha, tulia*; (rid oneself of) *toa kwa hila*. Pass for, *thaniwa kuwa, jitendekeza*. Pass on to, *sukumiza [kwa]*, (neut.) *pitia, enda kwa, -ja katika*. Pass into, *geuka, geuka kuwa*. Pass sentence, *hukumu, amua*. Pass muster, *kubalika, tosha, faa*. Pass over, *pita, acha*; (cross water) *vuka, abiri*. Pass time, *shinda, ongea*. Pass by, Let pass, *pita, pisha, pishia mbali*; (without touching, avoid) *ambaa*.

Pass, n. *njia, mlango [mi-, katika milima]*; (gap) *mwanja [mi-]*; (passport) *cheti [vy-]*; (difficulty) *matata, mashaka*; (leave) *ruhusa*.

Passable, a. *-a kuendeka, -a kupitika*; (moderately good) *-a kadiri, wastani, hivi*.

Passage, n. *kupita*; (way) *njia, pito, kipito*; (journey) *safari*; (crossing) *kuabiri, uvuko*; (in house) *chochoro, ujia [nyijia]*; (narrow) *kipenyo*; (alley) *kichocho [vi-]*; (ford) *kivuko*; (in a book) *mahali, maneno, fungu la maneno*; (transition) *kugeuka*. Bird of passage, *ndege wa kuhama, mhamishi*.

Passenger, n. *mjaji [wa-], mpitaji [wa-], abiria [ma-], msafiri [wa-], mgeni [wa-]*.

Passer-by, n. *mpitaji, mgeni, msafiri*.

Passing, a. *-a kupita, -siokaa, -a marra moja*. Passing bell, [*kengele ikipigwa kufani*].

— n. *kupita, kupitana*; (death)

kufariki, kufa. In passing, *kwa kupitia, kwa haraka, kwa vichache*.

Passion, n. *bidii ya moyo, juhudi ya roho, harara*; (anger) *hasira*; (desire) *ng'oa, tamaa mbaya, shauko*; (suffering) *mateso, maumivu*. Passion week, [*juma ya tano ao ya sita katika Lent*].

Passionate, a. *-a Passion, -epesi kwa hasira, -kali, harara*.

Passive, a. [*-a kutendewa si kutenda*]; (submissive) *-tulivu, -vumilivu*; (inactive) *-siotenda neno, -a kukaa tu*. Passive resistance, *kuhimili, uvumilivu*. Passive voice, [*namna ya Verb yenyi habari ya kutendwa, si kutenda*].

Passivity, n. *kuwa Passive*.

Pass-key, n. [*ufunguo wa kufungulia vingi*].

Passover, n. *Pasaka*.

Passport, n. *cheti [vy-], ruhusa*.

Pass-word, n. *neni la siri, fumbo*.

Past, p. t. *ya Pass*.

— a. *-a kwanza, -a zamani, -liopita*. Past Tense, [*namna ya Verb yenyi habari ya wakati uliopita*].

— adv. *kupita, mbele*.

— prep. *kupita, zayidi ya, mbele ya*. He is past cure, *hawezi kupona*.

— n. *zamani, mambo ya zamani, mambo yaliyopita*.

Paste, n. *uji, unga na maji*.

— v. *tia Paste, bandikisha*.

Pastern, n. *mguu wa frasi [kwa chini]*.

Pastime, n. *mchezo [mi-], maongezi, mazungumzo, maburudisho*.

Pastor, n. *padre [ma-], kasisi [ma-], mchungu roho*.

Pastoral, a. *-a Pastor*; (of a shepherd) *-a kuchunga kondoo*; (rural) *-a mashamba*. Pastoral theology, [*elimu ya kazi ya padre, maarifa ya uchungaji wa roho*].

— n. [*waraka wa askofu kwa mapadre*].

Pastorate, n. *upadre, kazi ya padre, jamii ya mapadre*.

Pastry, n. *maandasi*; (cake of) *ki-nyunya*.

- Pasture, Pasturage, n.** *machunga, malisha.*
- Pasty, n.** [*kama kitumbua chenyi nyama*].
- Pat, v.** *piga kofi [konzi];* (pat gently, stroke) *papasa.*
- **n.** *kofi [ma-], konzi [ma-].*
- Patch, n.** *kiraka [vi-], gango [ma-], kipande [vi-];* (of wood) *hasho.* A patch of ground, *kiwanda, mahali padogo, shamba dogo, konde.*
- **v.** *tia Patch, tengeneza, chomelea.* Patch up, *fanyiza, tengeneza.*
- Patchwork, n.** [*nguo iliyoshonwa vipande vipande, nguo ya viraka vingi*]; (inferior make) *kazi mbovu.*
- Pate, n.** *kichwa.*
- Paten, n.** [*kisahani kilichotumika kwa Eucharist*].
- Patent, a.** (open) *wazi, baini;* (patented) *-sio halali kuiga.*
- **n.** [*hati ya kugombeza kitu kisiigwe, kitu walichogombesewa kuiga watu wengine, &c.*].
- Patentee, n.** *-enyi kupewa Patent.*
- Paternal, a.** *-a kuumeni;* (fatherly) *-a baba, kama baba, -pole.*
- Paternity, n.** *kuwa baba, uzazi, baba.*
- Paternoster, n.** [*sala ya Bwana Isa Masiya, 'Baba yetu,' &c.*].
- Path, n.** *njia.*
- Pathetic, a.** *-a kutia huruma [huzuni, &c.].*
- Pathless, a.** *-sioendeka, -siopitika;* (forest) *-nene sana.*
- Pathology, n.** *utabibu, elimu ya marathi.*
- Pathos, n.** *huruma, huzuni, maana.*
- Pathway, n.** *njia.*
- Patience, n.** *saburi, uvumilivu, utulifu.*
- Patient, a.** *-stahimili, -vumilivu, -enyi saburi.* Be patient with, *vumilia, limbika, chukuana na.*
- **n.** *mgonjwa [wa-], mweli [waweli].*
- Patois, n.** [*lugha ya kimashamba, maneno ya kugotagota, ya kwao*].
- Patriarch, n.** [*mzee mkuu mwenyi heshima*]; (ancestor) *babu;* (chief bishop) *askofu mkuu.*
- Patriarchal, a.** *-a Patriarch.*
- Patriarchate, n.** [*kazi ya, ao jimbo la, Patriarch*].
- Patrioian, n.** *sheki [ma-], sharifu.*
- Patrimony, n.** *urithi.*
- Patriot, n.** [*mtu wa kujitoanafsi kwa ajili ya kabila lake ao mji wake*], *mpenda kwao, mfia nduguze.*
- Patriotic, a.** *-a Patriot.*
- Patriotism, n.** [*tabia ao matendo ya Patriot*].
- Patristic, a.** [*-a wazee na waalimu wa kale wa kimasihya*].
- Patrol, n.** [*asikari*] *mlinzi [wa-], mngoje [wa-], mwenyi zamu.*
- **v.** *shika kingojo [zamu] ya asikari, ngojea, linda.*
- Patron, a.** *baba, bwana, mfathili.*
- Patron saint,** [*mtakatifu marehemu, athaniwaye kuwa haswa mtunza mtu fullani ao nyumba ao inchi*].
- Patronage, n.** *fathili, upendeleo, tunza, msaada.*
- Patronize, v.** *sayidia, tunza, fathili, pendelea;* (buy of) *nunulia, nunua kwa;* (depreciate) *rahisisha, jiona [jifanya] mkuu kuliko.*
- Patten, n.** *kiatu [vi-, cha mti], mtaawanda [mi-].*
- Patter, v.** *pigapiga [kama kishi-ndo cha mvua ikidondoka];* (talk foolishly) *payuka.*
- **n.** *vishindo;* (gossip) *mapayo.*
- Pattern, n.** (sample) *namna;* (of work) *kielezo [vi-], cheo;* (figure) *sanamu, kazi;* (perfection) *kipeo, kitu bora, namna ya wema.*
- Patty, n.** [*maandasi yenyi nyama ndani*].
- Paucity, n.** *uchache, shidda, kuwa haba.*
- Paunch, n.** *tumbo, kitumbo.*
- Pauper, n.** *maskini wa Muungu, fukara hohe hahe, mkata;* (as an insult) *kibapara [vi-].*
- Pauperism, n.** *umasikini, ufakiri, ukata.*
- Pauperize, v.** *fanya masikini, vutia umasikini.*

- Pause**, v. *simama kidogo, koma*; (be silent) *nyamaa, kaa kimya*.
 — n. *muda, kitambo, pindi*; (interval) *kikomo, kituo*; (silence) *kimya*.
- Pave**, v. *tia mawe chini, sakifu*. Pave the way for, *fanya tayari kwa, andalia*.
- Pavement**, n. [*mawe makubwa sawa ya kutembelea*], *sakafu ya mawe*.
- Pavilion**, n. *hema kubwa, banda zuri*.
- Paw**, n. *mguu [mi-, wa nyama]*.
 — v. *parapara, kanyaga*.
- Pawn**, v. *weka [tia] rahani*.
 — n. (chess) *kitunda [vi-]*. Put in pawn, *weka rahani*.
- Pawnbroker**, n. [*akopeshaye fetha kwa rahani, atwaaye rahani*].
- Pay**, n. *ijara, ujira, mshahara, pesa, haki*.
 — v. (p. t. na pf. t. Paid) *lipa, toa fetha, kabithi, rithisha*; (reward) *jasi, tuzo, lipa*; (punish) *tia athabu, patiliza*; (be of profit) *jaa, -wa fayida*. Pay attention (regard, respect, &c.) to, *angalia, heshimu, jali*. Pay out, *lipiza kisasi*. Pay one's way, *si -wa na deni*. Pay court to, *jipendekeza kwa*. Pay a visit, *enda kutasama [kusalimu, kuzuru, kuamkia]*.
- Payable**, a. *-a kulipwa*.
- Paymaster**, n. *karani [wa kulipa asikari ao baharia]*.
- Payment**, n. *malipo*.
- Pea**, n. *dengu, mbaasi [ya kizungu]*.
- Peace**, n. *amani, salamu, raha, utulivu*. Keep the peace, *si fanya uthia, si sumbua watu, tulia*.
- Peaceable**, a. *-tulivu, -enyi amani, -a kutaka amani, taratibu, -pole*.
- Peacemaker**, n. *msuluhishi [wa-], mpatanishi [wa-]*.
- Peace-offerings**, n. *thabihu, urathi, kitulizo*.
- Peach**, n. [*kama mkungu na matunda yake kizungu*].
- Peacock**, n. *tausi*.
- Peak**, n. *kilele [vi-], ncha ya juu*.
- Peaked**, a. *-a kuchongoka, -enyi kilele*.
- Peal**, v. *lia [kama kengele ao ngurumo]*.
 — n. *mlio [wa kengele], jami [ya kengele nyingi]*; (of thunder) *radi, ngurumo*.
- Pear**, n. [*tunda la kizungu, kama pera*].
- Pearl**, n. *lulu*.
- Peasant**, n. *nikulima [wa-], kibarua [vi-]*.
- Peasantry**, n. *wakulima, vibarua*.
- Peat**, n. [*kama misizi ya majani imetanganana pamoja chini*].
- Pebble**, n. *mbwe, kijiwe cha mviringo, kijiwe cha pwani, changarawi*.
- Pebbly**, a. *-enyi Pebbles*.
- Pecosdillo**, n. *kosa dogo*.
- Peek**, n. [*kipimo cha kizungu kama pishi 'nne*].
 — v. *donoa, piga mdomo*.
- Pectoral**, a. *-a kifua, -a kidari*.
- Peculation**, n. *uizi [wa kuibia serikali]*.
- Peculiar**, a. *-a peke yake, -sio na mfano*; (particular) *-a bidii, halisi, sayidi*; (strange) *-geni, ajabu*. My own peculiar property, *mali yangu mimi mwenyewe*. Peculiar to, *haswa -a*. It is a custom peculiar to the Hindus, *ni desturi ya Wahindi haswa peke yao, si wangine*. An animal peculiar to Australia, *nyama wa Australia tu bass, wa mtindo wa Australia*.
- Peculiarity**, n. (difference) *tofauti, hali [mtindo, tabia] ya peke yake*; (strangeness) *upya, ugeni*.
- Peculiarly**, adv. (especially) *sayidi, haswa, halisi*; (strangely) *vigeni, ajabu*.
- Pecuniary**, a. *-a fetha*.
- Pedagogue**, n. *mwalimu [ajeteaye ualimu wake, mpiga ubwana]*.
- Pedal**, n. [*kipande cha kinanda, kwere-so, &c., cha kukanyagwa na miguu*].
- Pedant**, n. [*ajizunaye kwa elimu yake*], *mjuvi*.
- Pedantic**, a. *-a Pedant*. Be pedantic, *juvisha*.
- Pedantry**, n. [*tabia ao kasi ya Pedant*], *ujuvi*.
- Pedestal**, n. [*kipande cha chini ya*

- Penknife**, n. *kisu kidogo* [cha *kukunja*], *kiwembe* [vi-].
- Penmanship**, n. *mwandiko* [wa *kalamu*].
- Pennant**, n. [bendera ndefu nye-*mbamba ya manowari*].
- Penniless**, a. -*siye na pesa moja*, *fukara hohe hahe*.
- Pennon**, n. = **Pennant**.
- Penny**, n. (pl. **Pence**, **Pennies**) [*sarafu ya shaba kiingereza, thamani yake pesa 'nne*]. **Pennies**, [Penny nyingi moja moja]. **Pence**, [jumla ya Penny nyingi, ao thamani yake].
- Penny-a-liner**, n. [mwandishi wa ovyo].
- Pennyweight**, n. [kipimo chenye uthani wa 24 Grains, sehemu ya asharini ya reale moja ya Sham].
- Pennyworth**, n. [kitu cha pesa 'nne thamani yake].
- Pension**, n. [ujira pasipo kazi kwa ajili ya kazi zilizopita zamani]; (maintenance) *posho*.
- Pensionary**, a. -*enyi kupewa Pension*, -a **Pension**.
- Pensioner**, n. *mwenyi kulipwa Pension*.
- Pensive**, a. -*enyi mawazo*, -a *kuwazawaza*, -a *huzuni*, -*sito*.
- Pent**, pt. na pf. t. ya **Pen**.
- Pentagon**, n. [kitu chenye pande tano].
- Pentameter**, n. [ushairi wenye mafungu matano].
- Pentateuch**, n. [vitabu vitano vya kwanza vya Bible, vitabu vya Musa].
- Pentecost**, n. [siku kuu ya kimasihiya, siku ya hamsini baada ya Pasaka, siku kuu ya Roho Mtakatifu].
- Pent-house**, n. *kipenu* [vi-], *kihanda* [vi-].
- Penultimate**, a. [-a mwisho illa -moja].
- Penurious**, a. -*enyi Penury*.
- Penury**, n. *umasikini*, *ufukara*.
- Peony**, n. [ua kubwa jekundu sana kama damu].
- People**, n. *watu*; (nation) *jamii ya watu*, *taifa* [ma-]; (populace) *makutano*, *watu wanyonge*, *watu wa ovyo*. People say, *husema*, *huvuma*. Other people's, -a *watu*. People like us, *wa kina sisi*. Abdallah's people, *wa kina Abdallah*.
- v. *jaza watu*.
- Pepper**, n. *pilipili manga*; (red) *pilipili hoho*.
- v. *nyunyizia*, *piga piga*.
- Pepper-corn**, n. *chembe ya pilipili*.
- Peppery**, a. -*kali*, -a *harara*.
- Pepsine**, n. [dawa moja ya kutuliza tumbo].
- Peradventure**, adv. *labuda*, *huenda*, *kwa nasibu*.
- Perambulate**, v. *tembea katika*, *pita kati ya*.
- Perambulator**, n. [gari dogo la kutembeleza watoto].
- Per annum**, adv. *killa mwaka*. **Per cent.**, *kwa killa mia*. **Six per cent.**, *mia kwa sita*. **Per se**, *peke yake* [yao, &c.].
- Perceivable**, a. -a *kuoneka*, -a *kujulika*.
- Perceive**, v. *ona*, *fahamu*, *sikia*.
- Percentage**, n. *fayida*, *chumo*.
- Perceptible**, a. = **Perceivable**.
- Perception**, n. *kuona*, *akili za kuona*, *ufahamifu*.
- Perceptive**, a. -*enyi Perception*.
- Perch**, n. *kituo*, *kitulio*, *kiota*; (measure) [kipimo cha urefu, pima tatu kassa robo]; (fish) [samaki ya mito mwenyi miiba].
- v. *tua*, *tulia* [ndege].
- Perchance**, adv. *labuda*, *huenda*, *kwa nasibu*.
- Percolate**, v. *chuja*, *vuja*, *penya*.
- Percolation**, n. *kuchuja*.
- Percolator**, n. (strainer) *kung'uto* [ma-], *kumunto*, *cha kuchujia*.
- Percussion**, n. *kugonga*, *mgongo*, *mshindo*.
- Percussion-cap**, n. *fataki*.
- Perdition**, n. *uharibifu*, *maangamizi*, *kupotelea mbali*, *jehannum*.

Peregrinate, v. *tembea tembea katika inchi ngeni, safiri, hamahama.*

Peregrination, n. *safari, matembezi.*

Peremptorily, adv. *vikali, kwa nguvu.*

Peremptory, a. *-a sharti, -a lazima, -kali, -a ubwana, -a tamma.*

Perennial, a. *-a siku zote, -a dayima.*

Perfect, a. *kamili, -kamilifu, -timilifu, -sima.*

Perfectible, a. *-a kukamilikana.*

Perfection, **Perfectness**, n. *kuwa kamili, ukamilifu, utimilivu, usitawi, upeo.*

Perfectly, adv. *pia, kabisa, halisi, kamili.*

Perfidious, a. *si -aminifu, -janja, -baya, -wongo.*

Perfidy, n. *kuvunja ahadi, ujanja, ubaya, uwongo.*

Perforate, v. *toboa, tumbua, zua, pekecha.*

Perforation, n. *tundu [ma-], kitundu [vi-].*

Perforator, n. *kipande cha kutobolea.*

Perforce, adv. *sharti, lazima, hakuna buddi.*

Perform, v. *fanya, fanyiza, tenda, maliza, tekeleza, timiliza*; (represent, act) *cheza, -wamo mchezoni.*

Performance, n. *kufanya, &c. (Taz. Perform)*; (deed) *kitendo, kazi*; (acting) *mchezo*; (achievement) *tendo bora, tendo kuu.* Give a performance, *toa mchezo.*

Performer, n. *mtu wa kutenda*; (actor) [*mtu wa ngomani, mtu wa kucheza wazi mbele ya watu, mtu wa kufanya tamasha*].

Perfume, n. *manukato, mrashi, marashi*; (smell) *utanu, manuka.*

Perfumer, n. *mwuza marashi.*

Perfumery, n. *namna za marashi.*

Perfunctory, a. *-a uzembe, pasipo bidii, -a purukushani, -a haraka.*

Perhaps, adv. *labuda, huenda, kwa nasibu.*

Peril, n. *hatari, mashaka.* You will go at your peril, *juu yako kwenda, ukienda utaona, hatari kwenda.*

Put in peril, *ponza, hatirisha, tia hatarimi.*

Perilous, a. *-enyi hatari.*

Perineum, n. *uwinda.*

Period, n. *muda mkamilifu*; (time) *kipindi, wakati, muhulla, majira*, (in rhetoric) = **Sentence**, [*fungu la maneno mengi pamoja*]. Flowing periods, *usemi mwingi, usemi kama maji.* Of the period, *-a zamani hizi.*

Periodic, **Periodical**, a. *-enyi muhulla zake, -enyi vipindi vyake, -enyi kuja wakati wake sawa sawa, -a mudamuda.*

Periodical, n. [*kitabu cha habari ao hadithi kitolewacho kipya marra kwa marra kwa siku yake, kama gazeti*].

Periodicity, n. [*hali ya kuwa Periodic*].

Periphrasis, n. *fumbo la maneno, maneno ya kuzunguka, maneno mengi.*

Perish, v. *-fa, potea, haribika, angamia*; (decay) *chakaa, fifia*; (disappear) *toweka, enda zake [zao, &c.], kwisha.*

Perishable, a. *-a kupotea, -a kuharibika, si -enyi aushi.*

Peritoneum, n. *kitambi cha tumbo.*

Periwinkle, n. [*konokono ndogo za pwani*; (flower) *ua dogo*].

Perjure (oneself), v. *apa uwongo, vunja uapo ao ahadi, fanya zuri.*

Perjurer, Perjured person, n. *mwapa uwongo, mfanya zuri.*

Perjury, n. *zuri, azur, kuapa uwongo.*

Perk, v. *simikisha, inua.*

Permanence, n. *aushi, udumu, uthabiti.*

Permanent, a. *-enyi kuishi, -a dayima.*

Permeate, v. *chuja, nywewa na, pita kati ya.*

Permissible, a. *halali, -a kufaa, -a kukubalika.*

Permission, n. *rukusa, ruhusa.*

Permissive, a. *-a kutoa ruhusa.*

Permit, v. *acha, ruhusu, -pa ruhusa, jalia, halalisha.*

Permit, n. *ruhusa, cheti*.
Permutation, n. *kubadilika, mabadili*.
Pernicious, a. *-enyi mathara, -baya, -potevu, -a shari*.
Peroration, n. [*mwisho wa hotuba ao maneno*].
Perpendicular, a. *-a kiwimawima, [sawa na timazi, -a kwenda juu ao chini sawasawa]*.
Perpetrate, v. *tenda, fanya [nenokuu ao baya]*.
Perpetration, n. *kutenda, kufanya*.
Perpetrator, n. *mtenda, mfanya*.
Perpetual, a. *-a dayima, -a siku zote, -a marra kwa marra*. Perpetual motion, *kujiendaenda tu*.
Perpetuate, v. *dumisha, kalisha, endeleza*.
Perpetuation, n. *kudumisha, kukaa*.
Perpetuity, n. *umilele, aushi, ufulizo*. In perpetuity, *pasipo mwisho*.
Perplex, v. *tatiza, tatanisha, fathaisha, kang'anya*.
Perplexity, n. *matata, mashaka, fathaa*.
Perquisite, n. *ada*.
Persecute, v. *sumbua, thulumu, onea, chokozza, tesa, fukuza*.
Persecution, n. *uthalimu, fukuzo [ma-], teso [ma-]*.
Persecutor, n. *mthalimu, mchokosi, mtesi*.
Perseverance, n. *udumu, uthabiti, uvumilivu, uendelezi*.
Persevere, v. *dumu, jikaza, shikakazi, si shindwa*.
Persevering, a. *-enyi Perseverance*.
Persia, n. *Ajjemi*.
Persian Gulf, n. *bahari il'ali*.
Persist, v. *dumu, fuliza, endelea, shinda, kakamia*.
Persistence, Persistency, n. *kudumu, ushupafu, ukakamizi*.
Persistent, a. *-a kukaa, thabiti, -shupafu, -kakamizi*.
Person, n. *mtu [wa-]*; (appearance) *sura, umbo*; (individuality) *nafsi*. In person, *nafsi yake, -enyewe*. In the person of, *katika*.

Personable, a. *-enyi sura nsuri, -zuri*.
Personage, n. *mtu mkubwa, mtu wa fahari [ajifanyaye mkubwa]*.
Personal, a. *-a mtu, -a mwenyewe, -angu [-ako, -ake, &c.] mwenyewe*; (individual) *-a peke yake*; (of a person) *-a sura, -a umbo*; (critical, offensive) *-a kushtaki, -a kuchukiza, -a kutukana*. Make personal remarks on, *sengenya, suta, singizia*.
Personality, n. *nafsi [ya mtu]*; (offensive criticism) *masuto, masingizio*.
Personally, adv. *-enyewe, nafsi yake [yao, &c.], peke yangu [yako, &c.]*.
Personalty, n. *vyombo, fetha, vifaa, mapambo*.
Personate, v. *jifanya, jigeuza, iga*.
Personify, v. *fanya mtu, wekeautu*; (embody) *-wa nafsi yake*.
Perspective, n. [*kuandika vitu kwa ginsi vionekanavyo kwa macho, wala sivyo vilivyo kwa kweli*].
Perspicacious, a. *-enyi akili za kufahamu*.
Perspicacity, n. *ufahamifu, akili*.
Perspicuity, n. *uthahirifu, uwazi*.
Perspicuous, a. *thahiri, baini, wazi, rahisi*.
Perspiration, n. *hari, jasho*.
Perspire, v. *toka jasho [hari]*.
Persuade, v. *shawishi, vuta, ongoza, shurutisha, sadikisha*.
Persuasion, n. *ushawishi, ushawishi, mvuto*; (opinion) *nia, moyo*; (form of religion) *mathhabu, dini*.
Persuasive, a. *-enyi ushawishi (Taz. Persuasion)*.
Pert, a. *-juvi, -fithuli, safihi, si adabu*.
Pertain, v. *-wa mali [ya], -wa katika, pasa, rejea*.
Pertinacious, a. (resolute) *thabiti, -gumu, -shupavu*; (obstinate) *-kaidi, tundu*.
Pertinacity, n. *uthabiti, &c.; ukaidi, &c.*
Pertinence, Pertinency, n. *kufaa, kuwa na maana, ulinganifu*.
Pertinent, a. *-a kufaa, -a kupasa, &c.*

- Philanthropic, a. -a Philanthropy.**
Philanthropist, n. *mwenyi Philanthropy.*
Philanthropy, n. *kupendana na watu wote, upendano, huruma.*
Philatelist, n. [*ashikaye Philately*].
Philately, n. [*kutafuta na kuweka 'postage stamps,' na kuziandika jamii*].
Philharmonic, a. -a kupenda Music.
Philippic, n. [*maneno ya kushtaki na kutukana*], *mashutumumu, masuto.*
Philological, a. -a Philology.
Philologist, n. *mwalimu wa Philology.*
Philology, n. [*elimu ya lugha na maneno*].
Philosopher, n. *mwalimu wa Philosophy.*
Philosophical, a. -a Philosophy; (calm) *tulivu, -siohangalia neno, -sioshtuka.*
Philosophize, v. *jifunza Philosophy, jifanya Philosopher.*
Philosophy, n. [*elimu ya elimu zote, ya asili ya mambo yote na vitu vyote, ya kujua sababu na maana*]; (wisdom) *hekima, busara*; (calmness) *uthabiti, utulivu.*
Philter, n. [*dawa ya kumtia mtu shauku*].
Phlegm, n. *belghamu, mate, makamasi*; (dullness) *baridi, usito.*
Phlegmatic, a. *tulivu, baridi, -zito, -sioshtuka.*
Phoenix, n. [*ndege aliyehadithiwa kufa na kufufuka palepale*].
Phonetic, a. -a mambo ya sauti, -a sauti, -a ginsi ya kutam'ka.
Phonetics, n. [*maarifa ya sauti na tam'ko*].
Phonograph, n. [*chombo cha kuandika yatam'kwayo na kuyatam'ka yaleyale*].
Phonology, n. [*elimu ya kutam'ka kwa sauti*].
Phosphorescent, a. -a kumeta-meta, -a kung'aa peke yake.
Phosphorus, n. [*kitu kama nta chenye kung'aa gizani, na chepesi kuwaka*].
- Photograph, n.** [*sanamu iliyopigwa kwa kutumia nguvu ya mwanga, si kwa kalamu*], *foto.*
 — v. *piga Photograph.*
Photographer, n. *mpiga Photograph.*
Photographic, a. -a Photograph.
Photography, n. *maarifa ya kupiga Photograph.*
Phrase, n. [*fungu [ma-] la maneno machache*], *maneno, neno.*
Phraseology, n. *ginsi ya kutumia maneno, usemi, maneno.*
Phrenological, a. -a Phrenology.
Phrenologist, n. *mwalimu wa Phrenology.*
Phrenology, n. [*maarifa ya kutambua moyo kwa kutazama kichwa*].
Phthisis, n. *ukohozi, kifua.*
Physic, n. *dawa.*
 — v. *nywesha dawa.*
Physical, a. (natural) -a asili, -a vitu vyote, -a viumbe; (visible) *-a vyote vionekanavyo;* (material) *-a kuoneka kwa macho;* (not mental) *si kwa akili;* (corporeal) *-a mwili;* (not moral) *si -a moyo;* (of objects) *-a vitu;* (not of ideas) *si -a mawazo;* (external) *-a nje, si -a asili ya ndani.* A physical necessity, *lazima halisi, hakuna buddi kabisa.* It is a physical impossibility, *haiwezekani kwa vyovyote.* He is physically unfit, *hawesi mwili wake.*
Physician, n. *tabibu [ma-], mtabibu [wa-], mganga [wa-], daktari.*
Physicist, n. *mwalimu wa Physic.*
Physios, n. [*maarifa ya viumbe vyote, ya yote yaonekanayo*].
Physiognomy, n. *sura, uso.*
Physiography, n. [*elimu ya hali na tabia ya dunia kwa nje*].
Physiology, n. [*elimu ya mambo ya vitu vyenye usima*].
Physique, n. *umbo, sura, mwili.* Fine physique, *umbo msuri, mangu.*
Pianist, n. *mchesa Piano.*
Piano, Pianoforte, n. *kinanda [kikubwa chenye nyusi ndani].*

Piazza, n. *uwanda* [wa kutembelea mjini].

Pice, n. *pesa, mapesa*.

Pick, v. *donoa, pekua*; (choose) *chagua*; (flowers, fruit) *chuma*; (a hole) *chokora*. Pick off, *piga* [mtu] *bunduki*. Pick up, *okota, zoa*; (bit by bit) *chota, dondoa, kumbika*; (get by chance) *kuta, kusanya, tafuta*; (recover health) *pata nguvu* [afya], *-wa hajambo, jipa nguvu, jimudu*. Pick in bits, *nyakua*. Pick the teeth, *chokora* [sugua] *meno*. Pick a fowl, *nyonya, futua*. Pick a quarrel, *vumbilia vita* [ugomvi], *taka vita*. Pick a lock, *fungua pasipo ufunguo* [kwa msumari ao kulabu]. Pick holes in, Pick to pieces, (accuse) *singizia, chongea*. Pick a pocket, [ibia mtu njiani kwa siri].

— n. [kama jembe lililochongoka], *sululu, mchokoo*; (best part) *uteule, -lio bora, kipeo*.

Pickaxe, n. [jembe kubwa lililochongoka], *sululu*.

Picked, a. *-teule, bora*.

Picket, n. *kingojo cha asikari; asikari walinsi*; (peg) *msomari* [wa mti], *kijiti*.

— v. *wekea walinsi mbele*.

Pickle, n. *achali*; (scrape) *matata*.

Pickpocket, n. *mwizi* [wezi, wa kuibia watu kwa siri njiani].

Picnic, n. *kwenda kula shambani, matembezi*.

Pictorial, a. *-a sanamu*.

Picture, n. *sanamu, sura, taswira, picha*; (likeness) *mfano, methali*.

— v. *waza moyoni, eleza kwa maneno*.

Picturesque, a. *kama sanamu nzuri, -enyi sura nzuri, -a kupendeza macho*.

Pie, n. *robo pesa*; (pastry) *maandasi*.

Piebald, a. *-a rangirangi, -a madoodoa*.

Piece, n. *kipande* [vi-], *fungu* [ma-], *nussu, mkato* [mi-], *sehemu*; (of cloth) *kiraka, kitambaa*; (whole length) *jura*; (gun) *bunduki*; (coin) *sarafu*; (in music) *uimbo*;

(in art generally) *kazi*. In pieces, *vipande vipande*. Take to pieces, *vunja, kongoa*. A piece of news (of work, of impudence, &c.), *habari* [kazi, ufithuli, &c.]. All of a piece, *yote sawasawa*.

Piece, v. *tengeneza, unganisha, chomelea*.

Piecemeal, adv. *kidogo kidogo, vipande*.

Piecework, n. [kazi ya kupata pesa kwa kadiri ya kazi yenyewe, si ya wakatiwake, si kwa pesa za kutwa].

Pied, a. *-a rangi mbalimbali, -a madoodoa*.

Pier, n. [boma la mawe likitokeza baharini]; (pillar) *msinji* [mi-], *nguzo*.

Pierce, v. *toboa, zua, choma, penya, tumbua*; (affect deeply) *penya, ingia moyoni, umiza, choma*.

Piercing, a. *-a kupenya, -kali, -a nguvu, -a kuchoma*.

Pier-glass, n. [kioo kikubwa cha kuangika ukutani].

Piety, n. *uta'wa, uchaji wa Muungu, usufi, dini*.

Pig, n. *nguruwe, nguuwe*; (piece of unwrought metal) *mkuo* [mi-].

Pigeon, n. *njiwa*. Pigeon English, [lugha ya nussu kiingereza nussu kisina].

Pigeon-hole, n. *tundu la njiwa*; (recess) [tundu la kashani la kuwekea barua, hati, karatasi, &c.], *kishubaka* [vi-].

Piggery, Pigsty, n. *zizi la nguruwe*.

Piggish, a. *kama nguruwe, -chafu, takataka*.

Pig-headed, a. *-kaidi, -tundu*.

Pigment, n. *rangi*.

Pigmy, n. *kibeti, mtu mfupi sana, mbilikimo*.

Pigtail, n. [nyele ndefu za singa kishogoni, shungi la kisina].

Pike, n. *mkuki* [mfupi mnene]; (fish) [samaki wa mito mkali].

Pilchard, n. [samaki wa bahari].

Pile, n. *fungu* [ma-], *chungu* [ma-]; (building) *jumba* [ma-]; (post) *nguzo, mhimili* [mi-]; (funeral)

- kuni* [za kuchoma mayiti]; (of wood) *biwi* [ma-].
- Pile**, v. *fanya chungu, pandikiza, kusanya, andikanya, panganya*; (of earth, concrete, &c.) *palia, fusia*.
- Piles**, n. *bawasir*.
- Pilfer**, v. *iba vidogo*.
- Pilgrim**, n. *mwenda haji, mhaji, msafiri*.
- Pilgrimage**, n. *kwenda patakatifu*; (tedious journey) *safari ya taabu*; (to Mecca) *haji*.
- Pill**, n. *kidonge* [vi-] *cha dawa*.
- Pillage**, n. *kuteka, mateka, nyara*.
— v. *teka*.
- Pillar**, n. *nguzo, mhimili* [mi-].
- Pillion**, n. [kama korji].
- Pillory**, n. *mkatale* [wa kumfunga mtu kitwa na mikono].
- Pillow**, n. *mto* [mi-]; (large) *takia* [ma-]; (of wood) *msamilo*. Pillow end of bed, *mchago*.
- Pillow-case**, n. *mfuko* [mi-] *wa mto*.
- Pilot**, n. *rubani, kiongozi, mshiki msukani*.
— v. *ongosa, peleka, lekeza*.
- Pimple**, n. *kiwe* [vi-], *kipele* [vi-].
- Pin**, n. *kisomari* [vi-], *kipingo* [vi-], *kiwi* [vi-].
— v. *funga, kasa*. Pin one's faith on, *amini, jetea, tegemea*.
- Pinafore**, n. [nguo ya mtoto ya kuvaa mbele].
- Pincers**, n. *koleo* [ma-], *mbano* [mi-].
- Pinch**, v. *finya, nyakua, bana*; (distress) *onea, tia mazito, sumbua*; (confine, starve) *nyima, songa*. A pinched look, *uso wa kufinyana*.
— n. *finyo* [ma-]; (small quantity) *kidogo, kikofi*; (difficulty) *shidda, mashaka, hatari*. At a pinch, *katika mashaka, hatarini*.
- Pin-cushion**, n. [kitu cha kuwekea Pins].
- Pine**, n. *msunobari* [mi-].
— v. *fifia, chakaa, taka kufa, thoo-fika*. Pine for, *tamani sana, -wa na shauko ya, chunuka*.
- Pine-apple**, n. (plant) *mnanasi* [mi-]; (fruit) *nanasi* [ma-].
- Pinion**, n. *ubawa* [ma-]; (fetter) *pingu ya mikono*; [kigurudumu].
— v. *funga mikono*.
- Pink**, a. *-ekundu*.
— n. [ua jekundu]; (perfection) *upeo*.
- Pin-money**, n. [mali ya mke wa mtu, mahari yake aliyowekewa].
- Pinnacle**, n. *mashua* [kubwa ya merikebu].
- Pinnacle**, n. *kinara* [vi-], *kilele* [vi-], *kipeo* [vi-].
- Pint**, n. [kipimo cha kizungu, kama kibaba].
- Pioneer**, n. *mtangulizi* [wa-], *mpe-nyesi, mpelelezi* [wa-], *mtu wa kwansa, mtu wa mbele*.
— v. *tangulia*.
- Pious**, a. *-ta'wa, -dini, -cha Muungu*.
- Pip, Pippin**, n. *kokwa dogo* [ma-].
- Pipe**, v. *piga filimbi* [somari].
—, **Piping**, n. *mwansi* [mi-], *mrija* [mi-], *bomba*; (musical) *somari, filimbi*; (tobacco) *kiko* [vi-]; (for water) *mfereji* [mi-], *mchirisi* [mi-]; (spout) *kopo, mli-samu*. Pipe bowl, *dori*. Pipe stem, *mwansi*.
- Pipe-clay**, n. *chaki*.
- Piper**, n. *mpiga filimbi* [somari].
- Piping**, a. *-enyi sauti nyembamba* [kama ya makinda ya ndege]; = **Pipe**, n.
- Pipkin**, n. *kijungu kidogo*.
- Piquant**, a. *-chungu, -kali*; (attractive) *-a kutamanisha*.
- Pique**, n. *chuki, uchungu, kiburi, mfundo*.
— v. *chukiza, tia uchungu*. Pique oneself on, *jivunia, jisifu kwa*.
- Piracy**, n. *uharamia* [baharini], *kazi ya Pirate*.
- Pirate**, n. *haramia* [wa bahari]; [apigaye chapa vitabu isivyo halali].
- Piratical**, a. *-a Pirate*.
- Pirouette**, n. *msunguko* [katika kuchesa ngoma].

Plain, a. (clear) *thahiri, wazi*; (flat) *sawa*; (unadorned) *pasipo uzuri* [*madaha, fahari, elimu, akili, adabu*]; (straightforward) *-nyofu, -a kweli*; (common) *vivi hivi, ovyo, -a kufuta, -dufu*; (simple) *-tupu, peke yake*.

— n. *inchi sawa na pana, uwanda, wangwa*.

Plain-dealing, n. *unyofu, amini*.

Plainness, n. [*kuwa Plain, a.*], *uthahiri, unyofu, udufu, &c.*

Plain-spoken, a. *-nyofu, pasipo ihtilafu*.

Plaint, n. *maombolezo, vilio*; (grievance) *mashtaka*.

Plaintiff, n. *mshtaki* [*wa-*], *mwenyi kudai, mdai* [*wa-*].

Plaintive, a. *-a kuzuni, -a kulia*.

Plait, v. *suka, sokota*.

— n. *kunjo* [*ma-*], *kikunjo, upindo*; (braid) *kigwe* [*vi-*]. Plaits of hair, *masongamano ya nyele, masongo*.

Plan, n. *shauri* [*ma-*], *mradi, nia, kusudi*; (method) *njia*; (sketch, outline) *sanamu, tarakibu, ramani*. Make (draw) a plan of a house, *toa nyumba*.

— v. *fanya shauri ya, azimu, nia*; (design) *rakibisha, andika, toa*.

Plane, a. *sawa* [*kwa upana*].

— n. *randa*; (figure) [*sanamu iliyo sawa kwa upana*]; (tree) [*mti*].

— v. *piga randa*.

Planet, n. [*nyota kubwa yenyi mwendo wa kuzunguka jua*], *sayari* (Ar.).

Planetary, a. *-a sayari*.

Plank, n. *ubao* [*mbao*].

Plant, v. *panda, panda mbegu kati-ka*; (fix) *weka, kaza, simamisha*; (instil, teach) *fundisha*.

— n. *mbegu, niche* [*mi-*], *chipukizi, mmea* [*mi-*]; (instruments, &c.) *vyombo vya kufanyia kazi, samani, vitu*.

Plantain, n. (fruit) *ndisi*; (plant) *mgomba* [*mi-*].

Plantation, n. *shamba* [*ma-*].

Planter, n. *mwenyeji wa shamba, mpansi* [*wa-*].

Planting, n. *mpando*.

Plash, n. *shindo la maji*.

Plaster, n. [*chokaa na maji*], *chokaa nyeupe, chokaa, udongo*; (medical) *aawa ya kubandika, kibandiko*.

— v. *paka, kandika*; (in medicine) *bandika*.

Plasterer, n. *mwashhi* [*wa-*].

Plastic, a. *-a kufinyanga*; (soft) *-ororo, -a kugeuka vyo vyote*, (docile) *-a kukubali mafundisho*.

Plasticity, n. *kuwa Plastic*.

Plate, n. (for food) *sahani, kisahani* [*vi-*], *kombe*; (sheet of metal) *bamba* [*ma-*]; (silver vessels) *vyombo vya fetha* [*thahabu*]; (picture) *sanamu ya kitabuni, choro* [*ma-*].

Plateau, n. [*inchi iliyo inuka, sawa na pana*].

Plated, a. [*-a kutiwa fetha ao thahabu nje, si fetha tupu*].

Platform, n. *jukwaa* [*ma-*], *mbau*; (for sentry, open) *ulingo*, (covered) *dungu* [*ma-*]; (for grain, &c.) *uchala, utaa*; (design, programme) *nia, mawazo, mashauri, imani*.

Platinum, n. [*madini nsito nyeupe ya thamani*].

Platitide, n. *maneno baridi, -a ujinga, -a ovyo*.

Platonic, a. Platonic affection, [*ku-penda kwa akili, si kwa ng'oa ao tamaa, mahabba baridi*].

Platter, n. *sahani, kombe* [*ma-*], *hero*.

Plaudit, n. *makelele ya salama* [*ya kusifu*], *masifu*.

Plausibility, n. *mapendezi, kuwa Plausible*.

Plausible, a. *-a kujipendekesa, -a kuvuta, -enyi mashaushi, kama kweli, kama -ema*.

Play, v. *cheza*; (music) *piga*; (act) *jifanya*; (be active) *enda, tenda kazi*. Play into the hands of, *-wa shauri moja na, sayidia, patia fayida*. Play (one) false, *danganya*. Play truant, *toroka*. Play upon, *geuza, fanyia wewe*. Play the fool with, *puzika na*.

— n. *mchezo* [*mi-*]; (jest) *msa-*

- ha* [mi-]; (movement) *mwendo*; (drama) [mchezo kama vinyago]; (of words) *mageuzi, fumbo*; (room) *nafasi, ruhusa*. His faculties are in full play, *nguvu zake zina-mwenda*. Keep in play, *shughulisha, shindisha, kawilisha*. Bring into play, *tendeza kazi yake, tumisha*. Come into play, *anza, tenda kazi, tumika*.
- Played out** (Be), v. *choka, legea, shindwa*.
- Playful**, a. *-cheshi, -a kucheza, -a mzaha, -chekefu*.
- Playground**, n. *uwanda, uga*; (enclosed) *ua, kitalu*.
- Playing-cards**, n. *karata*.
- Plaything**, n. [kitu cha kuchezea mtoto], *kipuzi* [vi-], *takataka*.
- Plea**, n. *maombi, maneno, sababu, hoja, uthuru, udaka*.
- Plead**, v. (ask) *omba, sihi*; (urge) *toa maneno, teta*. Plead guilty, *kiri kosa, ungama*. Plead for, *ombea, tetea*.
- Pleader**, n. *mdai* [wa-], *mwana sheria, mwombezi*.
- Pleading**, n. *maneno* [ya mbele ya kathi, ya hukumuni]; (asking) *maombi, maombezi*.
- Pleasant, Pleasing**, a. *-a kupendeza, -xuri, -tamu*. A pleasant person (to talk to), *mtu wa kuambilika*.
- Pleasantry**, n. *mzaha, mazungumzo matamu, upendezi*.
- Please**, v. *pendeza, rithisha, furahisha, pata ukubali, tulilia*; (like, choose) *penda, taka, chagua*. Be pleased, *pendezwa*; (think right) *penda, ona njema, taka*. Please oneself (do as one likes), *tumia roho*. Just as you please, *upendavyo, hiari yako*. It pleased him, *aliona njema, ilimkalia tamu*. Please, if you please, *tafathali, kunrathi, uwe rathi*.
- Pleasurable**, a. *-a kupendeza*.
- Pleasure**, n. *furaha, anasa, mchezo*; (pleasing thing) *upendezi* [ma-].
- Plebeian**, a. *-shenzi, -nyonge, pasipo cheo, pasipo adabu*.
- Pledge**, n. (token) *rahani, arabuni, amana, kabathi*; (promise) *ahadi, thamana, sharti, daraka*.
— v. *weka rahani, funga kwa ahadi, ahidi*. Pledge word, honour, &c., *jifunga kwa uapo, weka sharti, diriki, ahidi*.
- Pleiades**, n. *kilimia*.
- Plenary**, a. *kamili, -ote, -zima, -ingi*.
- Plenipotentiary**, n. *mjumbe* [wa-] *wa mfalme* [mwenyi uwezo kama mfalme kwa kazi fullani], *mjumbe mkuu*.
- Plenitude**, n. *ukamilifu wingi*.
- Plenteous, Plentiful**, a. *-ingi, marithawa, tele, furifuri, farafara*.
- Plenty**, n. *wingi, marithawa*. Plenty of food, *chakula tele*.
- Pleonasm**, n. *maneno mengi, maneno burre*.
- Pleonastic**, a. *-a Pleonasm*.
- Plethora**, n. *damu nyingi*; (overabundance) *wingi kwa mno*.
- Pleurisy**, n. [ugonjwa wa mbavuuni].
- Pliability**, n. *kuwa Pliable, kupindikana, kugeuka*.
- Pliable, Pliant**, a. *-a kugeuka, -a kupindika*; (docile) *-a kurudika, -a kusikia maneno*; (yielding) *laini, -ororo*.
- Pliers**, n. *kikoleo*.
- Plight**, n. *hali, mambo*.
— v. [toa kama ahadi ao rahani], *ahidi*.
- Plod**, v. [enda, ao fanya kazi, polepole na kwa shidda], *shika kusoma, fuliza kazi, dumia kazi*.
- Plodder**, n. *mdumia kazi*; (student) *mtaali*.
- Plodding**, a. *-a kudumia kazi, -endelezi*.
- Plot**, n. *shauri, shauri baya, hila, mtego*; (of ground) *shamba, konde, kiwanja*; (of story) *hadithi, asili ya hadithi*.
— v. *fanya shauri baya* [ya hila, ya siri].
- Plotter**, n. *mfanya hila* [shauri ya siri].
- Plough**, n. [jembe kubwa la kukotwa na ng'ombe].

Plough, v. *lima kwa Plough*.

Ploughman, n. *mlimaji*.

Ploughshare, n. *chuma cha Plough*.

Plover, n. [*ndege kama njiwa*].

Pluck, n. *finyo, kunyakua*; (courage, spirit) *uthabiti, ushupafu, moyo mgumu, macho makavu, ushujaa, moyo wa kiume*.

— v. *nyakua, finya*; (maize, &c) *goboa, konyoa*; (fruit, flowers, &c.) *chuma*; (rob) *komba*; (in examinations) *kataa*; (hairs, fowl's feathers, &c.) *nyonyoa, futua*. Pluck up, *ng'oa*. Pluck up courage, *piga moyo konde*.

Plucky, a. *-enyi moyo wa kiume, -shujaa, -a kiume*.

Plug, n. *zibo [ma-], nguruxi, kisibo, hasho [ma-]*.

— v. *ziba, funga*.

Plum, n. [*kama sambarau*].

Plumage, n. *manyoya [ya ndege]*.

Plumb, v. *pima kwa Plumb*.

—, Plumb-line, n. *timazi, chubwi*.

Plumbago, n. [*kama chaki nyeusi*].

Plumber, n. [*fundi wa vitu vya lisasi, mfanyisa kazi ya lisasi*].

Plume, n. *nyoya [ma-], bawa [ma-]*; (tuft) [*pambo la nyele ao manyoya kitwani*], *shungi, shada la manyoya*.

— v. *Plume oneself, jivuna*.

Plummet, n. *timazi, chubwi*.

Plump, a. *-enyi mafuta tele, -nene*; (of an animal) *-nono*.

— v. *anguka, jitupa, jitumbukiza*.

Plump for, *chagua [fullani] peke yake [kwa Vote]*.

Plumper, n. [*Vote ya kuchagua mtu mmoja peke yake*].

Plumpness, n. *mafuta, unene, unono, kuviringana*.

Plunder, n. *mateka, nyara*.

— v. *teka*.

Plunderer, n. *mtekaji*.

Plunge, v. *tupa ghafala, tumbukiza, chovya*; (force into) *ingiza, tia katika*; (neut.) *jitupa, ruka, randa, enda kwa nguvu [kwa haraka]*; (thrust oneself into) *jiingiza*; (dive) *sama*.

Plunge, n. *mtupo [mwendo] wa ghafala, mruko, mshindo*; (dive) *ku-sama*.

Plunging, a. *-a kujitupa, -a kuruka, -a kuranda*.

Plural, a. *zayidi ya -moja, -ingi*.

— n. (plurality) *wingi*.

Pluralist, n. [*padre mwenyi mshahara wa kazi mahali pawili ao zayidi*].

Plurality, n. *wingi*.

Plus, prep. *pamoja na, zaidi ya*.

Plus sign, [*alama ya kujumlisha, ndio hii +*]

Plush, n. [*nguo yenyi malaika ao manyoya, kama Velvet*].

Plutocracy, n. [*matajiri kutawala, hukumu kwa matajiri*].

Plutocrat, n. *tajiri wa nguvu*.

Plutonic, a. *-a ahera, -a chini sana, -a moto*.

Pluvial, a. *-a mvua, -a kazi ya mvua*.

Ply, v. (a trade) *shika, fuliza, tenda, fanya marra kwa marra*; (pass to and fro) *enda na kurudi*. Ply with (drink, questions), *fanyia [letea] marra kwa marra [vileo, haja, &c.]*.

Pneumatic, a. *-a hewa, -a nguvu ya hewa*.

Pneumatics, n. [*elimu ya hewa na mambo yake*].

Pneumonia, n. *ugonjwa wa pafu, kifua*.

Poach, v. [*winda katika mashamba ya watu isivyo halali, iba mawindo*]; (eggs, &c.) *kanga*.

Poacher, n. *mwizi [wa kuwinda]*.

Pocket, n. *mfuko [mi-]*. Be out of pocket, *toa gharama*.

— v. *tia mfukoni, futika*; (steal) *iba*; (endure) *vumilia*.

Pocket-book, n. *kitabu cha kufutika*.

Pocket-handkerchief, n. *leso [lakufutia kamasi], kitambaa, ankachifi*.

Pocket-money, n. [*pesa kidogo za kufutika*].

Pod, n. *ganda [ma-], mfuko [mi-], tumba*; (of a bean), *kunde ukunde*.

Poem, n. *mashairi*; (religious) *utenzi*.

Poet, n. *mtunga mashairi [wa-], mshairi [wa-]*.

Polemic, Polemical, a. -a vita, -a kushindana, -a kubishana.

Police, n. [jamii ya asikari wa mji wenyi kazi kushindisha watu kwa amani na kutii sheria za serkali na mfalme], asikari, polisi.

Policeman, n. asikari wa Police.

Policy, n. mashauri, maongozi [ya mambo ya serkali, ya wakubwa, ya-pasayo wote]; (prudence) busara; (cunning) ujanja, hila; (bond) hati ya Insurance. That is his true policy, ndio shauri la kumfaa, ndio heri [fayida].

Polish, n. [rangi ya kung'arisha]; (brightness) mwanga, ulaini; (manners) malezi mazuri, adabu.

— v. ng'arisha, katua; (educate) adibisha, ongoza. Polishing powder (board), unga [ubau] wa kukatulia.

Polished, a. -liokatuka, -angafu; (well-mannered) -a adabu, -a madaha.

Polite, a. -a adabu, -a heshima.

Politeness, n. adabu, heshima.

Politic, a. -a kufaa, -a busara; (of the state) -a serkali (Taz. Politics).

Political, a. -a Politics. Political party, [watu wenyi shauri moja kwa mambo ya serkali]. Political affairs, mambo ya inchi, = Politics.

Politician, n. mtu wa Politics, mwenyi shughuli kwa Politics.

Politics, n. mambo ya serkali, mambo ya utawala, matengenezo ya mji na kabila lote.

Polity, n. utawala, kumiliki, matengenezo ya serkali, madaraka ya mji, ginsi ya utawala, kawaida ya mamlaka.

Polka, n. [ngoma ya kisungu].

Poll, n. kitwa, kishogo; (census) hesabu ya watu mmoja mmoja; (in voting) kutoa Votes mmoja mmoja.

— v. toa Vote, pokea Votes za watu mmoja mmoja; (prune) pogo, kata ncha za matawi.

Pollen, n. [kama uvumbi ao unga ulio juu ya maua].

Poll-tax, n. kodi [ya kulipwa na watu wote mmoja mmoja].

Pollute, v. tia taka, najisi, chafua.

Pollution, n. takataka, uchafu, unajisi, jenaba.

Poltroon, n. mwoga, thaifu.

Polygamist, n. mwenyi wake wengi.

Polygamy, n. kuwa na wake wengi pamoja.

Polyglot, n. -a lugha nyingi.

Polygon, n. [kitu chenye pembe nyingi].

Polygonal, a. -a namnaya Polygon.

Polype, n. [mdudu wa maji, mwenyi mikono mingi].

Polysyllabic, a. -a Polysyllable.

Polysyllable, n. [neni lenyi Syllables nyingi].

Polytheism, n. [dini ya kuabudu miungu mingi].

Polytheistic, a. -a Polytheism.

Pomade, n. mafuta [ya kupaka kitwani].

Pomegranate, n. (tree) mkamma-manga [mi-]; (fruit) kammamanga [ma-].

Pomeloe, n. furungu [ma-].

Pommel, n. [pembe ya seruji kizungu].

— v. pigapiga, piga makonde mengi.

Pomp, n. sahari, uzuri, urembo, makuu.

Pomposity, n. mangwaji, majivuno, makuu.

Pompous, a. -enyi Pomposity.

Pond, n. ziwa [ma-], kiziwa [vi-], shimo la maji [ma-]; (on beach) kidimbwi [vi-].

Ponder, v. fikiriri, wasa.

Ponderous, a. -zito sana, -kubwa na -zito, -zito; (dull) baridi, -zito.

Poniard, n. kisu; (curved) jambia.

Pontiff, n. = Pope; askofu mkuu.

Pontifical, a. -a Pope, -a askofu.

Pontificate, n. [kazi na utawala wa Pope].

Pontoon, n. chelezo [vy-], mashua ya kazi.

Pony, n. frasi mdogo.

Poodle, n. [mbwa mdogo mwenyi manyoya mengi kama kondoo].

Pooh, int. chut! kéfule!

Pooh-pooh, v. tharau, pisha, cheka.

- Pool**, n. = Pond, *kixiwa, kidimbwi*; (in games) [*pesa jamii za kushindaniwa*]; (in business) [*jamii ya watu wakichanga pesa zao*].
- Poop**, n. *shetri, sitaha*.
- Poor**, a. *masikini, fukara, -kata, -kwasefu*; (destitute) *hoke hahe*; (feeble, worthless) *hafifu, thaisfu, -baya, -chache, -nyonge, -siopendeza*. Be (become) poor, *fukarika, kombeka mali, pangusika mali*.
- Poor-house**, n. [*nyumba ya kukaa masikini*].
- Poor-laws**, n. [*amri juu ya kulisha masikini*].
- Poorly**, adv. (*Taz. Poor*), *kidogo, vibaya*. Be (feel) poorly, *-wa hawezi, ugua*.
- Poor-rate**, n. [*kodi ya kulisha masikini*].
- Poor-spirited**, a. *-oga, thaisfu*.
- Pop**, n. *kishindo*.
— v. *fanya kishindo, tokea ghāfala, enda mbio, ruka*. Pop upon, *gundulia, zukia*. Pop the question, *posa*. Pop up, *zuka*.
- Pope**, n. [*askofu mkuu wa Rumi na wa kanisa lote la kirumi*].
- Popedom**, n. [*kazi na utawala wa Pope*].
- Popery**, n. *dini ya kanisa la kirumi [neni la kutharau]*.
- Popish**, a. *-a Popery*.
- Poplar**, n. [*mti mrefu mwembamba wa Ulaya*].
- Poppy**, n. [*ua jekundu lenyi kutia usingizi*].
- Populace**, n. *watu [wa mji jamii]*.
- Popular**, a. *-a watu wengi*; (liked by all) *-a kupendeza watu*; (inferior) *si -zuri sana, -a vivi hivi, -a kuchaga, rahisi, hafifu*. The popular party, *watu wengi, watu wadogo, makutano*.
- Popularity**, n. *kuwa Popular*; (pleasing all) *kupendeza watu*; (good will of all) *sifa za watu*.
- Popularize**, v. (spread) *eneza kwa watu wengi*; (cheapen) *fanya rahisi*; (simplify) *fanya ginsi ya kuelea watu*.
- Popularly**, adv. *na watu wengi, mahali pengi, wapendavyo wengi (Taz. Popular)*.
- Populate**, v. *jaza watu*.
- Population**, n. *watu [wa inchi fullani, wa mji fullani], wenyeji*.
- Populous**, a. *-a kujaa watu, -enyi watu wengi*.
- Porcelain**, n. [*udongo msuri mweupe wa kufinyanga, udongo wa Sina*], *-a udongo kizungu, -a kauli*.
- Porch**, n. *ukumbi*.
- Porcine**, a. *-a nguruwe*.
- Porcupine**, n. *nungu*.
- Pore**, n. *kitundu kidogo*; (of skin) *kinweleo [vi-], matokeo ya hari*.
— v. Pore over, *kazia macho, soma kwa bidii*.
- Pork**, n. *nyama ya nguruwe*.
- Porker**, n. *nguruwe mdogo*.
- Porosity**, n. [*hali ya kuwa na Pores nyingi, kupapa maji, kuwa tundu-tundu*].
- Porous**, a. *-enyi Pores nyingi, tundutundu*. Be porous, *papa maji*.
- Porphyry**, n. [*jiwe gumu la rangi*].
- Porpoise**, n. *pomboo*.
- Porridge**, n. *uji, ugali*.
- Porringer**, n. *sahani, kombe [ma-]*.
- Port**, n. (harbour) *bandari*; (porthole) *shubaka [ma-]*; (wine) [*mvi-nyo mweusi wa kireno*]; (of ship) *upande wa kushoto*; (demeanour) *hali, mwenendo, sura, umbo*.
- Port**, v. (arms) *kingamisha [bunduki]*; (helm) *lekeza [chombo] kwa kuume*.
- Portable**, a. *-a kuchukulika, -epesi*.
- Portage**, n. *kuchukua, pesa za uchukuzi*.
- Portal**, n. *mlango mkubwa [mi-], lango [ma-]*.
- Portcullis**, n. [*mlango wa kuinuka na kushuka*].
- Porte**, n. *serkali ya Sultani Rum*.
- Portend**, v. *onya mbele, bashiri, kavili*.
- Portent**, n. [*ishara ya mambo mabaya yatakayokuwa*], *kitisho, kioja*.
- Portentous**, a. *-a kutisha, -a kuhofisha, -kubwa mno, -baya sana*.
- Porter**, n. (town) *hamali [ma-]*,

- mchukuzi* [wa-]; (caravan) *mpagazi* [wa-]; (house) *mingoje mlango* [wa-]; (black beer) [*pombe nyeusi ya kizungu*].
- Porterage**, n. *ujira wa mahamali, uchukuzi*.
- Portfolio**, n. [*jalada ya kutia karatasi*]; (state office) *uwaziri*.
- Port-hole**, n. *shubaka* [ma-].
- Portico**, n. [*baraza yenyi matuo na nguzo, ya kutembelea*].
- Portion**, n. *sehemu, fungu* [ma-], *nussu, mkato* [mi-]; (dowry) *mahari*; (inheritance) *urithi*.
- Portliness**, n. *unene* [wa mtu].
- Portly**, a. *-nene, -kubwa*.
- Portmanteau**, n. [*sanduku kama mfuko wa ngozi*].
- Portrait**, n. *sanamu ya mtu* [ya kuandika], *taswira, mfano* [mi-].
- Portraiture**, n. *kuandika sanamu*; (description) *kueleza kwa maneno*.
- Portray**, v. *andika sanamu ya*; (describe) *eleza, simulia, fafanua*.
- Pose**, n. *kikao, sura, hali*.
— v. *tia matata, fathaisha, zuia, shinda*; (pretend to be) *jifanya, jivuna kuwa*.
- Poser**, n. *mashaka, kifungo*.
- Position**, n. (place) *mahali, pahali*; (condition) *hali, kikao*; (opinion) *nia, neno* [ma-]; (rank) *theo, daraja, kiwango*. Be in a position to, *weza*.
- Positive**, a. (real, actual) *-a hakika*; (absolute) *-a asili, -siobadilika*; (definite) *waziwazi, baini, thahiri*; (certain) *pasipo shaka, yakini*; (specially enacted) [*kwa amri ya watu, si kwa asili ao amri ya Muungu*]; (implying exact knowledge) *-a ujuzi, -a kujua hakika*; (dogmatic) *-shupafu, -a kukatiza maneno*. Be positive, *jua sana pasipo shaka*.
- Positively**, adv. *kwa kweli, pasipo shaka, pasipo tofauti*.
- Positivism**, n. [*kusema, 'Tusiangalie neno illa yenyi kujulikana vema na sisi waana Adamu, ndio ulimwengu huu na mambo yake'*].
- Positivist**, n. [*mwenyi kushika Positivism*].
- Possess**, v. *-wa na, miliki, shika*; (bewitch) *pagaa*. Possess oneself (of), *pata, jipatia*. Be possessed, *pagawa, -wa na wazimo* [pepo], *-wa na shetani*; (of property) *-wana*.
- Possession**, n. *kumiliki*; (property) *mali, milki*; (by spirit) *kupagawa, shetani*. Give (put in) possession, *milikisha, tawaza*; (inform) *arifu, julisha, pasha habari*. Take possession, *kamata, twaa, shika*.
- Possessor**, n. *mwenyewe* [w-], *mwenyeji* [w-], *bwana*.
- Posset**, n. [*maziwa na mvinyo wa moto*].
- Possibility**, n. *kuwa Possible*; (power) *uwexo, nguvu, nafasi*; (chance) *bahati, hatari*. There is a possibility, *yawezekana, labuda*.
- Possible**, a. *yamkini, -liowezekana*. It is possible, *yawezekana, labuda, shidda, huenda*. As soon as possible, *upeswi iwezavyo, kwa haraka sana*.
- Post**, n. (of wood) *mti* [mi-]; (prop) *mhimiki* [mi-], *tuka, nguzo, kiguzo*; (place) *mahali, kituo*; (station) *kilindo, palipoamriwa*; (messenger) *mjumbe* [wa-], *tume*; (Postal Service, &c.), [*madaraka ya kupelekeana barua killa mahali, serkali yake, nyumba yake, &c.*]; (swift messenger) *talishi* [ma-].
— v. (fix up notice) *weka mahali wazi, tangaza*; (assign place to) *weka, amria mahali*; (inform) *arifu, julisha*; (of letters) *weka barua katika Post Office*; (go quickly) *enda haraka*; (enter in accounts) *andika katika daftari*.
- Postage**, n. *pesa* [sa kupelekesha barua]. Postage stamp, *chapa* [la kupelekesha barua].
- Postal**, a. *-a Post Office*.
- Post-date**, v. *tia tarihi ya baadaye* [siyo iliyo kweli].
- Poster**, n. [*karatasi kubwa ya kutangasa habari, ya kubandika ukutani; mtu abandikaye Poster*].

- a *uthani wa ratli fullani*. A six-pounder, [*mzinga wenyi lisasi ya ratli sita uthani wake*].
- Pour**, v. *mimina, mwaga*; (emit freely) *toa -ingi, toa kwa nguvu, toatoa*; (neut.) *toka -ingi [kwa nguvu], pita upesi*.
- Pourtray**, v. = **Portray**.
- Pout**, v. *toa midomo [kwa chuki ao uchungu]*.
- Poverty**, n. *umasikini, ufukara, ukata, ukwasefu, uthiiki*; (lack, deficiency) *uchache, ukosefu, uhitaji*.
- Powder**, n. *unga, uvumbi*; (gun-powder) *baruti*.
- v. (pulverize) *saga, ponda, chua*; (put powder on) *tia Powder*.
- Powdered**, a. *-liotiwa Powder*; (made into powder) *-liosagwa*.
- Powdery**, a. *kama Powder*.
- Power**, n. *uwezo, nguvu, mamlaka, enzi*; (an authority) *mwenyinguvu, mkubwa [wa-]*; (great nation) *taifa kubwa*. The powers, *mataifa makubwa, wakubwa*. Mental (intellectual) power, *akili*.
- Powerful**, a. *-enyi Power, hodari, -a nguvu, &c.*
- Powerless**, a. *pasipo Power, thaisu, billa nguvu, &c.* Be (become) *powerless, pooza*.
- Pox**, n. *marathi ya upele, sekeneke*.
- Practicability**, n. *kuwezekana, kufanyika*.
- Practicable**, a. *-a kufanyika, -liowezekana, -a kutendeka*; (usable) *-a kutumika [kuendeka, &c.]*, *-a kufaa*.
- Practical**, a. (useful) *-a kufaa, -a kutumika*; (sensible) *-a busara, -a akili, -a amali*; (for work) *-a kutenda kazi, kwa kazi*.
- Practice**, n. (habit) *mazoezo, desturi*; (occupation) *kazi, uchumi*; (doing) *kutenda, kufanya marra kwa marra*; (study) *mtaala*. Learn by practice, *zoea, zoelea*. He might learn by practice, *anazoezeka*.
- Practise**, v. *tenda [fanya] marra kwa marra*; (engage in, exercise) *shika, fuata, fuliza, fanya kazi*; (exercise oneself in) *jizoeza, jifunsa, jitendekiza*.
- Practised**, a. *-zoefu, -elekefu, -stadi*.
- Practitioner**, n. (doctor) *tabibu*; (lawyer) *mwana sheria*.
- Pragmatic**, a. *-tendaji mno, -a shughuli nyingi, -pingamizi*.
- Prairie**, n. [*inchi sawa pana yenyi majani si miti*], *nyika [ma-]*.
- Praise**, n. *sifa, hamdi, himidi*. — v. *sifu, himidi*.
- Praiseworthiness**, n. *kustahili sifa, ustahili, wema*.
- Praiseworthy**, a. *-a kustahili sifa, -ema*.
- Prance**, v. *cheza cheza kama frasi, randa, ruka*.
- Prank**, n. *mchezo, msaha, hila, kitimbi*.
- Prate**, v. *sema upuzi, toa maneno mengi, piga domo, payuka*.
- Prater**, n. *mpusi (Tax. Prate)*.
- Prating**, a. *-payukaji, -payi wa maneno*.
- Pratique**, n. *ruhusa*.
- Prattle**, n. *maneno ya kitoto, vijineno, manenomaneno, upuzi*. — v. *toa Prattle*.
- Prattler**, n. *mtoa Prattle*.
- Prawn**, n. *uduvi [duvi, nduvi], kamba ndogo*. Dried prawns, *kamba kavu*.
- Pray**, v. *omba, sali*; (request) *sihi, taka*. Pray to, *omba, salia, tolea dua, lalamia*. Pray for, *ombea, salia*; (beg) *omba, taka, sihi*. Pray, why? *kwa nini ati? kwa nini bassi?* Pray do! *haya!* Pray, what is the news? *niambie, nakusihi, habari gani?*
- Prayer**, n. (formal) *ibada, sala*, (special petition) *dua*; (request) *haja, maombi*.
- Prayerful**, a. *-enyi kuomba, -a kusali*.
- Preach**, v. *hutubu, toa hotuba, hubiri anjili*.
- Preacher**, n. *mwenyi kuhutubu, mhubiri anjili, mweneza habari ya dini, hatibu*.

Preaching, n. *hotuba, mahubiri*.
Preamble, n. *mwanzo wa maneno, maneno ya kwanza, matangulizi*.
Prebendary, n. [*kasisi mshariki kasi katika kanisa kubwa (cathedral) Ingeresa*].
Precarious, a. *-a shidda, -a hatari, -a mashaka, si salamu, si thabiti*.
Precaution, n. *hathari, kujilinda mbele, uangalifu*. Take precautions, *jihathari*.
Precautionary, a. *-a Precaution*.
Precede, v. *tangulia, tangulia mbele ya, enda mbele*.
Precedence, Precedency, n. *utangulizi, heshima ya ziada, kuzidi cheo, kuwekato, kukaa mbele*.
Precedent, n. [*jambo la zamani lenyi mfano wa jambo la siku hizi*], *mfano [mi-], mithali*. There are precedents, *imekuwa hivi zamani*. There is no precedent, *jambo jipya, halina mfano zamani, halijawa hivi bado kabisa*.
Preceding, a. *-a kwanza, -a mbele, -liotangulia*.
Precentor, n. [*mwenyi kuimbiza kanisani, mtoa kongwe, mwalimu wa waimbaji*].
Precept, n. *fundisho [ma-], agizo [ma-], onyo [ma-], amri*.
Preceptive, a. *-a Precept, -a kuonya*.
Preceptor, n. *mtoa Precept, mku-funzi [wa-]*.
Precinct, n. (bound) *mpaka [mi-]; (enclosed space) ua, kitalu; (district) wilaya, jimbo*.
Precious, a. (valuable) *-a thamani, -a tunu, ghali; (beloved) -pensi*.
Precipice, n. *boromoko [ma-], mahali palipochongoka [pa kwenda chini ao juu sawa sawa], genge [ma-]*.
Precipitate, v. (hasten) *himiza, tia haraka; (throw down) angusha kwa gháfala, tumbukiza; (let fall) shusha chini, tuamisha*.
 — a. *-a haraka, -pesi-pesi, -a harara*.
 — n. *taka za chini, uvumbi*.
Precipitately, adv. *kwa haraka*.

Precipitation, Precipitance, n. *haraka nyingi, harara; (settlement) kutuama, kutoa chini*.
Precipitous, a. *-enyi Precipice*.
Précis, n. *muhtasari, ukumbusho wa maneno*.
Precise, a. (accurate) *sawasawa, halisi; (definite, clear) wazi, thabiti; (careful) -a taratibu, -angalifu*.
Precision, Preciseness, n. *usawa, uwazi, utaratibu*.
Preclude, v. *zuia, pinga, komesha*.
Preclusion, n. *kuzuia, &c.*
Preclusive, a. *-a kuzuia, &c.*
Precocious, a. *-enyi kuiva upesi, -enyi kupevuka upesi akili, -enyi akili za mtu mzima*.
Precocity, Precociousness, n. *kuwa Precocious*.
Preconceive, v. *waza mbele*.
Preconception, n. *wazo la mbele*.
Preconcert, v. *fanya shauri mbele*.
Precursor, n. *mtangulizi [wa-], mjumbe [wa-]*.
Precursory, a. *-a kutangulia*.
Predatory, a. *-a kuteka; (fierce) -kali; (of animals) -a mwitu*.
Predecease, v. *-fa mbele*.
Predecessor, n. *mtangulizi [wa-], wa mbele, wa kwanza*.
Predestinarian, n. [*asemaye, 'killa mtu tangu milele aneamriwa hali yake ya baadaye, peponi ao jehannum pasipo ihtiyari'*].
Predestination, n. [*amri ya Muungu juu ya killa mtu hali yake ya baadaye*].
Predestine, Predestinate, v. *azimu hali mbele, wekea [amuria] hali ya baadaye [peponi ao jehannum]*.
Predetermine, v. *azimu mbele, amuru mbele*.
Predial, a. *-a mashamba*.
Predicable (of), a. [*-wezao kusemwa juu ya*].
Predicament, n. *mashaka, shidda, hatari*.
Predicate, v. [*toa habari fullani juu ya kitu fullani*]. To predicate

whiteness of snow, *kusema thuluji ni nyeupe*.
Predicate, n. (in grammar) [*nenolenyi habari ya kitu fullani*].
Prediot, v. *toa habari mbele, tabiri, bashiri, agua*.
Prediction, n. *ubashiri, uagusi*.
Predictive, a. *-a kubashiri, -a kua-gua*.
Predilection, n. *kupenda sana, upendeleo, shauko*.
Predispose, v. *vuta kwanza, lekeza, kabilisha, ongoza*.
Predisposition, n. *kulekea, maelekeo*.
Predominance, n. *kuwa na nguvu, kusidi, kushinda*.
Predominant, a. *-enyi kusidi, -kubwa, -ingi, -enyi nguvu*.
Predominate, v. *pita, -wa na nguvu, -wa -ingi, zidi, shinda*.
Pre-eminence, n. *kutangulia, kuwa na sifa [fahari] sayidi, cheo kikubwa*.
Pre-eminent, a. *-enyi Pre-eminence, -a kusidi, -a kupita*.
Pre-emption, n. [*kununua mbele ao kwanza*].
Pre-engage, v. *shughulisha kwanza, shurutisha mbele, ajirisha mbele*.
Pre-establish, v. *thubutisha mbele*.
Pre-exist, v. *-wa mbele [kwanza, awali]*.
Pre-existence, n. *kuwa mbele, &c.*
Pre-existent, a. *-enyi kuwa mbele, &c.*
Preface, n. [*maneno ya kwanza ao ya mbele kitabuni, matangulizi, dibaji*].
Prefatory, a. *-a Preface*.
Prefect, n. *liwali [ma-], wali [ma-]*.
Prefer, v. *taka sayidi, chagua mbele*.
Preferable, a. *afathali, sayidi, heri, -ema sayidi, bora*.
Preference, n. *upendeleo, kuchagua mbele, ihtiaru, kutangulia, kutanguliza*.
Preferment, n. *kuzidishiwa cheo, kupata kazi bora, ubele, daraja*.
Prefigure, v. *onya mbele kwa mfano*.
Prefix, n. (in grammar) [*sehemu ya neno yenye kutiwa mwanzoni, ndio mbele ya Root*].

Prefix, v. *weka mbele, tia mbele*.
Pregnancy, n. *mimba, usito*. During pregnancy, *kati ya mimba*.
Pregnant, a. *-enyi mimba, sito*; (important) *-kubwa, -a maana, -a nguvu*. Pregnant with, *-enyi, -a kujaa, -a kuleta*. Be pregnant, *-wa na mimba, hamili*. This is a very pregnant word, *nenohili lachukua maana nyingi [mambo kathawakatha]*.
Prehensile, a. *-enyi nguvu ya kukamata, -a kukamatia; -fahamifu*.
Prehistoric, a. *-a zamani za kale sana [zisizo na habari ya hakika]*.
Prejudge, Prejudicate, v. [*kata maneno mbele ya kusikia vema*], *hukumu kwa haraka, wa upesi mno*.
Prejudice, n. [*kuchukua ao kupendelea isivyo akili, kuonea mabaya ao mema pasipo haki*]; (injury) *hasara, thulumu, kuthuru*.
 — v. *chukiza [pendeleza] kwa vibaya; (damage) thuru, hasiri, punguza*.
Prejudicial, n. *-a kuthuru, -a ku-zuia, -a kuhasiri, -a shari*.
Prelacy, n. *uaskofu, jamii ya maskofu*.
Prelate, n. *askofu [ma-]*.
Prelatic, Prelatical, a. *-a askofu, -a kiaskofu*.
Preliminary, a. *-a mwanzo, -a mbele, -a kufanya tayari*. Preliminary remarks, *matangulizi*.
Prelude, n. [*mwanzo wa kuimba, ao wa kupiga ngoma, maneno ya mwanzo, dibaji*].
Premature, a. *-a mbele ya wakati wake, -a haraka, -epesi*.
Prematurely, adv. *upesi, mbele ya wakati*.
Premeditate, v. *waza mbele, asimu mbele*.
Premier, n. *waziri [ma-] mkuu*.
 — a. *-a kwanza, -kuu*.
Premise, n. [*asili ao chanzo cha maneno katika kujadiliana, hoja*].
 — v. *sema kwanza, patana mbele [kwa neno fullani]*.

- hizi*. Give away as a present, Make a present of, *toa burra, tunukia*.
- Present**, a. (place) *karibu, mbele, -liopo, kapa, pale*; (time) *-a sasa, siku hizi, -a wakati kuu*; (at hand) *-a marra moja, tayari*. Be present, *-wapo*. He is present, *yupo hapa, yupo*. At present, For the present, *sasa, wakati kuu*.
- v. (give) *-pa, toa, karimia, tunukia, jalia*; (put forward) *toa mbele, weka mbele [wazi], onyesha*; (arms) *lekeza, shika mbele*. Present by way of congratulation, *pukusa*.
- Presentable**, a. *-a kupalika, -a kupeka*; (pleasing) *-a kupendesa, -zuri, -a kufaa*.
- Presentation, Presentment**, n. *ku-pa, kutoa, kuweka mbele*.
- Presentiment**, n. *moyo wa kuona mbele*; (of fear) *hofu*; (of hope) *taraja*.
- Presently**, adv. *kalafu, baadaye, bado kidogo*.
- Presentment**, n. *kupa, kutoa, &c.* (*Taz. Present, v.*); (appearance) *sura, mfano*.
- Preservation**, n. *kulinda, kuhifathi, wokovu, kupona, uzima, salama*
- Preservative**, a. *-a kulinda, -a ku-ponya*.
- Preserve**, v. *linda, hifathi, okoa, ponya*; (keep) *weka, shika*; (season) *kolea, unga, [tia sukali chumvi, &c., kitu kisioze]*.
- n. *maandasi ya matunda*; (for game, &c.) [*mahali pa kuwekea na kulindia salama nyama, ndege, samaki, vyovyote vya kufuga na kuwinda*].
- Preside**, v. *-wa mkuu, tawala*.
- Presidency**, n. [*kazi, nyumba, wila-ya, ya President*].
- President**, n. *mkuu, msimamisi*.
- Presidential**, a. *-a President*.
- Presignify**, v. *onya mbele, bashiri*.
- Press**, v. *songa, songanisha, sukuma, shindika, shindilia, kaza*; (with hand, fingers) *kamua, finya, bonyesha*; (as in vice) *bana*; (urge) *omba sana, sihi, bidisha, shurutisha, harakisha, sukumiza, nyenya*; (impend) *-wa karibu, lemea, taka haraka*; (force) *tumisha kwa nguvu*; (with argument) *hoji, shurutisha, chagiza*.
- Press**, n. *shinikizo, kinu*; (throng) *mazongano, ghasiya ya watu, watu wakisongana*; (hurry) *haraka, shidda, taabu*; (machine) *mtambo*; (for printing) [*mtambo wa kupiga chapa vitabu*]; (printing) [*kazi ya kupiga chapa na kutoa vitabu*]; (news-writers) [*jamii ya watu wenyi kazi ya kutangaza habari ya mambo ya killa siku, watengenezaji wa Newspapers*].
- Press-gang**, n. [*asikari wenyi kukamatia watu kwa amri na kazi ya serkali*].
- Pressing**, n. *kusonga, kuomba, &c.* (*Taz. Press, v.*).
- a. *-a haraka, -a kulemea, -a nguvu, -a shuruti*.
- Pressure**, n. *shinikizo, msongo, usito, mshurutisho*; (trouble) *shidda, taabu, shughuli nyingi*. Use moral pressure, *bidisha, shurutisha, vuta*. He did it under pressure, *alifanya kwa nguvu*.
- Prestige**, n. *sifa [kwa ajili ya matendo ya zamani, ya mambo yali-yopita], keshima, fahari, jina*.
- Presumable**, a. *-lio yamkini, -liowezekana*.
- Presume**, v. (dare) *thubutu, fanya pasipo rukusa [pasipo haki]*; (suppose) *thania mbele, thania pasipo kujua, ona, waza*.
- Presuming**, a. *-fithuli, -juvi, -a kiburi*.
- Presumption**, n. *kiburi, ufithuli, majivuno*; (likelihood) *sababu, hoja*; (probability) [*kitu kilicho yamkini ao cha kuwezekana, kisi-cho hakika*].
- Presumptive**, a. *-a kutazamiwa, -a kusadikiwa, -a kutarajiwa*.
- Presumptuous**, a. *-a kiburi, -a kujasiri mno, -kuu*.
- Presuppose**, v. [*thania mbele ya kujua, kubali pasipo mathubutu*];

- (imply) *-wa kwa sababu ya [kitu fullani kilichotangulia]*.
- Presupposition**, n. [*jambo ao neno lisilothubutika, lathaniwa tu kuwa ndivyo, la ruhusa si la haki-ka*]; (reason) *sababu, mwanzo, asili*.
- Pretence**, n. (falsehood) *uwongo, hila, ujanja*; (pretext) *maneno, uthuru, sababu, kisingizo*.
- Pretend**, v. *jifanya, sema kwa uwongo, fanya hila, jisingizia*. Pretend to, *taka, tamani, jidaia*.
- Pretender**, n. *mdai [wa-], mwenyi kudai*.
- Pretension**, n. *kutaka makuu, kujidai kiburi*; (pretext) *maneno ya hila, uthuru, kisingizo*; (fiction) *uwongo*; (claim) *madai*.
- Pretentious**, a. *-a fahari, -a kujivuna, -kuu*.
- Preterite**, n. = **Past Tense**.
- Pretermission**, n. *kupitia, &c.*
- Pretermitt**, v. *acha, ruka, pitia, pisha*.
- Preternatural**, a. [*-sio kawaida ya vitu vyote, -sio desturi*], *mwujiza, -geni, -a ajabu, -a kutisha*.
- Pretext**, n. *uthuru, sababu, maneno, hoja*.
- Prettily**, adv. *visuri*.
- Prettiness**, n. *sura nzuri, uzuri*.
- Pretty**, a. *-zuri [kwa kutazama], nakawa, -enyi sura nzuri, -a kupendeza*.
- adv. *kadiri, sana kidogo*. Pretty hot, *moto mwingi kidogo, jua kali*. I am pretty well, *sijambo kidogo*.
- Prevail**, v. (predominate) *shinda, weza, -wa na nguvu*; (spread) *enea, -wa -ingi, -wa pote, -wa -kubwa, -wa siku zote*. Prevail upon, *shawishi, vuta, shinda, shurutisha*.
- Prevailing**, a. *-a kushinda, &c.*
The prevailing wind, *upepo uliopo [ulio mwingi, ulio wa siku zote]*.
The prevailing sentiment, *watu wengi waonavyo*. The prevailing fashions, *mtindo wa sasa*.
- Prevalence**, n. *maeneo*; (predominance) *kushinda, &c., kuchaga*.
- Prevalent**, a. *-a kuenea, -wa pote* [*-ingi, -kubwa, wakati wote*].
Fever is prevalent, *homa imechaga*.
- Prevaricate**, v. *sema uwongo, toa maneno ya ujanja, badilisha maneno*.
- Prevarication**, n. *uwongo, ujanja*.
- Prevaricator**, n. *mwongo, mjanja, kaoleni, mtu wa maneno mawili*.
- Prevent**, v. *zuia, pinga, komesha*.
- Prevention**, n. *kuzuia, zuiio*.
- Preventive**, a. *-a kuzuia, -a kuli-nda, -a hathari*.
- Previous**, a. *-a kwanza, -a mbele, -a zamani*. Previous to, *mbele ya*.
- Prey**, n. *mawindo, mateka, nyara*.
Beast of prey, *nyama mbuaji, nyama mkali*. Be the prey of, *shikwa na, patika na, shindwa na*.
- v. Prey on, *-la, teka, haribu*; (harass) *lemea, huzunisha*.
- Price**, n. *kima, thamani, kiasi, bei*; (reward) *ijara, thawabu*; (return) *fayida, uchumi*. At the price of, *kwa ajili ya, kwa kutoa*. At any price, *kwa vyovyote*.
- v. *tia kima, kadirisha*.
- Priceless**, a. *-a thamani nyingi, bora sana, -sionunulika kwa fetha*.
- Prick**, v. *choma, washa*. Prick the ear, *tega [simika] sikio*.
- Prickle**, n. *mwiba [mi-]*.
- Prickly**, a. *-enyi miiba*. Prickly heat, *vipele vya harara*. Prickly pear, [*gugu lenyi maua na miiba mingi sana*].
- Pride**, n. *kiburi, majivuno*; (display) *fahari, makuu*; (subject of boast) [*kitu cha kujivunia, kitu cha kusifwa sana*] *tunu, moyo, kipensi*; (best sort) *kipeo*. Pride of youth, *kujijetea ujana*.
- v. Pride oneself on, *jetea, jiki-naisha kwa, jivunia, jigamba kwa*.
- Priest**, n. (heathen) *kahini [ma-]*; (Jewish) *kohani*; (Christian) *kasisi [ma-], padre, padiri [ma-]*.
- Priestcraft**, n. [*ujanja wa makahini ao makasisi*].
- Priesthood**, n. *ukohani, ukasisi, &c.*
- Priestly**, a. *-a Priest*.

- Priestridden**, a. [-a kuonewa na Priest].
- Prig**, n. *ajivunaye kwa elimu, mjuvi*.
Be a prig, Be priggish, *jijuvisha*.
- Priggish**, a. -a Prig.
- Prim**, a. *taratibu, -zuri, kiasi*. She is prim, *hataki upuzi, yu baridi*.
- Primacy**, n. [*kazi na heshima ya askofu mkuu*].
- Prima-donna**, n. *mwimbaji mkuu [wa kike]*.
- Primal**, a. -a kwanza.
- Primary**, a. -a asili, -a kwanza; (important) -*kubwa, -a maana, -a nguvu*.
- Primate**, n. *askofu mkuu*.
- Prime**, n. *mwanzo, uzuki, usitawi, uzima, ukamilifu, upeo*; (morning prayers) *sala ya alfajiri*.
— a. -a kwanza, -*zuri sana, bora*.
— v. *tia baruti [kifani mwa bunduki]*; (teach) *somesha mafundisho ya kwanza, crevusha, julisha mambo*.
- Prime-minister**, n. *waziri [ma-] mkuu*.
- Primer**, n. *masomo ya kwanza, kitabu cha kwanza chuoni, mlango*.
- Primeval**, a. -a zamani za kwanza, -a kale.
- Priming**, n. *baruti ya kifani*; (of engine) [*maji yakichanganyika na mvuke ndani ya Steam-engine*].
- Primitive**, a. -a zamani za kwanza, -a kikala.
- Primness**, n. *uzuri, utaratibu*; (affectedness) *kaya, kiburi, baridi*.
- Primogeniture**, n. *kuzaliwa wa kwanza, kurithi mtoto aliyezaliwa kwanza*.
- Primordial**, a. -a kwanza.
- Primrose**, n. [*ua dogo la kondeni Ulaya, rangi ya manjano*].
- Prince**, n. *mfalme, seyidi, sultani*; (king's son) *bin sultani, mtoto mwanaume wa mfalme*.
- Princedom**, n. [*hali au heshima ya Prince*].
- Princely**, a. -a Prince, -a kustahili Prince.
- Princess**, n. *binti mfalme*.
- Principal**, n. *mkuu, msimamizi, bwana mkubwa*; (money) *ras il mali, akiba, asili ya mali*.
— a. *kubwa, -kuu, -a maana, -a kwanza, -a nguvu*.
- Principality**, n. *inchi ya Prince*.
- Principally**, adv. *zaidi*.
- Principle**, n. *jambo la asili, neno la awali, chanzo [vy-], shimbuko [ma-]*; (rational rule) *mafundisho, mathehebu, kawaida*; (character) *tabia, moyo, nia*; (good character) *tabia nzuri, utu mwema*; (reason) *sababu*. High principle, *moyo mzuri, tabia nzuri*. He acts on principle, *ashika kawaida, afuasa mafundisho, hatendi ovyo, hana haraka*. These are his principles, *haya ndiyo mawazo [mashauri, mapenzi] yake*.
- Print**, v. *piga chapa, toa kitabu*; (mark) *tia kama alama*; (impress) *ingisa moyoni, tia moyoni*.
— n. (mark) *chapa*; (picture) *sanamu*; (calico) *nguo ya rangi-rangi*; (printed words) *maneno yaliyopigwa chapa*; (of foot) *uayo [ny-]*; (finger, hand, &c.) [*alama ya*] *kidole, mkono, &c.*
- Printed**, a. -a chapa, -*liopigwa chapa*.
- Printer**, n. *mpiga chapa [vitabu, &c.]*.
- Printing**, a. *kupiga chapa [vitabu, &c.]*.
- Prior**, n. [*mkuu wa nyumba ya Monks*].
— a. -a kwanza, -a mbele.
- Priority**, n. *kuwa mbele, ukuu*.
- Priory**, n. *nyumba ya Prior*.
- Prism**, n. [*kioo cha kuonyesha rangi za nuru mbalimbali, cha kugeuzia nuru nyeupe iwe rangi nyingi mbalimbali*].
- Prismatic**, a. (colours) [*rangi za nuru zilizooneka kwa Prism*], -a rangi mbalimbali.
- Prison**, n. *kifungo, geresu, minyororo*.
- Prisoner**, n. *mfungwa [wa-]*.
- Pristine**, a. -a zamani za kale.
- Privacy**, n. *faragha, pasipo watu*,

- (operation) *kutenda, kufanya, kufanyika, kazi yenyewe*. In process of time, *baada ya siku, hatima*. Legal process, *da'wa, mashtaka, hukumu*.
- Procession**, n. *mafuatano, mwendo wa taratibu, andamo [ma-], watu wakiandamana*.
- Processional**, a. -a **Procession**.
- Proclaim**, v. *tangaza, piga mbiu ya, eneza, toa wazi, bainisha*.
- Proclamation**, n. *mbiu, amri wazi, utangazo, kunena wazi, ishtihari*.
- Proclivity**, n. *maelekeo*; (aptitude) *uelekevu*. He has a proclivity to steal, *huyu apenda uizi, tabia yake kuiba*.
- Procrastinate**, v. *sema 'kesho, kesho,' weka, kawia, legea, chelewa*.
- Procrastination**, n. *usiri, kukawia*.
- Procreate**, v. *saa*.
- Procumbent**, a. -a *kulala fulifuli*.
- Procurable**, a. -a *kupatikana*.
- Procure**, v. *pata, patia, fanya, fanyisa, tengeneza, -wa sababu ya*.
- Procurer**, n. *wakili [ma-]*; = **Pander**.
- Prod**, v. *choma, chokora, piga kikumbo*.
- Prodigal**, a. -*potefu wa mali, -ponda mali, -fujaji, -bathirifu*.
- Prodigality**, n. *upotefu wa mali, kutapanya mali, ufujaji, ubathirifu*.
- Prodigious**, a. -*kubwa -ingi mno ajabu, ajabu sana*.
- Prodigy**, n. *mwujiza [mi-], ajabu [ma-], kioja [vi-]*.
- Produce**, v. *toa, saa*; (make) *fanya, fanyiza*; (cause) *-wa sababu ya*; (lengthen) *ongeza urefu*; (compose) *buni, tunga*.
- n. *sao [ma-], mavuno, matunda*; (profit) *mapato, fayida, chumo*.
- Producer**, n. *mfanyizaji, mtenda kazi*.
- Producible**, a. -a *kuweza letwa, -a fanyiziwa, -liopatikana*.
- Product**, n. = **Produce**, n.; (of art) *kazi [ya fundi]*; (in arithm.) *jumla [katika Multiplication]*.
- Production**, n. *kutoa, kufanyiza*; (lengthening) *kuongeza urefu*; (product) *kazi, mazao*.
- Productive**, a. -a *kuzaa, -a kutoa, -enyi kutoa -ingi, -sazi, hodari kwa kutoa [kufanyiza, kuzaa]*.
- Proem**, n. *mwanzo wa maneno, dibaji*.
- Profanation**, n. [*kuharibu ao kutweza ao kutumia vibaya kitu kitakatifu*], *unajisi, ukufuru*.
- Profane**, v. *kufurisha, tia unajisi [kitu kitakatifu], tia uchafu, haribu kwa taka, tumia vibaya*.
- a. -*najisi, -baya, -a kumchukiza Muungu*.
- Profaneness, Profanity**, n. *ukufuru, unajisi, ubaya [wa kumchukiza Muungu]*.
- Profess**, v. (declare) *toa habari wazi ya, tangaza*; (own, acknowledge) *shuhudia, ungama, kiri*; (claim for oneself) *jifanya, jipa sifa ya, jisifu [jidai] kuwa na, jitaji fundi wa*.
- Professed**, a. *wazi, baini, -a kujulika*.
- Profession**, n. *kunena wazi, ungamo, ushuhuda*; (promise) *ahadi*; (occupation) *kazi, uchumi, skughuli*; (class) [*jamii ya watu wenyi kazi moja*], *ufundi*.
- Professional**, a. -a *fundi wa kazi, -a kazi ya fundi, -a mwalimu*.
- Professor**, n. *mwalimu [wa-], fundi [ma-], ajifanyaye fundi*.
- Professorial**, a. -a **Professor**.
- Proffer**, v. *toa, -pa, taka kutoa*.
- Proficiency, Proficiency**, n. *ustadi, welekevu, kuwa hodari*; (progress) *maendeleo*.
- Proficient**, a. *hodari, -enyi maarifa, -stadi, -elekevu, bingwa*.
- Profile**, n. [*sura ya mtu ao kitu kwa upande, si kwa mbele yake*].
- Profit**, n. *fayida, uchumi, chumo, mapato, kufaliwa, mafaa*.
- Profitable**, a. -a *kufaa, -a kuleta fayida*.
- Profitless**, a. -*sioleta fayida, -a burra, -siofaa, -tupu*.
- Profligacy**, n. [*hali ao tabia ya Profligate*], *upotofu, &c.*

- Profligate**, a. *-potofu, -fisadi, -fasiki, -asherati, -sinifu.*
- Profound**, a. (deep) *-a kwenda chini sana*; (significant) *-a maana sana*; (clever) *-a akili nyingi*; (great, much) *-kubwa, -ingi*; (enigmatic) *-a siri, -a fumbo.*
- Profoundly**, adv. *sana, kwa ndani, kwa bidii, kwa akili.*
- Profoundness, Profundity**, n. *kwenda chini, &c. (Tax. Profound).*
- Profuse**, a. *-ingi sana, tele*; (liberal) *-karimu, -paji, -enyi kutoa tele.*
- Profuseness, Profusion**, n. *wingi, neema*; (liberality) *ukarimu, upaji.*
- Progenitor**, n. *mzazi [wa-], baba.*
- Progeny**, n. *mzao [wa-], mtoto [wa-], mwana [wa-].*
- Prognathous**, a. *[-enyi taya mbele].*
- Prognosis**, n. *[kusema mbele ugonjwa utakuwaje].*
- Prognostic**, n. *ishara [dalili, ya mambo yatakuwaje baadaye], onyo [ma-].*
- Prognosticate**, v. *tabiri, bashiri, onya mbele, agua.*
- Prognostication**, n. *kuonya mbele, maaguzi.*
- Prognosticator**, n. *mwenyi kuonya mbele, mwaguzi, mpiga bau [falaki].*
- Programme**, n. *habari wazi [ya jambo linalokusudiwa], hati ya kutangaza habari, utaratibu.*
- Progress**, n. *maendeleo, mwendo, kuendelea mbele, ubele*; (journey) *[safari ya mfalme ao mtu mkubwa].*
- v. *endelea mbele, shika njia, fanikiwa.*
- Progression**, n. *kuendelea mbele.*
- Progressive**, a. *-a kuendelea mbele, -a moja kwa moja, -a kidogo kidogo.*
- Progressively**, adv. *kwa kuendelea, kidogo kidogo, moja kwa moja.*
- Prohibit**, v. *kataza, gombeza, zuia, piga rufuka, rufuku.*
- Prohibition**, n. *makatizo, amri ya kugombeza, rufuka.*
- Prohibitive, Prohibitory**, a. *-a kukatiza, &c. (Tax. Prohibit).*
- Project**, n. *shauri [ma-], nia, kusudi [ma-], azimu, mradi.*
- v. *tupa mbele, (neut.) tokeza, fanya mdomo*; (design) *azimu, kusudia, fanya shauri ya, toa*; (sketch) *andika sanamu ya.*
- Projectile**, a. *-a kutupa mbele, -a kurusha.*
- n. *kitu kilichotupwa [lisasi ya bunduki, mshale, &c.].*
- Projection**, n. *kutupa*; (thing projecting) *[kitu kitokezacho, mdomo, nundu, ushi (ny-)]*; (design) *kufanya shauri*; (drawing) *sanamu.*
- Projector**, n. *mtoa shauri, mtu wa mashauri mengi.*
- Prolate**, a. *-liopanuka, -liotanuka.*
- Prolegomena**, n. *[mafafanusi ao maelezo ya mbele kitabuni], matangulizi.*
- Proletariat**, n. *watu wanyonge, maskini, watu.*
- Prolific**, a. *-a kuzaa sana, -zazi sana*; (active) *-a kufanya mengi.*
- Prolix**, a. *-a maneno mengi, -a kuchosha, baridi.*
- Prolocutor**, n. *mnenaji, mnenea, mkuu wa mkutano.*
- Prologue**, n. *maneno ya mbele, mwanzo wa maneno, matangulizi.*
- Prolong**, v. *ongeza urefu, zidisha, dumisha, fuliza.*
- Prolongation**, n. *kuzidisha urefu, urefu wa kuzidi, mazidio, nyongeza.*
- Promenade**, n. *matembezi, mahali pa kutembelea.*
- v. *tembeatembea.*
- Prominence**, n. *[kitu kitokezacho, kama mdomo, pua, nundu]*; (renown) *kujulikana, mashuhuri, ukubwa, sifa.*
- Prominent**, a. *-a kutokeza, -a kujulikana (Tax. Prominence).* Be prominent, *nyanyuka, onekana.*
- Prominently**, adv. *wazi, thahiri, mbele ya wote.*
- Promiscuous**, a. *-liotangamana, -sio taratibu, vivi hivi, -a fujofujo, -a*

- shelabela, -ovyo*. Make a promiscuous collection of, *panganya*.
- Promiscuously**, adv. *kifujo, -ote pamoja, ovyo*.
- Promise**, n. *ahadi*; (good prospect) [*kitu kitiacho*] *tumaini, taraja, kitu cha kutumainiwa*. Keep a promise, *fikiliza ahadi*. Break a promise, *vunja ahadi*.
- v. *ahidi, toa ahadi*; (give prospect of) *tia tumaini, lekea mema*.
- Promising**, a. *-a kutumainiwa, -a kutaka mema, -a tabia njema, -a kulekea mema*.
- Promissory**, a. *-a ahadi, -enyi ahadi*. Promissory note, *hawala*.
- Promontory**, n. *rasi*.
- Promote**, v. *anzisha, endeleza, fanyiza, sayidia, ongeza*; (raise in rank) *-pa daraja, ongeza cheo, fanya -kubwa*.
- Promoter**, n. *mfanyizaji, mwendeleza, mletaji, mwongozaji*.
- Promotion**, n. *kupata daraja [cheo], kuzidishiwa heshima*; (setting forward) *kuanzisha, &c.* (*Tax. Promote*).
- Prompt**, a. *-epesi, -tendaji, hodari, tayari*.
- v. *ongoza, sukuma, -pa moyo, tia bidii*; (in reading, &c.) *somesha*.
- Prompting**, n. *maongozi, shauri*.
- Promptness, Promptitude**, n. *wepesi, &c.* (*Tax. Prompt, a.*).
- Promulgate**, v. *toa wasi, tangaza, hubiri, eneza, bainisha*.
- Promulgation**, n. *kutoa wasi, &c.*
- Prone**, a. *fulifuli, tumboni*; (prone to) *-a kutaka, -a kulekea, -a kuzoelea, -zoefu wa*.
- Proneness**, n. *kulekea, kupenda, kusoea*.
- Prong**, n. *uma [ny-], kiuma, chembe*.
- Pronominal**, a. *-a Pronoun*.
- Pronoun**, n. (in grammar) [*нено литумикало махали па Noun*].
- Pronounce**, v. *ta'mka*; (declare) *nena wazi, tangaza*.
- Pronounced**, a. *wazi, thabiti, sana*.
- Pronouncing**, a. (dictionary, &c.) [*-a kuonya ginsi ya kutam'ka*].
- Pronunciation**, n. *matam'ko, usemi*.
- Proof**, n. (evidence) *ushahidi, ushuhuda, mathubutu, neno la kuthubutisha, sababu, hakika*; (trial) *jaribu [ma-]*; (strong spirit) [*mvi-nyo wa nguvu sana*].
- a. *hodari, thabiti, -sioshindika, imara*; (impenetrable) *-siopenyeka*. Put to the proof, *jaribia, hakikisha*.
- Prop**, n. *mhimili [mi-], nguzo, tegemeo [ma-]*; (of ship, &c.) *gadi [ma-], shiku*.
- v. *tegemeza, gadimu, shikiza, letea msaada*.
- Propaganda**, n. *maenesi [ya dini, mathehebu, maarifa, &c.]*.
- Propagandism**, n. *bidii ya kueneza [dini, mafundisho, &c.]*.
- Propagandist**, n. *mtu wa Propagandism*.
- Propagate**, v. *saa, salisha*; (spread) *eneza, tangaza*.
- Propagation**, n. *kusaa, kuzaliana*; (spreading) *kueneza, maenesi*.
- Propel**, v. *sogeza mbele, sukumia mbele, endeza, jongeza*.
- Propeller**, n. (of ship) [*gurudumu ya kuendesa merikebu ya moshi, pepeo*].
- Propensity**, n. *maelekeo, tamani, shauko, kutaka*.
- Proper**, a. *-a [hiyo fullani] peke yake*: (right) *-a adabu, -ema, -suri, wajibu*; (suitable) *-a kufaa, -a kustahili*; (in strict sense) *halisi*.
- Property**, n. *mali, milki*; (nature, quality) *asili, hali, tabia, nguvu*. A man of property, *tajiri [ma-]*.
- Prophecy**, n. *uaguzi, ubashiri, unabii*.
- Prophecy**, v. *toa unabii*; (predict) *agua, bashiri, tabiri*.
- Prophet**, n. *nabii [ma-], mtume [mi-]*; (foreteller) *mwaguzi, mbashiri, mwonya mbele*.
- Prophetic**, a. *-a nabii, -a kubashiri*.
- Propinquity**, n. *kuwa karibu, kupakana, ujirani*.
- Propitiate**, v. *tuliza, rithisha, palanisha*.

Protean, a. -a mageuzi mengi, -a kugeukageuka.

Protect, v. *hifathi, tunza, linda, ponya, funika.*

Protection, n. *hamaya, tunza, ulinzi*; (something that protects) *kinga, ngao, kifuniko.*

Protectionist, n. [*asemaye, 'zuieni biashara ya wangineo, mpate kusi-tawisha yenu'*].

Protective, a. -a kuhifathi.

Protector, n. *mhifathi, mlinzi, baba.*

Protectorate, n. *hamayat al serikali.* A British Protectorate, *inchi iliyo chini ya hamayat al Ingeresa.*

Protectorial, a. -a hamaya.

Protégé, n. *mtoto [wa-], mtu [wa kulindwa].*

Protest, n. *ushuhuda, kushuhudia*; (objection) *makatazo, udaku.*

— v. *shuhudia, kataza, si kubali.*

Protestant, n. [*Mmasihiya asiye-kubali mafundisho ya Kanisa la kirumi kwa mambo mengine ya dini*].

Protestantism, n. *hali ya Protestant.*

Protestation, n. *maneno ya kushuhudia [ya kukataza].*

Protocol, n. *kol, hati yenyi mapatano.*

Protomartyr, n. *Martyr wa kwansa.*

Prototype, n. *chanso, cheo, kioleru, namna ya asili [ya awali].*

Protract, v. *ongeza wakati wa, fuliza, zidisha, kawilisha.*

Protraction, a. *kukawilisha, &c. (Tax. Protract).*

Protrude, v. *toa nje, benua*; (neut.) *tokeza, toka nje, benuka, fanya mdomo [nundu].*

Protrusion, n. *kutoa, kutoka, &c. (Tax. Protrude).*

Protuberance, n. *kubenuka, kutokeza, uvimbi, nundu, mgongo.*

Proud, a. -a kiburi, -a kujisifu, -a fahari.

Provable, a. -a kuweza kuthubutika, &c.

Prove, v. *thubutisha, shuhudia, bainisha, hakikisha*; (turn out) *tokea,*

tekelea, onekana, bainika; (try) *jaribu, jaribia, onja.*

Provender, n. *chakula [cha ng'ombe ao frasi, &c., majani, manyasi, malisha].*

Proverb, n. *methali, mfano wa maneno.*

Proverbial, a. -a Proverb; (generally known) -a *kujulika na wote, -a kuvumika kote.*

Provide, v. *toa, andaa, weka tayari, auni*; (provide for) *amuru mbele, tazania mbele, -wa tayari kwa, wekea, akiba, andalia*; (support) *-wa riziki za, -wa akiba ya, -wa mali ya.*

Provided (that), conj. *kwa sharti ya, kama, iwapo.*

Providence, n. *Muungu, maongozi ya Muungu, amri ya Muungu, majaliwa*; (foresight) *busara, mawazo ya mbele, kutazania mbele*; (thrift) *kuweka akiba, kukata gharama.*

Provident, a. -enyi busara, -a kutazania mbele, -a kuweka akiba.

Providential, a. -a Providence.

Province, n. (function) *kazi, shughuli, sehemu*; (territory) *inchi, wilaya, jimbo [ma-]*; (class) *sehemu ya mambo, aina, jamii.* It is not my province, *simo, si juu yangu, si kazi yangu.* The provinces, *mashamba, miji midogo.*

Provincial, a. -a mashamba, -a miji midogo; (countrified) -a *kishenzi, -a kishamba, -geni.*

Provincialism, n. *ushenzi, ugeni*; (in speech) *usemi wa kimashamba.*

Provision, n. *madaraka, kufanya tayari*; (clause, agreement) *sharti, maafikano.*

— v. *wekea chakula.*

Provisional, a. -a wakati kitambo, -a marra moja, si -a dayima.

Provisions, n. *vyakula, makuli, riziki*; (for journey, &c.) *masarufi.*

Proviso, n. *sharti, maafikano.*

Provocation, n. *kukasirisha, jambo la kukasirisha.*

Provocative, Provocatory, a. -a *kukasirisha*; (causal) -a *kutoza*, -a *kufanya*.

Provoke, v. *kasirisha, ghairi, tia uchungu*; (cause) *fanya, -wa sababu ya, toza, leta*. Be provoked (take offence), *futuka*.

Provoking, a. -a *kukasirisha, -tiriri*.

Provost, n. *mkuu* [wa-]; (in Scotland) *liwali* [ma-].

Prow, n. *gubeti, omo*; (of small vessel) *kikomo*.

Prowess, n. *ushujaa, ujasiri, uthabiti, ugumu*.

Prowl, v. *zunguka-zunguka* [kama *simba usiku*].

Proximate, a. -a *karibu, -a pili yake, -a palepale*.

Proximity, n. *kuwa karibu, kupakana, ujirani*.

Proxy, n. *badala, wakili* [ma-].

Prude, n. *mwenyi Prudery*.

Prudence, n. *busara, fikara, hathari, utaratibu, akili*.

Prudery, n. *kuwa na haya mno, kujivunia haya, ubaridi*.

Prudish, a. -enyi *Prudery*.

Prune, n. [tunda kama *zambarau*].

— v. *kata* [punguzia] *matawi, chenga, pogo, fyeka*.

Prurience, n. *ng'oa, ufsadi, nyegi*.

Prurient, a. -a *Prurience*.

Pry, v. *chungulia, peleeza, dadisi*.

Psalm, n. *saburi*.

Psalmist, n. *mtunga saburi*.

Psalmody, n. *jamii ya saburi, kuimba saburi*.

Psalter, n. *kitabu cha Zaburi za Daudi*.

Psaltery, n. [zese la *kiyahudi*].

Pseudonym, n. *jina la uwongo, jina la kubunika*.

Psychical, a. -a *roho ya binadamu*.

Psychological, a. -a *Psychology*.

Psychologist, n. *mwalimu wa Psychology*.

Psychology, n. [elimu ya mambo ya roho ya binadamu].

Puberty, n. *ubalihi, kuansa kuwa mtu mzima, kukomaa, upevu*.

Public, a. -a *wazi wazi, baini, -a watu wote*; (official) -a *serkali*. Public affairs, *mambo ya taifa, mambo ya serikali, mambo yapasayo wote, mambo makubwa*.

Publican, n. *mwenyi Public-house*; (tax-gatherer) *mitoza ushuru*.

Publication, n. *kubainisha, kueneza habari, kutoa wazi*; (book) *kitabu, kutoa kitabu*.

Public-house, n. *nyumba ya wageni* [ya *kukaribisha watu wo wote, pauzwapo mvinyo, pombe, &c.*].

Publicist, n. *mwalimu wa sheria*.

Publicity, n. *uwazi, ubayana, kujulikana*.

Public-spirited, a. -*karimu, -paji*, [-a *kukumbuka watu wote, -a kufathili watu kuliko nafsi yake*].

Publish, v. *bainisha, tangaza, toa wazi, eneza habari*; (of books, &c.) *toa, piga chapa, tembeza*.

Publisher, n. *mwenyeza habari*; (of books) *mtoa vitabu*.

Pucker, v. *kunja, finya*.

Pudding, n. *maandasi, pudini*.

Puddle, n. *kiziwa cha maji, kidimbwi* [vi-].

Puddling, n. [kama *kutia matiko*].

Puerile, a. -*tiriri, -a kitoto, -a kuchezacheza*.

Puerility, n. *utiriri, kuchezacheza*.

Puerperal, a. -a *uzazi*.

Puff, n. *kishindo* [cha *pumuzi ao cha pepo*]; (overpraise) *maneno ya kusifu mno*; (pastry) [maandasi].

— v. *puliza kwa kishindo, toa* [tia] *pumuzi kwa kishindo*; (pant) *tweta, kokota roho*; (inflate) *jaza* [vimbisha kwa] *hewa*; (praise unduly) *sifu mno, tembeza, angaza*; (make swell) *furisha*.

Puffy, a. -a *kuvimba, -a kufura*.

Pugilism, n. *maarifa ya kupigana konde*.

Pugilist, n. *mpigana konde*.

Pugilistic, a. -a *kupigana konde*.

Pugnacious, a. -*gonvi, -a kutaka vita, -piganaji, -kali*.

Pugnacity, n. *kutaka vita, ushindani*.

Puissant, a. -a enzi, -a nguvu kuu.
Pull, n. mvuto, nguvu ya kuvuta, uwezo; (carrying on) mfulizo.
 — v. vuta, kokota; (pluck) chuma.
 Pull down, angusha, bomosha.
 Pull up, simamisha, (neut.) si-mama; (root up) ng'oa. Pull through, pona, okoka. Pull a face, kunja uso, finya uso.
Pullet, n. kuku mdogo, mtoto wa kuku, faranga [ma-].
Pulley, n. kapi [ma-], ayari.
Pulmonary, a. -a kifua, -a pafu [ma-], -a pumu.
Pulp, n. [kitu kilicho chororo, kama nyamaya tunda bivu, kama ubongo].
Pulpit, n. mimbara.
Pulpy, a. kama Pulp.
Pulsate, v. pigapiga, puma, tutuma.
Pulsation, n. kupigapiga, kupuma.
Pulse, n. kupigapiga moyo, pigo la mshipa wa damu; (grain) nafaka. Feel the pulse, kanda mshipa.
Pulverize, v. [fanya kama unga] ponda, tua, saga.
Puma, n. [nyama wa Amerika, kama simba].
Pumice, n. [jiwe jepesi, litokalo katika Volcano].
Pummel, v. na n. = Pommel.
Pump, n. bomba [ya kupandisha maji juu].
 — v. vuta kwa bomba; (question) hojohoji, dadisi.
Pumpkin, n. (plant) mboga [mi-]; (fruit) boga [ma-].
Pun, n. [neni la ubishi lenyi maana mbili], usumi.
 — v. [chezea maneno, sema maneno yenyi maana mbili kwa ubishi].
Punch, n. [mvinyo wa moto uliotiwa sukali, karafuu, &c.]; (tool) [chuma cha kuchomea au kuzulia]; (puppet) [mtoto wa bandia, kinyago].
 — v. piga konde.
Punctilio, n. utaratibu halisi, adabu, ustahifu.
Punctilious, a. -enyi Punctilio.
Punctual, a. -enyi Punctuality, sawa sawa [wakati], barabara. Be punctual, kumbuka saa, si chelewa.

Punctuality, n. kushika wakati wake, kuja kwa wakati wake, sawa sawa, barabara, -siochelewa. Punctuality is indispensable, sharti killa kazi kwa saa yake barabara.
Punctuate, v. tia Punctuation.
Punctuation, n. [alama za kutenga maneno, na kuonya vikomo, kama hizi (; , . ? :)].
Puncture, v. choma [kwa sindano].
 — n. kitundu [vi-].
Pungency, n. uchungu, ukali.
Pungent, a. -chungu, -kali.
Punish, v. athibu, rudi, lipa, athibisha.
Punishable, a. -a kustahili athabu, -a kupasiwa hukumu, haramu.
Punishment, n. athabu, malipo, marudio.
Punitive, a. -a kuathibu, -a athabu.
Punkah, n. pepeo [ma-] kubwa, panka.
Punster, n. mfanya Pun.
Punt, n. [mashua ya mbau iliyo sawa chini, haina mkuku].
 — v. endesha [mashua] kwa pondo.
Puny, a. -dogo, thairu sana, -liovia.
Pup, n. mtoto wa mbwa.
 — v. saa [mbwa].
Pupa, n. [nyumba au tundu la mdudu] mdudu [wa-]; (of bee) jana [ma-].
Pupil, n. mwanafunsi [wa-]; (of eye) mboni ya jicho, kiini cha jicho, mwana wa jicho.
Puppet, n. mtoto wa bandia.
Puppy, n. = Pup, n.
Purblind, a. nussu kipofu, macho thairu.
Purchase, v. nunna, pata kwa fetha, pata.
 — n. kununua, ununuzi; (thing bought) [kitu kilichonunuliwa], nunuzi [ma-]; (instrument) chimbuko la nguvu, chombo, egemeo, msaada.
Purchaser, n. nunuzi [wa-].
Pure, a. safi, -cupe, fasihi, -takatifu; (unmixed) -tupu, tu, peke yake, halisi.
Purely, adv. halisi, haswa, tu.
Pureness, n. kawa Pure.

ondosha; (a wife) *achana na, taliki*. Put back, *rudisha*, (neut.) *rudi*. Put between the legs, *fyata*; (of loin-cloth) *piga uwinda*. Put by, *ondoa*; (as store) *weka akiba*. Put down, *shusha, tua*; (lessen) *punguza*; (stop) *komesha, batilisha*; (write down) *andika*; (pay) *lipa*. Put forth (forward), *toa, nyosha*; (carry on) *endesha*. Put in, *ingiza*; (in purse, pocket, &c.) *futika*; (in the ground, ashes, leaves, &c.) *vumbika*. (come to shore) *-ja pwani*. Put in line, or in order, *panga, tunga, ratibisha*. Put in mind of, *kumbusha, fahamisha*. Put off, (clothes, &c.) *vua, ondoa*; (defer) *weka, akhirisha, cheleza*; (mislead) *danganya*; (leave shore) *toka pwani, tweka*. Put off on, *sukumizia, kumbishia*. Put on, (clothes, &c.) *vaa, valia, vika*; (arrow on string, knife in belt, spectacles on nose) *pachika*; (on lap, knees, shoulder) *pakata*; (assign) *amria*; (employ) *tumia*; (attribute) *sukumia*; (deceive) *punja, danganya*; (set to) *tia katika*; (on the fire) *teleka*; (on a spit) *tunga kijitini*. Put on guard, *tahathirisha, onya*. Put on trial, *peleka hukumuni*; (prove) *jaribu*. Put out, *toa, ondosha*; (extinguish) *zima, simisha*; (dislocate) *stusha, tegua*; (extend) *nyosha, toa nje*; (perplex) *fathaisha*; (offend) *tia uchungu, kashirisha*. Be put out, *ona chuki, futuka*. Put over, *vukisha, abirisha*; (defer) *weka, akhirisha*; (make master of) *weka juu ya, fanya msimamizi wa*. Put through, *penyesha*; (carry out) *maliza, fikiliza*. Put to bed, *lazakitandani, laza, tuesha*. Put to death, *fisha, ua*. Put to (door), *shindikana*. Be put to, *sidiwa, sumbuka, fathaika*. Put to flight, *kimbiza*. Put to rights, *tengeneza*. Put to sea, *tweka*. Put to the sword, *chinja*. Put up, (lodge) *tua, panga*; (for sale) *usa, tembeza*; (set aside) *weka;*

(pack) *funga*; (erect) *simamisha, jenga*; (game) *stusha [kimbiza] nyama*. Put up with, *vumilia, stahimili, subiri*. Put up to, *erevusha, onya, tia hathari ya, eleza, fundisha*. Put up for (apply for, ask work for), *andikia jina*.

Putative, a. -*liothaniwa lakini sivyo, -a uwongo*.

Putrefaction, n. *kioza, uvundo*.

Putrefy, v. *oza*; (act.) *ozesha*.

Putrid, a. -*enyi kuoza, &c.*

Putridity, n. *kioza, uvundo*.

Putty, n. (whiting) *chaki*.

Puzzle, v. *zuzua, tatanisha, fathaisha, shinda*; (use puzzling language) *fumba maneno*.

— n. *matata, kitendawili, fumbo*.

Puzzling, a. -*a matata*.

Pygmy, n. *kibeti [vi-], mbilikimo [wa-]*.

Pyramid, n. [*jengo la mawe, kama mapaa manne ya nyumba yaliyo sawa yote, (Ar.) haram*]; (pile) *chungu ya mawe, chungu*.

Pyramidal, a. *kama Pyramid*.

Pyre, n. *chungu ya kuni [ya kusikia mtu]*.

Pyrotechnic, a. -*a Pyrotechny*.

Pyrotechnics, Pyrotechny, n. [*kazi ya kufanya fataki, viberiti, mangingine ya moto*].

Python, n. *chatu*.

Q

Qua, conj. *kwa kuwa*.

Quack, v. *lia [kama bata]*; (boast) *jivuna*.

— n. *mlio [wa bata]*; (doctor) [*mtu ajifanyaye mganga asijue dawa*]; (impostor) *ayari, mwongo*.

Quackery, n. *dawa ya uwongo-uwongo, madanganya*.

Quadrangle, n. [*sanamu yenye pande 'nne na pembe 'nne*; (court) *behewa kati ya nyumba, uwanja wenyi nyumba pande zote*].

Quadrangular, a. *kama Quadrangle*.

- Quadrant**, n. [*chombo cha kupimia kadiri ya kupanda jua ao nyota angani*].
- Quadrilateral**, a. -enyi pande 'nne.
- Quadrille**, n. [*ngoma ya Ulaya ya kucheza watu wanane, wawili-wawili*].
- Quadroon**, n. [*mtu nussu mweupe nussu mweusi*].
- Quadrumanous**, a. -enyi mikono minne [*kama nyani*].
- Quadruped**, n. [*nyama yenyi miguu minne*].
- Quadruple**, v. *sidisha marra 'nne*.
- Quaff**, v. *nywa kwa mashindo, gugumiza*.
- Quagga**, n. [*nyama kama punda milia*].
- Quagmire**, n. [*mahali penyi maji na matope yametanganana chini, siwa baya la kutopeza watu*].
- Quail**, n. *tombo, tomboroko*.
— v. *tetema kwa hofu, shindwa na hofu, jikunyata kwa hofu*.
- Quaint**, a. -geni, *ajabu, -a mtindo, -a peke yake, -u kuchesha*.
- Quaintness**, n. *kuwa Quaint*.
- Quake**, v. *tetemeka, tapatapa*.
— n. *tetemo [ma-]*.
- Quaker**, n. [*watu waliotengana na Kanisa kama A. D. 1650, wakajitaja 'Marafiki,' wakishika mathehebu zao wenyewe*].
- Quakerism**, n. [*mathehebu ya Quakers*].
- Qualification**, n. *sifa, tabia, hali, akili, ruhusa, uwezo; (change) mageuzi, tofauti; (disparagement) upunguo, kupunguza sifa, kusahihisha*.
- Qualify**, v. *wezesha, stahilisha, tolea ruksa [haki, sifa, uwezo]; (alter) geuza, punguza; (neut.) pata kufaa [kuweza, kustahili]*. Be qualified, *faa, weza, stahili, -wa na akili, tumikana*. In qualified terms, *si sana, kidogo*.
- Qualitative**, a. -a kuonya **Quality**.
- Quality**, n. *tabia, ginsi, jisi, aina, sifa, cheo, cheo bora*. A person of quality, *mtu bora*.
- Qualm**, n. *kuchafuka tumbo; (scruple) uchungu, mashaka*.
- Quantity**, n. *kiasi, kadri, cheo, wingi, ukubwa*.
- Quarantine**, n. [*kuzuiwa mahali kwa sababu ya ugonjwa, watu wasiambukizwe*], *kifungo, kufungwa, kwarantini*.
- Quarrel**, n. *ugomvi, mateto, tofauti*.
- Quarrelsome**, a. -gomvi.
- Quarrelsomeness**, n. *ugomvi*.
- Quarry**, n. [*pa kuvunja ao kuchimba mawe*], *chimbo [ma-]; (prey) windo [ma-]*.
- Quarryman**, n. *mvunja [wa-] mawe*.
- Quart**, n. [*kipimo cha Ingeresa kama vibaba viwili, kisaga*].
- Quartan**, a. -a killa siku ya 'nne.
- Quarter**, n. *robo, sehemu ya 'nne; (sparing life) amani, kuachia [kuachiwa] maisha; (of a town) mtaa [mi-]; (direction) upande; (weight) ratli asharini na nane*. Three-quarters, *kassa robo*. Give quarter, *achia adui aishi, -pa amani, acha*. Quarter dollar (half rupee), *robo*. Quarter rupee (eighth of dollar), *themuni*. (*Tax. Quarters.*)
— v. *kata vipande vinne; (lodge) kalisha, -pa kituo na chakula*.
- Quarter-day**, n. *siku ya robo mwaka*.
- Quarter-deck**, n. *shetri, sitaha ya nyuma*.
- Quarterly**, a. -a killa mwezi wa tatu, -a marra 'nne killa mwaka.
- Quarter-master**, n. [*msimamizi wa asikari kwa mambo ya chakula, nguo, vifaa, makao; (in ships) baharia msimamizi, serangi*].
- Quartern**, n. *mkate mkubwa*.
- Quarters**, n. (lodgings) *makao, kituo*. Fore-quarters, *pande za mbele [za nyama]*. Hind-quarters, *pande za nyuma*. Head-quarters, *makao ya jemadari*.
- Quarter-sessions**, n. [*baraza ya makathi killa mwezi wa tatu*].
- Quarter-staff**, n. *gongo [ma-], rungu [ma-]*.

Quartette, n. [*watu wanne wakiimba pamoja, ao uimbo wao*].

Quarto, n. [*msahafu mkubwa kidogo*].

Quartz, n. [*jiwe gumu jeupe la kung'aa*].

Quash, v. *komesha, tangua*.

Quasi, adv. *kama*.

Quaver, v. *tetemeka, tikisika*.

— n. *mtikiso*; [*ginsi moja ya sauti katika Music*].

Quay, n. [*boma la mawe pwani, ao la kutokeza baharini, pa kushushia shehena*], *diko* [*ma-*].

Queen, n. *malkiya, mkewe mfalme, Sultani wa kike*.

Queenly, a. *kama Queen*, -a *ki-faume*.

Queer, a. -*geni*, -a *ajabu*, -a *peke yake*, -a *ubishi*, -a *kuchekesha*.

Quell, v. *komesha, suia, tuliza*.

Quench, v. *tuliza, zima, zimisha*.

Querulous, a. -a *kuguna*, -a *kunun-g'unika*, -a *kutokuwa rathi*, -a *huzuni*.

Query, n. *ulizo, swali* [*ma-*]; (mark) [*alama ya kuuliza, hivi?*].

Quest, n. *kutafuta, upelelezi*.

Question, n. *swali* [*ma-*], *ulizo* [*ma-*]; (subject of discussion) *neni, kisa*. Beg the question, *iba, danganya* [*katika maneno*]. Ask questions, *uliza, uza, toa maswali*. Press with questions, *hoji, dadisi*. Call in question, *fanyia maneno*. Be out of the question, *si wesekana, si yamkini*. Be in question, *fanyiwa maneno*. A burning question; [*neni lenyi haraka ao la kubishaniwa, jambo litakalo kuka-tika upesi*]. Beyond question, *hakika, yakini, billa shaka*.

— v. *uliza, dadisi, hoji*; (doubt) *onea mashaka, si sadiki sana*. I question whether, *sijui kama, sithani*.

Questionable, a. (doubtful) -*enyi mashaka, si hakika*; (not right) *si-ema, si halisi, si barabba*.

Quibble, n. *maneno ya kudanganya*. — v. *danganya kwa maneno*.

Quibbling, a. *udanganyifu* [*wa maneno*].

Quick, a. -*epesi, -pesi*; (clever) *hodari, -elekevu, -enyi akili*; (living) *hayi, -sima*.

— n. *nyama ya ndani, mshipa*; (inmost part) *moyo, kiini*. It touched him to the quick, *ikamchoma moyoni*.

Quicken, v. *himiza*; (encourage) *amsha, tia moyo, tia nguvu*; (give life to) *huisha, fufua*. He quickened his steps, *alizidi kwenda upesi, alikaza mwendo*.

Quicklime, n. [*chokaa bichi isiyoti-wa maji*].

Quickly, adv. *upesi, hima, haraka*.

Quickness, n. *wepesi, haraka*.

Quicksand, n. [*mchanga uliotangamana na maji usioendeka, kwani unavuta chini, mchanga wa kutopeza*].

Quickset, a. -a *michongoma, -a miiba*.

Quick-sighted, a. -*epesi kuona, -enyi macho*.

Quicksilver, n. *zebakh* (Ar.).

Quid, n. (chewed betel, &c.) *utembe*.

Quiescence, Quietude, n. *utulivu, amani, kimya*.

Quiet, Quiescent, a. -*tulifu, -pole, -nyamavu, -a amani, kimya, makiini*.

Quietism, n. [*utulivu wa rohoni*].

Quietly, adv. *polepole, taratibu, kwa saburi, kimya*.

Quietness, n. *utulivu, kimya, makiini*.

Quill, n. *ubawa, ubawa wa kuandikia*.

Quilt, n. *tandiko* [*la juu ya kitanda, nguo nene maradufu*].

Quince, n. [*tunda la Ulaya kama pera*].

Quinine, n. [*dawa la homa*], *kwiniini*.

Quinquennial, a. -a *killa mwaka wa tano*.

Quinsy, n. *ugonjwa wa kooni, jipu la kooni, kimio*.

Quintessence, n. [*mafuta yaliyo-safika kwa kupika sana*]; (purest

Raft, n. *shapa* [ma-], *chelezo* [cha mbau zimefunganishwa pamoja].
Rafter, n. *boriti*; (for thatch) *kombamoyo* [ma-]; (thin) *pao* [ma-].
Rag, n. *kitambaa* [vi-]; (torn clothes) *nguo mbovu*.
Ragamuffin, n. [mtu mnyonge, *hafifu*, *maskini*].
Rage, n. *hasira kali*, *ghathabu*.
 — v. *kasirika*, *ghathabika*; (be in violent motion) *chafuka*.
Ragged, a. *-liotatuka*, *-bayabaya*, *-bovu*.
Raging, a. *-a kukasirika*, *-a kuchafuka*.
Ragout, n. [maandasi ya nyama, *yaliyokolewa sana*].
Raid, n. *vita*, *kuleta vita*, *shambulio* [ma-].
 — v. *letea vita*, *teka*.
Rail, n. *mti* [mi-, *wa juu ya nguzo*], *papi*, *kipande*, *ufito* [fito]; (iron) [chuma cha njia ya gari la moshi]; (railway train) *gari la moshi*; (bird) [ndege ya maji].
 — v. *sungusha ua wa miti*; (use bad language) *tukana*, *toa matusi*.
Railing, n. *ua wa miti* [wa chuma]; (bad language) *matukano*, *matusi*.
Raillery, n. *thihaka*, *kucheka*.
Railroad, **Railway**, n. [njia ya magari ya moshi] *relwe*.
Raiment, n. *nguo*, *mavazi*.
Rain, n. *mvua*; (showers) *manyunyo*; (wet season) *masika*. Lesser rains, *mvua ya mwaka*.
 — v. *nya*; (issue abundantly) *toa [toka] wingi wa*.
Rainbow, n. *upindi wa mvua*.
Rain-cloud, n. *ghubari* [ma-].
Rain-gauge, n. [chombo cha kupimia mvua].
Rainy, a. *-a mvua nyingi*.
Raise, v. *inua*, *panza*, *paasa*, *tweka*, *nyanyua*, *pandisha*, *kweza*; (collect) *kusanya*, *changa*; (grow) *otesha*, *zalisha*; (produce, make) *fanya*, *fanyiza*; (increase) *ongeza*; (strengthen) *thubutisha*; (excite) *amsha*, *harakisha*; (bring to life)

huisha, *fufua*; (of money) *pata*; (in price) *kweza*, *pandisha*; (make stand) *simamisha*; (dignify) *tukuza*; (of voice) *paliza*; (remove) *ondoa*, *ondokesha*. Raise a siege, *vunja mazingiwa*, *acha vita*.
Raisin, n. *zabibu kavu*.
Rajah, n. *jumbe* [ma-, *wa kihindi*].
Rake, n. [jembe lenyi meno la kukokotea taka]; (slope) *uinamizi*; (debauchee) *mfisadi*, *mwasherati*.
 — v. *tumia Rake* [jembe la meno]; (collect) *kusanya*; (view) *angalia*; (slope) *inama*, *enda mshathali*; (fire on) *pigia mizinga* [merikebu mbele na nyuma, si mbavuni].
Rake up, *chocheleza*, *vumbilia*, *paliliza*.
Rakish, a. *-penda asherati*, *-sinifu*.
Rally, v. (restore order, &c.) *rudisha*, *tengeneza*, *ondolea hofu*, *tia moyo*; (regain order, &c.) *jirudia*, *pata moyo*, *rudishiwa nguvu*; (make fun of) *tolea ubishi*, *cheka*.
Ram, n. *kondoo mume*; (of war-ship) *ndomo wa manowari*; (hydraulic) [mtambo wa nguvu sana, *shinikizo la kusukumia mazito*].
 — v. (a charge) *shindilia*, *shindika*; (a ship) *ponda mbavu*.
Ramble, n. *matembezi*, *mazunguko*.
 — v. *tembea*, *zunguka*; (be crazy) *potewa na akili*, *payuka*.
Rambling, a. (crazy) *-a kupayuka*, *-a kichaa*; (irrelevant) *-sio maana*, *-pusi*.
Ramification, n. *maeneo*; (part, branch) *sehemu*.
Ramify, v. (spread) *enea*; (branch out) *gawanyika*.
Rammer, n. *mti wa kushindilia*, *mchi* [mi-].
Rampant, a. *kupita kiasi*; (raging) *-kali mno*, *-a ghathabu nyingi*.
Rampart, n. *boma* [ma-].
Ramrod, n. *mdeki* [mi-].
Ran, p. t. *ya Run*.
Rancid, a. *-liochachuka*, *-kali*.
Rancidity, n. *ukali*, *kuchachuka*.
Rancorous, a. *-a Rancour*.

Rancour, n. *ukali, uchungu, machukio*.

Random, a. *-a bahati, -a nasibu, ovyo, shelabela, iwezavyo, vyo vyote*.
At random, *kwa bahati, &c.*

Rang, p. t. *ya Ring*.

Range, n. (line) *safu*; (series) *jamii*; (fireplace) *meko ya chuma*; (reach, extent) *eneo, kadiri*; (walk) *mate-mbezi*; (space) *nafasi*; (compass) *mtupo [wa lisasi ya mzinga, bunduki, &c.]*; (distance) *urefu [wa kufikia kitu ao mahali]*. Range of mountains, *milima, milima mengi*.

— v. *zunguka, tembea, potea*; (arrange) *panga, andika, tengeneza*; (pass over) *pitia*; (extend) *enea, -wa na eneo [cheo, kadiri, hesabu]*.

Ranger, n. [*msimamizi wa shamba la serkali*].

Rank, n. *daraja, cheo, usheha*; (row) *safu*; (high rank) *cheo kikubwa, daraja bora*. The ranks, Rank and file; *asikari*. He has risen from the ranks, *alikuwa mdogo sasa mkubwa*.

— v. *weka*; (arrange) *tengeneza, panga*; (be placed) *wekwa, hesabiwa, -wa na sifa [cheo, hesabu]*.

— a. *-kuza, -kubwa mno, -ingi mno, -a kupita kiasi*; (strong-smelling) *-a kunuka*. A rank idler, *mvivu kabisa*. A rank liar, *mwongo sana*.

Rankle, v. *choma moyo, tia uchungu, waka*.

Ransack, v. *teka*; (search) *tafuta killa mahali*.

Ransom, n. *ukombozi [ma-], fidia*.

— v. *komboa, fidi*.

Rant, n. *makelele, domo, maneno, upuxi*.

— v. *piga domo, toa maneno mengi, toa makelele ya upuxi*.

Ranter, n. *mpiga domo, &c.* (*Tax. Rant, v.*).

Rap, v. *bisha, gonga, piga*.

— n. *pigo, shindo [ma-]*. Not worth a rap, *haifai neno*.

Rapacious, a. *-a kuteka, -a kula,*

-a kutamani, -a jeuri, -a tamaa, -kali.

Rapacity, Rapaciousness, n. *kuwa Rapacious, tamaa ya mali, jeuri*.

Rape, n. *jeuri, kufanyia mwanamke jeuri, kubikiri*.

Rapid, a. *-epesi, -a kwenda upesi, -a haraka, -a mbio*.

— n. [*maji ya kwenda kaskas, matelem'ko [maboromoko] ya maji, mkondo wa nguvu*].

Rapidity, n. *wepesi, haraka*.

Rapidly, adv. *upesi, hima, mbio*.

Rapier, n. *upanga [mwembamba]*.

Rapine, n. *kuteka, jeuri*.

Rapper, n. [*chuma cha kubishia mlango*].

Rapt, a. *-liochukuliwa na furaha, -a furaha nyingi, -a fikara nyingi, -a kushindwa moyo*.

Raptorial, a. [*ndege*] *-enyi kukamata na kula nyama*.

Rapture, n. *furaha nyingi [kama ya kuingia peponi], hali ya heri*.

Rapturous, a. *-a Rapture*.

Rare, a. (precious) *-a tunu, ajabu*; (scarce) *-a shidda, -chache*; (very excellent) *bora, -sio na kifani*. Be (become) rare (e. g. of a visitant), *ghalika*. It is a rare specimen, *shidda, shidda kupatikana, tunu*.

Rarefaction, n. [*hewa*] *kuwa haba, kuwa nyembamba*.

Rarify, v. [*fanya haba, punguzia uzito ao wingi wa hewa, &c.*].

Rarity, n. *tunu, hedaya, azizi, ajabu*; (scarceness) *kuwa haba, uchache*. It is a great rarity, *shidda sana kupatikana, imeghalika sana*.

Rascal, n. [*mtu mwenyi tabia mbaya kabisa*], *mragai [wa-], mshari [wa-], baa [ma-]*.

Rascality, n. *ubaya, uragai*.

Rascally, a. *-baya, -ovu*.

Rash, n. *vipele*.

— a. *-a kujihatirisha burre, -jasiri, -enyi moyo ngumu*; (precipitate) *-a harara, -epesi*; (dangerous) *-a hatari sana*; (foolish) *-jinga, -a ujinga*.

Rasher, n. [*kipande cha nyama ya nguruwe*].

Rashly, adv. *kwa kutokumbuka hatari, kwa ujinga, billa kufikiri.*

Rashness, n. *ujasiri, kuingia hatarini burre, harara.*

Rasorial, a. [*ndege*] *-enyi kupekua, kama kuku.*

Rasp, n. *tupa [la kulainisha mti], tungu.*

— v. *parusa; (vex) tia uchungu, kasirisha.*

Raspberry, n. [*tunda dogo la Ulaya*].

Rat, n. *panya; (large, Zanzibar) buku.*

Ratable, a. *-a kutoa kodi.*

Rate, n. *mwendo; (tax) kodi, ushuru; (price) kima, thamani; (degree) kadiri, kiasi, kanuni; (of ships) namna, aina. At any rate, hakuna buddi, iwayo yote, hakika, kwa killa hali, sharti.*

— v. *karipia, kemea; (fix value of) kadirisha, amria kiasi [kadiri, kodi].*

Ratepayer, n. *mtoa kodi.*

Rather, adv. (moderately) *kidogo, si sana; (preferably) sayidi, afathali. I should rather go, napenda kwenenda, afathali niende. I had rather not, sipendi mwenyewe.*

Ratification, n. (approval) *ukubali, ithini, usahihi; (confirmation) hakika, kuthubutisha.*

Ratify, v. *tia ithini, sahihisha, tia hakika, thubutisha.*

Rating, n. *kadiri ya kodi [ya ijara].*

Ratio, n. *kadiri, ginsi ya kuwiana.*

Ratiocination, n. *kutoa hoja [sabu], kuhakiki kwa akili, kutumia akili.*

Ration, n. *posho [ma-], chakula cha killa siku, pauni. Give rations to, Put on rations, posha.*

Rationale, n. *maelezo, sababu, hoja, shauri.*

Rationalism, n. [*kusema, 'kufuata akili za binadamu, wala si imani ya Muungu, ndio salamu*].

Rationalist, n. *ashikaye Rationalism.*

Rationalistic, a. *-a Rationalism.*

Rationality, n. *kuwa na akili, kulingana na akili, akili.*

Rationalize, v. [*eleza kwa ginsi ya akili za binadamu*].

Ratlin, n. [*kamba ndogo ya ngazi za kupandia mlingote merikebuni*].

Ratten, v. [*nyang'anyia fundi vyombo vyake*].

Rattening, n. [*kumnyanganyia fundi vyombo*].

Rattle, v. *alika-alika, lia [lisa] kama kayamba; (of talk) sema himahima, kimbiliza maneno; (of motion) enda mbiombio.*

— n. *vipande vya kualikia, kayamba, kigoma, chapuo cha mtoto.*

Rattlesnake, n. [*nyoka ya sumu kwa Amerika*].

Ravage, v. *teka, haribu, kumba.*

Ravager, n. *mharabu, mwenyi kuteka.*

Ravages, n. *mathara, uharibifu, hatari, hasara.*

Rave, v. *fanya [nena] kama mwenyi wazimu, fanya kishetani, payapaya, payuka, -wa na pepo.*

Ravel, v. (undo) *fumua, tatanua, (entangle) tatanisha.*

Raven, n. [*ndege wa Ulaya kama kunguru kubwa*].

— v. [*fanya kama nyama wa mwitu*], *toa ukali [ulafi, uharabu].*

Ravenous, a. *-enyi njaa kuu, -a kula yo yote, -laji.*

Ravine, n. *bonde [ma-], shimo [ma-], genge [ma-].*

Raving, a. *-enyi wasimo. Raving madness, shetani, mahoka, pepo.*

Ravish, v. *chukua [mwanamke] kwa nguvu, tendea jeuri, bikiri; (charm) shinda moyo [akili] kwa furaha kuu, shangaza mno.*

Ravishment, n. *kuchukua kwa nguvu; furaha kuu ya kushinda moyo.*

Raw, a. *-bichi; (bare) -tupu, wazi; (weather) baridi; (inexperienced) -jinga, -susu. Raw material, [vitu vyenyi hali ya asili visivyofanyiswa na fundi bado]. Raw recruit, askari mjinga.*

- mba ya mawe, shamba, &c., si kama fetha, nguo, pambo la nyumba*].
- Ream**, n. [*fungu la karatasi, karasa 480*].
- Reanimate**, v. *huisha, fufua*; (rally) *amsha, tia moyo na nguvu*.
- Reap**, v. *vuna, chuma*; (obtain) *pata, pewa*.
- Reaper**, n. *mvunaji* [wa-], *mvuni*.
- Reappear**, v. *onekana tena, tokea marra ya pili*; (on further side) *tumbusa*.
- Reappearance**, n. *matokeo ya pili, kurudi, kuonekana tena*.
- Reappoint**, v. = **Appoint marra ya pili** [tena].
- Reappointment**, n. = **Appointment ya marra ya pili**.
- Rear**, n. *upande wa nyuma, kinyume*.
Bring up the rear, *fuatana wa mwisho*.
- a. -a *nyuma, -a mwisho*. Rear guard, *asikari wa nyuma, walinsi wa nyuma*.
- v. *simamisha, simikisha, inua, pandisha*; (build, construct) *jenga, fanyiza*; (bring up a child) *lea*; (animals) *fuga, lisha, chungu*; (plants) *panda, otesha*; (of horse) *simama* [*kwa miguu miwili ya nyuma*].
- Bearing**, n. *kusimama, kusimamisha, &c.* (*Taz. Rear, v.*); (training) *malezi*; (of animals) *mfugo, kuchungu, kulisha*.
- Rearrange**, v. *geusa taratibu, tungua, pangilia*.
- Rearrangement**, n. *mageuzi, mada-raka mapya*.
- Rearward**, adv. *kwa nyuma, kinyume*.
- Reason**, n. (intellect) *akili*; (ground, motive) *sababu*; (sense) *maana*; (truth) *kweli*; (fairness) *haki*; (right) *adili*; (reasoning) *kutumia akili, hoja*. By reason of, *kwa sababu ya, kwa ajili ya, kwa maana ya*.
- v. (argue) *hojiana, jadiliana, toa sababu* [*hoja*]; (use intellect) *tumia akili, fikiri, waza*. Reason with, *hoji*.
- Reasonable**, a. -a *akili, -zuri, -pole, -a haki, -a kweli*.
- Reasoner**, n. *mtoa hoja, mleta saba-bu*.
- Reasoning**, n. (argument) *hoja, ku-hojiana, majadiliano*; (intellectual process) *kutumia akili, kufikiri, fikara, mawazo*.
- Reassemble**, v. *kusanya* [*kutani-sha*] *marra ya pili*; (neut.) *kutani-ka* [*kusanyika*] *tena*.
- Reassert**, v. *sema marra ya pili*.
- Reassure**, v. *rudishia moyo, ondolea mashaka, tumainisha, -pa moyo*.
- Rebaptism**, n. **Baptism marra ya pili**.
- Rebaptize**, v. **Baptize marra ya pili**.
- Rebatement**, n. *upunguo, kukata*.
- Rebel**, v. *asi, halifu*.
— n. *mwasi* [wa-].
- Rebellion**, n. *maasi*.
- Rebellious**, a. -a *asi, -kaidi, halifu*.
- Rebind**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Rebound**) *tia jelada marra ya pili, jelidi tena*.
- Rebound**, v. *rudi nyuma, rudishwa nyuma, ruka tena*.
- Rebuff**, v. *jibia vikali, vunja ma-neno, zuilia maneno, kataa*.
— n. *jibu kali, kanyo, kikanyo*.
Give a rebuff to, *vunja uso*.
- Rebuild**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Rebuilt**) *jenga tena, fanyiza marra ya pili*.
- Rebuke**, v. *laumu, onya*; (check) *zuia, nyamasisha*.
— n. *laumu, onyo, neno kali, ma-gombezi*.
- Rebut**, v. *kana, kanya, kataa, onya uwongo, rudi neno*.
- Recalcitrant**, a. -a *kaidi*.
- Recall**, v. *ita tena, rudisha, amuru kurudi*; (an order) *tangua* [*ami i ya kwanza*]; (retract, unsay) *geu-sa, rudisha*; (remember) *fahamu, kumbuka, fufua, kumbusha*.
- Recant**, v. *jikania maneno ya kwa-nsa, geusa* [*rudisha*] *maneno, tubu*.
- Recantation**, n. *kujikania maneno ya kwanza, toba*.
- Recapitulate**, v. *sumulia marra ya*

- pili, eleza kwa maneno machache, jumlisha.*
- Recapitulation**, n. *kujumlisha habari, muhtasari.*
- Recapture**, v. *twaam marra ya pili, kamata tena.*
— n. *kutwaa [kutwaliwa] marra ya pili, &c.*
- Recast**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. *Recast*), (metal, &c.) *mimina katika kalibu marra ya pili, subu tena; (alter) fanyiza vingine; (an account) hesabu tena.*
- Recede**, v. *enda nyuma, rudi; (of water) -pwa. Recede from, acha, ondokea.*
- Receipt**, n. *kupokea, kuletewa; (for money) hati, stakabathi, wasili; (income) mapato, uchumi, wasili; (prescription) hati ya tabibu, hati ya dawa; (for cookery) taarifu, habari.*
— v. *sahihisha [hati ya fetha].*
- Receive**, v. *pokea, letewa, karibisha, kubali; (get) pata, pewa, tiwa; (feel) ona; (contain) weka.*
- Receiver**, n. [*mwenyi kupokea, &c.; chombo cha kuwekea vitu*].
- Recension**, n. *kusahihisha kitabu; kitabu kilichosahihishwa.*
- Recent**, a. *-pya, -a siku hizi, -a karibu.*
- Recently**, adv. *siku hizi, karibu, si samani, juzi, jusijuzi.*
- Receptacle**, n. [*chombo, chumba, mahali, &c., pa kuwekea vitu, kama mfuko, kikapo, kasha, chombo, chumba, ghala, &c.*].
- Reception**, n. *kupokea, kukaribisha, kukubali, kuletewa; (of guests, &c.) baraza, karamu, mkutano, kukaribisha, kusalimu; (acceptance) ukubali. Hold a reception, barizi. He had a warm reception, alipokewa kwa furaha, alishangiliwa.*
- Receptive**, a. *-a kupokea, -a kuweka, -a kufahamu; (of the mind) -sikizi, epesi, -fahamifu, -a kutaka maarifa.*
- Receptivity**, n. *kuwa Receptive, usikizi, wepesi, ufahamifu.*
- Recess**, n. *mahali pa ndani, pembe, tundu; (in a wall) shubaka [ma-], kidaka [vi-]; (holiday) siku za kucheza, wakati wa kulikiswa, kuachiwakazi; (withdrawal) kurudi nyuma, kujitenga, kupunguka; (of tides) kupwa.*
- Recherché**, a. *-zuri sana, -a mtindo, -teule, haba.*
- Recipe**, n. [*cheti cha dawa, taarifu ya kufanyiza dawa au kupika vyakula*].
- Recipient**, n. *mwenyi kupokea [kuletewa, kupewa].*
- Reciprocal**, a. *-a kubadili, -a kulipa, -a kupana, -a kurudisha, -a wao kwa wao, -a -enyewe kwa -enyewe; (in comp.) -ana. Reciprocal affection, upendano. Reciprocal action, kutendana sawa sawa.*
- Reciprocally**, adv. *kwa ginsi ya kutendana (Tax. Reciprocal).*
- Reciprocate**, v. *pana, tendana, onepana, badili; (return) lipa, rudisha.*
- Reciprocation**, n. *kubadili, &c.*
- Reciprocity**, n. *kutendana sawa sawa, usharika, maagano.*
- Recital**, n. *kunena, kusoma, kusimulia; (narrative) habari, kisa; [mtu mmoja kusoma kuimba, au kupiga ngoma, illi kufurakisha wenzake].*
- Recitation**, n. *kusema, kusoma, &c. (Tax. Recite).*
- Recitative**, n. [*maneno ya ginsi ya Recitation*].
- Recite**, v. *sema, nena, soma; (repeat by heart) kumbuka, sema kimoyo [kwa moyo]; (narrate) simulia, nena, toa habari ya; (publicly) soma mbele ya watu.*
- Reck**, v. *angalia, jihathari, ogopa.*
- Reckless**, a. *jahili, -jasiri, -a kujihathirisha burre, -kavu wa macho, billa hathari, -potofu. A reckless fellow, mtu wa kujiendea.*
- Recklessly**, adv. *billa hathari, kwa ujinga, burre, ovyo.*
- Recklessness**, n. *kuwa Reckless, upotofu, upumbafu ujahili.*
- Reckon**, v. *hesabu, thani; (class)*

- tia, weka.* Reckon on, *amini, sadiki, tegemea*; (expect) *tazamia*.
- Reckoning**, n. *hesabu, idadi, malipo*; (of ship) [*hesabu ya mwendo, majira*]. Be out of reckoning, *potea*.
- Reclaim**, v. *rudisha*; (tame) *fuga*; (civilize) *ongoza, adilisha, geuza kuwa -ema [-ngwana], staarabisha*; (cultivate) *fanya mashamba, fyeka*.
- Reclaimable**, a. *-a kurudika, -a kuongoka*.
- Reclamation**, n. *kurudisha, &c.* (*Taz. Reclaim*).
- Recline**, v. *inama, lala*; (lean on) *egemea*; (lie at ease) *tandawaa, jinyosha*.
- Recluse**, n. *mta'wa, mtu wa pekee, ajitengaye na ulimwengu*.
- Recognition**, n. *kutambua, ufahamu*; (acknowledgement) *nwungamo*; (gratitude) *ushukuru*.
- Recognizable**, a. *-a kutambulikana*.
- Recognition**, n. *kama Recognition*; (engagement) *sharti, ahadi*.
- Recognize**, v. *tambua, fahamu, jua, baini*; (acknowledge) *ungama, kiri, kubali*; (show gratitude for) *shukuria, lipa*.
- Recoil**, v. *rudi nyuma*; (shrink from) *epuka, kimbia, shtuka*.
— n. *kurudi nyuma, mshtuko*.
- Recollect**, v. *kumbuka, fahamu*; (oneself) *jirudia*; (collect again) *kusanya tena [marra ya pili]*.
- Recollected**, a. *-a fikara, -tulivu, -a kiasi*.
- Recollection**, n. *ukumbuko, ufahamu*; (thing recollected) *jambo lililokumbukwa, jambo lililopita*.
Within my recollection, *katika zamani zangu [maisha yangu]*.
- Recommence**, v. *ansa tena, anzisha marra ya pili*.
- Recommencement**, n. *mwanzo wa pili, kuansa tena*.
- Recommend**, v. *sifu, pendekeza*; (commit) *weka*.
- Recommendable**, a. *-a sifa njema, -ema, amini*.
- Recommendation**, n. *sifa njema, kupendekeza*; (charge) *maagizo*.
- Recommendatory**, a. *-a kusifu, -a kupendekeza*.
- Recompense**, v. *lipa, jazi, tusa, -pa sawadi*.
— n. *malipo, ijara, tuzo, jazo, thawabu, sawadi, haki, wokozi, ukombozi (Taz. Reward)*.
- Reconcilable**, a. *-a kupatana, sawa*.
- Reconcile**, v. *patanisha, seleshisha, rithisha, tuliza, tengeneza, ondoa tofauti, fanya sawa, sawazisha*.
- Reconciliation**, n. *kuseleshisha, kufanya amani, kufanya sawa*; (harmony, concord) *mapatano, urathi, urafiki, amani*.
- Recondite**, a. *-a siri, -a fumbo, -gumu, -siotambulikana*.
- Reconnaissance**, n. *upelelezi*.
- Reconnoitre**, v. *peleleza, chungulia, kwenda kutazama inchi ya adui*.
- Reconsider**, v. *fikiri tena, rudia, singatia*.
- Reconsideration**, n. *kufikiri [kufikirika] marra ya pili, usingatifu, kurudia*.
- Reconstruct**, v. *jenga tena, fanyiza marra ya pili, geuza*.
- Reconstruction**, n. *kujenga tena, &c.*
- Record**, n. *habari [silizoandikwa], tarihi*; (memorial) *kumbukumbu*; (best of its kind) *kipeo*. Beat (break, cut) the record, *shinda -ote pia, pitilia mbali*.
— v. *andika habari ya, andika*.
- Recorder**, n. *mwandishi, katibu*.
- Recount**, v. *sumulia, eleza, hubiri*; (count again) *hesabu marra ya pili*.
- Recoup**, v. *lipa*.
- Recourse**, n. Have recourse to, *kimbilia, taka msaada wa, tumia, jaribia, rejea*.
- Recover**, v. *jipatia tena, jirudishia, pata tena [iliyopotea]*; (get well) *pona, pata nafuu*; (get one's due) *pata [iliyo haki, kama dens]*; (cover again) *funika tena*.
- Recoverable**, a. *-a kurudika, -a kupatikana tena*.

- kusaga, kushindika, &c.*]; (in arithm.) *geuxa hesabu*; (arrange) *andika, panga, gawanya*. The matter reduces itself to this, *jambo lenyewe limekuwa hivi, bassi mwisho ni hivi*.
- Reduced**, a. *-nyonge, maskini*.
- Reducible**, a. *-a kupunguzwa, &c.*
- Reduction**, n. *kupunguka [kupunguza], &c.* (*Taz. Reduce*).
- Redundance**, n. *kuwa nyingi mno, wingi, kuzidi*.
- Redundant**, a. *-a kuzidi, -ingi mno*.
- Reduplication**, n. *kutia [kutiwa] marra mbili [marudufu]*.
- Re-echo**, v. *rudisha sauti, lialia, toa wangwi*.
- Reed**, n. *unyasi [nyasi]*; (pipe) *fili-mbi*.
- Reedy**, a. *-a nyasi nyingi*.
- Reef**, n. *miamba, vipwa, kisingiti [vi-]*; (in sail) [*sehemu ya tanga*].
Take in a reef, *punguza tanga*.
— v. (of a sail) *punguza, kunja, tua kidogo*.
- Reek**, v. *nuka, toa mvuke [moshi]*.
— n. *mvuke, uvundu, moshi*.
- Reel**, n. [*kijiti cha kutilia uzi*]; (dance) [*ngoma ya Scotland*]; (stagger) *kulevyalevyaya, ulevi*.
Wind on reel, *tatiza kijitini*.
— v. *levyalevyaya, sitasita, pepesuka*.
- Re-elect**, v. *chagua marra ya pili*.
- Re-election**, n. *kuchagua [kuchaguliwa] marra ya pili*.
- Re-embark**, v. *panda [pakia] chomboni marra ya pili*.
- Re-enact**, v. *amuru marra ya pili*.
- Re-enactment**, n. *kuamuru [kuamuriwa] marra ya pili*.
- Re-enter**, v. *ingia marra ya pili*.
- Re-entry**, n. *kuingia marra ya pili*.
- Re-establish**, n. *Establish marra ya pili*.
- Re-establishment**, n. *kuwekwa [kuweka] marra ya pili*.
- Re-examination**, n. *kuangalia marra ya pili*.
- Re-examine**, v. *Examine marra ya pili*.
- Refection**, n. *chakula*.
- Refectory**, n. *nyumba ya kulia, pakulia*.
- Refer to**, v. (send back) *pelekea, rejezea*; (assign) *hesabia, wekea*; (have recourse to) *rejea kwa, kimbilia, tumia*; (mention) *nena, taja*; (have reference) *huzika na [kwa]*. This word refers only to persons, *neni hili lahuzika na watu tu*.
- Referable to**, a. *-a kurejeza kwa, -a kuelewa kwa, kwa sababu ya*.
- Referee**, n. *mwamuzi [wa-]*.
- Reference**, n. *kumbukumbu, marejeo, maregeo*; (mention) *habari*; (meaning) *maana*; (witness) *shahidi*; (quotation) [*maneno fullani ya kitabuni*]. In reference to, *kwa habari ya, kwa mambo ya*. What is the reference? *neni hili lime-tokapi? kumbukumbu la nini? laregea wapi?*
- Refine**, v. *takasa, safisha, fanya safi*; (civilize) *adilisha, adibisha, fanya-ngwana, ondolea ushenzi, staarabisha*.
- Refinement**, n. *ustaarabu, ungwana, adabu, madaha*; (purification) *kuwa safi, utakaso, uhalisi*.
- Refinery**, n. (sugar) *kinu [cha kufanzia sukari]*.
- Refining**, n. *kufanya [kufanyika] safi* (*Taz. Refine*).
- Refit**, v. *tengenaza tena, pamba marra ya pili*.
— n. *matengenazo [mapambo] mapya*.
- Reflect**, v. *rudisha [nuru, moto, mfano, &c.]*; (consider) *fikiri, wasa*. Reflect upon, (disparage) *shutumumu, umbua, singisia, sengenya*.
- Reflecting**, a. *-a kurudisha [nuru, moto, &c.]*; (thoughtful) *-a fikara nyingi*.
- Reflection**, n. (of light, &c.) *kurudi, kurudisha*; (thoughts) *fikara, mawazo*; (censure) *masingizio, mashutumumu*; (likeness) *mfano, methali*.
- Reflective**, a. *-a Reflection*.
- Reflector**, n. *kioo [cha kurudisha nuru, &c.]*.

- Reflex**, a. -a *kurudi*, -a *kurudika*; (introspective) -a *kujiangalia nafsi*; (involuntary) [-*liotendeka na mwili pasipo akili*, -a *kujienda*].
— n. *mfano* [mi-], *methali*; (reflection) *nuru iliyorudika*.
- Reflexive**, a. -a *kupindika nyuma*; -a *kukumbuka mambo* [ya zamani].
Reflexive form (in grammar), [Verb *lenyi -ji- ndani yake*].
- Refluent**, a. -a *kupwa*, -a *kurudi*.
- Reflux**, n. *kupwa*, *kurudi*.
- Reform**, v. *tengeneza*, *fanyiza*, *ongoza*, *geuza kuwa -ema*, *rudi*, *ondolea makosa*, *adilisha*.
— n. *matengeneo*, &c.
- Reformation**, n. *kutengeneza*, &c. (*Tax. Reform*). The Reformation, [matengenezo ya Kanisa, A.D. 1530-1680].
- Reformatory**, n. [nyumba ya kuadibisha na kuongoza watoto wabaya].
- Reformed**, a. -*liotengenezwa*, -*liongoka*, -*liokuwa -ema*.
- Reformer**, n. *mtengenezaji* [wa-], *mwongosi*, *mkufunzi*.
- Refract**, v. *geuzia njia*, *pinda*, *vunja*.
- Refraction**, n. [kugeuzwa njia, *kupinda*, *kupindika*].
- Refractive**, a. -a **Refraction**.
- Refractoriness**, n. *ukaidi*, &c.
- Refractory**, a. -*koidi*, -*shupavu*, -*potoe*, -*bishi*; (hard) -*gumu*.
- Refrain**, v. *zuia*; (neut.) *jizuia*, *epuka*.
— n. [nussu ya uimbo yenyi *kuimbwa marra kwa marra*], *kiitiko*, *kipokeo*.
- Refrangibility**, n. *kupindikana*.
- Refrangible**, a. -*liopindikana*, -*liogeukana*.
- Refresh**, v. *burudisha*, *fariji*, *amsha*, *tia moyo*, -*pa nguvu*.
- Refreshing**, a. -a *baridi*, -a *kuburudisha*, &c.
- Refreshment**, n. *kuburudika*, *kitu cha kuburudisha*, *chakula*, &c.
- Refrigerate**, v. *tia baridi*.
- Refrigerator**, n. [chombo cha kufanyia baridi].
- Refrigeratory**, **Refrigerant**, a. -a *kutia baridi*.
- Refuge**, n. *kimbilio*, *mahali pa salamu*, *pakukimbilia*.
- Refugee**, n. *mkimbizi*, *mtoro* [wa-].
- Refulgence**, n. *kung'aa*, *mwangaza*.
- Refulgent**, a. -a *kung'aa*.
- Refund**, v. *lipa*, *rudisha*.
- Refusal**, n. *makatazo*, *kanyo*; (right to purchase) *ruhusa ya kununua*. Have the refusal of, *weza kununua kwanza*, *weza kutwaa ao kukataa*.
- Refuse**, v. *kataa*; (withhold) *katalia*, *nyima*, *kania*, *hini*.
— n. *tekataka*, *matakato*.
— a. -*baya*, *hafifu*, -*siofaa neno*.
- Refutation**, n. *kuonya uwongo*, *jibu*.
- Refute**, v. *onya uwongo wa*, *vunja*, *pindua*, *jibia*.
- Regain**, v. *pata tena*, *fikia marra ya pili*.
- Regal**, a. -a *kifaume*.
- Regale**, v. *karibisha vizuri*, *lisha*, *furahisha*, *pendeza*.
- Regalia**, n. [mapambo ya mfalme, *kilemba*, *fimbo*, &c.].
- Regard**, v. (attend to) *angalia*; (honour) *heshimu*, *jali*; (concern) *pasa*; (consider) *kumbuka*, *thani*, *ona*. **Regard as**, *tia katika*, *ona sawa na*.
— n. (notice) *kuangalia*, *sifa*; (esteem) *heshima*; (affection) *upendo*, *mahabba*. Kind regards, *salamu sana*. Give my regards to, *unisalimie*. As regards, In (with) regard to, *kwa habari ya*, *kwa mambo ya*, *juu ya*, *min tarafu ya*.
- Regardless (of)**, a. -*sipofikiri*, -*sipokumbuka*, *pasipo kuangalia*, *pasipo hathari* [ya].
- Regatta**, n. *mashindano* [ya vyombo vidogo na mashua].
- Regency**, n. *utawala wa Regent*.
- Regenerate**, v. (recreate) [saa marra ya pili ndio rohoni, *tia uzima mpya*]; (reform) *ongoza*, *rudi*.
- Regeneration**, n. *uzazi u a pili*; (reform) *wongofu*, *kuongoza*.
- Regenerative**, a. -a **Regeneration**.
- Regent**, n. [mtawala wa muda kitambo, *badala ya mfalme*].

- Regicidal, a.** -a **Regicide, -a** kutaka kumua mfalme.
- Regicide, n.** (person) mwaaji wa mfalme; (act) mauaji ya mfalme.
- Régime, n.** utaratibu, desturi, kawaida, kanuni, sheria.
- Regimen, n.** kama Régime.
- Regiment, n.** kundi la asikari, kikosi.
- Regimental, a.** -a **Regiment.** Regimentals, mavao ya asikari.
- Region, n.** inchi, upande; (sphere, subject) mambo, habari.
- Register, v.** andika katika kitabu.
— n. tarihi, kitabu, hesabu, daftari.
- Registrar, n.** [mwandishi wa mambo].
- Registration, n.** [kuandika kitabu].
- Registry, n.** nyumba ya Registrar; = Register, Registration.
- Regnant, a.** -enyi kutawala.
- Regress, Regression, n.** kurudi, kuendelea nyuma.
- Regressive, a.** -a **Regress.**
- Regret, n.** majuto, toba.
— v. juta, jutia, tubia, ona [ingiwa, shikwa na] majuto ya.
- Regretful, a.** -a kujuta.
- Regrettable, a.** -a kujutika.
- Regular, a.** -a kawaida, taratibu, sawasawa; (moral) -a kiasi, -a adili. A regular thief, mwizi halisi.
— n. asikari wa jeshi; = Monk.
- Regularity, n.** kawaida, kiasi, utaratibu.
- Regulate, v.** simamia, amuru, tengineza, tawala, ratibu.
- Regulation, n.** kusimamia, &c.; (order) amri, madaraka, sharti [ma-], maagizo.
- Regulative, a.** -a kusimamia, -a kuamuru, -a kutawala, -a kuongoza.
- Regulator, n.** [mtu, kitu] -enyi kuweza, -enyi nguvu ya kusuia [ya kutawala].
- Rehearsal, n.** ukariri, &c. (Taz. Rehearse).
- Rehearse, v.** (repeat) nena marra ya pili, kariri; (recount) sumulia, nena, soma; (practise) jifunza tayari, jisomesha.
- Reign, n.** enzi, exi, mamlaka, utawala; (period of rule) wakati wa kumiliki; (dominance) uweso, nguvu.
— v. miliki, tawala; (prevail) shinda, enea pole.
- Reimburse, v.** lipa, rudisha.
- Reimbursement, n.** malipo, kulipa.
- Rein, n.** hatamu, ugwe, kigwe [vi-]; (kidneys) mafiga. Give the reins to, jitoa kwa, si suia.
— v. suia kwa hatamu, suia.
- Reindeer, n.** [Deer mkubwa katika inchi baridi kaskazini].
- Reinforce, v.** leta msaada, peleka shime; (strengthen) tia nguvu, -ja kusayidia.
- Reinforcement, n.** msaada, shime; (military) asikari waliowekwa akiba.
- Reinstate, v.** rudishia hali ya kwanza.
- Reinstatement, n.** kurudishia [kurudishiwa] hali ya kwanza.
- Reinvest, v.** Invest marra ya pili.
- Reinvigorate, v.** tia nguvu tena, rudisha afya, -pa moyo tena.
- Reissue, v.** toa [toka] marra ya pili.
- Reiterate, v.** sema marra ya pili, nena marra kwa marra [marra nyingi].
- Reiteration, n.** kusema marra ya pili, &c.
- Reject, v.** kataa, kana, tupia mbali.
- Rejection, n.** kukataa, kanyo, kukatalika.
- Rejoice, v.** furahisha; (neut.) furahi, shangilia.
- Rejoicing, n.** furaha, shangwe.
- Rejoin, v.** Join marra ya pili; (reply) jibu, itika.
- Rejoinder, n.** jibu [ma-].
- Rekindle, v.** washa marra ya pili.
- Relapse, v.** rudia hali mbaya [thai-fu, kama kwanza].
— n. kurudia hali mbaya, kuugua tena, rudiwa ugonjwa.
- Relate, v.** toa habari, simulia, hadi-

- Remainder, Remains, n.** *baki* [ma-], *msazo, masazo, mabakia, salia* [ma-]; (in any vessel, &c.) *shinda* [ma-], *kishinda*. **Remains, (corpse)** *mayiti*.
- Remand, v.** *rudisha, amuru kurudi*.
- Remark, v.** (notice) *angalia, ona*; (say) *sema, nena*.
— n. *neni, maneno*.
- Remarkable, a.** -a *sifa, -a maana, -a ajabu, -geni, -kubwa, mashuhuri, -a kuangaliwa*.
- Remarriage, n.** *kuoa* [kuolewa] *marra ya pili* [tena].
- Remedial, a.** -a *kuponya*.
- Remedy, n.** (medical) *dawa, mapoza*; (practical) *shauri ya kutuliza, matengenezo, kuponya*. **Remedies for hunger, maponea njaa**.
— v. *tengeneza, ponya, poza, ponyesha*.
- Remember, v.** *kumbuka, fahamu*; (salute) -*pa salamu*. Please remember me to him, *utafathali umpe salamu yangu, unisalimie*.
- Remembrance, n.** *ukumbuko, ufahamu*; (memento) *ukumbusho, kumbukumbu*.
- Remembrancer, n.** *ukumbusho, kumbukumbu*.
- Remind, v.** *kumbusha, fahamisha*.
- Reminder, n.** *ukumbusho*.
- Reminiscence, n.** *kukumbuka, kufahamu*: (thing remembered) [jambo lililokumbukwa, jambo la zamani]. **Personal reminiscences, kisa**.
- Remiss, a.** -*legevu, -vivu, -sioangalia, -zembe*.
- Remission, n.** (of sin) *maghofira, maondoleo, msamaha*; (abatement) *upungufu, kunyamaza, kurahisisha*.
- Remit, v.** *samehe, achilia*; (send payment) *pelekea, lipa*; (lessen) *punguza, legeza*; (pay) *rudisha, salimisha, toa*.
- Remittal, n.** *kusamahe, &c.* (*Taz. Remit*).
- Remittance, n.** *fetha, malipo, kupeleka fetha*.
- Remittent, a.** -a *kusidi na kupunguka, -a vipindi*.
- Remnant, n.** *Taz. Remainder*.
- Remodel, v.** *geuza umbo, geuza, fanyisa tena, tengeneza*.
- Remonstrance, n.** *onyo* [ma-], *hoja, maneno ya kuzuia, magombezi, udaku*.
- Remonstrate, v.** *onya, zuia kwa maneno, gombesa, shauri vingine, tarithia*.
- Remorse, n.** *majuto, huruma*. Deep, bitter remorse, *majuto makuu*.
- Remorseful, a.** -a *kujuta*.
- Remorseless, a.** *pasipo kujuta, pasipo huruma, -kali, -korofi*.
- Remorselessness, n.** *ukali mwingi*.
- Remote, a.** -a *mbali, -a zamani*; (original) -a *asili*; (insignificant) *kidogo*.
- Remould, v.** *kama Remodel*.
- Remount, v.** *Mount marra ya pili*.
- Removable, a.** -a *kuondoka, -a kuchukulika*.
- Removal, n.** *kuondoa, kuchukua, kutoa*; (migration) *kuhama, kuondoka*.
- Remove, v.** *ondoa, ondosha, tenga, weka mbali, farikisha*; (migrate) *hama, ondoka*.
— n. *kuhama*; (promotion) *kupata daraja* [chuoni].
- Remunerate, v.** *jazi, tusa, -pa ujira, -pa zawadi*.
- Remuneration, n.** *jazo, tuzo, ujira, zawadi* (*Taz. Recompense*).
- Remunerative, a.** -a *kuleta fayida, -a kufayidia, -enyi uchumi*.
- Renaissance, n.** [siku za kufufuka *elimu na maarifa, kama A. D. 1450-1550, katika Ulaya*].
- Renal, a.** -a *mafisa*.
- Rename, v.** *tia jina marra ya pili, geuza jina*.
- Renascent, a.** -a *kutokea marra ya pili, -a kuchipuka tena*.
- Rencontre, Rencontre, n.** *mkutano*; (fight) *mapigano*.
- Rend, v.** (p. t. na pf. t. *Rent*) *tatua, pasua, rarua, vunja*.
- Render, v.** *toa, lipa, rudisha*; (make) *fanya, geuza kuwa*; (translate, explain) *fasiri, onyesha, oleza*.
- Rendering, n.** (translation) *ufasiri*,

- tafsiri*; (representation) *mafafanusi, elezo, onyesho*.
- Rendezvous**, n. *mahali pa kukutanika, mahali palipoamriwa*.
- Renegade**, n. *mtoro [wa-], mkimbizi [wa-]*; (in religion) *kafiri [ma-]*.
- Renew**, v. *fanya -pya, tengeneza, fanyisa, fanya marra ya pili, tia nguvu, -pa moyo*.
- Renewal**, n. *kufanya [kufanyika] tena, kufanyizwa marra ya pili*.
- Rennet**, n. [*kitu cha kugandamiza masiwa*].
- Renounce**, v. (refuse) *kataa, kana*; (give up) *acha, jinyima, ondokea*.
- Renouncement**, n. *kukataa, &c.*
- Renovate**, v. *fanyisa kama kwanza, tengeneza, kuburudisha, tia afya*.
- Renovation**, n. *kufanyika tena, kuburudika*.
- Renovator**, n. [*mtu au kitu cha kufanya -pya, cha kuburudisha*].
- Renown**, n. *sifa, utukufu, jina, fahari*.
- Renowned**, a. *-enyi sifa, -tukufu, mashuhuri*.
- Bent**, n. *kodi ya nyumba, upangaji*; (tearing) *mraruo, mtatuo, mpasuo*; (fissure) *ufa [ny-], tundu, shimo [ma-]*; (rupture) *mvunjo, mtengano*.
- v. (hold on rent) *panga [nyumba, &c.]*; (grant on rent) *pangisha, kodisha*.
- p. t. na pf. t. ya **Rend**.
- Rent-roll, Rental**, n. [*hesabu au jumia ya Rents, daftari ya Rents*].
- Renunciation**, n. *makatao, kanyo*; (relinquishment) *kujinyima, kucha*.
- Repaid**, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Repay**.
- Repair**, v. (mend) *fanyisa tena, tengeneza*; (make amends) *lipa, rudisha*; (go) *enda*.
- n. *matengenezo*; (state) *hali*. In good repair, *-sima*. In bad repair, *-bovu*.
- Repairer**, n. *mtengenezaji*.
- Reparation**, n. *malipo, matengenezo*.
- Repartee**, n. *jibu [ma-]*.
- Repast**, n. *chakula, karamu, kula*.
- Repay**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Repaid**) *lipa, rudisha*; (reward) *jasi, tuza*.
- Repayment**, n. *malipo, malipizi*.
- Repeal**, n. *tangua, batilisha*.
- Repeat**, v. (do again) *fanya tena, tenda marra ya pili*; (say again) *sema tena, kariri*; (speak) *sema, soma, kariri*; (say by heart) *sema kwa akili [moyo]*.
- Repeatedly**, adv. *marra kwa marra, marra nyingi, papo kwa papo*.
- Repeater**, n. [(watch) *saa ndogo yenyi kulia*; (gun) *bunduiki ya kupiga marra kwa marra, ya viasi vingi*].
- Repel**, v. *rudisha nyuma, fukuza, zuia, sukuma mbali, kataa*; (displease) *chukiza*.
- Repellent**, a. *-a kukatasa, -a kuchukiza*.
- Repent**, v. *tubu, juta*; (reform) *tulia, ongoka*.
- Repentance**, n. *toba, majuto*; (reform) *kuongoka, kutulia*.
- Repentant**, a. *-a toba, -a kutubu*.
- Repercussion**, n. [*kurudi au kurudisha nuru au sauti*], *kupigapiga, kulialia*.
- Repercussive**, a. *-a Repercussion*.
- Repertory**, n. *hasina, kusanyiko, jamii*.
- Repetition**, n. *kufanya [kufanyika, kusema, kusoma, &c.] marra ya pili [marra kwa marra, marra nyingi]*; (saying by heart) *kusema kwa akili, kusema yaliyosomeka kwanza, ukariri (Tax. Repeat)*.
- Repine**, v. *-wa na uchungu [mfundo] rohani, nung'unika, sikitika, guna*.
- Replace**, v. *rudishia hali [mahali], rudisha [kitu fullani mahali pa kingine]*; (take place of) *ingia mahali pa, -wa badala ya*.
- Replacement**, n. *kurudisha hali, &c., kuingia mahali pa -ngine. (Tax. Replace)*.
- Replenish**, v. *jasa tena*.
- Replenishment**, n. *kujaa [kujaza] tena*.
- Replete**, a. *-liojaa, -enyi . . . tele*.

sazo [ma-], *salia* [ma-]; (in a vessel) *shinda*, *kishinda*.

Resign, v. *toa*, *weka*, *acha*, *jiuzulu*.

Resignation, n. *kujiuzulu*, *kutoa*, *ku-acha*; (submission, acquiescence) *kushukuru Muungu*, *uvumilivu*, *utulivu*, *kukata tamaa*.

Resigned, a. *tulivu*, -a *kushukuru*, -a *kukata tamaa*, -vumilivu. He is quite resigned, *amekubali*, *ame-shukuru*, *ameona rathi*.

Resilience, n. [*kuruka tena*, *kurudi nyuma*].

Resilient, a. -enyi **Resilience**.

Resin, n. [*kama sandarusi nyekundu*], *ulimbo*.

Resinous, a. *kama Resin*.

Resist, v. *shindana na*, *simamia*, *pingia njia*, *zuia*, *kaidi*, *asi*.

Resistance, n. *ushindani*, *ukaidi*, *nguvu ya kuzuia*, *ugumu*, *ubishi*.

Resistless, a. -siozuikana.

Resolute, a. *thabiti*, -*shupavu*, -*gumu*, *hodari*, -a *nguvu*.

Resolution, n. *kusudi*, *shauri*, *nia*, *mradi*, *azimu*; (firmness) *uthabiti*, *ushupavu*, *moyo mgumu*; (decree) *kukumu*, *amri*; (breaking up) *mvunjo*, *mgawo*. Make resolution (esp. good, religious), *nua*. Cause (urge, teach) to form good resolutions, *nuiza*.

Resolve, v. *azimu*, *waza*, *kusudia*, *nia*, *kaza shauri*, *nua*.

— n. *azimu*, &c. (= **Resolution**).

Resonance, n. *kulialia*, *mlio*.

Resonant, a. -a **Resonance**.

Resort, v. *enda marra kwa marra*.

Resort to, *kimbilia*, *rejea kwa*, *tumia*.

— n. (haunt) *matembezi*, *mahali pa kutembelea*; (help, resource) *msaada*, *tegemeo*, *kukimbilia*, *farra-thi*.

Resound, v. *lialia*, *lia tena*, *vuma*.

Resource, n. *njia*, *nguvu*, *shauri*, *mali*. Resources, *makimbilio*, *msaada*, *machumo*, *mali*, *njia ya kupata mali*. A man of resource (of many resources), *mwelekevu*,

mtu wa mashauri mengi. What resource have we? *tufanyeje?*

Respect, n. *heshima*, *kujali*, *ustahifu*; (reference, regard) *mambo*, *habari*, *kuangalia*. Respects, *salamu*. Send (pay) respects, *salimu*. In respect of, *kwa mambo ya*, *kwa habari ya*. In this respect, *kwa haya*, *hivi*. In all respects, *kwa yote*. In whatever respect, *kwa vyo vyote*. With all respect to him, *awe rathi sana*, *anisamehe*. Have respect to, *angalia*, *pendelea*, *hurumia*.

— v. *jali*, *heshimu*, *pendelea*; (take into consideration), *angalia*, *kumbuka*. Treat with respect, *heshimu*, *stahi*.

Respectability, n. *kuwa Respectable*.

Respectable, a. -a *heshima*, -*xuri*, -*stahiki*; (moderate) -a *kadiri*, -a *kutosha*, si -*nyonge*.

Respecter, n. *mwenyi kuangalia*, &c. (*Taz. Respect*, v.).

Respectful, a. -*stahifu*, -a *heshima*, -a *adabu*. Treat respectfully, Treat with respect, *wekea heshima*.

Respecting, prep. *juu ya*, *kwa habari ya*, *kwa mambo ya*, *kwa*.

Respective, a. -a [*kitu ao mtu fullani*] *peke yake*, -*moja -moja*; (relative) -a *kadiri*, si *halisi*. They returned to their respective houses, *wakarudi kila mtu nyumbani kwake*. Their respective merits, *sifa zao mmoja mmoja*.

Respiration, n. *kupumua*, *kutana-fusi*.

Respire, v. *vuta pumusi*, *tanafusi*, *pumua*, *pumuzika*.

Respite, n. *kuachiwa*, *kuahirika*; (rest) *nafasi*, *pumsiko*, *raha*, *amani*.

— v. *achia kitambo*, *pumsisha*, -*pa nafasi*.

Resplendence, n. *mwangaza*, *fahari*.

Resplendent, a. -enyi **Resplendence**.

Respond, v. *jibu*, *itika*; (resemble) *fanana*; (accord, attract) *lingana*, *vutana*, *pendana*.

Retard, v. *kawilisha, cheleza, ahirisha, zuia, vunja mwendo wa, usirisha.*

Retardation, n. *kukawia, kukawilisha, &c. (Taz. Retard).*

Retch, v. *kokomoka.*

Retention, v. *kuzuia, kufunga, kuweka.*

Retentive, a. *-a kushika*; (able to remember) *-a kufahamu.* He has a retentive memory, *huyu anakumbuka sana, afahamu mengi.*

Reticence, n. *unyamafu, ustirifu.*

Reticent, a. *-nyamafu, -a kimya.*

Reticular, Reticulated, a. *kama wavu, kama kimia.*

Reticule, n. *kibahasha [vi-].*

Retina, n. [*kama kioo cha kutazamia kilicho ndani ya jicho*].

Retinue, n. *wafuasi, watumishi, jamii ya watu wanaoandamana.*

Retire, v. *rudi, endelea nyuma, jitunga, ondoka, kaa faraghani*; (from office) *ondoka, jiuzulu.*

Retired, a. *-a faragha*; (from business) *-liotoka kazini.*

Retirement, n. *kurudi nyuma*; (quiet, privacy) *faragha, ukiwa, raha, pasipoghasia [kazi, shughuli].*

Retiring, a. *-nyenyekevu, -nyonge, -nyamafu, -enyi haya.*

Retort, v. *jibu vikali, itika kwa nguvu, rudisha maneno, fyoa.*

— n. *jibu kali, jibu la nguvu*; (vessel) [*chombo cha kioo ao madini cha kupikia dawa, &c.*].

Retouch, v. *tengeneza, sahihisha.*

Retrace, v. *fuasa nyuma, rudia*; (with pen, &c.) *andika marra ya pili.* He retraced his steps, *alirudi nyuma.*

Retract, v. *kanya [geusa] maneno ya kwanza, tangua.*

Retraction, n. *kukanya, utanguo.*

Retractile, a. *-a kurudika ndani, -a kufumbata.*

Retraction, n. *kuvuta nyuma, kurudika ndani*; = **Retraction**.

Retreat, n. *kurudi nyuma, kukimbia, marejeo*; (refuge) *kimbilio [ma-], mahali pa raha [pa salamu].*

Retreat, v. *rudi nyuma, kimbia.*

Retrench, v. *punguza [katia] gharama, punguza.*

Retrenchment, n. *kupunguza, upunguo, kukatia gharama.*

Retribution, n. *malipo, kisasi, upatilizo.*

Retributive, a. *-a kulipa, -a kulipiza kisasi, -a kupatiliza.*

Retrievable, a. *-a kupatika tena, -a kutengeneka (Taz. Retrieve).*

Retrieve, v. *pata tena, rudisha, komboa, geusa.*

Retriever, n. [*mbwa hodari kwa kuwinda*].

Retrograde, a. *-a kurudi nyuma, -a kuwa -baya sayidi, -a kuharibika.*

Retrogression, n. *kurudi nyuma, kuharibika.*

Retrogressive, a. *-a Retrogression.*

Retrospect, Retrospection, n. *kutazamia yaliyopita, kukumbuka mambo ya zamani.*

Retrospective, a. *-a Retrospect.*

Return, v. *rudi, rejea, endelea nyuma, rudia hali ya kwanza*; (reply) *jibu, itika*; (repay) *rudisha, lipa*; (give account of) *toa hesabu ya.*

— n. *maregeo, marejeo, kurudi*; (payment) *kulipa, malipo, kisasi*; (account) *hesabu, daftari, habari*; (profit) *chumo, fayida, mapato.* In return, *kwa kulipa, mahali pake, kwa badala.*

Reunion, n. *mkutano, kuunganika tena, kupatana.*

Reunite, v. *kutanisha, unganisha, patanisha, selehisha*; (neut.) *kutanika, &c.*

Reveal, v. *funua, fumbua, thihirisha.*

Réveillé, n. [*ngoma ya kuamsha asikari assubui*].

Revel, n. *fanya karamu [kwa ulevi na ulafi]*; (delight) *jifurahisha.*

— v. *karamu ya furaha nyingi, karamu ya ulevi na ulafi.*

Revelation, n. *kufunua, ufunuo [ma-], ufumbulio.*

Revelry, n. [*furaha kubwa karamuni, ulevi na ulafi*].

Revenge, v. *twa* [*lipiza*] *kisasi cha*. Revenge oneself on, *jilipiza kisasi*.

— n. *majilipo, kisasi*.

Revengeful, a. *-a kutaka kisasi, -a kisasi, -kali mno*.

Revenue, n. *mapato*; (public) *mali ya serkali*.

Reverberate, v. *lialia, vumavuma, nguruma*; (reflect) *rudisha sauti* [*moto, nuru*].

Reverberation, n. *mlio, uvumi, ngurumo, kurudisha sauti, &c.*

Revere, v. *jali, heshimu, -cha*.

Reverence, n. *unyenyekero, heshima, kicho, uchaji*.

Reverend, a. *-a kupewa heshima, jenab kashimu*; (as title) *padre*.

Reverent, Reverential, a. *-a kutoa heshima, -nyenyekero*.

Reverie, n. *kama ndoto, fikara tupu, mawazo*. In a reverie, *billa fahamu ya moyo, fikarani, kwa ndoto*.

Reversal, n. *kupindua, ugeuzi, tanguo, kushindwa*.

Reverse, v. *pindua, geuza pia, tangua, rudisha nyuma*.

— n. (other side) *upande wa nyuma* [*wa chini, wa pili*]; (opposite, contrary) *ilio mbali, mbalimbali, iliotekea kabisa*; (defeat) *kupigwa, kushindwa*; (disaster) *mapinduzi, maangamizi, msiba*.

— a. *-a pili, -a nyuma*; (quite different) *-lio mbali, mbali kabisa*.

Reversible, a. *-a kupindukana, -a kutumika kuwili*.

Reversion, n. [*kurudi ao kurudiwa urithi baadaye, mali ya kurithiwa baadaye*].

Reversionary, a. *-a Reversion*.

Revert, v. *rudi, rejea*.

Review, v. *angalia marra ya pili, tazamia, kagua, chungulia*; (criticize in writing) *andika hukumu juu ya* [*kasi ya mtu mwingine*]; (inspect troops) *kagua*.

— n. *kuangalia, &c.*; (of troops) *kutasamia jeshi la asikari, mkaguo,*

kwotas; (periodical) [*kitabu chenye habari ya vitabu vingine na mambo pia*], *gazeti*; (critique) *hukumu, usahihisho*.

Reviewal, n. *kuangalia, &c.* (*Taz. Review, v.*).

Reviewer, n. [*mwandikaji wa Review*], *mkaguzi, msahihishi*.

Reville, v. *tukana, shutumu*.

Reviling, n. *matayo, masuto, mashutumumu, matukano*.

Revindicate, v. [*Vindicate marra ya pili*].

Revisal, n. *kusahihisha, &c.* (*Taz. Revise*).

Revise, v. *sahihisha, tengeneza, fanya safi* [*fasihi*]; (alter) *tengeneza, geuza*.

Revisit, v. *amkia tena, rudia marra ya pili*.

Revival, n. *ufufuo, kuhisha* (*Taz. Revive*).

Revive, v. *fufua, huisha, amsha* [*anzisha, rudisha, eneza*] *marra ya pili*; (neut.) *fufuka, huika, &c.*

Revivify, v. *huisha, rudishia nguvu* [*uzima*].

Revocable, a. *-a kugeuka, -a kutanguka*.

Revocation, n. *kugeuza maneno, utanguo*.

Revoke, v. *geuza* [*maneno ya kwanza*], *tangua amri*.

Revolt, v. (rebel) *asi*; (disgust) *chukiza mno*; (abhor) *tiwa machukio*.

— n. *maasi*.

Revoltng, a. *-a kuchukiza mno, -ba-ya kabisa*.

Revolution, n. (rebellion) *maasi*; (radical change) *mageuzi makuu, mapinduzi*; (circular motion) *mzunguko* [*mi-*].

Revolutionary, a. *-a kuiasi serkali, -a fitina; -a kufanya Revolution*.

Revolutionist, n. *atakaye Revolution*.

Revolutionize, v. *geuza sana, pinduapindua*.

- Revolve**, v. *sunguka, pinduka, geuka*; (consider) *waza moyoni, fikirifikiri*.
- Revolver**, n. *bastola* [ya midomo mingi, ya mashindo mengi].
- Revulsion**, n. *mageuzi ya moyo*; (disgust) *machukio*.
- Reward**, v. *-pa sawadi, tuza, toa bakshishi, -pa pesa, lipa, jazi*.
— n. *sawadi, thawabu*; (for thing lost) *kiokosi*; (for work) *ijara, ujira*; (in competition) *tuzo*; (present) *sawadi, bakshishi* (*Taz. Present*, n.). May God reward you, *Muungu akujazi heri, Muungu akuweke*.
- Reynard**, n. [jina la mbweha katika hadithi].
- Rhapsodical**, a. *kama Rhapsody*.
- Rhapsodist**, n. *mwandikaji wa Rhapsody*.
- Rhapsody**, n. [maneno yaliyobunika pasipo akili wala kufungamana, kama mapayo, kama kuota; (poetical) *fungu la utenzi*].
- Rhetoric**, n. *elimu ya usemaji, usemaji*; (eloquence) *ufasaha wa kusema*; (bombast) *kusema kwa kujivuna* [kwa fahari], *kupiga domo*; (inaccurate statement) *uwongo, chuku*.
- Rhetorical**, n. *-a usemaji*; (not serious) *-a kufanya uzuri, -sio kweli*.
- Rhetorician**, n. *msemaji, mwalimu wa kufundisha usemaji*.
- Rheum**, n. *belghamu* (Ar.).
- Rheumatic**, a. *-a Rheumatism*.
- Rheumatism**, n. *uweli wa viungo, baridi yabis*.
- Rheumy**, a. *-a belghamu*.
- Rhinoceros**, n. *kifaro* [vi-].
- Rhomb**, **Rhombus**, n. [sanamu yenyi pande 'nne sawa, na pembe zake si mrabba].
- Rhomboid**, n. [kama Rhombus, lakini pande zilizolekeana tu sawa].
- Rhyme**, n. [mashairi yenyi sauti mwishoni sawa, sauti za mwisho sawa], *kina*; (poetry) *mashairi*. Write rhyming verses, *fanya kina cha mashairi, tia vina*.
— v. *-wa sauti sawa mwishoni, -wa na kina*.
- Rhymer**, n. *mwandikaji wa Rhyme*.
- Rhyming**, a. *-enyi Rhyme, -a kina*.
- Rhythm**, n. *ulinganifu wa sauti, mfuatano mzuri wa sauti, usoni* (Ar.).
- Rib**, n. *ubavu* [mbavu]; (of ship) *taruma* [ma-]; (of cocoa-nut leaf) *uchukuti*.
- Ribald**, a. *-a kutukana*.
- Ribaldry**, n. *matukano, matusu*.
- Ribbon**, **Riband**, **Ribband**, n. *utepe* [tepe], *ugwe*.
- Rice**, n. (growing) *mpunga*; (grain) *mchele*; (cooked) *wali*; (ground) *unga*; (burnt in cooking) *ukoko*; (gruel) *uji*. (A dish of) rice and fish, *wali kwa samaki*.
- Rich**, a. (man) *tajiri* [ma-], *-enyi mali, -kwasi*; (country) *-enyi mali*; (soil) *-a kuzaa sana*; (abundant) *-ingi, tele*; (colour, &c.) *-ingi, -suri*; (taste, &c.) *-tamu sana*. Rich in metals, *-enyi madini tele*. Get rich, *tajirika, nafisika*.
- Riches**, n. *mali, utajiri, ukwasi*; (abundance) *wingi*.
- Richness**, n. *wingi, neema, mbaraka*; (value) *thamani*; (productiveness) *usaji, neema*; (colour, dress) *usuri, urembo*; (taste) *utamu*.
- Rick**, n. [chungu ya majani makavu].
- Rickets**, n. [uthaifu wa watoto].
- Ricochet**, n. [kwenda rukaruka kwa kupigapiga chini, kama lisasi ya bunduki ikifika mbali].
- Rid**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. *Rid*) *okoa, pona, toa*. Rid of anxiety, *toa mashakani*. He is rid of his trouble, *ametoka na taabu*. Rid of, *ondolea, twalia, fungulia*. Be rid of, *okoka katika, ondokewa*. Get rid of, *pata kuokoka katika, jiondolea, epua*.
- Riddance**, n. *kuokoa, kuokoka, &c.*
- Bidden**, pf. t. *ya Ride*.
- Riddle**, n. *kitendawili* [vi-], *fumbo* [ma-]; (sieve) *kayamba kubwa, kung'uto*. Make a riddle, *tega*.
— v. *sema kwa fumbo*; (pierce) *chomachoma, suasua*.

ya sikio. Make a ring, Bend into a ring, *peta, petana, petemanshipa, viringanisha*; (gather round) *sunguka, kutanika, huthuria*.

Ring-dove, n. *hua*.

Ringer, n. *mpiga kengele*.

Ringing, a. -a *sauti kubwa, -a kusikika, -a makelele, -a mshindo*.

Ringleader, n. *mtangulizi, mkuu* [*wa jambo ao shauri baya, wa watu wataya*].

Ringlet, n. *songo la nyele, msokoto*.

Ringworm, n. *choa*.

Rink, n. [*sakafu yenyi utelezi, ya kuchezea*].

Rinse, v. *osha kwa maji, chovya-chovya*; (the mouth) *piga funda, sukutua*.

Riot, n. *fitina, makelele, uthia, jhuri, ulevi*.

— v. *fanya fitina, &c.* Run riot, *potoka, fanya vyo vyote, fuja mali*.

Rioter, n. *mfanya fitina, &c.*

Rioting, n. = **Riot**, n.

Riotous, a. -a **Riot**, n.

Rip, v. *pasua, rarua, kata, tatua, tumbua*.

Ripe, a. -*bivu, -pevu*; (ready) *tayari*; (complete) *kamili, -timilivu*. Of ripe years, -*sima*.

Ripen, v. *ivisha, pevusha, komaza*, (neut.) *iva, pevuka, komaa*; (perfect) *sitawisha, kamilisha*; (prepare) *fanya tayari*.

Ripeness, n. *ubivu*; (perfection) *ukamilifu, usitawi*.

Ripple, n. *viwimbi*.

— v. *fanya viwimbi, lia kama viwimbi*.

Rippling, a. -a *viwimbi, -a mlio* [-a *mfano*] *wa viwimbi*.

Rise, v. (p. t. **Rose**, pf. t. **Risen**) *enda juu, inuka, panda, kwea*; (above others) *nyanyuka*; (stand up) *simama, ondoka*; (appear) *tokea*; (increase) *ongezeka, zidi*; (advance) *pata cheo* [*ubele, utajiri*]; (rebel) *fanya fitina* [*maasi*]; (cease sitting) *vunjika* [*baraza, &c.*], *isha*; (originate) *toka, -wa*

na asili [*na mwanzo*], *ansa*; (as dough) *umka*; (sun, &c.) *chomora, panda*; (from death) *fufuka*. Rise in price, *kwea, panda, ghalika*. Rise in importance, *ongezeka nguvu*.

Rise, n. *kupanda*; (raised ground) *mahali pa kupanda, kilima*; (degree of elevation) *kadiri ya kupanda*; (increase) *maongezo, kuzidi*; (advance) *maendeleo*; (origin) *asili, mwanzo*; (flow of tide) *kujaa*; (of sun) *kuchomora, macho*.

Give rise to, *toa, fanyiza, anzisha*.

Risen, pf. t. *ya Rise*.

Risibility, n. *kuwa Risible*.

Risible, a. -a *kucheka, -a kuchekesha*.

Rising, n. *fitina, kuasi*; (ascent) *kupanda, mpando*.

— a. -a *kupanda*; (progressing) -a *kuendelea, hodari, -pasi*. The rising generation, *vijana wa siku hisi*. Rising ground, *kilima, kiduta* [*vi-*].

Risk, n. *hatari, mashaka*; (chance) *bahati*. At the owner's risk, *juu yake mwenyeji*. Insure against risk, *fanya bima, lipa jukum*. Run a risk, *ingia hatarini, jihatirisha, jasiri*.

— v. *hatirisha, bahatisha*. I will risk it, *hasara kwangu, juu yangu*.

Risky, a. -a *hatari, -a mashaka*.

Rite, n. *kanuni* [*kawaida*] *ya dini, tendo la ibada*.

Ritual, a. *kawaida za dini, urembo wa ibada, utaratibu wa sala, nguzo za sala*.

Ritualism, n. [*kupenda na kutumia Ritual*].

Ritualist, n. [*ashikaye Ritualism*].

Ritualistic, a. -a **Ritualism**.

Rival, n. *mshindani* [*wa-*]. It has no rival, *haina kifani, haina mwenzi*.

— a. -*shindani, -a kushindana*.

— v. *shindana na, taka kupita, jaribu kuwa sawa na, -wa kama sawa na*.

Rivalry, n. *ushindani*.

Rive, v. *pasua*.

River, n. *mto* [*mi-*], *mto mkubwa*; (abundance) *wingi*.

Rivet, n. [*msomari wa kugongomewa ncha zote mbili*].

— v. *kaza kwa Rivet, kaza*. Rivet the gaze on, *tazamisha sana, kazia macho*.

Rivulet, n. *kijito* [vi-].

Roach, n. [*samaki ya mito Ulaya*].

Road, Roadway, n. *njia*. On the road, *katika safari, njiani*. Out of the road! *simillah! jihathari!*

Roads, Roadstead, n. *bandari, malezi, pa kutia nanga*.

Roam, v. *zunguka, potea, tembea*.

Roan, a. [*rangi ya frasi, nussu nyekundu nussu nyeupe*]; (leather) [*ngoxi ya kondoo, iliyotiwa dawa na rangi*].

Roar, v. *nguruma, lia sana* [*kama simba, mzinga, tharuba, mawimbi*], *vuma*. Roar at, *vumia*.

—, **Roaring**, n. *ngurumo, uvumi, shindo kubwa, mléo* [*wa simba, &c.*].

Roast, v. *choma* [*kwa moto*], *oka*.

— n. [*chakula kilichokwisha chomwa*].

Rob, v. *ibia, nyang'anya, poka*.

Robber, n. *mnyang'anyi* [wa-], *mwisi* [*wezi*], *mwivi, haramia*.

Robbery, n. *uisi, unyang'anyi*.

Robe, n. *vazi* [ma-] *la heshima, vazi bora*.

— v. *vaa* [*vika*] **Robe**.

Robin, m. [*ndege mdogo wa Ulaya*].

Robust, a. -*enyi maungo, -a nguvu, hodari, -nene*.

Robustness, n. *unene, maungo, uthabiti*.

Rochet, n. [*vazi moja la askofu*].

Rock, v. (swing) *pembea, pembeza, ning'inia, ning'iniza*; (shake) *tikisa, tikisika*; (of a ship) *sukasuka, fanya mramma*; (stagger) *levya, taka anguka*.

— n. *mwamba* [mi-], *jabali* [ma-]; (small) *kijamba* [vi-]. Sunken rock, *kipwa* [vi-].

Rockery, n. = **Rock-work**.

Rocket, n. [*fataki kubwa ya kuruka juu*].

Rock-salt, n. [*chumvi ya mawe, chumvi itokayo chini*].

Rock-work, n. [*mawe chungu chungu ya kupandikia maua*].

Rocky, a. -*a mawe mengi, -enyi miamba*; (stern, hard) -*gumu, -kali*.

Rod, n. *ufito* [fito]; (punishment) *athabu, pigo* [ma-]; (authority) *hukumu, mamlaka*; (oppression) *thulumu*; (for fishing) *ufito, mwanzi* [*wa kuvulia samaki*]; (measuring) *chenzo*; (measure) = **Pole, Perch**.

Rode, p. t. *ya Ride*.

Rodent, a. [*nyama*] -*enyi kutafuna*.

Rodomontade, n. *majivuno, maneno makuu, upuzi*.

Ro, n. *mayayi ya samaki, ng'ofu* (?).

Roebuck, n. [*nyama kama paa*].

Rogation, Rogation days, n. [*siku za kuombea, siku tatu mbele ya Ascension Day*].

Rogue, n. *ayari, ragai, mjanja, mbaya, mshari*.

Roguery, n. *ujanja, hila, uragai*; (fun) *ubishi, ucheshi*.

Roguish, a. -*a Roguery*.

Roll, v. *fingirisha*, (neut.) *fingirika*; (fold) *kunja*; (impel) *sukuma*; (spread) *eneza, eneza, toa -ingi* [*kwa nguvu*]; (move by rollers, &c.) *jongeza kwa magurudumu* [*kwa nyenzo*]; (revolve) *zungusha, zunguka*; (move swiftly) *pita upesi* [*kwa nguvu*]; (smooth) *lainisha* [*kwa gogo, &c.*]; (make by rolling) *fanyiza kwa magurudumu*; (prolong sound) *fuliza sauti* [*kama ngurumo*]; (of ship) *sukasuka, fanya mramma*.

— n. *kufingirisha, kufingirika, &c.* (*Tax. Roll*, v.); (of cloth, &c.) *jura*; (of paper, &c.) *gombo, hati*; (register) *hesabu, tarihi*; (bread) *mkate*; (sound) *mdundo* [*wa ngo-ma*], *uvumi*; (of tobacco, &c.) *bumba*; (of ship) *mramma*.

Roller, n. *wenzo* [ny-], *gogo* [ma-]; (wave) *wimbi* [ma-] *kubwa*; (wheel) *gurudumu* [ma-]; (bandage) *kitambaa cha kuganga*.

Rolling, n. *kufingirisha, kufingirika, mzunguko, mzingo*; (folding) *mkunjo*; (circular motion) *mwendo*

- wa gurudumu*; (of ship) *mramma, msukosuko, mtumbotumbo*.
- Rolling**, a. -a *kufingirika*, &c.; (fire) -a *fululizo*; (stock) -a *kutumika*. He is a rolling stone, *mhamishi huyu, hana kituo*. Rolling prairies (country), *nyika pana kubwa* [kama bahari na mawimbi yake].
- Roman**, a. -a *kirumi, -rumi*.
- Roman Catholic**, n. na a. *Mmasihiya wa Kanisa la kirumi, -a Kanisa la kirumi*.
- Romance**, n. [kisa chenye habari za mambo mengi ya ajabu, hadithi zilizobunika za kupiga chuku]; (fiction) *uwongo, uzushi, [kujitungia mambo ya ajabu na kufurahisha]*.
— a. [-a mfano wa lugha ya Warumi wa kale]. Romance languages, [lugha ya mataifa ya Ulaya kwa kusini].
- Romanesque**, a. = Romance.
- Romanism**, n. [imani na kawaida za Kanisa la kirumi].
- Romanist**, n. = Roman Catholic.
- Romanize**, v. [fuatisha desturi na mathehebu za Kanisa la kirumi, geuza kuwa -a Kanisa la kirumi].
- Romantic**, a. -a *ajabu, -a kigeni, -a kupita kiasi, -sio akili, -a burre, -a Romance*.
- Romish**, a. -a *Kanisa la kirumi*.
- Romp**, n. *mchezo* [mi-].
— v. *cheza, rukaruka, randa*.
- Rood**, n. [sanamu ya Isa Masiya amekazwa msalabani].
- Roof**, n. (thatched, side) *paa* [ma-], (end) *kipaa* [vi-], *kisusi* [vi-]; (stone) *dari, sakafu ya juu*; (in an excavation, cave) *juu, upande wa juu*.
- Roofing**, n. *kutia Roof, [vitu vya kufanyizia Roof, miti, makuti, mabati, matofali]*.
- Roofless**, a. *pasipo Roof*.
- Rook**, n. [ndege kama kunguru].
- Rookery**, n. [jamii ya matundu ya Rook; (bad houses) jamii ya nyumba mbaya na mbovu].
- Room**, n. *chumba* [vy-]; (upper) *drofa*; (front) *sebule, ukumbi*;
- (store) *ghala*; (space) *nafasi, chimbuko*. In the room of, *mahali pa, katika kazi ya* [mtu mwingine]. Make room for, *ondokea, pisha, ambaza*.
- Roominess**, n. *nafasi tele, uwazi*.
- Roomy**, a. -enyi *nafasi, -kubwa, wazi*.
- Roost**, n. *kituo cha ndege, kijiti cha kutulilia, kiota*.
— v. *jikalia, tulia*.
- Root**, n. *shina* [ma-]; (small) *mzizi* [mi-]; (origin) *asili, awali, mwanzo*; (cause) *sababu*; (in grammar) *neni la asili, harufu za asili*; (in arithm.) *Taz. Square Root*.
— v. *panda, kaza chini, penyeza chini*; (establish) *weka imara, kaza, ingiza ndani*. Be rooted, *pandika, kazwa, fansiwa shina*. Root up, *ng'oa, toa*.
- Rootlet**, n. *mzizi* [mi-].
- Rope**, n. *kamba, ugwe*; (large) *jigwe* [ma-]; (small) *kigwe* [vi-].
- Rope-walk**, n. [mahali pa kufanyisia kamba].
- Rosary**, n. *tasbihi*.
- Rose**, n. *wáridi*. Rose-water, *marashi mawáridi, maji wáridi*. Otto of roses, *hal wáridi*.
— p. t. ya *Rise*.
- Rose-apple**, n. (fruit) *darabi* [ma-], *pera la kizungu*.
- Roseate**, a. -a *rangi ya wáridi, -ekundu*; (hopeful) -a *furaha, -a kutumaini*.
- Rosette**, n. *fundo la utepe, shada*.
- Rose-wood**, n. [mti mwekundu na mweusi].
- Rosin**, n. = Resin, [kama sandarusi nyekundu].
- Rosiness**, n. *wekundu*.
- Rostrum**, n. [kama mimbara].
- Rosy**, a. -a *rangi ya wáridi, -ekundu*.
- Rot**, v. *ozesha, vundisha*; (neut.) *oza, vunda*.
— n. *kioza*.
- Rotary**, a. -a *kuzunguka*.
- Rotate**, v. *zunguka, zungusha*.
- Rotation**, n. *mzingo, msunguko*; (turn) *samu, taratibu*.
- Rotatory**, a. -a *kuzunguka*.

Rout, v. *piga, shinda, kimbiza, fukuza*.

Route, n. *njia*. En route, *njiani*.

Routine, n. *utaratibu, kawaida ya killa siku, desturi*.

Rove, v. *sunguka mahali mahali, potea*.

Rover, n. *mtu wa kuzunguka pote, mtembezi, mhamishi*.

Roving, a. -a **Rover**, -*hamishi*.

Row, n. (line) *safu, mstari*; (of fish, &c., on string) *mtanda [mi-]*; (of plants, &c.) *mpando [mi-]*; (noise) *uthia, makelele, matata*. Be in rows, *pangana*. Put in a row, *panga, weka sawasawa, pangisha*. Go for a row, *tembea mashuani*.

— v. *piga makasia, peleka kwa makasia, vuta*.

Rowdy, a. -*jeuri, -fithuli*.

Rowel, n. [*miiba ya Spur*, n.].

Rower, n. *mpiga kasia*.

Rowing, n. *mvuto, kupiga makasia*.

Rowlock, n. *kilete [vi-]*.

Royal, a. -a *kifaume, -a mfalme, -a fahari*.

Royalism, n. [*kupenda utawala wa mfalme*].

Royalist, n. [*ashikaye Royalism*].

Royalty, n. *ufalme, hali ya mfalme, kifaume*; (person) *mfalme, wafalme*; (tax) *kodi ya mfalme*.

Rub, v. *sugua*; (wipe) *pangusa, futa*; (polish) *katua*; (scrape) *paruza*; (bruise) *chubua, chuna*; (grate) *tua*; (to pieces) *fikicha*; (of medicine) *chua, paka*. Rub up, *tengenesa, amsha*; (irritate) *kasirisha, chomesha*. Rub out (of writing, &c.), *zimitiza, futa*.

— n. *zuio, shidda, upingamizi, mashaka*.

Rubber, n. [*mtu ao kitu cha kusugua, &c.*]; (india-rubber) *mpira*; (in cards) [*mchezo wa karata*], *mvumo*.

Rubbish, n. *kifusi, takataka*; (in heaps) *biwi [ma-]*; (nonsense) *ya-siyofaa, upuzi, ovyo, mawe*. Rubbish! *mawe!*

Rubbish-heap, n. *jaa*; (small) *biwi [ma-]*.

Bubble, n. *makokoto, mawe ya kuto-melea, kifusi*.

Rubiound, a. -*ekundu [uso]*.

Rubric, n. [*amri ya utaratibu wa sala*].

Ruby, n. [*kito chekundu, johari ya thamani*].

Rudder, n. *msukani, shikio*.

Ruddy, a. -*ekundu*.

Rude, a. -*juvi, si adabu, -shenzi, -jeuri, -fithuli*.

Rudeness, n. *ujuvi, jeuri, ufithuli, ushenzi, usafihi*.

Rudiment, n. (beginning) *nwanzo, asili, maarifa ya kwanza*; (germ) *uchipuko, mbegu, chanzo*.

Rudimental, Rudimentary, n. -a **Rudiment**.

Rue, v. *julia, sikitikia*.

Rueful, a. -a *kuzuni, -sikitifu, -a majuto*.

Ruff, n. [*kitambaa cha kuvaa shingoni*].

Ruffian, n. *mjeuri [wa-], mfithuli [wa-], mbaya [wa-]*.

Ruffianism, n. *jeuri (Tax. Ruffian)*.

Ruffianly, a. -a **Ruffian**.

Ruffle, v. (crease) *kunjakunja*; (disturb) *chafua, kasirisha*.

Rug, n. [*zulia ndogo nene, blanketi nene*].

Rugged, a. -a *kuparusa, -a mawe, si sawa, si laini*; (rude) -*shenzi, -kali, si laini*.

Ruin, n. *maangamizi, upotevu, ukumbo, utilifu*; (in business) *ufilisi*; (of buildings, &c.) *mavunjiko, maanguko, magofu, mahame*. A ruined house, *gofu la nyumba, uhame*.

— v. *angamiza, potesa, haribu, vunja, filisi, tilifisha*. Be ruined, *angamia*; (in business) *filisika, tilifika*.

Ruinous, a. -a **Ruin**, -a **Ruins**.

Rule, n. (regulation) *amri, kanuni, kawaida, desturi*; (dominion) *utawala, mamlaka, ensi, hukumu*; (carpenter's) *chenezo, futi*. As a rule, *marra nyingi, desturi, si sikuzote*.

— v. *tawala, hukumu*; (control)

ongosa, shurutisha; (order) *amuru*; (draw line) *piga mstari* [mi-].
 Ruled paper, *karatasi ya mifuo*.
Ruler, n. *mtawala* [wa-], *mfalme* [wa-], *mkuu* [wa-], *wali* [ma-]; (carpenter's) *chenezo, futi*.
Ruling, a. -a *kutawala*, -a *nguvu*, -a *kuenea*, -*lio -ingi*.
 — n. *utawala, amri*.
Rum, n. [mvinyo ufanyizwao wa *miwa*].
 — a. -*geni, ajabu, -a kuchesha*.
Rumble, v. *nguruma, vuma, tutuma*.
Rumbling, n. *ngurumo, uvumi, tutumo, tetemo*.
Ruminant, a. -*enyi kucheua*.
Ruminate, v. *cheua, tafuna kama ng'ombe*; (consider) *fikirifikiri, waza*.
Rumination, n. *kucheua*; (thought) *fikara, mawazo*.
Rummage, v. [tafutia kwa kuchafua, fanya fujo ao uthia katika kutafuta], *dadisi* [peleleza, chungulia] *ndani ya, tafuta sana*.
Rummage-sale, n. *mnada*.
Rumour, n. *habari, maneno ya watu, kivumo, uvumi*. There is a rumour, *husema, huvuma, yavumika*.
 — v. *eneza, vumisha*.
Rump, n. *tako* [la nyama], *ncha* [ya uti wa mgongo].
Rumple, v. *kunja vibaya, chafua*.
Run, v. (p. t. *Ran*, pf. t. *Run*) *enda mbio, kimbia, pita upesi, pita, enda*; (melt) *yeyuka*; (discharge) *chuzza, toa, toka, toka usaha*; (cause to go) *endesha, pitisha, ingiza, sukuma*; (trace) *andika, piga* [sanaamu, mstari, &c.]. Run after, *fuata mbio*; (seek) *tafuta, taka, penda*. Run against, *gonga, gongana na*. Run away, *toroka, kimbia, enda zake* [zao, &c.]. Run down, *telem'ka*; (be exhausted) *potewa na nguvu, koma*; (depreciate) *nenea, singizia*; (collide with) *gonga, vunja*; (pass, defeat) *patia, pitia* [kwa shindano]. Run into, *ingia, jingiza*; (collide with) *pambana,*

gongana na; (introduce) *ingiza, penyesa*. Run into debt, *jipasha deni*. Run mad, -*wa na wazimo*. Run on, *endelea*; (exaggerate) *piga domo, toa maneno mengi*; (reflect on) *kumbuka, waza*. Run over, (examine lightly) *tazamia upesi*; (overflow) *furika, toka*; (trample on) *kanyaga chini*. Run out, (extend) *toa, nyosha*; (complete) *maliza*; (come to an end) *isha*. Run riot, *pita kiasi, fanya upotovu*. Run risk, *pata hatari, jihatirisha*. Run short, *punguka, si tosha*. Run through, (money, &c.) *poteza*; (examine lightly) *angalia kwa haraka*. Run up, *zidi, ongeza, ongezeka*; (a building) *fanyiza upesi*. Run up to, *kimbilia, patia*. Run a business, *jitia kazini*. Run aground, *tekeza, pweleza*; (neut.) *kwama, pwelewa, panda*. Run with (blood, &c.), *toka* [damu, &c.] *tele, chuzza, -wa na -ingi, churuzika*.
 — n. *kwenda mbio, mwendo wa mbio*; (course) *mwendo, njia*; (continuance) *mfululizo, maendeleo*; (journey) *safari*; (popularity) *ukubali, kupendeza, kutumika*; (demand on a bank) *kutaka deni, kutaka fetha*; (for grazing) *machunga, malisha*; (in games) [hesabu ya mosi, pili, tatu, &c.]. In the long run, *mwisho, hatima*. The common run, *watu wengi, walio watu tu, vitu vingi, kama vitu vyote*.
Runaway, n. (slave) *mtoro* [wa-]; (in fight) *mkimbizi* [wa-].
Runes, n. [harufu na maandiko ya Norway ya kale].
Rung, pf. t. *ya Ring*.
 — n. (of ladder) *kipande* [cha ngazi], *daraja*.
Runner, n. *mwenda mbio, mshindani wa mbio*; (messenger) *mjumbe, tarishi* [ma-]; (surface root) *kita-wi* [cha mmea utambao chini].
Running, a. -a *kwenda mbio*; (successive) *moja kwa moja*; (accompanying) -a *kufuatana*; (dis-

charging) -a kutoka uzaha. Running fire, [kupiga bunduki, kupiga bunduki aomizinga kwa ufululizo]. Running fight, vita ya watu wakifukuzana. Six days running, siku sita moja kwa moja.

Running, n. kwenda mbio, kukimbia, &c.

Rupee, n. rupia.

Rupture, n. kuvunja, kuvunjika, mvunjo; (discord) kuvunja urafiki, ugomvi, vita; (of bowel, &c.) Taz. Hernia.

— v. vunja.

Rural, a. -a shambani [kuliko mjini], -a mashamba.

Ruralize, v. shinda shamba [si mjini].

Ruse, n. hila, ujanja, kitimbi, shauri jerevu.

Rush, v. enda mbio, enda kassi, pita kwa nguvu, kimbia, enda haraka, puruka; (take suddenly) twaa gháfala; (enter suddenly on) jitia kwa haraka.

— n. mwendo wa nguvu; (of water) mkondo; (sudden abundance) wingi wa gháfala; (reed) nyasi [ma-].

Rusk, n. kama Biscuit.

Russet, a. [rangi nussu nyekundu, nussu nyeusi].

Rust, n. kutu.

— v. pata [ingia] kutu, liwa, oza.

Rustic, a. -a mashamba, -a kukaa shambani, -shenzi, -baya, -sio adabu, -si zuri.

— n. mkulima [wa-], mkaa shambani, mjinga.

Rusticate, v. shinda shamba; (dismiss) ondosha, hamisha.

Rustication, n. kuondosha, kuondoshwa.

Rusticity, n. ujinga, ushenzi, ugeni, ukosefu wa adabu.

Rustle, v. piga mtakaso, vuma [kama majani kwa upepo], gugurusha.

Rustling, n. mtakaso.

Rusty, a. -enyi kutu, -a kuchakaa.

But, n. shimo [njiani, palipopita magari], mfuo [mi-].

Ruthless, a. pasipo huruma, -kaii, -korofi.

Rye, n. [kama ngano].

S.

Sabbatarian, n. [mwenyi kuathimisha juma a mosi, si juma a pili; aathimishaye mno juma a pili kwa kujinyima mengi].

Sabbath, n. [siku ya kustarehe kiyahudi, siku ya saba ndio juma a mosi; (Sunday) juma a pili].

Sabbatio, a. -a Sabbath.

Sable, a. -eusi.

— n. [nyama ndogo yenyi manyoya meusi].

Sabre, n. kitara [vi-].

— v. kata [chinja] kwa kitara.

Sac, n. kifuko.

Saccharine, a. -a sukali, kama sukali.

Sacerdotal, a. -a kasisi.

Sacerdotalism, n. [tabia ya ukasisi, utawala wa makasisi].

Sachel, n. mkoba [mi-], mfuko [mi-].

Sack, n. mfuko [mi-], gunia [mu-]; (plunder) kuteka, ukumbo.

— v. teka, kumba, haribu; (dismiss) ondosha.

Sackbut, n. [kama zere, kama panda].

Sackcloth, Sacking, n. gunia, nguo ya gunia.

Sacrament, n. [siri ya dini ya kimasihya, sakramenti, siri; (Eucharist) Usharika Mtakatifu].

Sacramental, a. -a Sacrament.

Sacramentary, n. [kitabu chenye habari ya utaratibu na sala za Sacrament].

Sacred, a. wakfu, -liowe kwa wakfu, -a Muungu, -a dini, -a heshima sana, -a kuathimishwa, -takatifu, -kuu.

Sacredness, n. kuwa wakfu, &c.

Sacrifice, n. thabihu, kafara, toleo; (victim) mathabuha; (offering) sadaka; (incurring loss) kutoa [kucha, kutupa, kufisha kitu] makusudi; (self-imposed loss) [kitu kilichotolewa, &c., makusudi; (cheap bargain) kitu kilichouzwa rahisi, kuza rahisi].

- Salio Law**, n. [*amri ya kusema, 'Mwanamike asiwe mfalme'*].
- Salient**, a. -a *kutokesa*; (important) -a *maana, -kubwa, -a kuangaliwa*.
- Saline**, a. -a *chumvi*.
- Saliva**, n. *mate*.
- Salivary**, a. -a *mate*.
- Salivate**, v. *fanya mate mengi*.
- Salivation**, n. *kutoka mate mengi*.
- Sallow**, a. -*eupe* [*kama kwa ugonjwa*].
- Sally**, v. *toka nje ya boma, tokea*; (go a walk) *tembea*.
- n. *tokeo la gháfala* [*la jeshi vitani*]; (witticism) *mzaha, ubishi*.
- Sallyport**, n. *kilango* [*homani*].
- Salmon**, n. [*samaki msuri mtamu*].
- Saloon**, n. [*sébule kubwa, chumba kirefu kizuri*; (in ship) *chumba cha kulia merikebuni*; (public) *chumba cha kuchesha ngoma, na kunywa pombe, &c.*].
- Salt**, n. *chumvi*; (an old sailor) *mwana bahari*. Salts, Epsom salts, *chumvi haluli*. Smelling-salts, [*dawa ya kunusa*].
- a. -a *chumvi, -a maji ya bahari*.
- v. *tia chumvi, kolea kwa chumvi*.
- Saltatory**, a. -a *kurukaruka, -a kuchesha ngomani*.
- Salt-cellar**, n. [*kidau chenye chumvi mezani*].
- Saltiness**, n. *utamu wa chumvi, chumvi*.
- Salt-pan**, n. [*shimo lenyi chumvi*].
- Saltpetre**, n. *shura*.
- Salubrious**, a. -a *uzima, -a afya njema, -a kutia afya, -a kuburudisha, -ema*.
- Salubrity**, n. *afya njema, uzima; uzuri* [*wa kutia afya*], *hali njema* [*kwa afya*].
- Salutary**, a. -*ema, -a kufaa, -zuri*.
- Salutation**, n. *salamu, maamkizi*.
- Salute**, n. *salamu*; (by firing) *mizinga* [*bunduki*] *ya salamu*.
- v. *salimu, amkia, ambia 'Jambo, sema 'shikamu'*; (by firing) *piga bunduki, piga mizinga ya salamu*.
- Salvation**, n. *wokovu, suudi, njema*.
- Salve**, n. *dawa ya kupaka*.
- Salver**, n. *sinia* [*ma-*], *kombe* [*ma-*].
- Salvo**, n. [*kupiga mizinga ya salamu ao ya furaha*], *mizinga mingi*.
- Same**, a. -*moja, sawa, yule yule* [*ile ile, &c.*]. All the same, *mamoja, haithuru*; (nevertheless) *lakini*.
- Sameness**, n. *umoja, sawa, mfano mmoja, yale yale, vile vile*; (monotony) *kuchosha, baridi, udufu*.
- Sample**, n. *namna, mfano, -moja katika -ingi*.
- Sampler**, n. *kiolozo* [*cha kazi ya ushoni*].
- Sanatorium**, n. [*nyumba ya kuwekea ao kuwaburudisha wagonjwa*].
- Sanatory**, a. -a *kutia afya, -a kutunza uzima*.
- Sanctification**, n. *utakaso, utakatifu, kutakasika*.
- Sanctify**, v. *takasa, fanya -takatifu*.
- Sanctimonious**, a. -a *kujifanya mtu wa dini na mtakatifu, -nafiki*.
- Sanction**, n. *ithini, usahihi, ukubali, urathi*.
- v. *tia ithini, sahihisha, kubali, rithia*.
- Sanctity**, n. *utakatifu, usufi, uta'wa*.
- Sanctuary**, n. *mahali patakatifu, mahali pa ibada, moskiti, kanisa* [*ma-*], *hekalu* [*ma-*]; (in a church) [*palipo mathbahu kanisani*]; (refuge) *kimbilio* [*ma-*].
- Sand**, n. *mchanga*; (fine) *ufukwe*; (sandy shore) *ufuko*.
- Sandal**, n. *kiatu* [*vi-*], *kiatu cha ngozi*.
- Sandal-wood**, n. *sandali*.
- Sandfly**, n. *usubi*.
- Sandglass**, n. [*chupa lenyi mchanga ndani, la kuonyesha saa ngapi*].
- Sandpaper**, n. [*karatasi yenye mchanga ya kulainisha mbau*], *msasa*.
- Sandpiper**, n. [*ndege ndogo ya pwanini*].
- Sandstone**, n. [*jiwe la mchanga uliogandamana*].
- Sandwich**, n. [*vipande vya mkate na nyama katikati*].
- Sandy**, a. -a *mchanga, -enyi mchanga mwingi, -a rangi ya mchanga*; (of soil) *tifutifu*.

- Sane**, a. *-enyi akili zake* [zao, &c.], *-enyi afya*.
- Saneness**, n. *kuwa Sane*.
- Sang**, p. t. *ya Sing*.
- Sanguinary**, a. *-kali, -a kufisha watu wengi, -a damu*.
- Sanguine**, a. *-tumaini, -a kutazamia mema tu, -a bidii*.
- Sanitary**, a. *-a kutia afya, -a mambo ya afya, kwa ajili ya afya*.
- Sanitation**, n. *kutia afya, maarifa ya mambo ya afya, kufanya mengi kwa ajili ya afya*.
- Sanity**, n. *kuwa na akili nzima, akili, busara*.
- Sank**, p. t. *ya Sink*.
- Sanskrit**, a. [lugha ya Wahindi wa kale].
- Sap**, n. *maji* [ya miti, majani, &c.], *utomvu*; (in war) *shimo* [handaki, ya kupenyezea watu hatta boma la adui].
- v. *fukua mashimo* [handaki] *chini ya, ondoa misinji ya*; (weaken) *thoofisha, ondoa nguvu*.
- Sapience**, n. *busara, akili, ujuzi*.
- Sapient**, a. *-a Sapience*.
- Sapling**, n. *mti* [mi-] *mdogo, mti mchanga*.
- Saponaceous**, a. *-a sabuni, kama sabuni*; (flattering) *-a kujipendeleza*.
- Sapphire**, n. [johari ya thamani sana, yenyi rangi ya samawati].
- Saracen**, n. *Mwislamu* [wa-] *wa kale*.
- Sarcasm**, n. [neni la kuchokozwa au la kuchoma moyo], *uchokozi, neno chungu, jibu kali, ubishi, matusi*.
- Sarcastic**, a. *-a Sarcasm, -kali*.
- Sarcophagus**, n. [jiwe la kuwekewa mayiti ndani, kama sanduku kubwa ya jiwe].
- Sardine**, n. [samaki ndogo tamu sana].
- Sardonic**, a. *Sardonic smile* (or laughter), [kucheka kwa uchungu, si kwa furaha].
- Sardonyx**, n. [kito kama Onyx].
- Sash**, n. *mshipi* [mi-], *mahazamu, masombo, ukumbuu*; (of win-
- dow) [dirisha la kuinuka na kushuka].
- Sat**, p. t. *na pf. t. ya Sit*.
- Satan**, n. *Shetani, Iblis*.
- Satanic**, a. *-a shetani, -a kishetani*.
- Satchel**, n. *mkoba* [mi-], *mfuko* [mi-], *bahasha*.
- Sate, Satiare**, v. *shibisha, kinaisha, vimbisha*.
- Satellite**, n. *mfuasi* [wa-] *mnyonge, mwandani* [wa-]; (star) [nyota mtoto].
- Satiation, Satiety**, n. *kushiba, kujivimbisha, shibe, ukinaifu, wingi*.
- Satin**, n. *italassi, kariri*.
- Satin-wood**, n. [mti laini wa kung'aa kama italassi].
- Satire**, n. (ridicule) *thihaka, mzaha, ubishi*; (invective) *ukali, masuto, matuso, maneno ya kushulumia kwa ukali*; (humour) *kuchekesha*.
- Satirical**, a. *-a Satire*.
- Satirize**, v. *fanyia Satire, thihaki, cheka, suta*.
- Satisfaction**, n. *kurithisha, kurithika*; (contentment) *urathi, raha mstarehe*; (payment) *malipo, malipizi*; (revenge) *kisasi*; (atonement) *kipatanisho*; (for murder) *dia*. It gave him great satisfaction, *ilimkalia tamu sana*.
- Satisfactory**, a. *-a kurithisha, -a kutosha, -a kuthubutisha, &c.*; (sound, trustworthy) *amini, -enyi sifa njema, -zuri*.
- Satisfied**, a. *rathi*; (with food) *-enyi kushiba*. Feel quite satisfied, *kinai*.
- Satisfy**, v. *rithisha, tuliza, tia urathi, ondolea mashaka, sterehisha, tosha*; (with food) *shibisha*; (with money) *lipa*.
- Satrap**, n. [liwali wa kiajemi wa kale].
- Saturate**, v. *nyweshwa maji mengi, lowesha kabisa, jaliza, nyweshwa sana*.
- Saturation**, n. [hali ya kunyweshwa maji mengi, &c. (Taz. Saturate)].
- Saturday**, n. *Juma a mosi*.
- Saturn**, n. [sayari moja] *zohali* (Ar.).
- Saturnalia**, n. [siku kuu kama siku

- ya mwaka, siku ya kufanya yo yote, kucheza, kulewa, jeuri, &c.*
- Saturnine**, a. -zito, -kali, -korofi.
- Satyr**, n. [zimwi la mwitu, jini].
- Sauce**, n. *mchuzi*; (impudence) *ujuvi, ubishi, ufithuli*.
- Saucepan**, n. (metal) *sufuria* [ndogo, *ya mkono*]; (earthen) *chungu* [vy-].
- Saucer**, n. *sahani ndogo, kisahani*.
- Saucily**, adv. *kwa ubishi, &c.* (*Tax. Saucy*).
- Sauciness**, n. *ubishi, ujuvi, &c.*
- Saucy**, a. -juvi, -bishi, -cheshi, -fithuli.
- Saunter**, v. *tembea, zunguka, enda polepole, tanga*.
- n. *matembezi, kujienda*.
- Sausage**, n. [maandasi ya nyama iliyokolewa, zaidi nguruwe].
- Savage**, a. -kali, -uaji, nduli; (rude) -shenzi; (desolate) *pasipo watu, ukiwa*.
- n. *mshenzi* [wa-].
- Savageness, Savagery**, n. *ukali, ushenzi*; (desolation) *ukiwa*.
- Savannah**, n. *poli* [ma-], *pululu* [ma-], *nyika* [ma-].
- Save**, v. *okoa, ponya*; (reform) *rudi-sha, tuliza*; (economize) *kabithi, weka akiba, weka*; (relieve) *achilia, punguzia kazi*. *Save trouble, expense, &c., punguza kazi* [gharama, &c.], *sayidia, faa*.
- Saving, Save**, prep. *illa, isipokuwa, japo, ghairi ya*.
- n. *kukata gharama, kujiwekea akiba, ukabithi*.
- a. -a *kuokoa, &c.* (*Tax. Save*).
- Savings**, n. *akiba ya mali, mapato*.
- Savings Bank**, n. [Bank ya kuwekea mali].
- Saviour**, n. *mwokosi* [wa-].
- Savour**, n. *lutkha, utamu*.
- Savoury**, a. -tamu, -a *kunukia, -a kutamanisha, -liokolewa*.
- Saw**, n. *msumeno*; (maxim) *neno la fumbo, mithali*.
- v. *pasua kwa msumeno*.
- p. t. *ya See*.
- Sawdust**, n. [unga wa mbau, unga wa miti].
- Saw-fish**, n. [samaki mwenyi mdomo kama msumeno], *papa upanga*.
- Saw-mill**, n. [kinu cha kupasulia mbau, magogo, &c.].
- Sawn**, pf. t. *ya Saw*.
- Saw-pit**, n. [shimo la kupasulia mbau].
- Sawyer**, n. *mpasua mbau*.
- Saxon**, n. [Mwingereza wa kale].
- Say**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Said) *sema, nena*. *Say to, ambia*. *They say, It is said, husema*. *So to say, kama vile*. *Say, (perhaps) huenda, labuda, kama*. *That is to say, maana yake, yaani*. *I don't say, Not to say, licha, sembuse*. *Come along, I say, njoo saa, twende wee*.
- Saying**, n. *neno* [ma-], *neno la fumbo, methali*.
- Scab**, n. *kigaga* [vi-].
- Scabbard**, n. *ala* [nyala], *uo* [nyuo].
- Scabby**, a. -enyi *Scab*.
- Scaffold, Scaffolding**, n. (building) *jukwaa* [ma-], *dungu* [ma-], *maje-ngo*. *Die on the scaffold, kukatwa kitwa* [kusongwa, wazi mbele ya watu].
- Scald**, v. *unguza, choma, waska* [kwa maji ya moto]. *Scalding hot, -a moto sana*.
- Scale**, n. (measuring instrument) [kipande cha kupimia cheo ao kadiri]; (measure, degree) *cheo, kadiri*; (music) [jami ya sauti nane]; (of fish) *gamba* [ma-]; (of metal, mineral) *mavi*. *Scales, misani*; (dish) *kitanga* [vi-]. *On a large scale, kwa vikubwa*. *On a small scale, kwa vidogo*.
- v. *panda, kwea hatta juu ya*; (remove scales) *paa magamba*.
- Scalene**, a. (triangle) -enyi *pande zote tatu si sawa*.
- Scallop**, n. [kombe ya pwani].
- Scalp**, n. [ngoxi ya kitwani yenyi nyele, kishungi na ngozi yake], *utosi*.
- v. [kata shungi na ngozi yake].
- Scalpel**, n. *kisu* [cha kazi ya mganga].
- Scaly**, a. -enyi *magamba*.
- Scamper**, v. *enda mbio mbio, kimbia kwa tadi* [chap-chap], *puruka*.

- mtu wa kulewa vema*; [mtu mwenyi Scholarship (endowment)].
- Scholarly**, a. -a *elimu*, -a *akili*, -*suri*, *halisi*.
- Scholarship**, n. (learning) *elimu*; (endowment of learner) [malipizi ya mwana chuoni, fetha anayopewa apate kudumia mafundisho].
- Scholastic**, a. -a **Scholar**, **Schoolmen**; (learned) -a *elimu nyingi*; (abstruse) -a *fumbo*, -*gumu kusi-
kia*.
- Scholiast**, n. [mwandikaji wa Scholium].
- Scholium**, n. [mafafanusi ya maneno ya vitabu vya kale].
- School**, n. [nyumba mnamosomesha watoto na kufundishwa], *madrassa*, *chuoni*, *chuo*; (schoolboys) *jamii ya waanafunzi*, *waana chuoni*; (sect, opinions) *mathohebu*, *mafundisho*; (followers) *wafuasi*; (of fish) *kundi* [ma-], *wingi*. He has learnt in the school of experience, *amejua mambo ya ulimwengu*.
— v. *fundisha*, *ongoza*, *rudi*.
- Schoolman**, n. [mwalimu wa kale, A. D. 1000-1500, katika Ulaya].
- Schoolmaster**, n. [mkuu wa School], *mwalimu* [wa-].
- Schooner**, n. [jahazi ya milingote miwili].
- Scistica**, n. [ugonjwa wa mshipa wa upaja mbele ukiuma].
- Science**, n. (true knowledge) *elimu*, *maarifa*, *ujusi wa hakika*, *elimu ya kweli*; (physics) *elimu ya ulimwengu na viumbe vyote*; *maarifa ya jamii ya vitu fullani*; (men of science) *watu wa elimu*. The science of Geology, *maarifa ya mawe*. Science tells us, *waalimu wa akili husema*.
- Scientific**, a. -a **Science**, -*jusi*.
- Scimitar**, n. *kitara* [vi-].
- Scintillate**, v. *metameta*.
- Scintillation**, n. *kumetameta*, *kimetameta*.
- Sciolism**, n. *ujuvi*, *elimu kidogo*.
- Sciolist**, n. *mjuvi* [wa-].
- Scion**, n. *mtoto* [wa-], *mwana* [wa-].
- Soissors**, n. Pair of scissors, *makasi*.
- Scoff**, v. *thihaki*, *bishia*, *cheka*.
— n. *nenola thihaka* [lakutharau].
- Scoffer**, n. *mtu wa thihaka*, *mtu wa tharau*.
- Scold**, v. *karipia*, *kemea*, *shutumumu*.
— n. [mwanamke mkorofi mwenyi kukaripia, &c.].
- Sconce**, n. [kipande cha kukazia meshmaa ukutani, mwango].
- Scoop**, n. (metal) *kombe*, *ukombo*, *bambo*; (ladle) *kata* [ma-], *upawa* [pawa]; (spoon) *mwiko* [mi-].
— v. (hollow out) *komba*; (by digging) *fukua*; (of water) *kumba*.
- Scope**, n. (range, room) *eneo*, *upeo*, *nafasi*, *mahali*; (power) *nguvu*, *akili*; (purpose) *shauri*, *kusudi*.
- Scorbutic**, a. -a **Scurvy**.
- Scorch**, v. *unguza*, *choma*, *umiza* [haribu] *kwa moto*.
- Score**, n. (account) *hesabu*; (twenty) *asharini*, *korja*; (line) *mfuo* [mi-]; [andiko la, harufu za, Music]. On the score of, *kwa sababu ya*.
- Scores**, *wingi*.
— v. *pata hesabu*, *pata fayida*; (cut into) *kata*, *chora*. Score off, *shinda*, *fayidia*.
- Scorer**, n. *mwandikaji wa hesabu* [za mchezoni].
- Scoria**, n. *mavi ya chuma*, *takataka za madini*, *mawe yaliyoyeyuka*.
- Scorn**, n. *tharau*, *thihaka*, *kiburi*.
— v. *tharau*, *tweza*, *cheka*.
- Scorner**, n. *mwenyi kutharau*, *mtu wa kiburi*.
- Scornful**, a. -a *kutharau*. **Scornful** abuse, *matwari*.
- Scorpion**, n. 'nge.
- Scot**, **Scotchman**, n. [mtu wa Scotland].
- Scot-free**, a. *pasipo hasara*, *salamu salimini*, *pasipo kulipa*.
- Scoundrel**, n. *mtu mbaya kabisa*, *ragai*, *baa*.
- Scour**, v. *sugua sana*, *safisha kwa kusugua*, *parusa*; (pass quickly over) *pitia mbio*.
- Scourge**, n. *mjeledi* [mi-] *wa ngozi*; (punishment) *athabu*, *malipo*, *ki-*

- sasi*; (plague) *pigo* [ma-], *msiba mkuu* [mi-].
- Scourge**, v. *piga*, *rudi*, *patiliza*, *athibisha*.
- Scout**, n. *mpelelezi* [wa-], *mdukizi* [wa-]; (servant) *mtumishi* [wa-].
— v. *peleleza inchi*; (disdain, reject) *cheka*, *tharau*, *kataa kabisa*.
- Scowl**, v. *kunja uso*, *tazama vikali*.
— n. *uso wa kukunjamana*, *uso mkali*.
- Scrag**, n. [*kipande kibaya*].
- Scraggy**, a. *-baya*, *-embamba*, *-a kukonda*, *-gofu*, *-chache*.
- Scramble**, v. *enda kwa miguu na mikono*, *enda kwa shidda*, *tambaa*; (struggle) *songana*, *shindana*.
— n. *uchafuko*, *fujo*, *mwendo wa shidda*, *mashindano*.
- Scrap**, n. *kipande kidogo*; (of food) *kombo* [ma-].
- Scrape**, v. *para*, *paruza*; (outside) *puna*, (of fish, vegetables) *paa*; (inside) *kwangua*, *komba*, (of coconut) *kuna*. Scrape along, *kwaruza*, *enda kwa shidda*. Scrape past, *ambaa*. Scrape together, *kusanya kwa shidda*, *pata kwa nguvu*. Scrape acquaintance, *jipendekeza*.
— n. *uparuzo*, &c. (*Taz. Scrape*, v.); (difficulty) *shidda*, *mashaka*, *hatari*, *msiba* [mi-]. Be in a scrape, *kwama*.
- Scraper**, n. [*mtu wa, kitu cha, kuparuza*, &c. (*Taz. Scrape*, v.)], *kisu*, *ukombo*, *mbuzi*, &c.
- Scrapings**, n. *matakato*, *makombo*, *vidogo*, *takataka*.
- Scrappy**, a. *vivi hivi*, *ovyoyo*, *-siotengenea*.
- Scratch**, n. *mtai* [mi-], *choro* [ma-], *mfuo* [mi-]; (in games) *mstari* [*pa kuanzia*], *mwanzo*; (tattoo) *tojo*. Come to the scratch, *jiweka tayari*, *shika kazi*, *kaza shauri*.
— a. *-a bahati*, *-a watu wote*, *ovyoyo*.
— v. *kuna*, *kunyua*, *piga mtai*, *pa-pura*, *pelekea makucha*; (tattoo) *toja*, *chanja*; (with tool, pen, &c.) *chora*; (in racing) *toa katika mchezo*; (like a horse, fowl, &c.) *para*. Scratch out, *futa*. Scratch a hole, *fukua*.
- Scrawl**, v. *andika vibaya*, *chora*.
— n. *mwandiko mbaya*, *mchoro*.
- Scream**, n. *kilio cha nguvu*; (for help) *kiowe* [vi-]; (for joy) *kigele-gele* [vi-].
— v. *piga Scream*, *lia*.
- Screech**, n. *na v. kama Scream*.
- Screech-owl**, n. *bundi*.
- Screen**, n. *kisetiri*, *kifuniko*, *kificho*, *ukingo*; (wall) *kiwambaza*; (shield) *ngao*, *kigao*; (hanging) *pasia*; (something stretched tight) *kiwambo*; (concealment) *kificho*, *maficho*; (forsifting) [*kamakayamba kubwa*].
— v. *setiri*, *funika*, *ficha*; (protect) *linda*, *okoa*, *tunza*, *hifathi*.
- Screw**, n. *parafujo*; (of ship) [*Taz. Screw-propeller*], *pepeo*, *cherehe*, *mapanga*; (miser) *bakhili*, *mtoza fetha nyingi*, *mgumu*. A screw loose, *kipunguo*, *kosa*; (mental) *kichaa*. Put the screw on, *lazimisha*, *kaza*.
— v. *tia Screw*, *kaza kwa Screw*; (squeeze) *songa*; (extort) *toza* [*fetha ao kazi kwa nguvu*], *lazimisha*. Screw up courage, *piga moyo konde*, *kaza moyo*.
- Screw-driver**, n. [*kipande cha sere-mala cha kuzungushia parafujo*].
- Screw-propeller**, n. [*gurudumu la nyuma la kuendesha merikebu ya moshi*], *cherehe*, *pepeo*, *mapanga*.
- Screw-steamer**, n. [*merikebu ya moshi yenyi Screw-propeller*], *meli*.
- Scribble**, v. *andika upesi*, *andika vibaya*, *chora*.
— n. *mwandiko wa haraka*, *mwandiko mbaya*, *mchoro*.
- Scribbler**, n. *mwandika ovyoyo*, *mwandishi hafifu*, *mchorachora*.
- Scribe**, n. *mwandishi* [wa-], *karani* [ma-], *katibu*.
- Scrimmages**, n. *mapigano*, *machafuko*.
- Scrip**, n. *hati*, *cheti*; (wallet) *kifuko*, *mkoba*.
- Scriptural**, a. *-a Scripture*, [*-enyi kupatana na maneno ya Scripture*].

- Scripture**, n. [*maandiko matakatifu, jamii ya vitabu vya kanuni vya kimasihya, maneno ya Bible*].
- Scrivener**, n. *mwandishi* [wa-], *karani* [ma-], *katibu*.
- Scrofula**, n. [*ugonjwa wa kuvimba shingoni na vifungoni*], *halula, marathi ya mti*.
- Scrofulous**, a. -*enyi Scrofula, -a Scrofula*.
- Scroll**, n. [*hati ya kukunjika, hati ndefu*].
- Scrub**, n. *msitu, koko, makoko, magugu*.
— v. *sugua sana*.
- Scrubby**, a. -*enyi Scrub*; (slight, paltry) -*nyonge, hafifu, -dogo, -baya*.
- Scruple**, n. *shaka* [ma-], *waswas, shidda*; (measure) [*kipimo kidogo cha uzito chenye 20 Grains*].
— v. *si kubali, si penda, si rithia*.
He scruples to go, *hataki kwenda, aenda kwa shidda*.
- Scrupulous**, a. -*a kutaka hakika, -a kufanya barabara, -a hathari, halisi*; (exacting) -*enyi mifundo* [*kusita, hofu*], -*bishi, chaguzi*.
- Scrupulousness, Scrupulosity**, n. *kuwa Scrupulous, uangalifu*.
- Scrutinize**, v. *chungulia, angalia sana, tazamia*.
- Scrutiny**, n. *kuchungulia, &c.*
- Soud**, n. *ukungu, umande, kiwingu*.
— v. *chukuliwa upesi na pepo*.
- Scuffle**, n. *ugomvi, mapigano, mashindano*.
— v. *shindana, pigana*.
- Scull**, n. *kasia* [ma-] *dogo*.
— v. *piga kasia*.
- Sculler**, n. *mpiga kasia*.
- Scullery**, n. [*pa kuoshea sahani na vyombo vya kupikia*].
- Sculptor**, n. *fundi wa kuchora* [wa *nakshi*].
- Sculpture**, n. *mchoro, kazi ya kuchora, nakshi, sanamu ya mchoro*.
- Scum**, n. *povu, fuo, takataka za juu* [ya *maji, &c.*] *kufu, koga, gaga*.
- Souper**, n. [*kitundu mbavuni mwa merikebu na sitahani cha kuchuruzikia maji*], *kipenyo*.
- Sourf**, n. *vigaga*.
- Scurrility**, n. *matukano, matusi*.
- Scurrilous**, n. -*a kutukana, -a matusi*.
- Sourvily**, adv. *vibaya*.
- Sourvy**, n. [*ugonjwa kama Scrofula*].
— a. -*nyonge, -baya*.
- Scuttle**, n. [*tundu mbavuni mwa merikebu ao sitahani la kupenya watu*]; (for coals) *kopo* [*ndoo, ya kuweka makaa*].
— v. *kimbia, fanya haraka*; (cause to sink) [*samisha chombo kwa kutoboa chini*].
- Scythe**, n. *mundu* [mi-, *mkubwa wa kukatia majani*].
- Sea**, n. *bahari*; (wave) *wimbi* [ma-]; (abundance) *wingi*; (disturbances) *machafuko*. At sea, *baharini*; (perplexed) -*enyi mashaka*. Heavy sea, *mawimbi makubwa*. Go to sea, -*wa baharia*.
- Sea-anemone**, n. [*mnyama kama ua likiota baharini*].
- Sea-board, Sea-coast**, n. *inchi karibu ya bahari, upande wa pwani*.
- Sea-faring**, a. -*enyi kazi chomboni, -a kukaa baharini, -a bahari*.
Sea-faring men, *waanamaji, mabaharia*.
- Sea-girt**, a. -*liozungukwa na bahari*.
- Sea-green**, a. -*a rangi ya bahari*.
- Sea-horse**, n. = **Walrus**.
- Sea-kale**, n. [*mboga ya pwani*].
- Sea-king**, n. [*haramia wa Norway zamani*].
- Seal**, n. *muhuri* [*muhuri, mihuri*], *chapa, alama*; (sanction) *usahihi, ithini, ruksa*; (animal) [*nyama wa bahari yenye ngozi ya manyoya mazuri sana*].
— v. *tia muhuri, &c.* Seal up, *ziba, funga*.
- Sealer**, n. [*mtu, ao chombo, wa kuwindia Seal*].
- Sea-level**, n. [*sawana juu ya bahari*].
- Sealing**, n. *kuwinda Seal* [*nyama*].
- Sealing-wax**, n. *lakiri*.
- Sea-lion**, n. [*nyama wa bahari kama Seal*].
- Seam**, n. *mshono* [mi-]; (tacked) *bandi*; (strong) *jongo*; (hemmed)

- Secret, a.** -a siri, -a faragha; (faithful) -a kushika siri, amini.
- Secretary, n.** katibu, karani, mwandishi [wa-]. Secretary of State, waziri [ma-].
- Secrete, v.** fanya [fanyiza] Secretion; (hide) ficha, setiri.
- Secretion, n.** [kitu cho chote (maji, damu, mate, shahamu, belghamu, yo yote) kilichofanyizwa ndani ya mwili wa mwenyi uzima, nyama, mdudu, mmea, &c.; kufanya au kufanyiza ndani ya mwili]; (hiding) kuficha, kusetiri.
- Secretly, adv.** kwa siri.
- Secretory, a.** -a kufanya Secretion.
- Sect, n.** matkehebu, mathhabu, watu wenyi shauri moja: (religious) [jamii ya watu waliotengana na Kanisa la kimasikiya].
- Sectarian, a.** -a Sect.
- Sectarianism, n.** [kufuatana na Sect, kupendana na Sect].
- Sectary, n.** [mtu wa Sect].
- Section, n.** mkato [mi-], sehemu, fungu [ma-], nusu; (of soldiers) kikosi [cha asikari]; (of book) jusuu, fungu [ma-], gombo [ma-].
- Sectional, a.** -a Section.
- Sector, n.** (of circle) [sehemu ya duara kati ya Radius mbili].
- Secular, a.** (worldly) -a ulimwengu huu [sio -a dini]; (lay) -a watu tu [sio -a padre]; (profane) kama walimwengu, -a matumizi ya siku zote; (periodical) -a miaka mingi, -a wakati wake.
- Secularism, n.** [tabia na desturi siliizo Secular, tabia ya ulimwengu].
- Secularity, n.** [hali ya kuwa Secular].
- Secularize, v.** fanya Secular, tenga na mambo ya dini, twalia Kanisa [mali, &c.].
- Securable, a.** (to be made safe) -a kufanyika salama; (to be made fast) -a kukasika; (to be got) -a kupatikana.
- Secure, a.** (safe) salamu, pasipo hofu, pasipo mashaka; (reliable) amini, -aminifu; (certain, sure) -a hakika, yakini, thabiti.
- Secure, v.** weka salamu, tunza, linda; (fasten) funga, kaza; (get) pata, jipatia, miliki.
- Security, n.** salama, raha, kustarehe; (feeling safe) kuwa pasipo hofu [mashaka]; (guarantee) amana, rahani; (personal) mthamini [wa-]; (bond) kati, sharti.
- Sedan-chair, n.** [kama machela].
- Sedate, a.** tulivu, -pole.
- Sedative, a.** -a kutuliza.
- Sedentary, a.** -a kukaa kitako, -a kukaakaa.
- Sedge, n.** manyasi [majani] ya mtoni.
- Sedgy, a.** -enyi Sedge nyingi.
- Sediment, n.** mashapo, takataka za chini, matope ya mto, tamma.
- Sedimentary, a.** -a Sediment.
- Sedition, n.** fitina, maasi.
- Seditious, a.** -a Sedition.
- Seduce, v.** longozza; (corrupt) poteza, vuta kwa mabaya, kosesha.
- Seducer, n.** mdanganya, mpotezi; (of women) mtongozi.
- Seduction, n.** kupoteza, uskaushi; utongozi.
- Seductive, a.** -a kudanganya, -a kuvuta. -a kupoteza.
- Sedulity, n.** kuwa Sedulous, bidii.
- Sedulous, a.** -tendaji wa kasi, -a kushika kasi, -angalifu, -a bidii.
- See, v.** (p. t. Saw, pf. t. Seen) ona, tazama; (understand) fahamu, tambua, elewa; (experience) -wamo; (visit) amkia, enda tazama; (accompany) shindikiza, peleka. See off, shindikiza. See to, See about, See after, angalia, tengeneza. See through, See out, angalia, linda hatta mwisho, elewa -ote. See (a person) off (on a journey, &c.), safirisha; (after a visit) shindikiza. Seeing that, kwa kuwa, kwa maana, ikiwa.
- n. = Diocese.
- Seed, n.** mbegu, mbeyu; (origin) asili, mwanzo; (offspring) msao, mtoto [wa-]. Run to seed, haribika, chakaa.
- v. toa mbegu.
- Seedling, n.** mche [mi-].

Seedsman, n. *mwuza mbegu*.

Seed-time, n. *majira ya kupanda*.

Seedy, n. *-gonjwa, -kukuu, -a kuchakaa*.

Sesing, n. *kuona kwa macho, nguvu ya kuona*.

Seek, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Sought) *tafuta, tazamia, omba*.

Seem, v. *onekana, -wa na mfano wa, -wa kama, fanana na*. It seems so, *naona, labuda, huenda*.

Seeming, a. *-a uwongo, -a kujifanya, si kweli, si halisi*.

Seemingly, adv. *kama, kwa sura, kwa kuonekana, kwa nje*.

Seemliness, n. *kuwa Seemly*.

Seemly, a. *-zuri, -a adabu, -a kustahili, -a kufaa, wajibu*.

Seen, pf. t. *ya See*.

Seer, n. *mnajimu [wa-], mwaguzi [wa-], mwenyi kutabiri, nabii*.

See-saw, n. [*kwenda na kurudi marra nyingi*; (game) *mchezo wa watoto, kama pembea*].

Seethe, v. *tokosa, chemsha*; (neut.) *chemka, toa povu*.

Segment, n. [*sehemu ya duara, iki-katwa na mstari*].

Segregate, v. *tenga, weka mbali, farikisha*.

Segregation, n. *kutenga, &c.*

Seize, v. (grasp) *kamata, shika, twaa, shikilia*; (take by force) *twaa kwa nguvu, nyang'anya, pokonya*; (comprehend) *fahamu, elewa*.

Seizure, n. *kukamata, kukamatwa, &c.*; (attack of illness) *kushikwa na ugonjwa, kipindi*.

Seldom, adv. *shidda, marra chache*.

Select, v. *teua, chagua*.

— a. *-a kuchagua, teule, haba*.

Selection, n. *kuchagua, &c.*; (portion) *nussu, sehemu [ya vitu vingi]*; (choice bits) *madondoo, mateuzi*.

Self, n. (pl. Selves) *moyo, nafsi, mwenyewe*; (in verbs) *-ji-*. He killed himself, *alijiua*. It goes by itself, *inajienda*.

Self-abnegation, n. *Taz. Self-denial*.

Self-acting, Self-adjusting, a. [*-a*

kutenda kazi peke yake], *-a kujienda*.

Self-assertion, Self-assurance, Self-complacency, Self-conceit, n. *ukinaifu, ukavu, kujiona*.

Self-confidence, n. *Taz. Self-reliance*.

Self-conscious, a. *-a kujifahamu nafsi, -a kujikumbuka, -enyi akili ya kujijua [hali, tabia, nafsi] na kujiongoza*; (shy) *-enyi haya*.

Self-consciousness, n. *kuwa Self-conscious*; (shyness) *haya*

Self-contained, a. (independent) *-kinaifu*; (reserved) *-nyamavu*; (complete) *-a kujitoshia, kamili, -enyi yote ndani yake, -a kujitoshilea*.

Self-controlled, a. *-taratibu, -vumilifu, tuliva*.

Self-conviction, n. *kujionya kuwa na kosa, kujifunga, kujihukumu*

Self-dedication, n. *kujitoa, kujiweka -enyewe*.

Self-defence, n. *kujilinda nafsi, kujipigania*.

Self-denial, n. *kujihinisha, kujinyima, kujiweza, kujikania, kujizuia*; (temperance) *kiasi*.

Self-denying, a. *-a Self-denial*.

Self-destruction, n. *kujifisha, kujipotera*.

Self-determining, a. *-onyi ihtiari, -enyi nguvu [akili] ya kuchagua*.

Self-devotion, n. *kujitoa, kujifunga kwa kazi*.

Self-educated, a. *-a kujifunza -enyewe tu, -liojielemisha pasipo mwalimu, -a kujihitimisha*.

Self-esteem, n. *kiburi, kujisifu, kujiona -ema*.

Self-evident, a. *waziwazi, baini, thahiri*.

Self-examination, n. *kujitazamia moyo, kujihoji nafsi, kujitafutia makosa ndani, kujishtaki rohoni*.

Self-existence, n. [*hali ya kuwa Self-existent*].

Self-existent, a. (of God) *-sio na mwanzo wala mwisho, -enyi kuwa*

- yuko peke yake halisi, -a hakika; (uncreated) -siumbwa. si kiumbe.*
- Self-government**, n. *kujiweza nafsi, kujitawala -enyewe.*
- Self-importance**, n. *kama Self-assertion.*
- Self-indulgence**, n. *anasa, upotofu.*
- Self-interest**, n. *kujipatia fayida, kujipendaza nafsi, choyo.*
- Selfish**, a. *-a choyo, -a kujiangalia nafsi wala si mwenziwe, -a kujipendaza, -a kujipendelea nafsi, -a kushika lake; (grasping) -pasi; (miserly) bakhili.*
- Selfishness**, n. *choyo, kuwa Self-ish.*
- Self-love**, n. *kujipenda nafsi; [kama Selfishness].*
- Self-made**, a. *-pasi, -liojipatia utajiri. A self-made man, masikini aliyejipasha utajiri.*
- Self-possessed**, a. *-a kujiweza nafsi, -a kiasi, -kavu wa macho, -taratibu.*
- Self-possession**, n. *kuwa Self-possessed, macho makavu.*
- Self-reliance**, n. *kujijetea nafsi, kutotaka msaada, ukinaifu, ujasiri.*
- Self-respect**, n. *kujiheshimu nafsi [kadiri ipaswavyo, pasipo kiburi], kuchunga cheo.*
- Selfsame**, a. *-moja halisi, sawa sawa, yule yule [ile ile, &c.].*
- Self-satisfaction**, n. *kujiona, majisifu, ukinaifu.*
- Self-sown**, a. (tree) *kimelea [vi-].*
- Self-sufficiency**, n. *kinaya. ukinaifu; (pride) majivuno, kiburi.*
- Self-sufficient**, a. *-enyi Self-sufficiency.*
- Self-will**, n. *ukaidi, &c.*
- Self-willed**, a. *-kaidi, -shupafu, -asi, -potofu.*
- Sell**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Sold) *uza, toa kwa fetha; (neut.) uzanya, uzika; (deceive) danganya. Sell up, filisisha. Sell out, uza mali yote. Sell to, liza.*
- Seltzer**, n. *[maji ya Ulaya, maji ya pofupofu].*
- Selvedge**, n. *upinda.*
- Selves**, pl. *ya Self.*
- Semaphore**, n. *[mti wenyi vipande, kama mikono, vya kuashiria].*
- Semblance**, n. *mifano, sura, umbo.*
- Semen**, n. *shahawa.*
- Semi-**, *nussu, kidogo.*
- Semibreve**, n. *nussu Breve.*
- Semicircle**, n. *nussu halisi ya duara.*
- Semicircular**, a. *kama Semicircle.*
- Seminal**, a. *-a mbegu; (original) -a asili, -a mwanzo.*
- Seminary**, n. = **School**, *madrasa, chuo, chuoni.*
- Semsem**, n. *ufuta; (oil) mafuta ya uta.*
- Senate**, n. *[baraza kuu ya wazee].*
- Senator**, n. *mtu wa Senate.*
- Senatorial**, a. *-a Senator.*
- Send**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Sent) *peleka, tuma, agiza; (cause to go) toa, tupa, rusha, endesha, sukuma, jongeza; (grant) jalia; (despatch messenger) tuma mtu. Send for, ita, tuma mtu kuita. He was sent for, alikwenda kwitwa.*
- Sender**, n. *mwenyi kupeleka, &c.*
- Seneschal**, n. *msimamizi wa nyumba [zamani za kale].*
- Senile**, a. *-a mzee, -a kizee.*
- Senility**, n. *uzee, ukongwe.*
- Senior**, a. *na n. -kubwa [kwa daraja, cheo, umri, &c.], -a kwansa.*
- Seniority**, n. *kuwa Senior; (rank) kadiri ya cheo, cheo.*
- Senna**, n. *sanamaki.*
- Sensation**, n. (perception by sense) *kuona; (excited feeling) kushtuka, kushtusha, fathaa, kishindo; (exciting object) kitisho, kituko, ajabu.*
- Sensational**, a. *-a kustusha, -a kutisha, -a ajabu.*
- Sensationalism**, n. *[kusema, 'Hatupati kujua neno illa kwa kiwiliwili; asili ya maarifa yote ni nje si ndani, ni katika vitu vyenyewe, si katika moyo na akili ya mtu'].*
- Sense**, n. *akili, busara; (meaning) maana; (perception) kuona [kwa macho, masikio, pua, ulimi, kugusa]; (opinion) shauri; (lower nature) mwili. Have a sense of, ona. The sense of smell, hearing,*

- Septennial**, a. -a miaka saba, -a killa mwaka wa saba.
- Septic**, a. -a kuozesha.
- Septuagenarian**, n. [mtu wa miaka sabwini umri wake].
- Septuagesima**, n. [juma a pili ya tatu mbele ya mwanzo wa Lent].
- Septuagint**, n. [maandiko matakatifu ya Wayahudi yamefasirika kwa kiyonani, Agano la kale kwa kiyonani].
- Sepulchral**, a. -a kaburi; (of sound) -a kulia wazi, -a sauti nene.
- Sepulchre**, n. kaburi [ma-], ziara [ma-].
- Sepulture**, n. kuzika, maziko.
- Sequel**, n. mwisho, mambo ya baadaye.
- Sequence**, n. mwandamano, ufuatano, utaratibu.
- Sequester**, v. twaa [mali ya mtu kwa muda fullani], shika rahani, weka; (separate) weka mbali.tenga.
- Sequestered**, a. -a faragha, -a mbali, pasipo watu, ukiwa.
- Sequesterate**, v. = Sequester.
- Sequestration**, n. kutwaa [kutwaliwa] mali (Taz. Sequester).
- Sequestrator**, n. [afanyaye Sequestration].
- Seraglio**, n. [nyumba ya waanake wanapotengwa], harimu.
- Seraph**, n. [malaika].
- Seraphic**, a. -a Seraph.
- Serenade**, n. [kwimba nyimbo ao kupiga ngoma usiku za kumsalimia mchumba na kumwita, nyimbo ao ngoma ya usiku].
- Serene**, a. -eupe, safi, -kunjufu, tulivu.
- Serenity**, n. weupe, ukunjufu, utulivu; (of weather) kweupe, kutakata.
- Serf**, n. mtumwa [wa-].
- Serfdom**, n. utumwa.
- Serge**, n. [nguo kama Cloth].
- Sergeant**, n. [msimamizi wa asikari, sajin].
- Serial**, a. [-a kutokea marra kwa marra kwa muda wake].
- Series**, n. mafuatano, mwandamano, safu, ufululizo.
- Serious**, a. (grave) -siocheka, -zito, -a kuonya; (important) -a maana, enyi habari kubwa [nzito], -kubwa. A serious offence, kosa kubwa.
- Seriously**, adv. kwa kuonya; (very) sana.
- Seriousness**, n. uzito, &c. (Taz. Serious).
- Sermon**, n. hotuba, mahubiri ya anjili, maneno ya kuonya.
- Sermonize**, v. onyā onya, chosha kwa maonyo, hubiri ovyo.
- Serous**, a. -a mtindi, kama mtindi.
- Serpent**, n. nyoka mkubwa.
- Serpentine**, a. -enyi mapindi, -a kuzingamana, -a kuzunguka, -a kupindikapindika.
- Serrated**, a. -liochongoka, kama msumeno.
- Serried**, a. -a kusongana, -a kusongwa.
- Serum**, n. mtindi.
- Servant**, n. mtumishi [wa-], mtumwa [wa-], hadimu [ma-]; (female) mjakazi [wa-]; (girl) kijakazi [vi-]; (European's household) boi [ma-].
- Serve**, v. tumikia, hudumia, ngojea, tendea kazi, -wa mtumishi; (be of use) faa; (treat) tendea; (give out) toa. Serve out, toa; (have revenge on) lipiza kisasi. Serve up, pakua, andalia, andika. Serve for, faa mahali pa. I will serve you out, nitakulipa. It serves you right, astahili yako. He has served his time, amemaliza kazi yake, amewadi.
- Server**, n. mngoje, mngojezi.
- Service**, n. utumwa, hudumu, utumishi, kazi; (use, employment) matumizi, mafaa; (help) fathili, msaada, shine; (of china, &c.) jamii [ya vyombo vya kulia]; (worship) sala ya dini, ibada, hitima, fatiha; (= Army, ao Navy). Divine Service, ibada, dini. He is on service, yuko katika kazi yake. See service, tumika vitani.

Serviceable (Be), a. *faa*, -*wa* -*a* *kufaa*, *tumika*, -*wa* -*zima*.

Servile, a. -*a* *kitumwa*, -*nyonge*, -*baya*; (literal) -*a* *kufuasa maneno mno*.

Servility, n. *unyonge*, *kufanya kitumwa*, *kushika miguu*.

Servitor, n. *mtumishi* [wa-], *mfuasi* [wa-].

Servitude, n. *utuniwa*.

Session, n. *baraza*, *muda wa kubarizi*. Hold a session, *barizi*.

Set, v. (p. t. na pt. t. **Set**); (place) *weka*, *tia mahali*, *tia*; (fix) *kaza*; (cause) *fanya*; (settle, order) *amrisha*, *agiza*; (razor, &c.) *noa*; (trap) *tega*; (sail) *tweka*; (in line) *panga*; (with jewels, &c.) *pamba*; (of sun) -*chwa*, *shuka*; (of fluids) *gandamiza*; (current) *enda*, *pita*; (plants) *panda*, (neut.) *toa mizizi*, *anza kuota*; (a lashion) *anzisha*, *zua*; (a timepiece) *kabilisha vema mkono* [ya saa]; (a broken bone, &c.) *unga*, *ungisha*. Set an example to, *fuasisha*. Set about, *shika kazi ya*, *anza*, *maliki*. Set apart, *weka mbali*, *tenga*, *bagua*. Set aside, *weka*, *acha*, *kataa*, *tangua*. Set at naught, *tharau*, *tweza*, *thihaki*. Set at ease, *tuliza*, *sterehisha*, *teremesha*. Set by, *weka*. Set store by, *tunuka*. Set down, *weka*; (a load) *tua*, *panga*; (humiliate) *tweza*, *thili*; (put down in writing) *andika*. Set eyes on, *tazama*, *tupia jicho*. Set forth, (explain) *elesa*, *tangaza*; (neut.) *shika njia*, *ondoka*. Set forward, *endelea*; *himiza*, *endesha*. Set in (rain), *anza shika*. Set going, Set on foot, *endesha*, *anzisha*. Set on, (attack) *shambulua*, *rukia*; (urge to fight) *piganisha*, *chomesha*. Set off, *pamba*, *tia urembo*, *chukua*; (separate) *tenga*; (neut.) *ondoka*, *funga safari*. Set on fire, *choma*, *tia moto*, *washa*; (put on the fire) *teleka*. Set out, *andika*, *rakibisha*, *weka vizuri*; (neut.) *ondoka*, *shika njia*. Set right,

tengeneza, *fanyiza*. Set side by side, *ambazana*, *pambanisha*, *weka kando kando*. Set teeth on edge, *tia ganzi la meno*. Set to, *tia katika*; (neut.) *shika kazi*; (tight) *pigana*. Set to work, -*pa kazi*; (neut.) *shika kazi*. Set to music, *fanyizia* [maneno] *uimbo*, *linganisha sauti* [ya ngoma, kinanda, &c.]. Set up, (upright) *simamisha*; (business) *anza* [ingia, shika], *kazi* [shughule]; (pretend) *jifanya*; (in type) *panga vichapa*. Set upon, *endea kwa nguvu*, *shambulua*. Set going, *endesha*. Set thinking, *fikirisha*, *tia fikarani*.

Set, n. (appointed) -*liokazwa*, -*liomriwa*, -*a lazimu*; (firm, fixed) *thabiti*, -*gumu*, -*siogeuka*. A set speech, *maneno ya utaratibu*.

— n. *jamii*; (of a current) *mvuto*, *mkondo*; (form) *namna*, *hali*; (friends, relatives, &c.) *jamaa*, *utani*. Make a set (dead set) at, *endea*, *jaribia sana*.

Set-off, n. *malipizi*, *sawa*, *kisasi*.

Settee, n. *kiti kirefu*, *kitanda* [vi-].

Setter, n. [mbwa wa kuwinda].

Setting, n. *kuweka*, &c. (*Taz. Set*, v.); (of sun) *kuchwa*, *mshuko*; (of a jewel, &c.) *kijalizo*.

Settle, v. (fix) *kaza*, *fanya imara*, *weka thabiti*; (quiet) *tuliza*, *sterehisha*; (decide) *hukumu*, *kata jambo* [neni], *amua*, *maliza*; (make clear, show) *onyesha*, *thihirisha*, *elesa*, *thubutisha*; (adjust) *tengeneza*, *patanisha*; (accounts) *fanya safi* [barabara], *lipa* [deni]; (colonize) *kalisha watu katika*; (reside) *kaa*; (rest) *tua*, *tulia*; (sink down) *tilia*, *shuka*; (get clear) *tuama*; (resolve on) *yakinia*, *azimu*, *nia*.

Settled, a. *imara*, *thabiti*, *tulivu*, *makini*. Settled resentment, *makamio*, *mfundo*. A settled country, [inchi inayokoa watu kwa amani, inchi yenyi amani].

Settlement, n. *kukaza*, &c. (*Taz. Settle*); [makazi ya watu waliyo-

- hamia*], *mji mpya, kikao*; (inheritance) *urithi, wosia, mali iliyorithiwa*; (agreement) *mapatano*.
- Settler**, n. *mhamia mahali, mgeni, mjaji, mja na maji*; (final step) *mwisho*. That's a settler, *bass, imekwisha*.
- Seven**, n. *na a. saba, sabaa*.
- Sevenfold**, a. *-a marra saba*.
- Seventeen**, a. *na n. sabatashara*.
- Seventh**, a. *-a saba*.
- Seventy**, a. *na n. sabwini*.
- Sever**, v. *kata, tenga, vunja*.
- Several**, a. *-ingine, -ingi kidogo, si -ingi, baathi, kathawakatha*; (some people) *watu*; (separate) *-moja moja, killa -moja*.
- Severally**, adv. *mojamoja, killa mtu*.
- Severance**, n. *kukata, kutenga*.
- Severe**, a. *-kali, zito, -a nguvu*.
- Severity**, n. *ukali, &c.*
- Sew**, v. (pf. t. **Sewed, Sewn**) *shona*.
- Sewage**, n. *takataka, mavi, matakato*.
- Sewer**, n. *mshoni [wa-]*; (drain) *mfereji [mi-, wa kuchuruzisha taka mavi, &c.]*.
- Sewing**, n. *ushoni*.
- Sewn**, pf. t. *ya Sew*.
- Sex**, n. [*hali yakuwa kiume ao kike*]. Male sex, *waanaume, watu wa kiume*. Female sex, *waanake, watu wa kike*.
- Sexagenarian**, n. [*mtu wa miaka settini umri wake*].
- Sexagesima**, n. [*juma a pili ya pili mbele ya mwanzo wa Lent*].
- Sexennial**, a. *-a miaka sita, -a killa mwaka wa sita*.
- Sext**, n. [*sala za aththuuri*].
- Sextant**, n. [*chombo ao kipande cha kupimia urefu kwa pembe (angles)*].
- Sexton**, n. [*mngoje wa mlango wa kanisa, mtunza kanisa, mlinzi wa kanisa, mtunza kanisa, mlinzi wa makaburi, msishi*].
- Sexual**, a. *-a Sex, -a kiume kuliko kike, -a kike kuliko kiume*. Sexual passion, *ng'oa*. Sexual organs, (male) *mboo [mi-], ume*, (female) *kuma, uke*.
- Sexuality**, n. *kuwa na Sex*.
- Shabbiness**, n. *ukukuu, unyonge, &c.*
- Shabby**, a. *-kukuu, -baya, -liocharaa*; (mean) *-nyonge, -a choyo*.
- Shackles**, n. *pingu*.
- Shaddock**, n. *furungu [ma-]*.
- Shade**, v. *tia kivuli, kinga jua*; (protect) *tunza, funika*.
- , **Shadow**, n. *uvuli, kivuli [vi-]*; (darkness) *giza*; (variation) *tofauti ndogo*; (protection) *hamaya, uinzi*; (likeness) *mfano*; (of a lamp) *chengeu, kisetiri*. A shade of difference, *tofauti ndogo*. Shade of colour, *rangi, ginsi ya rangi*. Shade of meaning, *maana, kionyo*. Sun shade, *mwavuli [mi-]*.
- Shadow**, v. *tia kivuli, tia giza*; (describe dimly) *eleza kidogo*.
- Shadowy**, a. *-a kivuli*; (vague) *si yakini, si hakika, si halisi*.
- Shady**, a. *-a Shade, -enyi Shade*; (mean) *-nyonge, -baya*.
- Shaft**, n. [*kitu cho chote kilicho kirefu na chembamba, kama mwanzi*]; (wooden part) *uti, mti*; (of arrow) *wano [ma-]*; (missile) *mshale [mi-], mkuki [mi-]*; (pit) *shimo [ma-], tundu [ma-]*; (chimney) *dohani*; (of metal) *ufito [wa chuma, &c.]*.
- Shaggy**, a. *-enyi nyele nyingi sa msokoto, -a manyoya ya msongo*.
- Shagreen**, n. [*ngosi iliyotengenezwa ya frasi, kondoo, &c.*].
- Shah**, n. *Sultani wa Ajjemi*.
- Shake**, v. (p. t. **Shook**, pt. t. **Shaken**) *tikisa, tetemesha, sukasuka*; (neut.) *tikisika, tetemeka*; (weaken) *thoo-fisha, punguzia nguvu, ondolea uthabiti, tia mashaka*. Shake off (fruit), *pukusa*. Shake hands, *pana mkono, shikana mikono, amkiana*. Shake out, *futua, kung'uta, kupua*.
- n. *kutikisika, &c., mtikiso, tetemo [ma-], tetemeko [ma-], msukosuko*. Hand-shake, *kitetemeshi*.
- Shako**, n. [*kofia ya asikari*].
- Shaky**, a. *-a kutikisika, &c.* (*Taz. Shake*, v.); (weak) *thaiifu*.
- Shale**, n. [*mawe kama matope yali-yokauka sana*].

huyo; (in verbs) *a-*. *She-*, *-a kike*, *jike*.

Sheaf, n. (pl. **Sheaves**), (of cut rice, &c.) *mganda* [*mi-*].

Shear, v. (pf. t. **Sheared**, **Shorn**) *kata*, *kata manyoya*, *nyoa*.

Shearer, n. *mkata* [*wa-*] *manyoya ya kondoo*.

Shears, n. [*kama makasi makubwa*; *jukwaa ya kuinulia mazito*].

Sheath, n. *ala* [*ny-*], *uo* [*ny-*].

Sheathe, v. *futika*, *weka*.

Sheathing, n. [*mabamba ya kubandikisha nje*].

Sheave, n. (of pulley) *korodani*, *roda*.

Sheaves, pl. *ya Sheaf na Sheave*.

Shed, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. **Shed**), (emit) *toa*, *toka*; (drop) *tonesha*, *mwaga*, *-nya*; (leaves, &c.) *pukusa*; (skin, feathers) *geuza*.

— n. *banda* [*ma-*], *kibanda* [*vi-*], *dungu* [*ma-*]; (for cattle, &c.) *zizi* [*ma-*].

Sheen, n. *mwanga*, *mng'ao*, *nuru*.

Sheep, n. (pl. **Sheep**) *kondoo*.

Sheep-fold, n. *zizi* [*ma-*].

Sheepish, a. *-a fathaa*, *-a haya*.

Sheep-shearer, n. *mkata* [*wa-*] *manyoya ya kondoo*.

Sheep-shearing, n. *kukata manyoya ya kondoo*; [*majira yake*].

Sheep-walk, n. *machunga ya kondoo*.

Sheer, a. *-a kwenda juu* [*chini*], *sawasawa*, *-a kuchongoka*; (plain, bare) *-tupu*, *tu*.

— v. *geuka*, *enda upande*.

Sheet, n. (calico) *shuka*; (of bed) *nguo ya kutandika kitandani*; (of sail) *demani*; (paper) *ukarasa* [*karasa*]; (of a book) *gombo* [*ma-*]; (of metal) *bamba* [*ma-*]; (of water) *eneo la maji*, *ziwa*; (of rain) *mvua nyingi*, *tufane*.

Sheet-anchor, n. *nanga kubwa*.

Sheeting, n. [*nguo ya Sheet*, *nguo pana*], *nguo*, *amerikani*.

Sheet-lightning, n. [*umeme wa kung'ariza sana*].

Sheik, n. *sheki* [*ma-*].

Shekel, n. [*sarafu ya kiyahudi kama*

rupia na themuni; *kipimo cha kiyahudi kama nussu wakia*].

Shelf, n. (pl. **Shelves**) *kibau* [*vi-*], (hanging) *suso* [*ma-*]; (sand-bank) *fungu* [*ma-*]; (rock) *mwamba sawa*.

Shell, v. *toa ganda* [*gome*] *la nje*, *papatua*, *ambua*; (beans, peas) *pua*; (nuts, &c.) *banja*, *menya*; (cocoa-nuts) *fua*; (bombard) *pigia makombora*.

— n. (sea) *konokono*, *kombe*, *kome*, *kauli*, &c., *shelle* [*ma-*]: (exterior) *nje*, *upande wa nje*, *kifuniko*; (of animals), *nyumba*, *tundu*; (of trees, &c.) *gome* [*ma-*], *ngozi*; (of fruit, &c.) *ganda* [*ma-*]; (of egg) *ganda*, *kaka*; (of cocoa-nut) *kifuu* [*vi-*]; (empty) *fuvu* [*ma-*], *bupuru* [*ma-*]; (case) *uo* [*ny-*]; (of building, &c.) *miti*, *kiunzi*; (bomb) *lisasi ya kombora*.

Shell-fish, n. *kombe*, *kauli*, *konokono*.

Shell-proof, a. *-siovunjika kwa makombora*, *-a nguvu sana*.

Shelly, a. *-a Shells*.

Shelter, v. *funika*, *setiri*. *ficha*, *linda*, *karibisha nyumbani*.

— n. (refuge) *kimbilio* [*ma-*], *mahali pa salamu*, *kificho*, *kisetiri*, *kifuniko*, *kinga*; (protection) *hamaya*, *ulinzi*. Take shelter (from rain), *jificha mvua*.

Shelve, v. *weka*, *ahirisha*; (slope) *inama*, *telemka*, *shuka*.

Shelves, pl. *ya Shelf*.

Shelving, a. *-a kuinama*.

Shepherd, n. *mchungu* [*wa-*], *mlishi* [*wa-*], *mlinzi* [*wa-*].

Sherbet, n. *sherebeti*.

Sherd, n. *gai*, *kigai*.

Sheriff, n. [*mkuu*, *liwali wa inchi*].

Sherry, n. [*devai ya Hispanya*].

Shew, = **Show**. **Shewn** = **Shown**.

Shibboleth, n. [*neni la kujaribia mtu gani*, *neni la fumbo*].

Shield, n. *ngao*, *kigao*; (protection) *hamaya*, *ulinzi*, *kinga*.

— v. *linda*, *funika*, *setiri*. Shield from, *kingia*, *zuilia*.

Shift, v. (move) *geuza*, *sogeza upande*, *jongeza*; (change) *geukageuka*;

(provide) *fanya shauri*; (change clothes) *vaa nguo nginge*. Shift sail, *kisi tanga*. Make shift to, *jaribu, pata kwa shidda*. Shift on to some one else, *sukumizia, kumbishia*. Shift for yourself, *fanya uwezavyo*.

Shift, n. (device) *hila, shauri* [ma-]; (change) *mageuzi*; (turn) *samu*: (dress) [nguo ya mwanamke kama kanzu]. Make shift, *jaribia iwezavyo, fanya kwa shidda*.

Shifting, a. -a *kugeukageuka*.

Shiftless, a. -sio na *shauri, -jinga*.

Shifty, a. -a *mashauri mengi*; (changeable) -a *kugeukageuka*.

Shilling, n. [robo ya *kiingereza*], *anna kumi na mbili, robo na themuni*.

Shilly-shally, a. -a *ovyo, -a kusitasita*.

— v. *sitasita, cheza*.

Shimmer, v. *ng'aa kidogo, meremeta*.

Shin, n. [kati ya goti na kifundo cha chini ya *mguu*], *kipingili cha mguu, muundi wa mguu*.

Shine, v. (p. t. na pf. t. *Shone*) *ng'aa, toa nuru, angaza, mulika, waa, zagaa*; (be eminent) -*wa na fahari, tangulia, pata sifa, tukuka*.

— n. *mwanga, nuru, weupe*.

Shingle, n. (of roofing) [*kibau chembumba cha kufunikia nyumba juu mahali pa makuti*]; (stones) *makokoto ya pwani, vijiwe, changarawi*.

Shingles, n. [*ugonjwa wa vipete kiunoni*].

Shingly, a. -a *Shingle*.

Shining, Shiny, a. -a *kung'aa, -eupe, -angafu*; (famous) -a *athama, -a sifa*.

Ship, n. *merikebu, marekabu, jahazi, chombo* [vy-]; (of war) *merikebu ya mizinga, manowari*; (merchantman) *merikebu ya bithaa* [ya *kazi*]; (brig, schooner) *barakinya*; (full-rigged) *merikebu ya milingoti mitatu*; (steamer) *merikebu ya moshi* [ya *dohari, meli*].

— v. (put on board) *pakia, pakiza,*

shehenisha; (receive on board) *pokea shehena, pokea merikebuni*; (of crew) *ajiri* [*baharia, &c., kwa kazi ya merikebu*]. Ship seas, *pakia mawimbi*.

Ship-board, n. *chomboni, merikebuni*.

Ship-broker, n. [*mfanya biashara ya merikebu na shehena zao*].

Ship-builder, n. *fundi wa kuunda merikebu, mwunzi* [wa-].

Ship-building, n. *kuunda merikebu*.

Ship-chandler, n. [*mwuza pambona vifaa vya merikebu*].

Ship-master, n. *mwenyeji wa merikebu, nakhotha*.

Shipment, n. *mapakizi, kupakia*; (cargo) *shehena*.

Ship-owner, n. *mwenyeji wa merikebu*.

Shipper, n. [*mwenyi kazi kusafirisha vitu katika merikebu*].

Shipping, n. *merikebu* [nyingi], *jamii za merikebu*.

Shipshape, a. *barabara, sawasawa, taratibu*.

Shipwreck, n. *kuvunjika merikebu*; (ruin) *maangamizi*.

— v. *angamiza, haribu, poteza*.

Shipwright, n. *fundi wa kuunda merikebu, mwunzi* [wa-].

Ship-yard, n. [*mahali pa kuundia merikebu*], *banda* [ma-].

Shire, n. [*fungu la inchi Ingereza*], *jimbo* [ma-], *wilaya*.

Shirk, v. *jitoa katika* [*kazi*], *epuka, jiepusha na, kimbia, toroka*.

Shirt, n. [*vazi la kizungu, kama kanzu fupi*].

Shirting, n. *nguo la Shirt, amerikani, nguo*.

Shiver, v. (tremble) *tetemeka, tapatapa*; (smash) *vunja vipande vipande, vunja kabisa*.

—, **Shivering**, n. *kitapo, tetemeko*.

Shoal, n. (bank) *fungu* [ma-]; (of fish) *samaki wengi pamoja, kundi la samaki*. Shoal water, *maji machache, maji haba*.

Shock, n. *shindo, kishindo, kustuka, kituko, kuzimia*.

— v. *tia kishindo, chukiza, fathai-sha, tia haya*.

Shocking, a. *-a kuchukiza, -a kutia haya*.

Shod, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Shoe**, v. Shod with iron, [*-liotiwa chuma chini ao nchani*].

Shoddy, n. [*Cloth ya namna mbaya hafifu*].

Shoe, n. *kiatu [vi-, cha kizungu]*; (horse's) [*chuma cha chini ya mguu wa frasi*], *kikuku, nali (Ar.)*; [*kitu kama kiatu*].

— v. [*tia frasi chuma miguuni*].

Shoe-black, n. *msugua viatu*

Shoe-horn, n. [*kipande cha kuvalia viatu*].

Shoemaker, n. *mshoni viatu [wa-]*.

Shone, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Shine**, v.

Shook, p. t. ya **Shake**, v.

Shoot, n. (plant) *chipukizi, uchipuka [chipuka]*; (water) *mchilizi [mi-]*, *mfereji [mi-]*; [*njia ya kutelemshia magogo, makaa, &c.*].

— v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Shot**) *piga bunduki [mzinga, upindi, &c.]*; (hit) *tupa, piga, pata*; (send out) *peleka kwa nguvu, rusha, sukuma mbele, toa*; (sprout) *ota, chipuka*. Shoot by (past), *pitia upesi, ruka, enda mbio*. Shoot up (grow), *panda, chipuka, kua*. Shoot at, *pigia, tupia*. Shoot the rapids, *telem'ka mbio mtoni*.

Shooting, n. *kutupa, kupiga, &c. (Taz. Shoot, v.)*. Go out shooting, *kwenda kuwinda*. Good shooting, *mawindo tele*; (aim) *shebaha sana*.

— a. *-a kupiga bunduki, -a kuwinda*. Shooting pains, *maumivu ya kuchomachoma*.

Shooting-star, n. *kimwondo [vi-]*.

Shop, n. *duka [ma-]*, *nyumba ya bithaa*. Set up a shop, *weka duka*. Close a shop, *ondoa duka*. Keep a small shop, *churuza*.

— v. *enda dukani, zunguka kwa maduka*. Go shopping, *enda kununua vitu, enda madukani*.

Shop-lifter, n. [*mwizi wa vitu dukani*].

Shop-lifting, n. *kuiba dukani*.

Shopman, n. *mwenyi duka, mchuruzi, mngoje dukani*.

Shop-walker, n. *karani wa dukani*.

Shore, n. *ukingowabahari [waziwa]*, *kikomo cha bahari*; (beach) *ufuko, wangwa*; (coast) *upande wa bahari, upande wa pwani*; (prop) *gadi [ma-]*, *shiku*. On (to, at, near, by) the shore, *pwani*. Go on shore, (passenger) *shuka pwani, shuka*; (ship) *pwelewa, panda mwambani, kwama*.

— v. *tegemeza*; (a vessel) *gadimu, shikiza*.

Shoreless, a. *pasipo mpaka, -kubwa mno*.

Shorn, pf. t. ya **Shear**.

Short, a. *-fupi*; (small) *-dogo*; (deficient) *-pungufu, haba*; (abrupt) *-a maneno machache*. Be short (in growth, stature), *via, kunda*. Short of, *-pungufu -a*; (except, unless) *pasipo, isipokuwa*. A short cut, *njia ya kukata*. A short sound, *sauti ndogo*. A short time, *kitambo, kipindi, muda kidogo*. Make short work of, *maliza upesi*, (kill) *ulia mbali*. In short, *jumla, kwa neno moja*. Stop short, *katiza, pingamiza*; (neut.) *simamagháfala*. Be short of, Run short of, *sidiwa, pungukiwa, -wa na upunguo wa, -wa na . . . -chache, tindikiwa*. Come short of, *pungukia, si patia, -wa si sawa na, tindikia*. The long and short of it, *jambo lenyewe*. Short commons, *chakula haba*.

Shortcoming, n. *ukosefu, upungufu, kosa*.

Shorten, v. *fupisha, punguza, kata, katiza*; (neut.) *punguka, &c.*

Shorthand, n. [*namna ya kuandika upesi sana kwa harufu ndogo na chache*], *mwandiko wa kukata*.

Short-handed, a. *billa watu wa kutosha, -enyi watu haba*.

Short-lived, a. *-siokaa sana, -a maisha machache, -epesi kufa*.

- kuwekea matakatifu, kikanisa, kaburi.*
- Shrink**, v. (p. t. **Shrank**, pf. t. **Shrunk**) *jikunyata, jikunja, jitenga kwa hofu [kwa haya], jikunja, rudi nyuma; (decrease) punguka; (shrivel) kunjamana. Shrink from, kimbia, kataa, chukiwa na, epuka na, jitenga na.*
- Shrive**, v. *ghofiri.*
- Shrivel**, v. *finya, kunja, kausha, unguza; (neut.) kunjika, kauka.*
- Shrivelled**, a. *-a mafinyo, -a kukunjamana.*
- Shroud**, n. *sanda; (covering) kifuniko, vazi; (of ship) kamba ya mlingoti, ayari.*
- Shrove Tuesday**, n. [*siku mbele ya Lent*].
- Shrub**, n. *kijiti [vi-], gugu [ma-].*
- Shrubbery**, n. *jamii ya vijiti, kichaka.*
- Shrubby**, a. *-enyi Shrubs.*
- Shrug**, v. (shoulders) *inua, kunja, pandisha.*
- n. *mkunjo wa bega.*
- Shrunk**, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Shrink**.
- Shudder**, v. *tetema, tetemeka, tapa.*
- n. *mtetemo, tetemeko [ma-], kitapo.*
- Shuffle**, v. *pisha huko na huko, geuza geuza, changanya, chafua; (neut.) geukageuka, fanya hila, danganya; (drag the feet) kokota miguu, jikokota.*
- n. *kupisha huko na huko, &c.*
- Shuffler**, n. *mjanja [wa-], mdangan-yifu, si mnyofu.*
- Shun**, v. *epuka, jitenga na, kimbia; (a blow) epa.*
- Shunt**, v. *sogeza, jongeza upande, peleka njia ngine; (defer) weka.*
- Shut**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Shut**) *funga, fumba; (a door) shindika. Shut in, funga; (surround) sunguka. Shut off, katiza, suia. Shut out, shindisha nje, toa nje; (preclude) zuia, kataa, si patana na. Shut up, funga; (silence) nyamazisha, shinda. Shut up! bass! makelele! nyamaza!*
- Shutter**, n. *ubau [mbau] wa dirisha.*
- Shuttle**, v. [*kipande cha kupisha mshindio katika kufuma nguo*].
- Shuttlecock**, n. [*kipande chenye manyoya cha kuchezea*].
- Shy**, n. *-enyi haya, -a hathari, -oga.*
- v. [*frasi*] *ruka upande; (throw) tupa.*
- Shyness**, n. *kuwa Shy, haya.*
- Sibilant**, a. [*-a kulia kama nyoka, s-s-s*].
- Sibyl**, n. [*nabii mke wa zamani, kisee chenye kutabiri*].
- Sibylline**, a. *-a Sibyl.*
- Sick (Be)**, v. *ugua, -wa hawezi [hawawezi, &c.], -wa -gonjwa; (disgusted) chukizwa, choshwa; (vomit) tapika. Feel sick, taka tapika, chafuka tumbo. Be sick of, kinaika na. Make sick, tapisha, chafusha moyo.*
- a. *-gonjwa, -weli. Sick at heart, -enyi moyo wa huzoni kuu.*
- Sicken**, v. *ugua; (cause to vomit) tapisha; (disgust) chukiza, kinai-sha; (neut.) chukizwa.*
- Sickening**, a. *-a kutia ugonjwa, -a kuchukiza, -a kukinaisha.*
- Sickle**, n. *mundu [mi-].*
- Sickly**, a. *-gonjwa, kama -a mgonjwa, thafu, -a kufanya ugonjwa, -a kugonjweza, -a kutapisha.*
- Sickness**, n. *ugonjwa [ma-], uweli, marathi.*
- Side**, n. *upande [pande]; (of river, &c.) kando, ukingo; (of body) mbavu; (party, faction) watu wa upande mmoja, jamii, wafuasi, wenzi, mathehebu. Other side of, upande wa pili wa; (of river, creek, &c.) ng'ambo ya pili ya, ng'ambo ya. Side by side, sawa sawa, pamoja, kwa kupambana [kuambaana], kandokando. On the side of (same side as), hali moja na, shauri moja na. Be on one side (awry, aslant, crooked), kwenda mshathali, inama, potoka. Lay on side, inika, lasa. Put on one side (set aside), weka, tenga.*
- v. *chagua upande [wa-], fuata.*

Side-arms, n. [*selaha za kuvaa mbavuni, upanga, bastola, &c.*].

Side-board, n. [*meza ya kuwekea vyombo vya kulia*].

Sidelong, a. -a upande, -a kwenda upande. A sidelong glance, *kutazama kitongotongo*.

Side-piece, n. (of bedstead) *mfumbati* [mi-]; (of door) *mwimo* [mi-].

Sidereal, a. -a nyota.

Side-saddle, n. [*seruji ao korji ya kupandika na mwanamke*].

Sideways, adv. *kwa upande. kwenda pogo, kwenda upande, pogo, si sawa, mshathali*.

Siding, n. *kuchagua upande*; (in railway) [*njia ndogo ya gari la moshi, ya upande*].

Sidle, v. *enda upande, jipenyeza, jipendekeza*.

Siege, n. *mazingira, kuzunguka mji kwa vita*.

Siesta, n. *usingizi wa mchana*.

Sieve, n. *kayamba*; (basket used for sifting) *ungo* [ma-, ny-], *kung'uto*.

Sift, v. (by shaking) *chungu*; (by tossing) *peta, pepeta, pepua*; (select carefully) *chaguachagua*; (examine) *hojiohoji, tafutia, hakikia*.

Sigh, v. *ugua, vuma*.

— n. *uguo, wumi*.

Sight, n. *kuona, kutasama*; (range of) *eneo la jicho, upeo*; (spectacle) *tamasha, shani, kizushi, kitu kigeni*; (opinion) *macho, akili, nia*; (of gun, &c.) *shebaha*. In my sight, *mbele ya macho yangu*. I was in sight of, *naliweza kuona*. Come in sight, *onekana, tokea*. Be out of sight, *toweka, si onekana, enda mbali*. At sight, *marra moja, ghafala*. Catch sight of, *ona*. Clear sight, *wangafu wa macho*. Dim sight, *giza ya macho*.

— v. *ona*.

Sightless, a. *kitofu* [vi-, wa macho].

Sight-seeing, n. *matembezi*.

Sight-seer, n. *mtembezi* [wa-], *mwenendezi* [wa-].

Sign, n. *dalili, ishara, alama*; (proof)

ushahidi; (hint, indication) *kionyo, dokezo, konyezo la jicho* [la mkono], *ukonyezo*; (event) *jambo kubwa*; (miracle) *mwujiza* [mi-]; (memorial) *ukumbusho, kumbukumbu*; (sign-board) [*ubau wenyi sanamu*]; (likeness, emblem) *mfano*; (astronom.) [*sehemu ya thenashara ya Zodiac*].

Sign, v. *tia sahihi, sahihisha, andika jina chini, tia mkono*; (make a sign to) *ashiria, konyezea, pungia mkono*.

Signal, n. *alama, ishara, dalili*.

— v. *toa ishara, sema* [amuru] *kwa ishara, ashiria*.

— a. -*kuu, mashuhuri*. A signal victory, *kushinda sana*.

Signalize, v. (celebrate) *tukuza, athimisha*; (show) *onyesha*. Signalize oneself, *jipatia sifa*.

Signature, n. *usahihi, jina* [ma-], *mkono* [mi-].

Sign-board, n. [*ubau wenyi sanamu dukani ya kuonyesha bithaa gani*].

Signet, n. *pete, muhuri*.

Significance, Signification, n. *maana*.

Significant, a. -*enyi maana, -a kuonya*.

Signify, v. *onya, onyesha, kumbusha*; (mean) -*wa na maana ya*; (concern, affect) *pasa, thuru*. It does not signify, *haithuru, mamoja, haina maana, si kitu*.

Sign-manual, n. = **Signature**.

Sign-post, n. [*mti wenyi mkono ao ishara ya kuonya njia*].

Silence, n. *kimya, unyamavu, utulivu*. Silence! *makelele! nyamaza!*

— v. *nyamazisha, kataza, tuliza*.

Silent, a. -*nyamavu, -a kimya kimya, -stirifu*.

Silica, n. *jiwe la bunduki, gume-gume* (?).

Silk, n. *hariri*; [*vao la kathi*].

Silken, a. -*a hariri*.

Silk-mercer, n. *mwuza vitu vya hariri*.

- Silk-worm**, n. [*mdudu mfanyiza hariri*].
- Silky**, a. -a *hariri*, kama *hariri*.
- Sill**, n. [*kipande cha chini*]; (of door) *kizingiti* [vi-].
- Silliness**, n. *upuzi*, *ujinga*, *upumbafu*, *ukosefu wa akili*, *puo*.
- Silly**, a. -*jinga*, -*puzi*; (crazy) -*enyi kichaa*.
- Silt**, n. *matope*, *mchanga*, *takataka ya mto*.
- Silt up**, v. [*mto*] *jaa matope*, *fanya mafungu*, *kauka*.
- Silvan**, a. -a *mwituni*, -a *msitu*.
- Silver**, n. *fetha*. *sarafu za fetha*.
— v. *tia fetha nje*, *funika kwa fetha*.
- Silversmith**, n. *mfua* [wa-] *fetha*.
- Silvery**, a. kama *fetha*, -*eupe*, -a *kung'aa*.
- Similar**, a. *sawa*, kama *sawa*, *mfano mmoja*, kama *hii* [ile, &c.].
- Simile**, **Similitude**, n. *mfano wa maneno*, *methali*, *fumbo*.
- Simious**, a. -a *nyani*, -a *kima*, kama *nyani*.
- Simmer**, v. *chemka kidogo*.
- Simoniacal**, a. -a **Simony**.
- Simony**, n. [*kufanya biashara ya mambo matakatifu ya dini*, *ya rohani*].
- Simoon**, n. [*upepo mbaya wa moto sana Arabuni*].
- Simper**, v. *chekelea*, *cheka ovyo* [*kijinga*].
- Simple**, a. (single) -*moja*, -*moja tu*; (indivisible) -*siogawanyikana*; (uncomplicated) *si -enyi mambo mengi*, *si -enyi matata*. *si -liotengenezwa sana*, *vivi hivi*, *rahisi kufanya*, -*epesi kuelea*; (unadorned) -*siopambwa*, *si urembo*, *vivi hivi*; (sincere) *si -enyi hila*, *si -janja*, *amini*, -*nyofu*; (unaffected) -*nyenyekevu*, -*nyonge*, kama *kitoto*; (intelligible) *wazi*, *thahiri*, -a *kuelea*; (unwise) -*jinga*, -a *akili chache*; (unmixed) -*tupu*, *safi*, -*siochanganyika*, *pasipo kitu kingine*; (not luxurious) *si -zuri*, -*si -a anasa*; (common) -a *watu wote*, -*ovyoo*, *vivi hivi*.
- Simple**, n. [*dawa ya majani*, *miti*, *maua*, *mimea*].
- Simpleness**, n. [*hali ya kuwa Simple*, a.], *uzuzu*, *ujinga*.
- Simpleton**, n. *mjinga* [wa-], *mwenyi akili chache*, *mzuzu*.
- Simplicity**, n. [*kuwa Simple*, a.] *urahisi*, *ujinga*, *umoja*.
- Simplification**, n. *kufanya Simple*, a., &c.
- Simplify**, v. [*fanya Simple*, a.] *fanya rahisi*, *eleza*, *geuza*.
- Simply**, adv. *pasipo hila*, *pasipo anasa* (*Taz. Simple*, a.); (only, merely) *tu*, *peke yake* [*yao*, &c.].
- Simulate**, v. *jifanya*, *iga*, *fuasa*; *jifanya kuwa na*, *jisingizia*.
- Simulation**, n. *kujifanya*, &c., *unafiki*.
- Simultaneity**, n. *kuwa Simultaneous*.
- Simultaneous**, a. -a *wakati ule ule*, -a *dakika ile ile*, *palepale*, *pamoja*, *sawa*.
- Simultaneously**, adv. *marra hiyo*, *palepale*, *sawasawa*.
- Sin**, n. *thambi*, *hatiya*, *uhalifu*, *kosa* [ma-], *uovu*, *ubaya*.
— v. *fanya Sin*, *tenda thambi*.
- Since**, adv. prep. *na conj.* (from then till now) *tangu siku ile* [*saa ile*, *hapo*] *hatta sasa*; (in past time) *zamani*, *kwa wakati uliopita*; (from time of, after) *tangu*, *baada ya*, *toka*, *tokea*, *baadaye*; (because) *kwa sababu*, *ya kuwa*, *ya kwamba*, *ikiwa*. He came three days since, *amekuja yapata siku tatu*. It is three days since he came, *tangu alipokuja ni siku tatu*, *tangu siku tatu alipokuja*. I have not seen him since, *sikumwona tena*. Since last year, *tangu mwaka wa jana*. Ever since, *tangu siku ile*.
- Sincere**, a. -*enyi moyo mweupe*, *safi*, *amini*, -*nyofu*.
- Sincerity**, n. *wupe*, *uaminifu*, *amini*, *kuwa Sincere*.
- Sinecure**, n. *uchumi pasipo kazi*, *fayida tupu*, *kujikalilia*.
- Sinecurist**, n. *mwenyi Sinecure*.

in-law, *shemegi*, *wifi*. Foster-sister, *ndugu kunyonya*.

Sisterhood, n. *kuwa Sister*; [*chama takatifu ya waanake wata'wa*].

Sisterlike, a. *kama -a Sister*.

Sit, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Sat**) *kna kitako, keti, kaa*: (perch) *tua, tulia*; (have seat, position) *-wa na kiti, -wa na mahali*; (hold meeting) *barizi*; (for portrait) *pigwa sanamu*; (on eggs) *atamia*; (suit) *falia*: (on horseback) *panda frasi*. Sit up. (in bed, &c.) *ondoka*; (at night) *kesha*; (as nurse) *ugua usiku*. Sit up for, *keshea, ngojea [mtu] usiku*. Cause (a fowl) to sit, *atamisha, wekea mayayi*.

Site, n. *mahali [palipochaguliwa, pa kujengea, &c.]*; (ground) *kiwanja*.

Sitter, n. *mwenyi kukaa kitako, &c.*

Sitting, n. *kikao [vi-], kitako [vi-]*: (session) *baraza*; (time of business) [*muda wa kukalia kazi*].

Situate, Situated, a. *-liowekwa, -liosimama, -liopo mahali*. It is situated in Egypt, *iko Misri*.

Situation, n. (place) *mahali*; (state) *hali*; (occupation) *kazi*. In this situation (of affairs), *mambo yakiwa hivi*.

Six, n. *na a sita*. At sixes and sevens, *fujofujo, machafuko*.

Sixpence, n. [*nuss ya Shilling*], *anna sita, pesa ashirini na 'nne*.

Sixteen, n. *na a sitashara*.

Sixth, a. *-a sita*. **Sixthly**, *ya sita*.

Sixtieth, a. *-a settini*.

Sixty, n. *na a settini*.

Size, n. *ukubwa, kiasi, cheo, kadiri*; (glue) *sheriz*.

Skate, n. [*chuma cha kutelezea juu ya barafu*]; (fish) *taa*.

— v. *enda kwa Skate*.

Skein, n. *fungu [fundo] la hariri [usi, &c.]*.

Skeleton, n. *mifupa [yote jamii ya mwili]*; (of house, &c.) *miti, majengo*; (of ship, &c.) *kiunsi*; (outline) *chelezo, habari kidogo*.

A mere skeleton, *gofu la mtu, mgofu, mifupa mitupu*.

Skeleton-key, n. [*ufunguo wa kufungua kufuli nyingi*], *king'oe*.

Sketch, n. *choro [ma-], sanamu [ya kuandika kwa kalamu]*, *chelezo, tarakibu, habari kidogo, madokezo*.

— v. *piga Sketch, rakibisha, eleza kwa maneno machache, dokeza*.

Sketchy, a. *-a habari chache, -a kudokeza, kidogo kidogo, ovyo, vivi hivi, hafifu*.

Skew, a. *-a mshethali, -a kwenda upande, -a kukingama*.

Skewer, n. *kibanzi, kibano, mbano [mi-], mshikiki [mi-]*. Fix on skewer, *tunga kijitini*.

Skiff, n. [*mashua ndogo nyembamba*].

Skill, n. *akili, ustadi, welekefu*.

Skilled, Skilful, a. *-enyi Skill*. A skilled workman, *fundi [ma-], waria, mstadi, bingwa*.

Skim, v. *engua*: (pass close to) *ambaa, pitia upesi*; (hurry over) *soma kwa haraka, onja, angalia kwa haraka*.

Skim-milk, n. [*maziwa yaliyoenguliwa*].

Skin, n. *ngosi*; (of plants fruit) *ganda, gome*; (on liquids) *utando*.

— v. (peel) *ambua papua*: (flay) *chuna*; (get skin) *fanya ngosi, funika kwa ngosi*.

Skin-deep, a. *-a juujuu, -a kupenya kidogo tu*.

Skinflint, n. *bakhili, mwenyi choyo sana*.

Skinny, a. *-a ngosi tu, -embamba, -liokonda, -gofu*.

Skip, v. *ruka, pitia, acha*.

Skipper, n. *nakhotha*.

Skipping-rope, n. [*kamba ya mchero wa kurukaruka*].

Skirmish, n. *vita ndogo, mapigano madogo, mwanzo [mi-] wa vita, jaribu [ma-], shindano [ma-]*.

— v. *pigana kidogo, jaribiana*.

Skirmisher, n. *afanyaye Skirmish, mtungulizi [wa-]*.

Skirt, n. [*upande wa chini wa vasi*],

- upindo*; (border) *mpaka* [mi-], *ukingo*.
- Skirt**, v. -*wa mpakani pa, pakana na*; (pass near) *pitia nje, ambaa*.
- Skittish**, a. -*a kuchezacheza*.
- Skittishness**, n. *kuchezacheza*.
- Skittles**, n. [mchezo wa tufe na vipande].
- Skulk**, v. *jificha, kimbia kwa haya* [kwa woga], *toroka, nyatanyata*.
- Skull**, n. *kitwa* [vi-], *fuvu la kitwa*.
- Skull-cap**, n. [kofia ndogo ya kugandana na kitwa].
- Skunk**, n. [nyama ndogo atoaye uvundo mbaya sana].
- Sky**, n. *uwingu* [mbingu], *anga, hewa, juu*. Clear sky, *kweupe*. Cloudy sky, *mawingu*.
- Sky-blue**, a. *samawi, rangi ya samawati*.
- Skylark**, n. [ndege ndogo arukaye juu sana angani].
- Skylarking**, n. *kuchezacheza*.
- Skylight**, n. *dirisha* [ma-] *la darini*.
- Sky-rocket**, n. = Rocket.
- Skyward**, adv. *juu sana*.
- Slab**, n. *ubamba* [m-] *wa jiwe, bamba* [ma-], *kibamba* [vi-].
- Slack**, a. (idle, lazy) -*legevu, -tepetevu, -zembe, -vivu*; (loose) -*liolegea*; (weak) *thaiifu*; (slow) *si-epesi*.
- v. *legeza, pungusa, tuliza*, (neut.) *punguka, legea*.
- Slacken**, v. = Slack.
- Slackness**, n. *ulegevu, &c.* (Taz. Slack, n.).
- Slag**, n. [mawe ya madini yaliyokwisha chomwa kalibuni], *mavi ya chuma* [madini, &c.], *tomo la chuma*.
- Slain**, pf. t. *ya Slay*.
- Slake**, v. *zima, tuliza, punguza*; (of lime, &c.) *tia maji*.
- Slam**, v. *shindika kwa mshindo*.
- n. *mshindo* [mi-].
- Slander**, n. *masingizio, uzuzi*.
- v. *singizia, amba, sema*.
- Slanderer**, n. *mzuzi, msingizia*.
- Slanderous**, a. -*a Slander*.
- Slang**, n. [maneno yasiyo fasihi ao
- kawaida, usemi wa kimashamba*].
- Slank**, p. t. *ya Slink*.
- Slant**, v. *enda upande, lekeza upande, inama, inamisha*.
- n. *kwenda upande, &c.*; *mainamizi* (Taz. Slope, n.).
- , **Slanting**, a. (sideways) -*a kwenda upande, -a upande, mshe-thali*; (down, up) -*a kuinama, -a kupanda*.
- Slap**, v. *piga kofi, chapa*.
- n. *kofi* [ma-].
- Slash**, v. *tema, katakata*; (scarify) *toja*.
- n. *tema, tojo*.
- Slate**, n. [jiwe la mbamba; (for writing on) *jiwe la kuandikia kama kibau, kibau*; (for roofing) *jiwe la kufunikia nyumba juu, kama tofali*].
- Slate-pencil**, n. *kalamu ya Slate*.
- Slating**, n. [Slates, za juu ya nyumba].
- Slattern**, n. *mwanamke mkoo* [asiyetengeneka nguo ao nyumba].
- Slatternly**, a. *kama Slattern*.
- Slaty**, a. *kama Slate*.
- Slaughter**, n. (of animals) *kuchinja, machinjo*; (of men) *mauaji, mauti mengi, haribu kubwa*.
- v. *chinja, ua -ingi, ua burre*.
- Slaughter-house**, n. *matindo*.
- Slaughterman**, n. *mchinja nyama*.
- Slaughterous**, a. -*a kiuaji, -a kuchinja*.
- Slave**, n. *mtumwa* [wa-], *hadimu* [ma-], *mtwana* [wa-]; (boy) *kitwana*; (girl) *kijakazi* [vi-]; (woman) *mjakazi* [wa-]; (concubine) *suria* [ma-]; (raw) *mjinga*; (home-born) *mzalia* [wa-]; (runaway) *mtoro* [wa-]; (fellow) *mjoli* [wa-]; (household) *kijoli* [vi-]; (taken in war) *teka* [ma-]; (thoroughly domesticated) *mtii*; (highly trained) *mstaarabu*; (weak, slavish) [mtu *thaiifu, asiye na neno, hana kalima, kama mtumwa*]. A slave to drink, *mlevi mtupu*.
- v. [-*wa kama Slave; fanya*

- kazi nyingi burru, nyingi mno*], *jisumbulia kazi*.
- Slaver**, n. *mwuza watu*; (vessel) *chombo cha kuchukulia watumwa*; (spittle) *mate*.
- Slavery**, n. *utumwa, kazi ya lazimu*.
- Slave-stick**, n. *kongwa*.
- Slave-trade**, n. *biashara ya watumwa*.
- Slave-trader**, n. *mwuza watu, mfanyi biashara ya watumwa*.
- Slavish**, a. *-a kitumwa, -nyonge, -baya*.
- Slay**, v. (p. t. **Slew**, pf. t. **Slain**) *ua, fisha, chinja*.
- Slayer**, n. *mwuaji* [wa-].
- Sledge**, n. [gari la kuteleza chini kwa vyuma. si kwa gurudumu].
— v. *enda kwa Sledge*.
- Sledge-hammer**, n. [nyundo kubwa na nzito].
- Sleek**, a. *-enyi mafuta mengi, -lione-nepa*; (animals) *-nono*.
- Sleekness**, n. *kuwa na mafuta mengi (Taz. Sleek)*.
- Sleep**, n. *usingizi, singizi, kulala*.
— v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Slept**) *sinsia, lala usingizi, lala*; (be unused) *-fa, si tumika, tulia*. Be fit to sleep in, *lalika*. Things to sleep on, *malalo*.
- Sleeper**, n. *msinsia*; (of railway) [mti wa kuchukua Rails], *kigogo*.
- Sleepiness**, n. *kuwa Sleepy, macho mazito*.
- Sleeping-place**, n. *malalo, kilalo*.
- Sleeping-bag**, *fumba* [ma-].
- Sleepless**, a. *-siopata usingizi, pasipo kusinsia*.
- Sleep-walker**, n. [atembeaye kwa usingizi].
- Sleepy**, a. *-enyi usingizi, -zito, -enyi kulemewa na usingizi*.
- Sleet**, n. [mvua iliochangamana na theluji, baridi sana].
- Sleety**, a. *-a Sleet*.
- Sleeve**, n. *mkono* [mi-] *wā vasi*. In one's sleeve, *kwa siri*.
- Sleeveless**, a. *-sio na Sleeves, -a kwapa*.
- Sleight**, n. = **Sledge**.
- Sleight**, n. *werevu, hila, uhodari*. Sleight of hand, *kiinimacho, mazinga umbo, misungu*.
- Slender**, a. *-embamba*; (slight, small) *-dogo, -chache*.
- Slenderness**, n. *wembamba, &c.*
- Slept**, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Sleep**, v.
- Slew**, p. t. ya **Slay**.
- Slice**, n. *kipande chembamba*.
— v. *kata vipande vyembamba*
- Slid**, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Slide**.
- Slide**, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Slid**) *teleza, ponyoka*; (move easily) *pita upesi [rahisi] sana*. Let things slide, *jitoa, acha, si angalia*.
— n. *kuteleza*; [mahali pa kuteleza; kitu chenye kuteleza; sanamu ya kioo katika Magic lantern].
- Slider**, n. [mtu ao kitu cha kuteleza].
- Sliding-scale**, n. [kanuni ya kodi ao mshahara yenye kubadilika].
- Slight**, v. *tharau, fyonya, tweza, purukusha, pitia, hizi*.
— n. *mfyonyo, mtwezo, tharau, chukizo*.
— a. *-dogo, -embamba, kidogo, hafifu, thafu*.
- Slightly**, adv. *kidogo*.
- Slightness**, n. *udogo, &c.*
- Slily**, adv. *kwa werevu, kwa hila, kwa kujificha, kwa siri*.
- Slim**, a. *-embamba*.
- Slime**, n. *tope la kunata*.
- Slimy**, a. *-a Slime, kama Slime*.
- Sling**, n. *kombeo* [ma-]; (for arm) [kitambaa cha kuchukua mkono; (for hoisting, &c.) *kamba na vyango vya kutungikia*], *tansi, silingi*.
— v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Slung**) *piga kombeo, tupa kwa kombeo*; (hoist) *tungika kwa kamba*.
- Slink**, v. (p. t. **Slink**, **Slunk**, pf. t. **Slunk**) *nyatanyata, enda kwa haya* [kwa woga], *jikunja*.
- Slip**, v. *teleza, ponyoka, chopoka, churupuka*; (pass by, into, out of, &c.) *pitia, penya kwa siri, ingia kwa nasibu* [kwa hila, kwa kosa], *toka upesi*; (err) *kosa*; (insert) *penyesha*; (of dogs) *fungulia*.

- Small, a.** -dogo, -embamba, hafifu, thafifu, -fupi, kidogo. Small hours, [usiku wa manane hatta assubui]. Small talk, maongezi tu, vijineno.
- Smallness, n.** udogo, &c.
- Small-pox, n.** ndui.
- Smart, a.** -malidadi, marini, -pambi, -enyi urembo; (quick) hodari, -epesi, -a nguvu, -kali, -a akili. Smart young people, vijana marini.
- v. washa; (suffer) tiwa athabu, lia.
- n. kuchoma, kuwasha, uchungu, ukali.
- Smartness, n.** urembo, &c.; wepesi, &c. (Taz. Smart, a.).
- Smash, v.** vunja, ponda, seta; (ruin) angamiza.
- n. mavunjiko, maangamizi.
- Smatter (of), v.** -wa na utamu wa, fanana kidogo na, onya kidogo.
- Sattering, n.** (of knowledge) kidogo, nussu.
- Smear, v.** paka.
- n. waa [ma-].
- Smell, v.** (p. t. na pf. t. Smelt) nusa; (neut.) toa harufu; (sweet) nukia; (nasty) nuka, nuka vibaya, toa wvundu.
- u. harufu, manuka; (sweet) manukato, kunukia; (bad) harufu mbaya, wvundu.
- Smelling-bottle, n.** mrashi [mi-].
- Smelt, n.** [samaki ya Ulaya, kama Salmon].
- v. [choma moto mawe, yeyusha mawe yenyi madini], yeyusha.
- Smile, v.** cheka, chekelea. Smile on, pendelea.
- n. cheko [ma-], kicheko; (favour) upendeleo.
- Smirk, v.** chekelea kijinga [ovyoo].
- n. cheko la kijinga.
- Smite, v.** (p. t. Smote, pf. t. Smitten) piga, shinda, ua, choma.
- Smith, n.** mfua [wa-] madini, mhunzi [wa-], fundi [ma-] wa madini.
- Smithy, n.** [pa kufanya kasi Smith, kiwanja cha Smith].
- Smitten, pf. t.** ya Smite.
- Smock-frock, n.** [kanzu fupi ya mkulima], gwanda.
- Smoke, n.** moshi [mi-], mvuke; (idle talk) mawe, upuzi; (with pipe) kuvuta tumbako.
- v. toa moshi; (neut.) fuka, toka moshi; (with pipe) vuta tumbako; (for disinfection, &c.) tia moshi makusudi, safisha kwa moshi [kwa kiberiti, uvumba, &c.]; (drive away by smoke) fukuza kwa moshi.
- Smokeless, a.** pasipo moshi.
- Smoker, n.** mvuta tumbako.
- Smokiness, n.** kuwa Smoky.
- Smoky, a.** -a moshi, -enyi moshi mwingi, kama moshi.
- Smooth, a.** laini, sawa, -ororo; (easy, gentle) rahisi, taratibu, -pole; (flattering) -a kujipendekeza, -a kupendeza.
- v. fanya Smooth, tandaza, lainisha, &c.; (make easy) rahisisha; (quiet) tuliza, punguza.
- Smoothing-iron, n.** pasi.
- Smooth-tongued, a.** -a kusifu mno, -a kudanganya, -a kusema uwongo.
- Smote, p. t.** ya Smite.
- Smother, v.** songa roho, songa, nyonga, kaba; (cover wholly) funika pia; (hide) setiri, ficha.
- Smoulder, v.** [waka na toka moshi si moto, kama kuni katika tanuu]; (be inactive) sinzia; (ready to revive) -wa tayari kuwaka [kuam'ka, kupata nguvu tena].
- Smuggle, v.** [fanya Smuggling, uza na nunua pasipo kutoa kodi forthani]; peleka kwa siri.
- Smuggler, n.** mfanyi Smuggling, mwiba ushuru, mwizi [wesi].
- Smuggling, n.** [kukuza na kununua pasipo kutoa kodi forthani, biashara ya haramu], iba ushuru; kupeleka kwa siri.
- Smut, n.** masizi, uchafu.
- Smutty, a.** -a Smut.
- Snaffle, n.** lijamu ndogo.
- Snag, n.** [tawi fupi lililovunjika; (in river) mti [mi-], gogo [ma-], tawi [ma-].
- Snail, n.** koa [ma-], konokono [ma-].

Snake, n. *nyoka*; (large) *joka* [ma-].
Snap, v. *vunja* [vunjika] *gháfala*; (twigs, &c.) *konyoa*; (click) *alika*; (bite at) *nyakua*, *taka kuuma gháfala*. Snap one's fingers at, *tweza, tharau, fyonya*.
 — n. *kuvunja gháfala, &c., kupelekea meno*. Snap-shot, *mpigo wa gháfala*.
Snappish, a. -*kali*.
Snare, n. *shabuka, mtego* [mi-], *tanzi*; (spring) *mtambo* [mi-]
 — v. *tega, kamata, nasa*.
Snarl, n. [mlio kama wa mbwa mkali].
 — v. *toa Snarl; toa maneno makali, gomba*.
Snatch, v. *nyakua, chopoa, pokonya, nyang'anya*; (take quickly) *kamatia, jipatia, upesi*.
 — n. *kunyakua, &c., mnyakuo*.
Sneak, v. *nyata, jikunja* [kwa woga ao haya kama mwivi]; (tell tales) *chongea*.
 — n. *mwoga, mchongezi, mnyonge*.
Sneer, v. *cheka, tweza, sema kwa tharau*.
 — n. *neni la thihaka, neni la kumtweza mtu, utusi* [ma-].
Sneeze, n. *chafya, shamua*.
 — v. *piga chafya*. Not to be sneezed at, *si -baya, si -nyonge*.
Sniff, v. [vuta hewa kwa pua, vuta makamasi]; (smell) *nusa*.
Snip, v. *kata* [kwa makasi].
Snipe, n. [ndege ndogo ya Ulaya].
Snivel, v. *toa makamasi* [kwa kulia].
Snore, n. *koroma* [la usingizi].
 — v. *piga koroma* [kwa usingizi].
Snort, n. *koroma* [la nyama].
 — v. *piga koroma* [nyama].
Snout, n. *pua* [la nyama].
Snow, n. *theluji*, [umande ulioganda mana kwa baridi, mvua kama machicha ya nazi].
 — v. -*nya theluji*.
Snowball, n. *tufe ya theluji*.
Snow-blindness, n. [kupofuka kwa mwanga wa theluji].
Snow-drift, n. *theluji chunguchungu*.
Snowdrop, n. [ua dogo jeupe zuri sana].

Snow-flake, n. [kidogo cha theluji, kama nyoya, kama laika].
Snow-plough, n. [gari la kuondoshea theluji njiani].
Snow-shoe, n. [kiatu cha kutelezea juu ya theluji].
Snowy, a. -*a theluji, kama theluji, -eupe sana*.
Snub, v. *chokoza, sumbua, karipia, kemea, nyamazisha kwa tharau*.
Snub-nose, n. *pua fupi*.
Snuff, n. *tumbako ya kunusa*.
 — v. *vuta hewa puani, nusanusa*.
Snuff-box, n. *tabakelo, kijamanda* [vi-].
Snuffle, v. = **Sniff**; *sema kwa pua*.
 — n. *usemi wa puani* [wa kipua].
Snug, a. -*a kutengenea, -a kutengeleka -a kukaa vizuri, -a raha mstarehe*.
So, adv. na conj. (thus) *hivi, vivi hivi, kathalika*; (therefore) *kwa hiyo, hivyo, bassi*; (very) *sana*. So that, So . . . that, So . . . as to, So as to, (of consequence) *hatta*; (of purpose) *kwa ginsi, kusudi*. So far as, *kadiri ya, hatta*. So and so, *fullani*. So so, *vivi hivi, kidogo*. So to speak, *kama hivi, kunrathi nikisema hivi*.
Soak, v. *tia maji, nyweshi maji, chovya, lowesha*; (neut.) *lowa, lowana, loweka, owama*. Soak up, -*nywa*.
Soaked, a. (soaking wet) *chepe chepe, maji maji, -a kulowa*.
Soap, n. *sabuni*.
Soapy, a. -*a sabuni, kama sabuni*; (flattering) -*a kujipendekeza*.
Soar, v. *ruka juu kwa mabawa, paa angani*.
Sob, n. *kulia kwa kwikwi* [kwa kukwi], *kitefuteju*.
 — v. *lia kwa juhudi, sema kwa kulia*.
Sober, a. *kiasi, -enyi akili, -a kujiweza, -tulivu, taratibu*; (not drunk) -*siolewa, -si -levi*.
 — v. *tia Soberness; ondoa ulevi*.
Soberness, Sobriety, n. *kuwa Sober*.

- Sobriquet**, n. *msibo, kisibo, jina la kupangwa*.
- Sociability**, n. [*hali (tabia, moyo) ya kuwa Sociable*].
- Sociable**, a. -a utu mwema, -kunju-fu, -a kukaribisha watu, -a rafiki wengi, -a kupenda maongezi ya watu, -a maongezi mengi, -a urafiki sana.
- Social**, a. -a watu jamii, -a watu wote, -a watu wao kwa wao; = **Sociable**. Social science, [*elimu ya mambo ya kukaa vema wengi pamoja na kutendana mazuri watu jamii*]. Social position, *cheo*. Social interests (duties, concerns), *mambo yapasayo watu wote, wanayopasana watu*.
- Socialism**, n. [*kusema 'Hali hii ya kukaa watu na kuwiana iliyopo haifai; itengenezwe, watu wengi wapate hali bora zayidi.'*]
- Society**, n. [*watu wengi wakikaa pamoja jamii; kundi la watu wenyi shauri moja au hali moja; chama au shirika la watu*]; (in general) *watu, waanadamu, watu wote*; (gentry) *wangwana*; (intercourse) *kukaa pamoja, kuongea, kuongeaana, mazungumzo*. Female society, *mazungumzo ya waanake*. He is fond of society, *apenda kuongea na watu*.
- Sock**, n. [*kama mfuko wa mguu chini*].
- Socket**, n. *tundu, kitundu*.
- Sod**, n. *bumba* [*ma-, la udongo na majani yake*].
- Soda**, n. *magadi*.
- Soda-water**, n. [*maji ya kizungu, ya pofupofu*].
- Sodden**, a. *chepechepe, majimaji; -liokunywa sana, -levi sana*.
- Sodomite**, n. *mwenyi Sodomy*.
- Sodomy**, n. [*thambi ya watu wa Sodom*], *kufira, kufirana*.
- Sofa**, n. *kitanda* [*cha kupumzikia mchana*].
- Soft**, a. -ororo, *teketeke, -anana, laini*; (pleasant) -a *kupendelea, -tamu*; (gentle) -*pole*; (feeble) *thaiifu*; (foolish) -a *akili chache, -jinga*. Feel soft, *bopa*. Soft water, *maji ya mvua*. Soft mud, *tope nyembamba*.
- Soften**, v. *fanya Soft*; (mitigate) *tuliza, punguza, fanya rahisi*; (palliate) *ombea, tetea*.
- Softness**, n. *wororo, ulaini, &c.* (*Taz. Soft*).
- Soil**, n. (earth) *udongo*; (heavy) *udongo mzito*; (light, sandy), *utange, tifutifu*; (as property, land) *arthi* (Ar.); (country) *inchi*. Owner of the soil, *mwenyeji wa shamba*.
— v. *tia taka, chafua*.
- Soirée**, n. [*mkutano wa watu wakizungumzana, baraza ya usiku*].
- Sojourn**, v. *kaa, shinda*.
— n. *kukaa, muda wa kukaa, kikao*.
- Sojourner**, n. *mgeni, msafiri, mpitaji, si mkazi, mpita njia*.
- Solace**, v. *fariji, tuliza, -pa moyo, tumbuiza, burudisha*.
— n. *faraja, tumbuizo*.
- Solar**, a. -a *jua*. The solar system, [*jua pamoja na sayari zake zote zilizungukazo*].
- Sold**, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Sell**.
- Solder**, n. *lehemu, lihamu, lisasi*.
— v. *tia Solder, unganisha kwa Solder, lehemu*.
- Soldier**, n. *asikari, mwenyi maarifa ya vita*.
- Soldierlike, Soldierly**, a. -a *kustahili asikari, kama asikari*.
- Soldiery**, n. *asikari jamii*.
- Sole**, n. (of foot) *uayo* [*ny-*], *chini ya mguu*; (of shoe, boot) *ngosi ya kiatu chini*; (fish) [*samaki pana*].
— a. *peke yake* [*yao, &c.*], -*moja tu, pasipo mwenzi*.
- Solecism**, n. [*usemi mkosefu usio sahihi au safi, neno la kimashamba*]; (error) *kosa* [*ma-*].
- Solely**, adv. *pia, kabisa, tu*.
- Solemn**, a. -a *dini, -a ibadaya Muungu, -a kumkumbuka Muungu, -a kustahili dini*; (orderly, reverent) -*pole, taratibu, -zito, -a heshi-*

Sometime, adv. *pana siku, siku moja, kwa siku yake, iwezapo, sijui lini, tangu hapo.*

Sometimes, adv. *pana siku, panginge-panginge, marra marra.*

Somewhat, n. na adv. *nenno, kitu, jambo; kidogo.*

Somewhere, adv. *pana mahali, iwezapo, po pote, sijui wapi.*

Somnambulism, n. *kulemba kwa usingizi.*

Somnambulist, n. *atembeye kwa usingizi.*

Somnolence, n. *usingizi, kusinzia, macho mazito.*

Somnolent, a. -a **Somnolence.**

Son, n. *mwana [wa-], kijana [vi-], mtoto mume. My son, mwanangu.*

Son of, wa, wadi, bin. Son-in-law, mkwe [wa-].

Sonata, n. [*namna ya Music, ya kuliza kinanda, sese, &c.*].

Song, n. *uimbo [ny-]; (dance) utumbuizo.*

Songster, n. *mwimbaji [ndege].*

Sonnet, n. [*utenzi mfupi*].

Sonorous, a. -a *ku'ia wazi, -a sauti kubwa, -a kuvuma sana.*

Sonorousness, n. *kuvuma sana.*

Sonship, n. *kuwa mwana, uana.*

Soon, adv. *karibu, halafu, marra moja, bado kidogo, upesi. As soon as I can, upesi niwezavyo, marra niwezapo. As soon, sawasawa, zayidi, afathali. I would just as soon die, sawasawa kufa, afathali nife, mimi tayari kufa.*

Sooner, adv. *kwanza. upesi, mbele; (better) zayidi, afathali, bora. I would sooner go, nataka kwenda, afathali niende. No sooner was it done than, marra hiyo ilipofanyika. Sooner or later, hakuna buddi.*

Soot, n. *masizi, kaamoshi.*

Sooth, n. *kweli. In sooth, kweli.*

Soothe, v. *tuliza, fariji, tumbuiza, rithisha, burudisha.*

Soothing, a. -a *kutuliza, &c. (Taz. Soothe).*

Soothsayer, n. *kahini [ma-], mnajimu [wa-].*

Sooty, a. -a **Soot, -cusi sana.**

Sop, n. [*kitonge kilichochovyeka mchuzini; (douceur) kitulizo cha moyo*].

Sophism, n. *nenno danganyifu, nenno la kupendekeza uwongo, hoja ya ovyo.*

Sophist, mtumia **Sophism.**

Sophistical, Sophistic, a. -a **Sophist.**

Sophisticate, v. *haribu tabia, potoa, ghoshi.*

Sophistication, n. *kuharibu tabia, &c.*

Sophistry, n. [*kutumia Sophism*], *maneno ya hila [madanganyifu].*

Soporific, a. -a *kutia usingizi.*

Soppy, a. *chepechepe.*

Soprano, n. = **Treble**, *sauti nyembamba [katika kuimba].*

Sorcerer, n. *mchawi [wa-].*

Sorcery, n. *uchawi.*

Sordid, a. -*nyonge, -baya, hafifu.*

Sordidness, n. *unyonge, &c.*

Sore, n. *kidonda [vi-], donda [ma-]; (scrofulous) mti, nyungunyungu; (small) kipele, kijeraha; (venereal) sekeneko.*

— a. -a *kuwasha, -a kuuma; (in mind) -enyi uchungu.*

— adv. *sana.*

Sorely, adv. *kwa ginsi ya kuumiza; (much) sana.*

Sorrel, n. [*majani machungu*].

— a. [*-a rangi nyekundu*].

Sorrow, n. *huzuni, sikitiko, kasarani, hamu, usito; (for loss) majonzi; (for offence) majuto, toba; (great) jitimai, simanzi.*

Sorrowful, a. -*enyi Sorrow.*

Sorry, a. -*enyi Sorrow; -enyi toba, -a majuto; (poor, worthless) hafifu, -nyonge, maskini. Be sorry for, sikitikia, hurumia; (regret) tubia, jutia I am sorry for him, nina kite naye.*

Sort, n. *ginsi, namna, aina; (rank, position) cheo, daraja, hali. Of a sort or kind, (like) ki-, -a ki-, e.g. of a European sort, -a kisungu. A sort of, -nyang'lika. He is out of sorts, hawesi kidogo.*

— v. (classify) *tenga, pambanua,*

ainisha, gawanya; (arrange) *andika, panga*.
Sortie, n. [*kutoka bomani na kupigana nje*].
Sot, n. *mlevi* [wa-].
Soteriology, n. [*habari ya kuo-kozwa na Isa Masiya*].
Sottish, a. -*levi*.
Sought, p. t. *na* pf. t. *ya Seek*.
Soul, n. *roho, moyo, nafsi*; (mind) *akili*; (person) *mtu* [wa-]. Disembodied soul, *kivuli cha roho*.
Soulless, a. -*nyonge, -baya, -oga*.
Sound, a. (complete) -*sima, kamili*; (correct) *halisi, sahihi*; (true) -*kweli, -a hakika*; (firm) *thabiti, imara*; (trustworthy) *amini, -nyofu*; (strong) -*a nguvu*. He is a man of sound judgement, *yunaakili njema, amefunguliwa heri*. Sound sleep, *usingizi mzito*. A sound beating, *kupiga sana*. Sound in health, -*sima*. Safe and sound, *salamu salimini*.
 — n. (voice, &c.) *sauti, mlio*; (cry) *lio* [ma-], *kilio* [vi-]; (report) *mshindo*; (roar) *uvumi*; (shout) *kelele* [ma-]; (drum) *ngoma, mdundo*; (strait) [*mlango mwembamba wa maji*].
 — v. *toa Sound, tumia Sound, lia, lisa, vuma*; (ascertain depth) *tia bildi, pima maji kwa bildi*; (test, prove) *jaribia moyo, hakikia shauri, hoji, dadisi, tasamia hali*. Sound a retreat, *amuru* [kwa *panda*] *kurudi*. Sound the praises of, *sifu wazi*. Sound hollow, *lia wazi*. It sounds nice, *tamu kusikia, yavuma*. Sound like, -*wa kama, fanana na*.
Sounding, n. [*kutoa Sound, &c. (Taz: Sound, v.)*]. Take soundings, *pima maji kwa bildi*.
 — a. -*a kulia, -a kuvuma, -enyi fahari*.
Soundly, adv. *sana, kwa nguvu*.
Soundness, n. *kuwa Sound, a*.
Soup, n. *mchuzi*.
Sour, a. -*kali, -chungu, -a chachu*.
 — v. *fanya* [*fanyika*] **Sour**,

chachuka; (spoil) *haribu* [*tabia, &c.*].
Source, n. *asili, chimbuko, mwanzo, awali*; (of river) *chemchemi*.
Sourness, n. *ukali, kuwa Sour, a*.
Sour-sop, n. (fruit) *stafeli, topetope*.
Souse, v. *chovyachovya, mwagia maji tele, suza, lowesha*.
South, n. *kusini, suheli*. South wind, *kusi*. The South, *upande wa kusini, inchi za kusini*.
 — a. -*a kusini, -a upande wa kusini*.
 — adv. *kwa kusini*.
South-east, n. *akrab mallai* (Ar.).
Southerly, Southern, Southward, a. -*a kusini, -a upande wa kusini*.
Southern Cross, [*nyota nne za kusini kama mfano wa msalaba*].
South-west, n. *akrab magaribi* (Ar.).
Souvenir, n. *ukumbusho, ukumbukumbu*; (of lover) *habba*.
Sovereign, n. *mwenyi enzi* [*ezi*], *mwenyi inchi* [*mji*], *mifalme* [wa-]; (coin) *robo Ingerenzi* [*ya thahabu, thamani yake kama rupia hamstasha*].
 — a. -*enyi Sovereignty, -a nguvu kuu*.
Sovereignty, n. *enzi, ezi, hukumu, utawala, mamilaka*.
Sow, n. *nguruwe jike*.
 — v. (pf. t. **Sowed, Sown**) *pandu*; (spread about) *tapanya, eneza*.
Sower, n. *mpanda* [wa-], *mpanzi*.
Sowing, n. *mpando* [mi-], *majira ya kupanda*.
Sown, pf. t. *ya Sow*.
Spa, n. [*mji penyi kisima kizuri sana*].
Space, n. (room) *nafasi, mahali patupu, mahali*; (open) *uwanda, pepepe*; (of time) *muda*; (interval, distance) *urefu wa kati, mahali pa kati, kitambo, nafasi*; (opportunity) *njia, chimbuko, nafasi*. Absolute space, [*nafasi tupu, mahali pasipo kitu*].
Spacious, a. -*kubwa, -pana, -enyi nafasi*.

Spade, n. *jembe la kizungu*.
Span, n. *shibiri* [*shibri*]. *futuri*; (period) *muda, kitambo*; (of bridge, &c.) *urefu, eneo, upana*; (arch) *tao* [*ma-*].
 — v. *pita juu ya*.
 — p. t. *ya Spin*.
Spangle, n. *puluki*.
 — v. *pambakwa puluki, meremisha*.
Spangled, a. *-enyi vimeta, -enyi nyota nyingi*.
Spaniel, n. [*mbwa wa kizungu*].
Spanking, a. *-a kwenda upesi*.
Spar, n. *mti* [*mi-*], *boriti, kombamoyo* [*ma-*]; (mineral) [*jiwe la kung'aa laini*].
 — v. *pigana konde kwa mchexo, shindana*.
Spare, v. *toa haba, tumia -chache*; (let off, relieve) *achilia, rehemia, pendelea, pumzisha*; (reserve) *jiwekea akiba, jipatia, jitwalia, jinyima*; (keep back) *shika, zuia*. Be enough and to spare, *tosha hatta na kusaza*.
 — a. (scanty) *haba, -chache*; (moderate) *kiasi*; (reserved) *-a akiba, -a kuweka, -sio na kazi, -a faragha*; (thin) *-embamba, -a kukonda*.
Sparing, a. *kiasi, -a kujizuia, -a kutoa -chache, -hiana, -kabithi*.
Spark, n. *cheche* [*ma-*], *kimeta*; (small quantity) *kidogo*.
Sparkle, n. *kimeta, cheche*.
 — v. *metameta, meremeta, memetuka*.
Sparkling, a. *-a kumetameta, &c.*; (bright) *-angafu, -a kung'aa*; (clever) *-a akili, -zuri sana*.
Sparring, n. *pigano la konde*.
Sparrow, n. [*ndege mdogo wa Ulaya*]. Java sparrow, *zawaridi*.
Sparse, a. *haba, -chache, kidogo, mbali mbali, huko na huko*.
Sparseness, n. *kuwa haba, &c.*
Spasm, n. *pindi* [*ma-*], *kipindi* [*vi-*], *mpindano*; (fit) *kifafa*; (sudden effort) *jaribu la marra moja, bidii ya ghafala, mkazo*.
Spasmodic, a. *-a Spasm, -a ghafala, -a kukaza*.
Spat, p. t. *ya Spit*, v.

Spatter, v. *tapanya, tupilia* [*tope, &c.*], *nyunyiza*.
Spatula, n. [*kisu kipana cha kufanyia dawa*].
Spavin, n. [*ugonjwa wa frasi, kuvimba mguuni*].
Spawn, n. [*mayayi ya samaki ao vyura*]; (progeny) *mazao*.
 — v. *toa mayayi, zaa*.
Speak, v. (p. t. **Spoke**, pf. t. **Spoken**) *nena*; (say) *sema*; (converse) *ongea*; (make known) *langaza, onyesha, thihirisha*; (pronounce) *tamka*; (make a speech) *toa maneno, hubiri wazi*. Speak about (at, for, against, &c.), *nenea*. Speak against, *amba, sema*. Speak Arabic, *sema kiarabu*. Speak badly (languages), *goteza maneno*. Speak distinctly, *pambasua, sema kiada*. Speak out, *sema sana*. Speak to, *sema na*. Speak volumes, *shuhudia sana*. Speak well for, *shuhudia mazuri*. Speak with energy, excitement, *teta*. Not to speak, *nyamaa*. Nothing to speak of, *kama si kitu, kidogo kidogo*. Not to speak of (far from, only, much more than), *licha ya, sembuse*.
Speaker, n. *mnenaji, mwenyi kusema*; (in Parliament) [*mkuu wa House of Commons*].
Speaking, n. *kunena, &c.* (*Tax. Speak*). Evil speaking, *matukano, masingizio*.
 — a. Speaking acquaintance, *urafiki kidogo*. Be on speaking terms, *juana kidogo*. A speaking likeness, *mfano halisi*. A speaking trumpet, *panda ya kunenea*.
Spear, n. (flat) *mkuki* [*mi-*]; (rounded) *fumo* [*ma-*]; (light) *sagai* [*ma-*].
Spearman, n. *asikari mwenyi mkuki*.
Special, a. *-a peke yake, -a namna, -a mtindo, -a maana, -moja tu, -sio na kijani, bora sana, -a kazi moja haswa*.
Specialism, n. [*kujifunga kwa kazi moja, kupata maarifa ya kitu ki moja*].

Spelling, n. *kuendeleza* [*neno, harufu moja moja*].

Spelling-book, n. [*chuo cha kufundisha Spelling*].

Spelt, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Spell**, v.

Spend, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Spent**) *toa, tumia, fanya gharama ya, harijia*; (waste) *poteza*; (time) *pisha*.

Spendthrift, n. *mpotevu wa mali, mponda mali, mtu wa gharama nyingi*.

Spent, a. *-liochoka, -liotumiliwa mbali, -liokwisha, -sio na nguvu*.

— p. t. na pf. t. ya **Spend**.

Spermaceti, n. [*kitu kama nta ndani ya kitwa cha nyangumi*].

Sperm-oil, n. [*mafuta ya kitwani mwa nyangumi*].

Sperm-whale, n. *nyangumi* [*mwenyi kitwa kikubwa sana*].

Spew, v. *tapika, toa kama kwa kutapika*.

Sphere, n. *mviringo, duara*; (globe) *mfano wa dunia*; (environment, range) *eneo, ulimwengu*; (province, work, duty) *mahali, hali, cheo, kazi, shughuli*. Sphere of influence, *pa kufanyia hukumu, pa kuweza, milki*.

Spherical, a. *-a mviringo, mduara*.

Spheroid, n. [*kama Sphere na karibu sawa*].

Spheroidal, a. *-a Spheroid*.

Sphinx, n. [*mfano wa nyama yenyi kitwa cha mwanamke na kiwiliwili cha simba*].

Spice, n. [*kitu kitamu cha kukolea chakula, kiungo, cha kunukia*]; (small bit) *kidogo*.

— v. *tia Spice, tia utamu, kolea, unga*.

Spicy, a. *-a Spice*.

Spider, n. *buibui*. Spider's web, *matando ya buibui*.

Spike, n. *msomari mkubwa, mwiba, uma* [*ny-*].

— v. (cannon) [*haribu kwa kutia msumari tunduni mwa fataki*].

Spikenard, n. [*mafuta ya kunukia sana*].

Spiky, n. *-enyi Spikes, kama Spike*.

Spill, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Spilled, Spilt**) *mwaga, mimina*; (overthrow) *poteza, angusha, angamiza*. It is no good crying over spilt milk, *maji yaliyomwagika hayazoeleki*.

— n. *karatasi ya kuwashia taa*; (upset, overthrow) *anguko* [*ma-*], *maangamizi*.

Spin, v. (p. t. **Span**, pf. t. **Spun**) (twist) *sokota*; (turn quickly) *zungusha* [*zunguka*] *upes*i; (make thread) *fanyiza uzi*. Spin out, (story) *ongeza mno, kokota, endeleza*; (time) *pisha kwa shidda, endeleza*.

Spinach, n. [*mboga kama majani za mfigili, mayugwa*].

Spinal, a. *-a Spine*. Spinal column, = **Spine**.

Spindle, n. (in spinning) *pia*; (axle) [*mti wa kati, chuma cha kati, ya gurudumu*].

Spine, n. *uti wa maungo, mgongo*; (prickle) *mwiba* [*mi-*].

Spinning, n. *kusokota, msokoto*.

— a. *-a kusokotea, -a kuzunguka-zunguka*. Spinning top, *pia*.

Spinster, n. [*mwanamke mzima asiyeolewa*], *mwanamwali* [*wa-*], *mjane* [*wa-*].

Spiny, a. *-enyi miiba*; (difficult) *-a mashaka*.

Spiracle, n. [*kitundu cha kuvutia pumuzi mdudu*].

Spiral, a. [*-a kuzunguka na kuendelea, kama mfano wa parafujo, ao tundu la konokono*].

Spire, n. [*mnara mwembamba wenyi kuchongoka juu*].

Spirit, n. *roho*; (ghost) *kivuli, pepo*; (temper) *hali ya moyo, tabia*; (person of character) [*mtu wa bidii, mwenyi nguvu*]; (energy) *moyo wa bidii, juhudi, nguvu*; (meaning) *maana, kusudi*; (immaterial existence) *uzima pasipo mwili, asili ya uzima*; (intoxicating fluid) *mvinyo, kileo*. The world of spirits, *peponi*. The Holy Spirit, *Roho Mtakatifu*. The spirit of the age, *ulimwengu, hali ya ulimwengu*

Good spirits, *furaha, moyo mwepesi, ukunjufu*. Bad spirits, *huzuni, usito*. Ardent spirits, *mvinyo wa nguvu, kileo* [vi-]. Rectified spirit, *mvinyo uliosafika* [si wa kunywa]. Full of spirits, *-enyi furaha sana, -epesi*. Out of spirits, *-enyi huzuni, -zito*. Even spirit is in a sense material, *hatta roho ina nyama yake*.

Spirited, a. *-enyi moyo mkuu* [mwepesi, wa bidii], *-a nguvu, -a utendaji, -enyi njia, hodari*. Mean-spirited, *-nyonge, -oga*. High-spirited, *hodari, -a bidii*.

Spiritless, a. *pasipo furaha* [bidii, moyo mkuu], *-nyonge, -zito, -oga, baridi*.

Spiritual, a. *-enyi asili ya roho, -a roho, -a mambo ya roho*; (religions) *-a kuongoka na Roho Mtakatifu, -takatifu*; (ecclesiastical) *-a Kanisa, -a mambo matakatifu, -a wangoje wa Kanisa*. The spiritual world, *mambo ya peponi*.

Spiritualism, n. [kusema 'vitu vilivyo vyote ni roho, ao kwa roho'; kusema, 'vivuli na pepo ziko, na sisi twaweza kusema na kujizungumza nao'].

Spirituality, n. [hali ya kuwa Spiritual; (ecclesiastics) *jamii ya wangoje wa Kanisa; mambo yawapasayo wangoje wa Kanisa*].

Spiritualize, v. *fanya Spiritual, ongoza* [takasa, eleza] *kwa elimu ya rohani*.

Spirituos, a. *-a mvinyo, -a kulevya*.

Spirit, n. *tokeo la gháfula* [la moto ao maji], *mruko, mshindo*; (in running) *mkazo wa mbio*.

— v. *toa* [toka] *gháfala kwa nguvu*; (in running) *kaza mbio*.

Spit, n. (metal) *uma* [nyuma]; (wood) *kibanzi* [vi-], *kibano* [vi-], *mshikiki* [mi-]. Toast on spit, *banika*.

— v. (p. t. **Spat**, pf. t. **Spit**) *tema mate*; (put on spit) *penyeza uma, choma, tunga kijitini*.

Spite, n. *chuki, ukorofi, ubaya, mfun-do*. He has a spite against me, *anichukia, anikamia*.

— v. *tolea chuki, &c., chokoza, sumbua*. In spite of, *ingawa, ijapokuwa; kwa kushindana na, kwa kukataza, kwa kutharau, kwa kutoangalia*. He went in spite of me (pain, danger), *alikwenda nisipokubali* [asizuiwe na maumivu, asione hatari]. In spite of you, *japo hutaki mwenyewe*.

Spiteful, a. *-a Spite*.

Spittle, n. *mate*; (chewed tobacco, &c., red) *utembe*.

Spittoon, n. [kijungu cha kutemelea mate], *tasa, kitasa*.

Splash, n. *kuruka* [maji], *mshindo* [wa maji yakirushwa].

— v. *rusha* [maji, matope, &c.], *tupia maji, rushia*.

Splay, a. *-a kwenda upande, -a kutanuka, -a mshethali*.

Spleen, n. *wengo*; (anger) *hasira, chuki*.

Splendid, a. (shining) *-a kung'aa -angafu, -suri sana*; (glorious) *bora, -tukufu, -a fahari*.

Splendour, n. *wangafu, fahari, ubora, &c.*

Splenetic, a. *-sumbufu, -korofi, -kali*.

Splenic, a. *-a wengo*.

Splice, v. *unganisha* [kamba], *fungamanisha, ganga* [mti].

— n. *muungo* [wa kamba], *mgango*.

Splint, n. *gango, banzi* [ma-].

Splinter, n. (of glass, &c.) *kigere-nyenza* [vi-]; (of wood) *kibanzi* [vi-], *utanu* [tanu], *kipande*.

— v. *vunjavunja* [mti, ubau, &c.], *pasua vipande vidogo*.

Split, v. (p. t. **na** pf. t. **Split**) *pasua, kwanua*; (inform of) *chongea, chongea, shuhudia*; (quarrel) *ten-gana, gombana*. Split cassava, &c. (for cooking) *enga*.

— n. *ufa* [ny-]. It has a split, *imepasuka*.

Spoil, n. (of war) *mateka, nyara*; (of a hunt) *mawindo*.

— v. (p. t. **na** pf. t. **Spoiled, Spoilt**)

- teka, haribu, vunja, viza*; (go bad) *oza, haribika.*
- Spoiler**, n. *mnyang'anyi, mtekaji.*
- Spoke**, n. (of wheel) [*kipande cha ndani ya gurudumu*], *taruma* [*ma-*].
- p. t. *ya Speak.*
- Spoken**, pf. t. *ya Speak.*
- Spokesman**, n. *mnenaji, mkuu.*
- Spoliation**, n. *kuteka, unyang'anyi.*
- Sponge**, n. *sifinji* (Ar.).
- v. *tia Sponge, safisha kwa Sponge, pangusa*; (filch) *pata kwa hila, iba.*
- Spongy**, a. [*kama joya la nazi*]; *-enyi vitundu vingi, -enyi kunywa maji sana, -ororo.*
- Sponsor**, n. *mthamini* [*wa-*].
- Spontaneity**, n. *kuwa Spontaneous.*
- Spontaneous**, a. (voluntary) *-a moyo, kwa ihtiaru, kwa kutaka -enyewe, si kwa lazima wala ushawishi*; (natural) *-a asili, -a kuja peke yake, -a nguvu yake -enyewe, si kwa kutendeshwa kazi.*
- Spool**, n. [*kipande cha kutatia uzi*].
- Spoon**, n. *mwiko* [*mi-*]; (small) *ki-jiko* [*vi-*]; (wooden) *mkamshe* [*mi-*]; (ladle) *upawa* [*pawa*].
- Table-spoon**, *mwiko mkubwa*; (as measure) [*kadiri ya Dessert-spoons mbili, ya Tea-spoons 'nne*; (half-ounce) *nussu wakia*].
- Spoonful**, n. [*kadiri ya mwiko mmoja*], *kidogo.*
- Sport**, n. *mchezo, mzaha, furaha, ubishi*; (hunting) *kuwinda, kupiga nyama* [*ndege, &c.*], *kusaka.*
- v. *chesa, jifurahisha.* Make sport of, *thihaki, cheka, chezea, chezeshu.*
- Sporting**, a. *-a Sport.*
- n. *kufanya Sport.*
- Sportive**, a. *-a kuchesa.*
- Sportiveness**, n. *kuchezacheza.*
- Sportsman**, n. *mwindaji* [*wa-*].
- Sportsmanlike**, a. *-a kumstahili* [*-a kumfaa*] *mwindaji.*
- Sportsmanship**, n. [*maarifa ao akili ya kuwinda*].
- Spot**, n. *waa* [*ma-*], *kipaku* [*vi-*]; (dot) *nukta*; (position) *mahali padogo, mahali penyewe, palepale, papahapa*; (blemish, disgrace) *aibu.* On the spot, *palepale, marra, gháfala, papo kwa papo.*
- v. *tia Spot.*
- Spotless**, a. *pasipo mawaa. -enye, safi.*
- Spotted**, a. *madoadoa, marakaraka.*
- Spouse**, n. (husband) *mume*; (wife) *mke.*
- Spout**, n. (from roof) *kopo* [*ma-*] *la nyumba, mlizamu*; (of jug, &c.) *mdomo* [*mi-*].
- v. *toa* [*toka*] *kwa nguvu* [*maji, moto, &c.*], *ruka, rusha*; (of speech) *piga domo, nena makuu*; (of whale) *toa moshi.*
- Sprain**, v. *stusha, tegua, tena.* It is sprained, *umeteguka mshipa.*
- n. *kustuka, kuteguka.*
- Sprang**, p. t. *ya Spring*, v.
- Sprat**, n. [*samaki ndogo ya Ulaya*].
- Sprawl**, v. *jinyosha, tandawaa, eneaenea*; (of writing) *chora.*
- Spray**, n. (twig) *kitawi* [*vi-*]; (foam) *pofu.*
- Spread**, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. *Spread*) (extend, scatter) *tawanya, eneza*, (neut.) *tawanyika, enea*; (unfold, stretch) *kunjua, nyosha, tanda, tandaza, tandika*; (publish) *eneza, tangaza, vumisha, toa.* Spread a table, *andika chakula, andaa.*
- n. *eneo*; (on table) *maandiko ya vyakula, vyakula vingi.*
- Spree**, n. *mchezo, kuchesa.*
- Sprig**, n. *kitawi, kichipuko* [*vi-*].
- Sprightliness**, n. *kuwa Sprightly.*
- Sprightly**, a. *-epesi, -a kuchesa.*
- Spring**, v. (p. t. *Sprang*, pf. t. *Sprung*), *ruka, chupa, enda* [*rudi*] *gháfala, toka* [*tokea*] *upesi*; (rise, proceed) *onekana, ondoka, chipuka, toka*; (be elastic) *nyumbuka, pindika.* Spring upon, *rukia.* Spring to one's feet, *ondoka gháfala, simama marra.* Spring a leak, *ansa kuvuja maji.* Spring a trap, rattle, spar, &c., *alisha.*
- n. (metal) *mtambo* [*mi-*]; (of

Squat, v. *kaa kitako, keti*; (settle) *tua, hamia*.

Squatter, n. [*mtua mahali billa ruhusa*] *mjaji* [wa-], *mgeni* [wa-].

Squaw, n. [*mwanamke mshenzi Amerika*].

Squeak, n. [*mlio, kama wa panya*].

— v. *toa Squeak*.

Squeal, n. [*mlio, kama wa paka ao kitoto*].

— v. *toa Squeal*.

Squeamish, a. (fastidious) *-a kuchaguachagua, -kinaifu*; (illtempered) *-a chuki*; (sickened) *-a kuchafuka tumbo*.

Squeamishness, n. *kuwa Squeamish*.

Squeeze, v. (compress with force) *shindilia, songa, kamua*; (press in among) *kwamisha, songanisha*; (hold by squeezing) *bana, songa, shika sana*; (oppress) *onea*; (pass with pressure) *pita kwa shidda, penye sha, pisha*; (make pay) *lipiza, toza*.
Squeeze out, *kamua, minya*.

— n. *kushindilia, msongo, &c.*

Squib, n. [*fataki ya karatasi yenyi baruti, ya kuchezea*; (lampoon) *mashairi ya kumthihaki mtu*].

Squint, n. *makeng'esa, kitongo, upogo*.

— v. *-wa na macho ya makeng'esa, tazama kitongotongo*.

Squire, n. *sheki* [ma-], *mwenyeji wa shamba kubwa*.

Squirrel, n. [*nyama mdogo kama komba*].

Squirt, v. [*toa ao rusha, maji, &c. katika tundu dogo kwa nguvu*].

— n. [*maji yatokayo kwa nguvu katika tundu dogo, kibomba la kurusha maji hivyo*].

Stab, v. *choma* [*kwa kisu, upanga, mkuki, &c.*]; (slander) *singizia, sengenya*.

Stability, n. *uthabiti, imara, hcdari, nguvu, ugumu, aushi*.

Stable, a. *-enyi Stability*.

—, **Stabling**, n. (for cattle) *zizi* [ma-]; (for horses) *banda la frasi*.

Stack, n. *chungu ya majani* [*boriti, fito, &c.*].

— v. *weka chunguchungu, panganya*.

Staff, n. *fimbo*; (heavy) *gongo* [ma-], *mkongojo* [mi-]; (of spear) *mti* [mi-]; (retinue) *wafuasi* [*wa mtu mkubwa, wa jemadari mkuu, jami ya wadogo wake*].

Stag, n. [*nyama mkubwa kama paa, paa ndume*].

Stage, n. (platform) *dungu* [ma-], *ulingo, jukwaa*; (of house, &c., story) *tabaka* [ma-], *orofa*; (in theatre) *mahali pa kuchezea kinyago* (*Tax. Drama*), *mahali pa kufanya tamasha*; (part, division) *sehemu, fungu* [ma-]; (end of journey) *kikomo, kituo*; (part of journey) *mwendo wa siku, mwendo*; (degree) *daraja*; (condition) *hali*; = **Stage-coach**. Stages of a building, *matabaka*. Be (go) on the stage, [*shika kazi ya mchezaji ngoma, vinyago, &c., katika Theatre*].

Stage-coach, n. *gari kubwa* [*la kuchukua watu kwa mapesa*].

Stage-player, n. *mcheza kinyago* (*Tax. Stage*).

Stager, n. *nijuzi* [*wa mambo ya dunia*], *mwulimwengu*.

Stagger, v. *shangaza, tia bumbuazi, fathaisha*; (neut.) *pepa, levyalevyo, pepesuka, sitasita, shangaa*; (from age, &c.) *kongoja*.

— n. *kulewa, kupepa, uleoleo*.

Staggering, a. *-a kupepa, -a kulewalewa*. A staggering blow, statement, &c., *pigo* [neni] *la nguvu* [*la kushinda, la kufathaisha, &c.*].

Staghound, n. [*mbwa wa kuwindia Stag*].

Stagnant, a. (of water) *-liosimama, -fu, -bovu*; (inactive) *pasipo mwendo, pasipo kazi, -fu*. Trade is stagnant, *biashara haizidi, hakuna tanaa*.

Stagnate, v. *simama, oza, haribika kwa kukaakaa*.

Stagnation, n. (of blood, &c.) *vilio* [ma-], *kuoza*.

Staid, a. *taratibu, -pole, -a kiasi, -zito.*

Stain, n. *waa [ma-], kipaku, taka;* (disgrace) *aibu, fetheha.*

— v. *tia mawaa, &c., aibisha.*

Stainless, a. *pasipo mawaa, -eupe, safi.*

Stair, n. *daraja [ma-].* Stairs, Flight of stairs, *madaraja, ngazi.* Upstairs, *juu, darini, orofani.* Downstairs, *chini.*

Staircase, n. = **Stairs.**

Stake, n. *mti [mi-], nguzo, kiguzo [vi-], [mti wa kufungia watu kwa athabu];* (martyrdom) *[kufa kwa ajili ya imani ya dini];* (wager) *rahani, sharti, fetha ya kuchezewa.*

Be at stake, *-wa hatarini, hatirishwa.* His life is at stake, *ni kufa ao kupona.* Go to the stake, *enda chomwa moto [kwa athabu].*

— v. (venture, risk) *tia hatarini, bahatisha;* (wager) *pigana masharti ya, wekeana masharti;* (mark by stakes) *weka vijiti [kuwa alama].*

Stalactite, n. *[maji yaliyoganda kuwa jiwe yakaangika juu pangoni].*

Stalagmite, n. *[maji yaliyodondoka chini pangoni yakawa jiwe].*

Stale, a. *-kukuu, -ovu;* (trite, dull) *baridi, ovyo.*

Staleness, n. *kuwa -kukuu, &c.*

Stalk, n. (stem of tree) *shina [ma-];* (of rice, &c.) *ubua [bua], bua [ma-];* (of fruit, flowers) *kikonyo [vi-];* (of gait) *kwenda kwa kupanua miguu.*

— v. *panua miguu, tagaa;* (in hunting) *winda kwa kunyemelea, nyatia.*

Stalking-horse, n. (mask) *kinyago;* (ruse) *hila, mtego.*

Stall, n. *sisi [ma-], banda [ma-];* (counter) *meza [ya kuwekea bithaa], duka;* (official seat) *kiti cha enzi;* *[mahali pazuri katika Theatre].*

Stall-keeper, *mchuruzi [wa-].*

Stallion, n. *frasi ndume mzima.*

Stalwart, a. *-enyi maungo, thabiti, -a nguvu.*

Stamina, n. *uthabiti, nguvu.*

Stammer, v. *gugumiza maneno, ba-baika, goteza maneno.*

Stammering, n. *kigugumizi.*

Stamp, n. *chapa, muhuri, alama;* *[kipande cha kupigia chapa];* (kind) *namna, tabia;* (with foot) *kukanyaga, kuchapa miguu.* Postage stamp, *chapa ya barua, tikiti.*

Stamp, v. (with feet) *kanyaga, chapa miguu;* (imprint) *tia chapa;* (crush) *ponda, seta;* (mark clearly, make clear) *bainisha, thubutisha;* (indoctrinate) *fundisha sana.* Stamp out, *komesha, batilisha, ng'oa -ote.*

Stampede, n. *makimbizi.*

Stanch, v. *zuia [damu], viliza.*

— a. *amini, thabiti, imara, -ema.*

Stanchion, n. *nguzo.*

Stand, n. (standing) *kusimama;* (halt, place to stop) *kituo, kikomo;* (stage, platform) *mahali pa kusimamia, jukwaa, dungu;* (shop) *duka [ma-] meza;* (holder of any kind) *[kitu cha kuwekea vitu, meza, kinara, kinguzo, kiweko, kibau, kitegemeo];* (resistance) *ushindani.* Make a stand, *shindana, shikavita.* Come to a stand, *simamishwa, koma.* Be at a stand, *hangaika, shindwa.*

— v. (p. t. na pf. t. Stood) *sima-ma;* (be situated) *kaa, wekwa;* (stop) *tua, koma, simama;* (remain) *kaa, dumu, ishi;* (succeed) *shinda, fanikiwa;* (be in a condition) *-wa na hali;* (endure) *vumilia, himili, chukua, kubali;* (resist) *zuia, simamia, shindana na;* (erect) *sima-misha, simikisha,* (neut.) *simika;* (of a ship) *enda.* Stand at, *sima-ma kwa, kaa kwa.* Stand by, *-wapo, huthuria;* (join, assist) *shika, shindania, sayidia;* (be deferred) *wekwa, ahiri.* Stand corrected, *tubishwa, ungama kosa, fungwa, shindwa.* Stand fast, *kaa imara, simama sana.* Stand fire, *vumilia bunduki [mizinga, &c.], si stushwa, si shindwa.* Stand for, *-wa mahali pa [badala ya, ishara*

- ya*]; (be candidate for) *taka kucha-guliwa na watu* [*kuwa mkubwa*]. Stand in need of, *hitaji*. Stand in good stead, *faa*. Stand off, *jitenga, jihathari*. Stand on ceremony, *ongeza mno heshima, fanya haya*. Do not stand on ceremony, *jione hapa kama kwako*. Stand one's ground, *simama, shinda*. Stand over, *ahiri, wekwa*. Stand out, *tokeza, fanya nundu* [*domo, rasi*]; (resist) *si shindwa, si legea*. Stand to, *shika, fikiliza, maliza*; (agree with) *patana na*. Stand trial, *thubutika*. Stand up, *ondoka, simama*. Stand up for, *shindania, tetea, sayidia*. Stand upon, *tegemea*.
- Standard**, n. (flag) *hendera*; (established test, rule) *kawaida, kanuni, cheo cha kawaida*; (best quality, highest pitch) *kipeo, namna bora*.
— a. *bora, halisi, haswa, -a kawaida*.
- Standing**, n. -a *kusimama*; (regular) -a *kanuni*; (permanent) -a *sikusote*; (of water) -fu, *tulivu*. Standing army, *asikari wa serkali, magwáridi*.
— a. (duration) *aushi, maisha, kudumu*; (station) *mahali pa kusimama*; (rank, position) *cheo*; (independence) *nguvu, ukinaifu*.
- Stank**, p. t. *ya Stink*, v.
- Stanza**, n. [*fungu la mashairi mawili, matatu, manne, &c., jamii*].
- Staple**, n. (ring) *pete* [*ma-*], *tumbuu*; (chief product) [*bithaa iliyo nyingi mahali fullani*]; (main subject) *jambo lililo kubwa*; (raw cotton) *pamba mbichi*; (cotton fibre) *msizi wa pamba*.
— a. -*kubwa, -ingi, -a sikusote*.
- Star**, n. *nyota*; (decoration) *nishani*; (remarkable person) *mtu wa fahari*. Falling (shooting) star, *kimwondo* [*vi-*].
— v. *fanya fahari, tazamisha watu*.
- Starboard**, n. [*chomboni*] *upande wa kuume*.
- Starob**, n. *kanji, dondo*; (of arrow-root) *wanga, uwanga*.
— v. *tia Starch*.
- Starohed**, a. -*liotiwa Starch, -gumu, si-kunjufu*.
- Starchy**, a. -a *Starch, kama Starch*.
- Stare**, v. *kodoa, kaza macho, ngariza macho*.
— n. *kukodoa, kodoleo*.
- Starfish**, n. [*mdudu wa pwani mwenyi ncha kama nyota*].
- Stargazer**, n. *mnajimu* [*wa-*], *mpi-ga falaki*.
- Stark**, a. (stiff) -*gumu, -kavu, -sio-kunjika*; (downright) -*tupu, tu*.
- Starling**, n. [*ndege mdogo wa Ulaya*].
- Starry**, **Starred**, a. -a *nyota, -enyi nyota, kama nyota*.
- Start**, v. *stuka, toka mahali pake*; (begin) *anza, ondoka, ng'oa, shika njia, safiri*; (alarm, drive off) *stusha, amsha, kimbiza*; (cause to begin) *anzisha, maliki*; (set moving) *endesha, jongeza, sogeza*.
— n. (tright) *kustuka, kituko*; (shock) *kipindi*; (beginning) *mwanzo, awali, feli* [*ma-*], *chimbuko*; (departure) *kushika njia, kuondoka*; (in a race) *mwanzo wa shindano*. Get a start of, *tangulia, toka kwanza*. In fits and starts, *By starts, kwa vipindi, kwenda na kusimama*.
- Starter**, n. (in a race) *mshindanishi*.
- Startle**, v. *stusha, hofisha, ajabisha*.
- Startling**, a. -a *kustusha, -a hofu, -a ajabu*.
- Starvation**, n. *kuwa na njaa, njaa*.
- Starve**, v. *shindisha kwa njaa, -fisha kwa njaa*; (neut.) -*wa na njaa, -fa kwa njaa*.
- Starveling**, n. [*mwenyi kukonda kwa njaa*].
- State**, n. (condition) *hali*; (rank) *cheo, daraja*; (political society) [*jamii ya watu wenyi mfalme nimoja, ao chini ya serkali moja*]; (government) *serkali*; (pomp) *fahari, heshima, ensi*. Chair of state, *kitu cha ensi*. Go in state, *enda kwa kifalme* [*kwa fahari*].
— v. *nena, sema, eleza*.

Steam, n. *mvuke, moshi*.

— v. *enda kwa nguvu ya mvuke, enda kwa moshi, enda*.

Steam-engine, n. [*kinu cha kazi chenye kuendeshwa na mvuke*], *mtambo, cherehana*; (locomotive) *gari la moshi*.

Steamer, Steamboat, Steamship, n. *merikebu ya moshi, mashua ya dohani, meli*.

Steam-factory, n. *kinu cha moshi*.

Steamy, a. *-a mvuke, -a moto, kama mvuke*.

Steed, n. *frasi*.

Steel, n. *pua, feleji*.

— v. *fanya -gumu*.

Steelyard, n. *mizani, kipande cha kupimia*.

Steep, a. *-a kuinuka, -a kusimama sawa, -a kwenda juu [chini], -a kuboromoka, -a kuchongoka*.

— n. *boromoko, kilima (Tax. Steep, a.)*.

— v. *owamisha, lowesha, chovyachovya, jalisa*. Steep in, *nyweshasana*; (teach fully) *fundisha sana*.

Steeple, n. *mnara wa kanisa, mnara*.

Steeplechase, n. [*kushindana kwa frasi kwenda mwitu na nyika mwitu na nyika*].

Steepness, n. *kuwa Steep, a*.

Steer, v. (direct) *lekeza njia, ongoza, andika*; (as pilot) *shika msukani, shika shikio, pinga [chombo kwa shikio]*.

— n. *ng'ombe mhasi*.

Steerage, n. [*upande wa mbele ndani ya merikebu*].

Steersman, n. *mshiki shikio, mshiki msukani, rubani*.

Stellar, a. *-a nyota*.

Stem, n. (of tree) *shina [ma-]*; (of rice, &c.) *ubua [ma-]*; (of fruit, flowers) *konyo [ma-], kikonyo [vi-]*; (of ship) *hanamu, kasama*; (of pipe) *mwanzi [mi-], digali*.

— v. *shindana na, zuia*.

Stench, n. *wundu, harufu mbaya, kunuka*.

Stencil, n. [*bamba la kupigia chapa*].

— v. *piga chapa kwa Stencil*.

Stenography, n. = *Shorthand*.

Stentorian, a. *-a kusikika mbali, -a nguvu sana, -a kelele*.

Step, v. *enda, enda polepole, chapa miguu*; (for measurement) *pima kwa hatua*. Step over, *kiuka, kia, chupa*. Step out, *kaza mwendo*.

— n. (pace, footstep) *hatua*; (small interval) *nafasi ndogo*; (stair) *daraja [ma-]*; (footprint) *uayo [ny-]*; (gait) *mwendo*; (proceeding) *tendo, kitendo, jambo*; (advance) *kiendeleo*. Take steps, *fanya shauri, jiweka tayari, anza*. Take long steps, *tanua miguu*. Step cut in tree, *upandio [pandio]*.

Step-child, n. *kambo*. Step-father (mother), *baba [mama] wa kambo*.

Steppe, n. *poli [ma-], pululu [ma-], jangwa [ma-]*.

Stereoscope, n. [*durabini ya kutazamia sanamu*].

Stereotype, n. [*bamba la madini, la kupigia chapa vitabu*].

— v. [*fanya Stereotype ya*]; (fix) *kaza, dumisha*.

Sterile, a. *-siozaa, tassa*; (of soil) *kame*; (lifeless) *baridi*.

Sterility, n. *kuwa Sterile*.

Sterling, a. *-a fetha ya kiingereza*; (thoroughly good) *safi, halisi, -suri*.

Stern, a. *-kali*; (behind) *-a nyuma*.

— n. *shetri, tesi (?)*, *upande wa nyuma*. Stern-post, *bumia, fashini*.

Sternmost, a. *-a nyuma*.

Sternness, n. *ukali*.

Stertorous, a. *-a kukoroma*.

Stethoscope, n. [*kipande cha kujulia hali ya kifua ndani*].

Stew, v. *tokosa kwa maji kidogo*.

— n. *nyama iliyotokoswa*.

Steward, n. *msimamizi [wa-], wakili [ma-], mwandishi mkuu*.

Stewardess, n. [*mtumishi mke merikebuni*].

Stewardship, n. *kazi ya Steward*.

Stick, n. (thin) *simbo, ufito [fito], upao [pao], wasa [nyasa]*; (short, thick) *kibarango [vi-]*; (long, thick) *gongo [ma-]*; (walking)

bakora; (old man's) *mkongojo* [*mi-*]; (knobbed) *rangu* [*ma-*]; (slave-stick) *kongwa*; (in general) *kipande*, *kitu kama Stick*, *kijiti*, *kibansi*, *kibano*.

Stick, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Stuck**), (pierce) *choma*, *penyesha*; (fasten) *kaza*, *tia*; (decorate) *pamba*; (make stick) *bandika*, *ambiza*, *gandamiza*; (be sticky) *nata*; (adhere to) *shikamana na*, *gandamana na*, *ganda*, *ambata*; (remain) *kaa*; (get fixed) *kwama*, *sakama*, *kaza*, *zuiwa*; (be in difficulties) *-wa na mashaka*, *kwama*, *situ sita*. **Stick at**, *onea shaka ao hofu*, *zuiwa na*. **Stick by**, **Stick to**, *shikamana na*, *-wa hali moja na*, *sayidia gandamia*. **Stick (in ground)**, *chomeka*; (in belt, pocket, &c.) *futika*, *pa-chika*. The meat sticks in my teeth, *nyama yahi sakama menoni*. **Stick out**, *tokeza*, *fanya domo*, *benuka*; (persevere) *dumu*, *endelea*. **Stick up**, *inuka*, *nyanuka*, *simika*, *simama*. **Stick up for**, *shindania*.

Sticking-plaster, n. *kibandiko* [*cha dawa*].

Sticky, a. *-a kunata*, [*kama ute wa yayi*, *kama ulimbo*].

Stiff, a. (hard, unyielding) *-gumu*, *-nene*, *-zito*; (constrained) *-shupafu*, *si -kunjufu*, *-gumu*, *baridi*. **Be stiff**, *pindana*, *shupaa*, *kazana*, *hauka*, *-wa si laini*.

Stiffen, v. *fanya Stiff*.

Stiff-necked, a. *-shupafu*, *-kaidi*, *-gumu*.

Stiffness, n. *kuwa Stiff*, *mkazo*, *kukazana*, *ugumu*.

Stifle, v. *songa*; (restrain, hide) *zuia*, *setiri*; (cut short) *katiza*, *zima*, *zimisha*, *komesha*.

Stigma, n. (disgrace) *alama ya aibu*, *aibu*, *fetheha*; [*sehemu ya ua*]; (scar, mark) [*waa ao kovu mwilini*].

Stigmatize, v. *tia alama ya aibu*, *aibisha*, *tukana*, *shutumumu*, *suta*.

Stile, n. [*ngazi ya kupita juu ya kitalu ao ua wa michongoma*].

Stiletto, n. [*kisu cha kuchomea*].

Still, a. *-tulivu*, *-nyamavu*, *kimya*, *anana*. **Still water**, *maji mafu*. **Be still**, *zizima*, *tulia*, *nyamaa*.

— adv. *hatta sasa*, *bado*, *vilevile*, *lakini*, *ingawa hivi*; (besides) *tena*, *zayidi*. He was still more frightened, *akazidi hofu*.

— n. [*chombo cha kupikia tembo*, *mvinyo*, &c.].

— v. *tuliza*, *nyamaxisha*, *zizimisha*.

Stillborn, a. *-liozaliwa -fu*, *-fu tangu uzazi*.

Still-life, n. [*viumbe visivyo na uzima wa kinyama*, *vituvifu*, *mimea*, &c.].

Stillness, n. *kimya*, *utulivu*, *raha*; (calm) *shwari*.

Stilted, a. *-a kujivuna*, *-a fahari*, *-a kiburi*.

Stilts, n. [*miti ao vipande vya kute-mbelea juujuu*].

Stimulant, a. *-a kuamsha*, &c. (*Taz. Stimulus*).

— n. *mvinyo*, *kileo*, *dawa ya burudisha* [*ya kutia nguvu*].

Stimulate, v. *himiza*, *harakisha*, *sukumiza*, *tamanisha*, *vuta*, *chomesha*.

Stimulus, n. *kitu cha kuhimiza* [*kuamsha*, *kuharakisha*, *kiwuta moyo*, *kutamanisha*, *kutia nguvu*], *kichomi*, *kichokoo*.

Sting, n. *uma* [*ny-*, *ma-*]; (pain, smart) *ukali*, *uchungu*.

— v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Stung**) *uma*, *choma*, *piga uma*.

Stinging, a. *-enyi uma*, *-a kuuma*, *-kali*.

Stingy, a. *-a choyo*, *-a kunyima*, *bachili*.

Stink, n. *uvundu*, *harufu mbaya*, *kunuka*.

— v. (p. t. **Stank**, pf. t. **Stunk**) *nuka*, *shika uvundu*.

Stink-pot, n. [*kopo la vitu vyenyi kusonga watu kwa uvundu wake*, *chetexo cha uvundu*].

Stint, v. *toa kidogo*, *nyima*, *kata*, *zuia*, *hinisha*.

— n. *kiasi*, *kizuiio*.

Stipend, n. *mshahara, ijara, ujira*.

Stipendiary, a. *-a mshahara*.

Stipulate, v. *patana, fanya [weka] masharti*.

Stipulation, n. *sharti, mapatano*.

Stir, n. *kusukasuka, makelele, uthia, mambo, haraka*.

— v. (move) *jongeza*; (neut.) *enda, jongea*; (food, &c.) *boruga, furuga, koroga*; (excite) *amsha, suka, harakisha, chomesha*. Stir up, (fire) *chochea, chocheleza*; (food) *koroga*; (quarrel) *vumbilia*; (feelings) *harakisha, wakisha, chomesha*; (mud, dust) *tifua*. He cannot stir a finger, *hawezi hatta kujimudu*.

Stirring, a. *-tendaji, -epesi, hodari, moto*; (exciting) *-a mambo mengi, -a kuamsha, &c.* (*Taz. Stir, v.*)
Stirring news, *habari kubwa*.

Stirrup, n. [*kikuku cha kupandia frasi*].

Stitch, v. *shonashona*.

— n. (different kinds are, *ziki, mrera, viboko, vinara*); (in the side) *kichomi*.

Stoat, n. [*nyansa ndogo kama cheche*].

Stock, n. (root) *shina*; (origin) *asili, kizazi, jamaa*; (of a gun, &c.) *mti, tako*; (store) *akiba, mali*; (live) *ng'ombe, kondoo, mbuzi, &c.*; (capital) *ras il mali, mali ya asili*; (investment) [*mali iliyokopeshwa kwa matumizi ya serkali ao ya shirika (Company)*]; (quantity) *wingi, kandi*. Stock phrases, *maneno ya kutumika sana, maneno baridi*. Keep in stock, *-wa na . . . tayari*. Make stock of, *fayidi*. Take stock, *hesabu, fanya daftari, kadirisha*; (watch) *angalia, chungulia*.

Stockade, n. *boma [ma-], ua [nyua]*.

Stock-broker, n. [*mfanya biashara ya Stocks (funds)*].

Stock-exchange, n. [*nyumba ya biashara ya Stocks (funds) na kazi yake*].

Stock-holder, n. *mwenyi Stock (investment)*.

Stocking, n. [*kifuniko kirefu cha mguu chini, Sock ndefu*].

Stock-jobbing, n. *biashara ya Stocks (investment)*.

Stocks, n. *mkatale [mi-]*; (funds) *mali iliyokopeshwa, ras il mali ya serkali [ya shirika]*. It is on the stocks, *inatendwa kazi, iko inatengenezwa, lakini si tayari*.

Stock-still, a. *kinya kabisa, kama jiwe, kama kifu*. Stand stock-still (with wonder, &c.), *tunduua*.

Stoic, Stoical, a. *-sioona furaha wala huzuni, -sio na tamaa, kama jiwe, baridi*. The Stoics, [*waalimu wa kiyonani zamani*].

Stoicism, n. [*mathehebu, tabia, hali, ya kuwa Stoical*].

Stoke, v. *chochea, chocheleza*.

Stoker, n. *mchochezi moto [wa-]*.

Stole, p. t. *ya Steal*.

— n. [*tepe refu la kasisi*].

Stolen, p. t. *ya Steal*.

Stolid, a. *-zito wa akili, -pumbafu*.

Stolidity, n. *upumbafu, uzito wa akili*.

Stomach, n. *tumbo [ma-]*; (inclination) *tamaa ya kula, tamaa*.

— v. *vumilia, chukua*.

Stomacher, n. [*shali ya kuvaa mwanamke kifvani*].

Stomachic, n. *-a tumbo, -a kutuliza tumbo*.

Stone, n. *jiwe [mawe]*; (small) *kokoto [ma-], mbwe*; (very small) *changarawi*; (of fruit) *koko, kokwa [ma-]*; (precious) *kito [vi-], johari*; (weight) *ratli kumi na 'nne*; (hardness) *ugumu, ukali*.

— a. *-a jiwe, -a mawe*.

— v. *tupia mawe*; (of fruit, &c.) *toa makokwa*.

Stone-blind, a. *kipofu kabisa*.

Stone-cutter, n. *mkata mawe*.

Stone-fruit, n. *matunda yenyi makokwa*.

Stone-mason, n. *mwashi [wa-]*.

Stone's cast, Stone's throw, n. *mtupo wa jiwe*.

Stoneware, n. *-a udongo mgunu sana*.

- sana, mkazo*; (of music) *uimbo, sauti*; (manner) *ginsi, mfano*; (natural bent) *katiba, tabia*.
- Strained**, a. -a *shidda, -a mashaka, -a baridi*.
- Strainer**, n. (wicker) *kung'uto* [ma-], *kifumbu* [vi-].
- Strait**, a. -*embamba, -a mkazo*; (rigid, stern) -a *shidda, -kali*.
- , **Straits**, n. (of sea) *kilango cha bahari, mlango*; (distress) *shidda, taabu*. Be in straits, Be put to straits, *kwama, thiiki. pata mashaka*.
- Straiten**, v. *songa, kaza, ongezea taabu*.
- Strait-laced**, a. -*gumu, -shupafu*.
- Straitness**, n. *shidda, taabu*.
- Strait-waistcoat**, n. [*vazi nene zito la kufungia walevi, wenyi wazimo &c.*].
- Strand**, n. *ufuko, ukingo wa bahari*; (in rope) *jino la kamba, ncha*. A rope of three strands, *kamba ya meno matatu*.
- v. *pweleza, ingiza* [ingia] *mwambani, kwama, kwamisha*.
- Strange**, a. -*geni, -zungu, ajabu, -pya, -a uzushi*; (belonging to another) -a *watu, -a mwenyewe*.
- Stranger**, n. *mgeni* [wa-]. He is a stranger to me, *simjui huyu*. You are a stranger (rare visitor) nowadays, *umeghalika siku hizi*.
- Strangle**, v. *nyonga, songa kwa kamba*; (throttle) *kaba, kaba roho*; (put a stop to) *komesha, zuia*.
- Strangulated**, a. -*liosongwa*.
- Strangulation**, n. *msongo wa mshipi, msongo wa roho*; (strangling) *kusonga kwa kamba, kunyonga*.
- Strap**, n. *ukanda* [kanda].
- v. *funga* [piga] *kwa Strap*.
- Strata**, pl. *ya Stratum*.
- Stratagem**, n. *hila, werevu*.
- Strategic**, a. -a **Strategy**.
- Strategist**, n. *mwenyi maarifa ya vita*.
- Strategy**, n. *maarifa ya vita, mate-ngeneo* [madaraka] *ya vita*.
- Stratification**, n. *kufanya Stratum, ginsi ya Stratum*.
- Stratify**, v. *fanya Stratum*.
- Stratum**, n. [*mawe ya kuwekwa safu safu, ya kupangilika juu kwa juu, ya tabaka, ya kutabikiana, ya kulaliana, ya kutandwa sawa sawa, matandiko ya mawe*], *tabaka* [ma-].
- Straw**, n. *majani makavu* [ya ngano, ya shayiri]; (trifle) *si kitu, robo pesa*. The last straw, [*kitu kidogo kiletacho maangamizi makuu, chenyi hasara kubwa*]. It does not matter a straw, *haithuru hatta kidogo*.
- Strawberry**, n. [*tunda tamu la kisungu*].
- Stray**, v. *potea, sungukazunguka*; (err) *kosa*.
- a. -*liopotea*; (chance) -a *bahati, -a vivi hivi, -a nasibu*.
- Streak**, n. *mfuo* [mi-]; (of light) *kianga*.
- v. *piga mifuo*.
- Streaky**, a. -*enyi mifuo*.
- Stream**, v. *pita* [*kama maji ao mwanga*], *pita tele*. Go up stream, *kata maji*. Go down stream, *fuata maji*.
- n. *mto mdogo* [mi-], *kijito* [vi-]; (current) *mkondo*; (tendency) *maelekeo, mvuto*.
- Streamer**, n. *bendera* [*ndefu nyembamba*].
- Streamlet**, n. *kijito* [vi-].
- Street**, n. *njia ya mji*.
- Strength**, n. *nguvu, uwezo, sulubu, uthabiti, ugumu*. On the strength of, *kwa kutegemea, kwa sababu ya*.
- Strengthen**, v. *tia nguvu, fanya imara, thubutisha*; (encourage, help) -*pa moyo, sayidia, fariji*.
- Strenuous**, a. -a *bidii, -a nguvu, -a kujitahidi*.
- Stress**, n. (trouble) *shidda*; (strain) *mkazo, kusonga*; (means, force) *maana, nguvu*. Lay stress on, *ona -kubwa*; (emphasize) *kazia sauti*. Stress of weather, *pepo nyingi, tsabu ya bahari*.
- Stretch**, v. *nyosha, eneza, kunjua, tanda, tanua, wamba*, (neut.) *nyoka, tanuka, enea*; (exaggerate)

ongeza mno, pita kiasi ya, vuta.
Stretch up to, *chuchumia*. Thing stretched over, *kiwambo*.

Stretcher, n. *kitanda* [*cha kuchukulia wagonjwa*], *machela*; (in boat) *wango* [*ma-, mb-*], *taruma* [*ma-*].

Strew, v. (pf. t. **Strewed**, **Strown**) *tawanya, tapanya, tupa huko na huko, mwaga, nyunyiza*.

Stricken, a. *-liojeruhi, -liotaabika, -enyi kupigwa*.

Striot, a. *halisi, -a nguvu, -kali*.

Strictness, n. *uhalisi, ukali, nguvu*.

Stricture, n. *shutumumu* [*ma-*], *neni* [*ma-*] *kali, suto* [*ma-*]; (medical) *kusongwa mshipa*.

Stride, v. (p. t. **Strode**, pf. t. **Stridden**) *panua miguu, tagaa, enda kwa mashindo, piga hatua ndefu, chapua miguu*.

— n. *hatua kubwa, mwendo wa nguvu*. Advance by rapid strides, *endelea upesi*.

Strife, n. *shindano, ushindano*; (war) *vita, pigano, kondo*; (quarrel) *ugomvi, kubishana*.

Strike, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. **Struck**) *piga, chapa*; (knock) *gonga, bisha, gota*; (with knife, &c.) *piga, choma*; (coin) *piga chapa*; (sail, &c.) *tua, shusha*; (on rock) *kwama, ingia mwambani*; (leave work) *acha kazi* [*illi kuzidisha ijara*]; (affect) *ingia moyoni, stusha, shangaza, choma, tia kishindo*. It strikes me, *nathani, nia imeniingia moyoni*. He was struck by fever, *alipatwa na homa*.

Strike a balance, *fanya urari wa hesabu, lipana, katiana*. Strike a bargain, *patana, pigana bei, fanya ubazazi*. Strike a camp, *vunja kituo, ondoka*. Strike a light, *washa taa*. Strike a tent, *ng'oa* [*ondoa*] *hema*. Strike off, *futa, kata, katia mbali*; (print) *piga chapa*; (diverge) *enda zake* [*sao, &c.*]. Strike out, *toa, futa*; (invent) *vumbua, jitungia, jifanyizia*. Strike up, (music) *ansa, ansa kuimba* [*kucheza*]. Strike on, *kuta*; (discover)

vumbua. Strike on the ground, *tupa chini*. Strike in, *jitia gha-fala, jiingiza katika maneno*. Strike a sore place, *tonesha*.

Strike, n. [*kuacha kazi illi kuzidisha ijara, makatazo ya kazi*].

Striking, a. *-a kustusha* [*kushangaza, kustaajabisha, kushinda moyo, &c.*]. The effect was most striking, *mwisho wake ajabu sana*.

String, n. *kitani, usi, ugwe, kigwe*; (of fibre, &c.) *upote* [*pote*]; (series) *wingi moja kwa moja, mwanda-mano, mfuatano*; (row) *safu*; (of beads) *shada*; (of fish) *mtungo* [*mi-*].

— v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. **Strung**) *fungia kitani, tunga*.

String-course, n. *ushi* [*ny-*].

Stringed, a. *-enyi nyuzi*.

Stringency, n. *nguvu, ukali, mkazo*.

Stringent, a. *-a nguvu, &c.*

Stringy, a. *kama nyuzi, kama kitani*.

Strip, n. *kipande* [*kirefu chembamba*]. Strips of grass, or leaf, for making mats, brushes, &c., (fine) *myaa* [*mi-*], (coarse) *mwaa* [*miwaa*]. Plaited strips, (fine) *ukili* [*kili*], (coarse) *skupatu* [*ma-*], (coloured) *nyiza*. Strip of bark, fibre, &c., *upote* [*pote*], *ng'ong'e*.

— v. (clothes) *vua, vulia*; (skin) *chuna*; (property) *kumba, nyang'anya, teka, fanya -tupu* [*kame*]; (rind, &c.) *ambua, babuu*; (leaves, &c.) *ponoa, pagua*; (thatch) *ezua*; (branches, &c.) *kwanua*.

Stripe, n. (line) *utepe* [*tepe*], *usi* [*ny-*], *mfuo* [*mi-*], *mwalamu* [*mi-*], *mlia* [*mi-*]; (blow) *pigo* [*ma-*].

Striped, a. *-a mistari, -a tepe, -a milia*.

Stripling, n. *kijana, pande la mwana*.

Strive, v. (p. t. **Strove**, pf. t. **Striven**) *jaribu, jaribia, jitahidi, fanya bidii, shindana*.

Strode, p. t. *ya* **Stride**, v.

Stroke, v. *papasa*.

— n. *pigo* [*ma-*]; (disaster) *msiba* [*mi-*], *athabu*; (sudden effort or

effect) *tendo la nguvu, tendo kubwa, mshindo, thdruba*. Give a finishing stroke to, *maliza, kamilisha*. At a stroke, *thdruba moja*.

Stroll, v. *zungukazunguka, tembea-tembea, tanga, jienda*.

— n. *malembezi, kuzunguka, kutanga*.

Stroller, n. *mpitaji, mtembezi*.

Strong, a. -a *nguvu, hodari, ndume, -a bidii, thabiti, sulubu, imara, -gumu*.

Stronghold, n. *ngome, boma [ma-], gereza*.

Strongly, adv. *kwa nguvu, sana*.

Strop, n. *kinoo cha wembe*.

Strophe, n. *sehemu ya uimbo*.

Strove, p. t. ya **Strive**.

Struck, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Strike**, v.

Structural, a. -a **Structure**.

Structure, n. *muundo, ujenzi, mate-ngeneo*; (natural form) *umbo, ginsi ya kufanyizwa, maumbile, asili*. A structure (building), *jengo [ma-]*; (wooden) *kiunzi [vi-]*.

Struggle, v. *shindana, jitahidi, toa bidii, jaribu, jaribia, tapatapa, kakamuka*.

— n. *bidii, mkazo, jaribu [ma-], juhudi, kazi ngumu*; (contest) *shindano, mapigano, vita*.

Strung, p. t. na pf. t. ya **String**, v.

Strut, v. *tamba, enda kwa kujivuna, enda kwa umalidadi*.

— n. *kutamba, &c.*; (cross-piece) *taruma [ma-]*.

Strychnia, n. [*sumu ya mtonga ao mtupa*].

Stubble, n. [*mashina ya majani ao ya mabua yaliyokatika*].

Stubborn, a. -*tundu, -shupafu, -kaidi, -gumu*.

Stubby, a. (hair) -*fupi na -nene*.

Stucco, n. *chokaa ya kukandika*.

Stuck, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Stick**, v.

Stud, n. *jamii ya frasi [waliochungwa kusudi kuzaliana]*; (button) *msomari, kifungo, kinundu*.

— v. *pamba kwa vinundu, tapakaa katika*.

Student, n. *mwanafunzi, mwana*

chuoni, mtu wa kusoma, mtu wa mtaala.

Studied, a. (designed) -a *bidii, -a makusudi*; (worked at) -*liofanyirwa kazi nyingi, -liosomwa sana*.

Studio, n. [*kiwanda cha mfanyi sanamu*].

Studious, a. -a **Study**, n.

Studiousness, n. *bidii ya kusoma*.

Study, n. (mental work) *kujifunza, kusoma kwa bidii, mtaala*; (subjects studied) *kazi za chuoni, vitabu, masomo, kazi*; (in art) *kazi, namna ya kazi, -kielezo*; (room) *kijumba cha kusomea*.

— v. *soma, soma sana, jifunga kwa kusoma, fanyia bidii, taali*.

Stuff, n. *vitu, vyombo, vifaa, vipambo vya nyumba*; (cloth) *nguo*; (nonsense) *takataka, upuzi, mawe, ovyo*; (substance) *asili, kitu cha asili, kitu*.

— v. *jasa, jaliza*; (press) *shindilia, songeza*; (gorge) *shibisha, vimbisha, kinaisha*; (fill hole) *siba*; (cram with learning) *fundisha mambo mengi mno*.

Stuffing, n. [*maandasi ya kukolea chakula; kitambaa cha kuzibia*].

Stuffy, a. *pasipopita hewa, -a jasho, -a kusonga*.

Stultification, n. *kupumbaza*.

Stultify, v. *pumbaza, -onya upumbafu wa*; (disappoint) *batilisha, tangua, vunja*.

Stumble, n. *kwao [ma-]*; (error) *kesa [ma-]*.

— v. *jikwaa, kwaa*. Stumble upon, *kuta, pata kwa bahati, bahatisha*.

Stumbling-block, n. *kikwazi, jambo la kukosesha, mtu wa kuchukiza, mashaka*.

Stump, n. [*kipande cha mti kilichobaki*], *shina [ma-], konyo [ma-], shiku, kishiku*; (limb) *gutu, kigutu*; (of arm) *kikono*; (in cricket) [*mti (mi-), kiguzo (vi-)*]. Go on the stump, *zunguka na hubiri*. Draw stumps (in cricket), *vunja [mchezo], maliza*.

Sublunary, a. -a dunia hii, -a uli-mwengu; (unimportant) -nyonge, hafifu.

Submarine, a. -a chini ya bahari.

Submerge, v. tosa, samisha chini, didimisha.

Submergence, Submersion, n. kutota, kutosa chini.

Submission, n. kushika miguu, kujitoa, utii; (meekness) uvumilivu, urathi, upole.

Submissive, a. -tii, -pole, -nyonge.

Submissiveness, n. kuwa Submissive.

Submit, v. (surrender) shika miguu, jitoa, jiweka chini, tii; (endure) vumilia, stahimili; (acquiesce) kubali, ona rathi; (put forward) toa, weka.

Subordinate, a. -a chini, -dogo.
— v. weka chini.

Subordination, n. kuweka [kuwekwa, kujiweka] chini; (obedience) utii, utaratibu.

Suborn, v. [tumia kuwa mashahidi ya uwongo], apisha uwongo.

Subpoena, n. [hati ya kulazimisha mtu kuja mbele ya kathi].
— v. tolea Subpoena.

Subscribe, v. toa fetha, changa mali; (sign) andika jina chini, tia usahihi; (support, approve) kubali, shuhudia, toa ithini.

Subscriber, n. mwenyi kuchanga, &c.

Subscription, n. (contribution) chango [ma-]; (approval) kukubali; (signature) kuandika jina, ithini.

Subsection, n. sehemu ya sehemu, kikato [vi-].

Subsequent, a. -a baadaye.

Subsequently, adv. baada, daadaye.

Subserve, v. faa, sayidia.

Subservience, n. kutii, kufaa.

Subservient, a. -a kutii, -a kufaa.

Subside, v. shuka, punguka, tulia; (water) -pwa; (masonry) titia.

Subsidence, n. kushuka, &c., kutitia.

Subsidiary, a. -a kusayidia, -dogo.

Subsidize, v. tolea fetha ya msaada.

Subsidy, n. fetha ya msaada.

Subsist, v. (exist, endure) -wa, kaa, ishi; (live) pata chakula, pona, lisha. Subsist on, -la, ponea, jilisha.

Subsistence, n. chakula, riziki, nafuu; (existence) asili, hakika, kuwamo.

Subsoil, n. udongo wa chini.

Substance, n. kitu, nyama, mwili; (matter) asili ya vitu vyote; (import) maana; (strength) nguvu, uthabiti; (wealth) mali, utajiri.

Substantial, a. (real) -a hakika, -a kweli; (strong) -a nguvu, thabiti; (wealthy) -a mali, -tajiri. A substantial (corporeal) ghost, kivuli chenye nyama.

Substantiate, v. thubutisha, hakikia, yakinisha, shuhudia.

Substantive, n. = Noun.
— a. -a hakika, -a kweli, -a nguvu.

Substitute, v. tia mahali pa -ngine, badilisha.
— n. badala.

Substitution, n. kutia [kutiwa] mahali pa -ngine, kubadilisha.

Substratum, n. [kitu kilicho ndani ao chini].

Substructure, n. [Structure ya chini, ujenzi wa chini, jukwaa].

Subtend, v. lekea, lekeana na, kabili.

Subterfuge, n. hila.

Subterranean, Subterraneous, a. -a chini ya inchi.

Subtle, Subtile, a. -janja, -erevu, -a hila nyingi; (delicate fabric) laini, -embamba, -zuri; (penetrating) -a kupambanua, -a akili, -a nguvu.

Subtlety, Subtleness, n. werevu, busara; (fineness) wembamba, ulaini; (force) akili, nguvu.

Subtract, v. toa, ondoa, twaa, chukua.

Subtraction, n. kuondoa, &c., kutwaa nussu; (in arithmetic) baki.

Suburb, n. kiunga [vi-].

Suburban, a. -a kiunga, kiungani.

Subvention, n. msaada.

- Subversion**, n. *kupindua*, &c. (*Taz. Subvert*).
- Subversive**, a. -a *kupindua*, &c. (*Taz. Subvert*).
- Subvert**, v. *pindua*, *angamiza*, *haribu*.
- Succeed**, v. (follow) *fuata*; (take place of) *ingia mahali pa*; (prosper) *fanikiwa*, *pata*, *faulu*, *wa na mwisho mwema*, *tokea vema*, *ku-njuka*. Succeed in, *weza*, *pata*, *jaliwa*, *faulu*.
- Succeeding**, a. -a *pili*, -a *baadaye*.
- Success**, n. (result) *mwisho*; (good fortune) *mwisho mwema*, *bahati njema*, *kufanikiwa*, *njia*, *heri*.
- Successful**, a. -a *kufanikiwa*, -a *heri*, &c.
- Succession**, n. *kuingia mahali pa*, *haki ya kushika kazi ya*; (series) *kufuatana*, *mafuatano*, *mwandamano*. A succession of events, *mambo mengi yakifuatana* [*yaki-andamana*], *utaratibu wa mambo*.
- Successive**, a. -a *kufuatana*, -a *ku-andamana*, -a *baadaye*.
- Successively**, adv. *kwa kufuatana*, *moja kwa moja*.
- Successor**, n. *afuataye*, *aingiaye mahali pa mtu*, *ajaye nyuma*, *mwandami*, *badala*; (heir) *mrithi*.
- Succinct**, a. -a *maneno machache*.
- Succinctness**, n. *kutumia maneno machache*.
- Succour**, v. *msaada*, *shime*, *auni*.
— n. *sayidia*, *leta shime*, *pigania*, *tia nguvu*, -*pa moyo*.
- Succulent**, a. -*enyi maji mengi*, -a *utomvu mwingi*.
- Succumb**, v. *shindwa*, *jitoa*, *patwa*, -*fa*.
- Such**, a. *hivi*, -a *ginsi hii*, *sawa*, -a *namna hiyo fullani*, *kama hiyo* [*huyu*, &c.], -*lio fanana*, -a *mfano mmoja*; (remarkable) -*kubwa*, -*ingi*, *ajabu*. Such a thing, *habari hiyo*.
Such and such, *fullani*. He is such an ass, *kweli ngamia huyu*.
Such a business, *jambo kama nini*.
Such as, *kama*, *methili ya*. Such that, *hatta*.
- Suok**, v. *fyonda*, *fyonza*; (the breast) *nyonya*; (get information from) *sua*. Suck in, Suck up, -*nywa*; (as a pump) *vuta* [*kwa bomba*].
- Sucker**, **Suckling**, n. *mnyonya* [*wa-*]; (of plant) *mche* [*mi-*], *kitawi* [*vi-*].
- Suckle**, v. *nyonyesha*.
- Suction**, n. *kufyonda*, &c.; *kuvuta kwa bomba*, *mvuto* (*Taz. Suck*).
- Sudden**, a. -a *gháfala*, -a *tháruba moja*. On a sudden, *gháfala*, *marra*.
- Suddenness**, n. *gháfala*, *kuwa gháfala*.
- Sudorific** a. [*dawa*] *ya kutoza jasho*.
- Suds**, n. *pofu ya sabuni*.
- Sue**, v. *taka*, *omba*; (prosecute) *shtaki*, *dai*.
- Suet**, n. *shahamu ya nyama*, *mafuta*.
- Suffer**, v. (endure) *vumilia*, *stahimili*, *chukua*; (allow) *acha*, *kubali*, *ruhusu*; (feel pain) *umwa*, *umizwa*, *teswa*, *ona uchungu*; (be damaged) *pata hasara*, *haribika*, *hasirika*; (be affected) *patwa*, *tendewa*; (be punished) *patiliswa*, *rudiwa*, *athibishwa*. You will suffer for it, *utaona wee*, *utalipa*.
- Sufferance**, n. *kuachiwa*, *ruhusa*; (endurance) *wvumilivu*.
- Sufferer**, n. *mwenyi hasara* [*shari*, *taabu*, *huzuni*, *maumivu*, &c.], *mteswa*, *maskini*.
- Suffering**, n. *umivu* [*ma-*], *kuteswa*, *mateso*, *uchungu*, *taabu*.
- Suffice**, v. *tosha*, *kifu*, *faa*, *rithisha*, *weza*.
- Sufficiency**, n. *kutosha*, *utoshelevu*, *uwezo*; (store, stock) *akiba*, *mali*; (independence) *ukinaifu*.
- Sufficient**, a. -a *kutosha*, &c. (*Taz. Suffice*). It is sufficient, *bassi*, *bassi tena*.
- Sufficiently**, adv. *kadiri ya kutosha*, *kadiri*.
- Suffix**, n. [(Gram.) *sehemu ya neno yenye kutiwa mwishoni*, *baada ya Root*].
- Suffocate**, v. *songa roho*, *songa nyonga*, *suia pumuzi*.

- Suffocation**, n. *kusonga* [*kusongwa*] *roho*, &c.
- Suffragan**, a. (bishop) *askofu mdogo*.
- Suffrage**, n. [*uwezo wa kuchagua mtu kuwa mkuu au kuwa katika baraza kuu ya serkali*]: (opinion, vote) *mapenzi, shauri, neno, chaguo* [*ma-*]; (witness, approval) *ushuhuda, ukubali*; (short prayer) [*sala fupi*]. Universal suffrage, [*watu wote kuwa na Suffrage*]. Household suffrage, [*wenyi nyumba kuwa na Suffrage*]. To be elected by universal suffrage, *kuchaguliwa na watu wote*.
- Suffuse**, v. *funika, jaza, enea katika*.
- Suffusion**, n. *kufunika*, &c.
- Sugar**, n. *sukari*; (brown, half-made) *sukari guru*.
— v. *tia sukari*.
- Sugar-cane**, n. *mua* [*miwa*].
- Sugary**, a. *-a sukari, kama sukali, -tamu*.
- Suggest**, v. *onya, tia moyoni, toa shauri, penyesha habari*; (give idea of) *dokeza*; (by signs) *ashiria, pungia*.
- Suggestion**, n. *onyo* [*ma-*], *shauri* [*ma-*], *dokezo* [*ma-*], *ishara*.
- Suggestive**, a. *-a kuonya, -a maana*.
- Suicidal**, a. *-a kujifisha, -a kujiangamiza, -a kujiletea hasara*.
- Suicide**, n. *kujifisha makusudi*. Commit suicide, *jifisha, jiu, jithalimu nafsi*.
- Sui generis**, a. *-a peke yake, -a mitindo, -a namna*.
- Suit**, n. (of clothes) *kisua*; (in law) *madai, uda'wa, mashtaka, hukumu, maneno*; (request) *haja, maombi*; (of marriage) *kupoza, mapozo*.
— v. *faa, stahili, saki, stahiki, -wa sawa* [*-suri*], *wajibu*; (agree) *patana, lingana*. Suit oneself, *chagua -enyewe*. Suit each other, *chukuana*.
- Suitability**, n. *kufaa*, &c.
- Suitable**, a. *-a kufaa*, &c. (*Taz. Suit*, v.).
- Suite**, n. [*jamii ya wafuasi wa mtu mkuu*], *wafuasi*; (series, set) *jamii, mafuatano*.
- Suitor**, n. *mchumba* [*wa-*], *mwenyi kupoza, mpozaji, mposi*; (in law) *mdai* [*wa-*].
- Sulk**, v. *kuwa Sulky, nuna*.
- Sulkiness**, n. *uchungu, ukaidi, chuki*.
- Sulky**, a. *-enyi uchungu, -kaidi, -a kununa, -nuni*.
- Sullen**, a. *-enyi uchungu, -kaidi*; (gloomy, heavy) *-zito*.
- Sullenness**, n. *kuwa Sullen*.
- Sulphate**, n. (of copper) *mrututu*; (of magnesia) *chumvi ya haluli*.
- Sulphur**, n. *kiberiti*.
- Sulphurous**, a. *-a kiberiti*.
- Sultan**, n. *sultani, mfalme, jumbe* [*ma-*].
- Sultana**, n. *malkiya, mkewe sultani*.
- Sultanate, Sultanship**, n. *usultani*, &c.
- Sultriness**, n. *kuwa Sultry*.
- Sultry**, a. *-a hari, -a jua kali, -liokauka, -kavu*; (oppressive) *-a kusonga, -a hewa nzito*.
- Sum**, n. (total amount) *jumla*; (in arithm.) *hesabu*; (of money) *fetha*; (meaning) *maana*. A sum of money, *fetha*. Pay a large sum, *lipa fetha nyingi*.
— v. *hesabu*. Sum up, *jumlisha, fanya muhtasari, sema kwa vichache*.
- Summarize**, v. *jumlisha, sema kwa maneno machache, fanya muhtasari*.
- Summary**, n. *muhtasari*.
— a. *-a marra moja, -a gháfula, -a tháruba*. In a summary manner, *upeshi, kwa haraka, billa kufikiri, marra moja*.
- Summer**, n. *wakati wa jua kali, wakati wa hari*; (in south latitudes) *kaskasi, musimi, chaka*.
- Summer-house**, n. [*kibanda cha anasa bustanini*].
- Summersault**, n. = **Somersault**.
- Summit**, n. *kilele* [*vi-*]; (tip) *ncha*; (highest point) *upeo, juu*. On the summit of, *juu ya*.
- Summon**, v. *ita*; (prosecute) *pelika*

pita asili. si kwa desturi ya vitu vyote, si kama vitu vinginevyo, si -a dunia hii, -a ajabu; (spiritual) -a rohani, -a Muungu: (miraculous) -a mwujiza. The supernatural, yasiyoonekana, yapitayo asili yetu.

Supernumerary, n. [*zayidi ya hesabu iliyoamriwa*], *akiba.*

Superpose, v. *weka juu.*

Superposition, n. *kuweka [kuwekwa] juu.*

Superscribe, v. *andika juu, tia anwani.*

Superscription, n. *anwani, andiko la juu.*

Supersede, v. (take the place of) *ingia mahali pa, -wa badala ya; (remove) ondosha, batilisha tangua.*

Supersensual, a. [*-sioonekana na macho ao masikio*], *-a kupita akili, -a kiroho.*

Superstition, n. *imani ya uwongo, dini ya ujinga, ibada ya kishenzi [kuabudu pepo, sanamu, miungu ya uwongo, &c.]; kufanya upuzi kama uchawi, uchaji mwingi mno katika mambo ya dini [kupiga bau, kutazama ndege, kuvaa hirizi, kuangalia chuo, &c.].*

Superstitious, a. *-a Superstition.*

Superstructure, n. *ujenzi wa juu.*

Supervene, v. *tukia baadaye, fuata, tokea, zukia.*

Supervis, v. *simamia, angalia, amuria.*

Supervision, n. *usimamizi, maangazi, madaraka, amri.*

Supine, a. (on the back) *chali; (slack) -legevu, -zito, -zembe.*

Supineness, n. *ulegevu, &c.*

Supper, n. *chakula cha jioni.*

Supperless, a. *pasipo Supper.*

Supplant, v. *twaah mahali pa, ondosha, punguza [poteza] kidogo kidogo kwa siri.*

Supple, a. *-a kupindikapindika, -a kunyumbuka, -liopindikana, -epesi, laini; (yielding) -a tabia laini, -tii.*

Supplement, n. *maongezo, utimizo [ma-], nyongeza.*

Supplementary, a. *-a kuongeza, -a kutimiliza, -a zaiiai.*

Suppleness, n. *kuwa Supple.*

Suppliant, Supplicant, a. *-a kuomba, ombi, -ombaji.*

Supplicate, v. *omba, sihi, taka, lalama.*

Supplication, n. *maombi, haja, kuomba.*

Supplicatory, a. *-a kuomba.*

Supplies, n. *matumizi, akiba, kandi, masarufu, vyakula, riziki, nafuu, vyombo, vifaa.*

Supply, n. *kutoa, kuleta, kuweka; (store, quantity) wingi, akiba, jamii, auni; (public) fetha ya serikali. Supply and demand, [kadiri ya kutaka na ya kupatikana itakwayo, mali na tamaa]. (Taz. Supplies.)*

— v. *toa, leta, weka, -pa, auni, ruzukisha; (on credit) kopesha.*

Supply the place of, *-wa mahali pa, -wa badala ya.*

Support, n. *kuchukua, &c. (Taz. Support, v.); (prop) tegemeo, nguzo, mhimili [mi-], [kitu chenye kazi ya kuchukua, &c., mti, kibau, chakula, fetha, riziki, &c.]; (help) msaada, shime, upendeleo. Means of support, riziki, chakula, nafuu.*

— v. (bear) *chukua, tegemea, himili; (endure) vumilia; (help) sayidia, fariji, -pa moyo, pendelea, burudisha; (maintain) lisha, chukua, patia chakula; (a cause) shindania, shika; (continue) endeleza, dumisha, fuliza; (attest) shuhudia, thubutisha; (attend) fuatana na, sindikisa. Support life on, ponea, -la. How does he support himself? anaponea nini, apataje riziki?*

Supportable, a. *-a kuchukulika, -a kuvumilika.*

Supporter, n. *mtu wa kuchukua, &c., msayidia, mfuasi.*

Supposable, a. *-a kuwasikana, yamkini.*

Suppose, v. (consider) *wasa, thani, ona; (fancy, guess) tunga, baka-*

- tisha, gisi*; (require) *hitaji, taka*.
 Suppose that, Supposing, *ikiwa, labuda, kwamba, iwapo*. Suppose they differ, *hatta na waachane*.
- Supposition**, n. *wazo* [ma-], *thana*; (not fact) *hadithi, maneno, uwongo*.
- Supposititious**, a. *-liotiwa kwa hila, -a hila, -a uwongo, si halisi*.
- Suppress**, v. (overcome) *shinda, vunja, komesha*; (restrain) *funga, zuia*; (conceal) *ficha, setiri*.
- Suppression**, n. *kushinda, &c.*
 Suppression of urine, *kufunga mkojo*.
- Suppressive**, a. *-a kushinda, &c.* (*Taz. Suppress*).
- Suppurate**, v. *fanya usaha, tunga usaha*.
- Suppuration**, n. *kutunga usaha*.
- Supremacy**, n. *ensi kuu, mamlaka, uwezo, kutawala, hukumu, nguvu*.
- Supreme**, a. *-kubwa sana, bora halisi, -zuri kabisa*. The Supreme Being, *Muungu Mwenyezi*.
- Supremely**, adv. *kupita yote, sayidi, haswa*.
- Sure**, a. (certain) *-a hakika, yakini*; (positive) *-a kujua sana*; (trustworthy, safe) *amini, thabiti, salama, imara*; (confident) *-enyi tumaini, pasipo shaka*. You are sure to go, *huna buddi utakwenda*. Be sure, Feel sure, (have no doubt) *yakinia, jua sana, tumaini sana*; (be beyond doubt) *-wa yakini* [hakika]. Make sure, *hakiki, hakikisha*. Yes, to be sure, *ndio, kweli, na'am, eewalla*.
- Surely**, adv. *hapana shaka, hakuna buddi, haikosi*; (safely) *salama, kwa hathari*.
- Surety**, n. *mthamini, lazimu*.
- Suretyship**, n. *uthamini*.
- Surf**, n. *mawimbi* [yakifanya pofu], *mawimbi meupe, mawimbi ya kuumka*.
- Surface**, n. *upande wa nje, upande wa juu, juu, sura, uso*. Surface of the earth, *uso wa arthi, sura ya inchi*.
- Surfeit**, n. *shibe, wingi*.
 — v. *shibisha, vimbisha, kinaisha*.
- Surge**, n. *mawimbi* [ya povu, ya kuumka].
 — v. *inuka, fanya mawimbi, umka*.
- Surgeon**, n. *mganga* [wa-].
- Surgery**, n. *uganga*; (room) *chumba cha kazi ya mganga*.
- Surgical**, a. *-a mganga*.
- Surliness**, n. *ukali*.
- Surly**, a. *-kali*.
- Surmise**, v. (judge) *thani, waza*; (guess, fancy) *tunga, bahatisha*.
 — n. *wazo* [ma-], *thana*.
- Surmount**, v. *pita juu, pita, shinda*.
 Surmounted by, *-enyi juu yake*.
- Surmountable**, a. *-a kupitika, -a kushindika*.
- Surname**, n. [jina la pili, jina la mwisho, jina la kuonyesha jamaa].
 — v. *tia Surname*.
- Surpass**, v. *pita, shinda, zidi*. He surpasses him in power, *amemzidi kwa nguvu, amemzidia nguvu*.
- Surpassable**, n. *-a kupitikana*.
- Surplice**, n. [nguo nyeupe ya wafanyao kazi ya dini kanisani].
- Surpliced**, a. *-enyi Surplice*.
- Surplus, Surplusage**, n. *baki, sazo, salia* [ma-].
- Surprise**, n. (feeling of wonder) *mshangao, kustaajabu*; (thing) *shani, kizushi, ajabu*; (bewilderment) *fathaa*; (sudden onset) *kugundua, kugunduliwa*. Take by surprise, *jia kwa hila, fumania, gundulia, sukia*. Cause surprise, *shangaza, kang'a, stusha, ajabisha, tia kishindo*.
 — v. *ajabisha, shangaza*; (bewilder) *kang'a, kang'anya, fathaisha, stusha*.
- Surprising**, a. *-a ajabu, &c.* (*Taz. Surprise, v.*).
- Surrender**, v. *toa, salimisha*, (neut.) *jitoa, shindwa*.
 — n. *kutoa, kutolewa, &c.*
- Surreptitious**, a. *-a hila, -a siri*.
- Surround**, v. (be, go round) *sunguka, -wa mzingo wa* [pande zote za, kandokando la]; (place round)

- zungushia*; (besiege) *husuru, fanyia masingiwa*.
- Surtout**, n. [*vaxi kama joho*].
- Surveillance**, n. *usimamizi, mangazi, ulinzi, kuchunguliwa*.
- Survey**, v. *tazama, kagua, chungulia, angalia*; (measure and describe exactly) [*andika sura halisi kwa kupima na kuhesabu*], *pima, kadirisha*.
- n. *kutazama, &c.*
- Surveying**, n. *kutazama, &c.* (*Taz. Survey, v.*); (map-making) [*maarifa ya kupima inchi ao bahari na kufanya ramani, kupima inchi*].
- Surveyor**, n. [*mwenyi kazi ya Surveying*].
- Survival**, n. *kuishi baada ya kufiwa, &c.*; (remainder) *baki, masalia*.
- Survive**, v. *ishi baada ya kufiwa, zidi kukaa*; (be saved) *okoka, pona katika hatari*; (remain) *baki, salia*.
- Survivor**, n. *mwenyi Survival, mwenyi kuokoka*.
- Susceptibility**, n. *wepesi wa kuona* [*kustuka, kupata, kupatwa, &c.*]; (kindness) *huruma, utu mwema*.
- Susceptible, Susceptive**, a. *mwenyi Susceptibility*.
- Suspect**, v. *shuku, tuhumu, thania viovu*; (fancy) *thani, gisi, waza*.
- Suspend**, v. (hang) *tundika, angika*; (balance) *ning'iniza*; (defer) *weka. ahirisha*; (stop work, &c. of) *zuia kazi ya, usulu, toa, tangua*.
- Suspend a sitting**, *vunja baraza*.
- Suspend payment**, *filisika*. **Suspend judgement**, *kaa na mashaka*.
- Suspense**, n. *mashaka, kusitasita*; (pause, stop) *kukoma*.
- Suspension**, n. *kutunika, kutungika, &c.* (*Taz. Suspend*). **Suspension bridge**, [*daraja la kitundika kwa kamba, minyororo, &c.*].
- Suspensory**, a. *-a kuchukua*.
- Suspicion**, n. *kuthania viovu, tuhumu* [*ma-*], *mashaka, shuku* [*ma-*].
- Suspicious**, a. *-enyi kuthania viovu, -enyi mashaka*; (untrustworthy) *si amini, si wazi, si -nyoju*.
- Sustain**, v. *chukua, tegemea, sayi-*
- dia*; (prove) *thubutisha*; (endure) *patwa na, vumilia*; (allow) *kubali, tia ithini*.
- Sustenance**, n. *vyakula, makuli, riziki, nafuu*.
- Sustentation**, n. *kulisha, kusayidia, kuendeleza, kuchukua, kutegemea*.
- Sutler**, n. *mchuuzi* [*kwa asikari*].
- Sutling**, n. *kazi ya Sutler*.
- Suture**, n. *kushona* [*kwa mganga*], *kiungo*.
- Suzerain**, n. *mkuu, bwana, seyidi*.
- Suzerainty**, n. [*uwezo na kazi ya Suzerain*].
- Swab**, n. [*kitani ao kitambaa wa kupangusia*].
- Swaddling-clothes**, n. [*vitambaa vya kumfungia kitoto, nguo za kitoto*].
- Swagger**, v. *tamba, jipotoa, enda kwa kujivuna*; (make a show) *piga makuu, fanya fahari, fanya jeuri, jitea maume*.
- n. *majivuno, makuu, ufithuli, jeuri*.
- Swahili**, n. *na a.* (person) *mswahili, [wa-]*; (language) *kiswahili*.
- Swain**, n. *mtu wa shamba, mkulima*; (lover) *mchumba* [*mwanaume*].
- Swallow**, n. (bird) *barawai*.
- v. *meza, -la yote*; (put up with) *vumilia*; (recant) *jikania, jikatalia, geuza*; (take on trust) *sadiki marra moja pasipo shaka*.
- Swam**, p. t. *ya Swim*.
- Swamp**, n. *ziwa* [*la maji na matope mengi*].
- v. *jaza maji, toza majini, pindua*; (ruin) *angamiza, pindua*.
- Swampy**, a. *-enyi Swamps, kama Swamp, -a majimaji, -a matope mengi*.
- Swan**, n. [*ndege kama bata kubwa sana*].
- Sword**, n. *majani* [*mazuri madogo*].
- Swarm**, n. *kundi, kundi sima, kundi la nyuki*.
- v. *fanya kundi kama nyuki, songana, -wa -ingi, -jaa, -saa sana*.

- Swim); (dizziness) *kizunguzungu*.
- Swimming, a. -a *kuogelea*, -a *kuelea*; (dizzy) -a *kizunguzungu*; (tearful) -a *machosi*.
- Swimmingly, adv. *upes*, *vizuri*, *rahisi*.
- Swindle, v. *punja*, *kopa*, *danganya*, *karamkia*.
- n. *kukopa*, *ukopi*, *ujanja*, *uthalimu*, *hila*.
- Swindler, n. *mkopi*, *ayari*, *wjanja*, *mthalimu*.
- Swine, n. *nguruwe*, *jamii yanguruwe*.
- Swing, v. (p. t. na pt. t. *Swung*), (rock) *ning'inia*, *pemba*, *wayawaya*; (be hung) *tundikwa*; (move to and fro) *sukasuka*, *jongea huko na huko*; (move aside or round) *enda upande*, *enda kuzunguka*; (set swinging) *ning'iniza*, *pembeza*, *jongeza huko na huko*, *zungusha kwa nguvu*, (neut.) *sukasuka*.
- n. *kuning'inia*, &c.; (rope-swing) *pemba*; (sweep, rush, range, &c.) *pigo*, *mwendo wa nguvu*, *mshindo*, *njia*, *eneo*. Be in swing (in full swing), -wa *katika kutenda kazi yake*, *enda*, *sitawi*. Give full swing to, *endesha*, *sitawisha*, *sizulia*.
- Swinish, a. *kama nguruwe*, -*chafu*.
- Swipe, v. (cricket) *piga kwa nguvu*.
- Switch, n. *ufito* [*fito*]; (points on railway) *panda la njia* [*ya gari la moshi*].
- v. *geuza njia*, *geuza upande*.
- Swivel, n. [*pete yenye kuzunguka*].
- Swollen, pt. t. ya *Swell*, v.
- Swoon, n. *kuzimia roho*.
- v. *zimia roho*.
- Swoop, n. *ruka chini* [*kama tai*].
- At one swoop, *tharuba moja*.
- v. *ruko* [*la kuja chini*], *ruko la ghafala*.
- Swop, v. *badili*.
- Sword, n. *upanga* [*panga*]; (curved) *kitara* [*vi-*]; (short, straight) *shime*. Put to the sword, *ua*, *chinja*.
- Sword-fish, n. *papa upanga*.
- Swordsman, n. [*mtu hodari kwa upanga*], *asikari wa upanga*.
- Swore, Sworn, p. t. na pf. t. ya *Swear*.
- Swum, pt. t. ya *Swim*.
- Swung, p. t. na pf. t. ya *Swing*, v.
- Sybarite, n. [*mtu wa anasa nyingi*].
- Sycamore, n. *mkuyu* [*mi-*].
- Sycophancy, n. [*mambo ya Sycophant*].
- Sycophant, n. *msifu mbaya*, *mjiendekeza vibaya*, *mstahifu mno*.
- Syllabio, a. -a *Syllable*.
- Syllable, n. [*harufu yenye sauti moja*, *jamii ya harufu yenye kutamkwa pamoja*].
- Syllabus, n. *muhtasari*.
- Syllogism, n. [*hoja halisi isiyokanikana*].
- Syllogistic, a. -a *Syllogism*.
- Syllogize, v. *tumia Syllogism*.
- Sylph, n. [*kijana mwanamke mwe-mbamba mzuri*].
- Sylvan, a. -a *mwitu*.
- Symbol, n. *mfano*, *alama*, *dalili*, *ishara*, *methali*, *onyo*; (creed) *kanuni ya imani*, *shahaia*.
- Symbolic, Symbolical, a. -a *mfano*, &c. (*Tax. Symbol*); (significant) -*enyi maana*.
- Symbolism, n. *mifano*, *kutumia mifano*.
- Symbolize, v. *onya kwa Symbol*, *fanana na*, -wa *kama*; (hold same creed) *patana*, -wa *na imani moja*.
- Symmetrical, a. -*enyi Symmetry*.
- Symmetry, n. *ulinganifu*, *uzuri*, *kadiri*, *usawa*.
- Sympathetic, a. -a *huruma*, &c.
- Sympathize, v. -wa *na huruma*.
- Sympathy, n. *huruma*, *upole*, *utu mwema*.
- Symphony, n. *ulinganifu wa sauti nyingi*, *uimbo*.
- Symposium, n. *kula bia*, *karamu*, *kikao*, *jamii ya watu wakila pamoja*.
- Symptom, n. *alama*, *ishara*, *dalili*, *onyo* [*ma-*], *kicnyo*, *shuku*.
- Symptomatic, a. -a *kuonya*.
- Synagogue, n. [*kanisa la kiyahudi*].
- Synchronism, n. *wakati mmoja*, *mwaka mmoja*, *ulinganifu wa wakati*, *usawa wa miaka*.

Syncope, n. *kuzimia, kulegea, kama kufa*.

Syndicate, n. [*shirika la watu wenyi kazi moja*], *kampani*.

Synod, n. [*mkutano wa wakubwa wa kanisa*].

Synodic, Synodical, a. -a **Synod**.

Synonym, n. [*neni lenyi maana ile ile na jingine*], *maana sawa*.

Synonymous, a. -enyi maana moja, -a kuonya kitu kile kile, -a kuhuzika na.

Synopsis, n. [*habari nyingi kwa maneno machache, maneno ya kujumlisha maarifa*], *muhtasari, ukumbusho, jumla*.

Synoptic, a. -a **Synopsis**, -a **Synoptist**.

Synoptists, n. [*Mattayo, Marko, Luka, waanjilisti*].

Syntax, n. [*elimu ya kupanga maneno kwa sarufi*].

Synthesis, n. [*kutia pamoja, kufanyiza vitu vingi kuwa moja, kunganisha, kuchanganya, kulinganisha*].

Synthetic, a. -a **Synthesis**.

Syphilis, n. *sekeneko, kijeraha cha mboni, tego*.

Syphon, n. = **Siphon**.

Syria, n. *Sham*.

Syringe, n. *bomba ndogo*.

Syrup, n. *asali, kama asali*, [*dawa nzito tamu ya kunywa*].

System, n. (orderliness) *utaratibu, ukamilifu, kawaida, desturi*; (series, group) [*jamii ya vitu vyenye hali moja au kazi moja au kuwiana*], *jamii nzima*; (entire plan) *mambo yote, habari zote*; (plan, method) *shauri, madaraka, matengeneo, njia*; (body) *mwili, maungo*.

Systematic, a. -a **System**.

Systematize, v. *andika kwa System, panga, tengeneza*.

T.

Tabby, a. (of cat) [*-a madoadoa, -a milia meusi na meupe*].

Tabernacle, n. [*hema ya ibada au*

masikani ya Wayahudi, patakatifu; kisanduku kitakatifu].

Tabernacle, v. *tua, kaa*.

Table, n. *meza*; [*kitu chembamba sawa laini, mti, madini, cho chote*]; (food) *chakula*; (list, index, scheme) *muhtasari, hesabu, dftari, jumla la habari*. Turn the tables, *badilisha hali*. At table, *chakulani*. Table-cloth, *nguo ya meza*.

Tableau, n. *taswira, sanamu, mfano*.

Table d'hôte, n. [*kula pamoja wageni katika Hotel*], *kula bia*.

Table-land, n. [*inchi sawa iliyo-inuka*].

Table-spoon, n. *mwiko mkubwa*; (as measure) *nussu wakia (l'az. Spoon)*.

Tablet, n. *kibau cha kuandikia*.

Taboo, v. *harimisha, kataza, gombeza kabisa*.

Tabour, n. *kigoma*.

Tabular, a. -a **Table**, *kama Table, wazi, -a taratibu*.

Tabulate, v. *andika wazi [taratibu], fanya muhtasari [hesabu]*.

Tacit, a. -a *kimya, -liothihirika pasipo kunena*. He gives a tacit consent, *hakatai*.

Taciturn, a. -nyamavu, -a *kimya, -a maneno machache, -stirifu*.

Taciturnity, n. *unyamavu, &c.*

Tack, v. (of ship) *bisha, kisi matanga, pindua demani [goshini]*; (in sewing) *piga bandi*.

— n. *nisomari mdogo*; (of ship, tacking) *mbisho*; (course) *majira*; (change) *ugeuzi, upinduzi*.

Tackle, v. *kamata, shikilia*.

—, **Tackling**, n. *vyombo [vya jahazi, kamba, ayari, &c.], pambo*.

Tact, n. *werevu, akili, busara*.

Tactical, a. -a **Tactics**.

Tactician, n. [*mjuzi wa Tactics, mwalimu wa mambo ya vita*].

Tactics, n. *maarifa ya vita*.

Tadpole, n. [*mdudu mdogo wa maji*].

Tag, n. [*kipande kidogo nchani*].

Tail, n. *mkia [mi-], upande wa*

mwisho [wa kinyume]. Turn tail, *kimbia*. Put tail between the legs, *fyata mkia*. Wag the tail, *sukasuka mkia*.

Tailor, n. *mshoni* [wa-].

Taint, n. (blemish) *waa* [ma-]; (disgrace) *aibu*; (smell) *uvundu*, *kioza*; (infection) *ugonjwa*, *kiambukizo*.

— v. *ambukiza*, *haribu*.

Tainted, a. *-enyi* **Taint**, n.

Take, v. (p. t. Took, pf. t. Taken) *twa*, *shika*, *kamata*; (convey) *chukua*, *peleka*; (please) *pendeza*; (choose) *chagua*; (require) *hitaji*, *taka*; (use) *tumia*; (remove) *toa*; (receive) *pokea*; (endure) *vumilia*; (understand) *fahamu*; (accept) *kubali*. Take a bite, *mega*, *ambua*. Take a walk, *tembea*, *enda tembea*. Take as spoil, *teka*. Take an oath, *apa*. Take across, *vukisha*, *vu-sha*. Take aim, *piga shebaha*, *lekeza bunduki*. Take after, *fanana na*, *iga*, *fuatisha*. Take at one's word, *sadiki*, *kubali*. Take away, *chukua*, *ondoa*, *toa*. Take breath, *pumzika*. Take by force, *nyang'anya*, *poka*. Take care, *angalia*, *tunza*, *jihathari*. Take down, *shusha*, *tweza*, *tungua*, *tundua*; (building) *bomoa*; (in writing) *andika*; (fruit, &c.) *angua*. Take effect, *tenda kazi yake*, *faa*. Take the fancy, Take the eye, *vuta*, *pendeza*, *tamanisha*, *tazamisha*. Take fire, *waka*. Take heart, *jipa moyo*, *piga moyo konde*. Take heed, *angalia*, *jihathari*. Take hold (of), *shika*, *shikilia*, *kamata*. Take in. (understand) *fahamu*; (cheat) *punja*; (include) *weka*, *-wa na . . . ndani*; (lessen) *punguza*; (water) *vuja*; (undertake) *jipatia kazi ya*; (buy regularly) *jinunulia marra kwa marra*. Take in hand, *shika*, *jitia katika*, *maliki*. Take into one's head, *azimu*, *nia*. Take in vain, *taja burra*, *tharau*. Take leave of, *aga*, *agana na*. Take medicine,

-nywa dawa. Take notice (of), *angalia*; (favour) *pendelea*. Take off, (clothes, cap, &c.) *vua*; (the fire) *ipua*, *tegua*; (imitate) *iga kwa mzaha*; (remove) *ondoa*, *toa*, *kata*. Take oneself off, *ondoka*. Take on oneself, *diriki*, *tadiriki*, *hawili*. Take orders, *agiswa*; (be ordained) [ingiswa katika uhudumu wa Kanisa, Tax. (Holy) Orders]. Take out, *toa*, *ondoa*, *futua*; (pick out) *chokora*; (escort) *fuatana na*. Take out a tooth, *ng'oa jino*. Take it out of, *chosha*. Take part, *shariki*. Take place, *-wa*, *tukia*, *fanyika*. Take revenge, *jilipiza kisasi*. Take time, (be slow) *taka wakati*, *-wa jambo la siku nyingi*; (be careful) *enda polepole*, *jihathari*. Take the field, *enda kupigana*, *shika vita*. Take the ground, *panda*, *ingia mwambani*, *kwama*. Take thought, *kumbuka*, *sumbukia*. Take to, *penda*, *jifunga kwa*. Take to heart, *tiwa uchungu*, *sikitikia*. Take to one's bed, *ugua*. Take to one's heels, *kimbia*. Take to pieces, *kong'oa*. Take to task, *kemea*, *karipia*. Take up, (in the hand) *zoa*, *okota*; (lift up) *inua*, *tweka*, *twika*; (engage in) *jitia katika*, *shikilia*; (arrest) *funga*, *kamata*; (occupy) *-wa kazi ya*, *taka*, *chukua*; (a position) *chagua mahali*, *tua*; (rebuke) *shutumumu*, *amba*. Take up with, *fanya urafiki na*. Be taken ill (worse), *shikika*.

Taking, a. *-a kuvuta*, *-a kupendelea*, *-a kutamanisha*.

Talc, n. [jiwe kama kioo].

Tale, n. *hadithi*, *kisa*, *ngano*; (fiction) *uwongo*, *upuzi*. Tell tales of, *chongea*; (relate) *hadithia*.

Tale-bearer, n. *dukizi* [wa-], *mzuzi* [wa-].

Tale-bearing, n. *udukizi*, *uchongezi*, *uzuzi*.

Talent, n. *akili*, *nguvu*; (money) [fetha kama reale elfu mbili].

Talented, a. *-a Talent*.

Talisman, n. *talasimu* [wa-], *hiizi*.

Tardily, adv. *kwa uzembe, kwa kukawia.*

Tardiness, n. *kuwa Tardy, usiri.*

Tardy, a. *-zembe, -vivu, -legevu, -a kuchelewa, -a kusita, -a usiri.*

Tare, n. *kigugu mwitu.*

Target, n. *shebaha.*

Tariff, n. [*hesabu ya kodi ao ushuru, hati ya kuonya thamani ao bei, taarifu*].

Tarnish, v. *haribu [haribika] kwa kutu; (disgrace) aibisha, patia aibu.*

Tarpaulin, n. [*nguo nene iliyopakwa lami*], *tarbali.*

Tarry, a. *-a lami, kama lami.*

— v. *kawa, chelewa, kaa nyuma, kaakaa, ngoja.*

Tart, a. *-chungu, -kali.*

— n. *maandasi ya matunda.*

Tartan, n. [*nguo ya watu wa Scotland nene yenyi milia, nguo ya marakaraka*].

Tartar, n. *mtu wa Tartary, mtu mkali sana; (of teeth) ukoga.*

Task, n. *kazi. Take to task, kemea, shutumu.*

— v. *amria kazi; (put to strain) bidisha, jitahidisha, jaribisha, chosha; (accuse) shtaki.*

Task-master, n. *msimamizi wa kazi.*

Tassel, n. *kishada, kifundo.*

Tasselled, a. *-enyi vishada.*

Taste, n. *utamu, luththa; (act of tasting) kuonja, maenji, nyonda; (liking) tamaa, upendo, akili; (perception of beauty) [akili za kupambanua mazuri haswa]; (judgement) akili za kuchagua vema; (style) namna nzuri, ginsi nzuri. A man of taste, mtu wa akili, msannifu. Have a taste for, jua, wexa, penda. Give a nice taste to (food), kolea, unga.*

— v. *onja; (have flavour) -wa na luththa, kolewa; (take a little) twaa kidogo; (test) jaribia. It tastes nice, ni tamu.*

Tasteful, a. *-a akili, -zuri, fasihi.*

Tasteless, a. *pasipo luththa; (dull,*

flat) dufu, baridi. It is tasteless, haina kiungo.

Tasty, a. *-tamu, -zuri, -a kukolewa.*

Tattered, a. (clothes) *-bovu-bovu, -liotatuka-tatuka.*

Tatters, n. *nguo mbovumbovu.*

Tattle, n. *mapayo, vijineno, upuzi.*

— v. *payuka.*

Tattoo, n. *chanjo, chale, mchoro, tojo; (of drum) [mdundo wa ngoma wa kuita asikari].*

— v. *chanja, piga chale, chora, toja.*

Taught, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Teach.**

Taunt, n. *suto [ma-], tayo [ma-], shutumu [ma-], tusi [ma-].*

— v. *tolea Taunt, suta, tusha, thi-haki, cheka.*

Taunting, a. *-a Taunt, n.*

Tautological, a. *-a Tautology.*

Tautology, n. [*kusema yale yale tu*].

Tavern, n. *duka la mvinyo [pombe, &c.], mkahawani.*

Tawdry, a. *-a kimalidadi, -a kuji-shaua, -a fahari, si -zuri.*

Tawny, a. *|-a rangi ya manjano na nyeusi kidogo, rangi ya simba].*

Tax, n. *kodi, ushuru.*

— v. *toza kodi, lipiza ushuru; (put strain on) kaza, tahidisha, lemexa; (accuse) shtaki. Tax strength (resources), tia juhudi [gharama].*

Taxable, a. *-a kulipa kodi, -a kupa-siwa ushuru.*

Taxation, n. *kutoza kodi, ushuru. Heavy taxation, ushuru mwingi.*

Taxidermy, n. [*maarifa ya kutenge-neza ngozi ya nyama ndege, &c., siwe kama hali ya kuwa hayi*].

Tea, n. *chai; (evening meal) chakula cha jioni. Tea-caddy, kisa-nduku cha chai. Tea-set (service), vyombo vya kunywa chai. Tea-cloth, [kitambaa cha kupangusia vikombe, &c.]. Tea-pot, buli [ma-]. Tea-party, chakula cha jioni, jamii ya watu wakinywa chai pamoja. Tea-spoon, mwiko [mi-] mdogo, kijiko [vi-]. Give a tea-party, [alika watu kuja kula jioni].*

Teach, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Taught**),

- (knowledge) *fundisha, funza, elimisha*; (morals) *ongoza, adilisha*; (manners) *tia adabu, adibisha*; (generally) *ongoza, lea, onya, zoeza*.
- Teachable**, a. -*epesi kujifunza, -lekevu, -sikilifu*.
- Teachableness**, n. *wepesi wa kujifunza, usikizi*.
- Teacher**, n. *mwalimu [wa-], mkufunzi, mfundishi, fundi [ma-]*.
- Teaching**, n. *mafundisho, elimu, mathehebu*.
- Teak**, n. *msaji*.
- Teal**, n. [*nlege kama bata ndogo*].
- Team**, n. [*jamii ya frasi, ya ngombe, &c., wakifunganishwa na gari; (of players) kundi la watu wenyi kucheza pamoja*].
- Tea-pot**, n. *buli [ma-]*.
- Tear**, n. *chozi [ma-]; (rent) mpasuo, mtatuo [mi-]*. Shed tears, Burst into tears, *toka [toa] machozi*. Affect to tears, *toa [toza] machozi*. In tears, *kwa machozi, kwa kulia*.
- v. (p. t. **Tore**, pf. t. **Torn**) *pasua, rarua, tatua, papura*; (move quickly) *enda kassi, enda mbio sana*; (divide) *tenga, gawanya*; (wrest) *ondoa kwa nguvu, chukua kwa jeuri*; (hair) *ng'oa*. 'lear away, *gandua*; (neut.) *puruka mbio*. 'lear in strips, *chana*. Tear in pieces, *nyambua*. Tear a piece off, *kwanua, nyakua*. Tear off (skin, &c.), *ambua*; (clothes) *vua upesi*; (boughs, &c.) *kwanua*; (run) *ondoka mbio*. Tear down, *angusha, bomosha, angamiza*. Tear up, *pasua, ng'oa, angamiza*.
- Tearful**, a. -*enyi machozi, -a kulia*.
- Tearless**, a. *pasipo machozi, -kavu*.
- Tease**, v. *chokoza, sumbua, tesa, nyeta*.
- Teasel**, n. [*ua la kuchania na kulainisha nguo*].
- Test**, n. *titi [ma-], chuchu ya ziwa*.
- Technical**, a. [*-a fundi mwenyewe, -a kazi fullani*].
- Technicality**, n. *kuwa Technical; kitu kilicho Technical*.
- Tedious**, a. -*kokotevu, -a kuchosha, baridi, -dufu*.
- Tediousness**, n. *ukokotevu, &c.*
- Tedium**, n. *uchovu, baridi*.
- Teem**, v. *jaa tele, zaa sana*.
- Teens**, n. [*umri wa kati ya miaka kumi na asharini*].
- Teeth**, pl. *ya Tooth*. Cast in one's teeth, *shutumia*. Hold in the teeth, *vuata*. In the teeth of, *kwa kushindana na, (= In spite of)*.
- Teetotaler**, n. *mtu wa Teetotalism*.
- Teetotalism**, n. [*kutokunywa vileo vyote pia*].
- Telegram**, n. *habari kwa simu, simu*.
- Telegraph**, n. *simu*.
- v. *peleka habari kwa simu, piga simu*.
- Telegraphic**, a. -*a simu*.
- Telegraphist**, n. *mtu wa simu*.
- Telegraphy**, n. *maarifa ya simu*.
- Teleology**, n. [*kusema, 'Viumbe vyote vimefanyika makusudi, zi kwa bahati, si kwa kukua tu'*].
- Telephone**, n. [*simu ya kusikiza sauti mbali*].
- Telescope**, n. *darubini, mwanzi wa kutazamia*.
- v. [*vunjika kwa kuingizana*].
- Telescopic**, a. -*a darubini, -a kutazama mbali, -a kuoneka na darubini*.
- Tell**, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. **Told**) *nena*; (relate) *simulia, hubiri, toa habari, ambia*; (count) *hesabu*; (make known) *elexa, tangaza, hubiri*; (discover) *fahamu, ona*; (have effect) -*wa na nguvu [na njia], endeleza kazi*. Tell of, Tell tales, *chongea, kashifu*. Tell on, *chosha, legeza, vuta, geuza*. I tell you, it is so, *ndio ati*.
- Teller**, n. *mnenaji, msimulizi [wa-]; (counter) mwenyi kuhesabu*.
- Telling**, a. -*a nguvu, -enyi njia, -a kuchoma moyo*.
- Tell-tale**, n. *mdukizi [wa-], mchongezi, mkashifu*.
- Tellurion**, n. [*kitu cha kuthihirisha mwendo wa dunia izungukavyo, na mapinduzi yake*].

- Temerity**, n. *ujasiri mwingi, ukavu wa macho, kutojihathari, kujitupa*.
- Temper**, v. *changanya, geuza, tuliza, lainisha*; (metal) *tiamatiko, chovya*; (clay) *kanda, finyanga*.
- n. (disposition) *tabia, hali, moyo*; (good temper) *upole, kiasi*; (bad temper) *chuki, hasira*; (of metals) *ugumu, matiko*. Be out of temper, Be in a temper, *-wa na hasira [chuki]*. Keep one's temper, *tulia, jiweza, jizuia*. Lose one's temper, *ingiwa na hasira*. Be in a good temper, *kunjuka, changamuka*.
- Temperament**, n. *tabia, moyo, hali*.
- Temperance**, n. *kiasi, kadiri, kujiweza*.
- Temperate**, a. *-a kiasi, &c.* (*Taz. Temperance*). Temperate Zone, [*sehemu ya dunia pasipo jua kali wala baridi kali*].
- Temperature**, n. [*kadiri ao hali ya kuwa moto ao baridi*], *moto*. High temperature, *joto, hari*. Low temperature, *baridi*.
- Tempest**, n. *tufani, tharuba, pepo nyingi, kimbunga*.
- Tempestuous**, a. *-a tufani, -a tharuba*; (sea) *-enyi kuchafuka sana*; (debate, &c.) *-a ugomvi mwingi, -a kubishana*.
- Temple**, n. *hekalu [ma-], kanisa [ma-]*; (Mahomedan) *moskiti*; (forehead) *kipaji cha uso*.
- Temporal**, a. *-a maisha [si -a milele], -a kupita, -a dunia hii*; (power, &c.) [*kwa mambo ya dunia hii, si ya Muungu*].
- Temporality**, n. *mali ya Kanisa, mali zilizo wakifu*.
- Temporally**, adv. *kwa wakati, kwa kitambo, kwa muhulla*.
- Temporary**, a. *-a wakati, -a kitambo [si -a siku zote]*.
- Temporize**, v. *geukageuka*.
- Tempt**, v. (test) *jaribu, jaribia*; (mislead, seduce) *vuta kwa mabaya, tongoza, shawishi*.
- Temptation**, n. (trial) *jaribu [ma-];* (enticement) *kishawishi, ushauki, mvuto [kwa mabaya]*.
- Tempter**, n. *mwenyi kuvuta [kwa mabaya, kwa kukosesha]*. The tempter, *shetani*.
- Tempting**, a. *-a kuvuta, -a kutamania*.
- Ten**, n. *na a. kumi [ma-];* (decade) *mwongo [mi-]*. The upper ten, *watu wakubwa*. Ten to one, *kumi hatta moja*.
- Tenable**, a. *-a kushikika, -a kuliandika, -a kuthubutika, -a nguvu*.
- Tenacious**, a. *-a kushika, -a kunata*; (obstinate) *-shupavu, -gumu*.
- Tenacity**, n. *nguvu ya kushika [ya kunata]*; *ushupafu, ugumu*.
- Tenancy**, n. *kuwa Tenant, hali ya Tenant*.
- Tenant**, n. *mwenyi kupanga [nyumba ao shamba], mpangaji [wa-]*.
- Tenantry**, n. *jamii ya Tenants*.
- Tend**, v. *elekea, taka kwenda, vutwa, enda*; (be of use) *sayidia, faa*; (take care of) *tunza, linda, chunga*.
- Tendency**, n. *maelekezo, kutaka kwenda, utashi*; (movement, attraction) *mwendo, mvuto*.
- Tender**, a. (soft, delicate) *-ororo, -embamba*; (weak, fragile) *thaiifu, -epesi kuvunjika*; (sensitive) *-epesi kuumia, -a kuuma*; (soft-hearted, gentle) *-a huruma, -ema, -pole, -a upendo*. Of tender age, *-changa, -tota*.
- v. *toa, taka kupa, tolea*.
- n. *kutoa, toleo [ma-], malipizi*; [*gari ao jahazi ya kuchukua vifaa, chakula, kuni, makaa, risiki, &c., gari mtoto, jahazi mtoto*].
- Tender-hearted**, a. *-a huruma, -a upendo*.
- Tenderness**, n. *kuwa Tender*.
- Tendon**, n. *ukano [m-], mshipa [mi-]*.
- Tendril**, n. *ukono [kono], kikonyo*.
- Tenement**, n. *nyumba, makao*.
- Tenet**, n. *mathehebu, mafundisho*.
- Tennis**, n. [*mchezo wa tufe na vibau*].
- Tenon**, n. *ulimi [wa ubau]*.

Testamentary, a. -a wosia.
 Testator, n. *mwenyi kuandika wosia, mwosia.*
 Testicle, n. *pumbu [ma-], koko ya [yayi la] pumbu.*
 Testify, v. *shuhudia, sema kwa kiapo, toa mathubutu.*
 Testily, adv. *vikali.*
 Testimonial, n. [*hati ao sawadi ya kusifu, ya kushuhudia kazi njema, ya kuonya ahsante*], *barua ya sifa, barua.*
 Testimony, n. *ushahidi, ushuhuda, maneno ya kuhakikisha, mathubutu.*
 Testy, a. -kali.
 Tête-à-tête, n. [*maongezi ya siri ya watu wawili tu*].
 Tether, v. *fungasa [nyama] kwa kamba.*
 — n. *kambaya kufungasia [nyama].*
 Tetragon, n. [*sanamu ya pembe 'nne kama mrabba, &c.*].
 Tetragonal, a. -enyi pembe 'nne.
 Tetrarch, n. [*jumbe mdogo zamani za Warumi*].
 Teutonic, a. -a *Madachi wa kale, -a asili ya Madachi.*
 Text, n. *maneno yenyewe [ya andiko lo lote]; (verse) [fungu dogo la maneno ya Bible] aya; (subject) jambo, neno, jawabu.*
 Text-book, n. [*kitabu cha mafundi-sho ya kwanza*].
 Text-hand, n. [*mwandikowa harufu kubwa*].
 Textile, a. -a *kusokotwa, -a kufumwa, -a uzi.*
 Textual, a. -a Text. Textual criticisms, [*kuchungulia maneno yenyewe yalivyopata kuandikwa hivi ao hivi, si maana yao*].
 Texture, n. [*namna ya kusokotwa ao kufumwa, ginsi ya kufanyiswa, asili, matengeneo, umbo.*]
 Than, conj. *kuliko, mbele ya, wala si, kama.*
 Thane, n. *sheki [wa Ingeresa samani]*.
 Thank, v. *shukuru, tolea ahsante, itika marahaba; (feel grateful)*

ona shukrani, -wa na shukrani moyoni. Thank you! ahsante! marahaba! I will thank you to, utafathali. Thanks to the rain, kwa sababu kukanya mvua.
 Thankful, a. -enyi *shukrani, -a kushukuru.*
 Thankless, a. *pasipo shukrani; (fruitless) pasipo fayida, -a burre.*
 Thank-offering, n. *sadaka ya kushukuru.*
 Thanks, n. *shukuru, ahsante, marahaba.*
 Thanksgiving, n. *kushukuru, siku kuu ya kushukuru, shukuru [ma-].*
 Thankworthy, a. -a *kushukuru, -a kustahili shukrani.*
 That, a. *na pron. yule [ule, ile, &c.], huyo [huo, hiyo, &c.]; (relative) -o [-ye, -yo, -vyo, &c.]. That That that I wrote, ile That niliyoiandika.*
 — conj. *kama, ya kwamba, ya kuwa, kwa sababu, kwa kusudi, illi. That, So that (purpose). In order that, To the end that, illi, maku-sudi, kwa ginsi [pamoja na Sub-junctive Mood]. Oh that, Would that, laiti. So that, So . . . that (result), katta, kwa ginsi. All that, All that sort of thing, mambo kama haya. For that, In that, kwa kuwa. That is to say, ndio maana yake, yaani.*
 Thatch, v. *ezeka, vimba [nyumba kwa makuti, &c.].*
 — n. (cocoa-nut leaves) *makuti; (grass) majani. Put on thatch, ezeka. Strip off thatch, ezua.*
 Thatched, a. -a *makuti [majani] juu.*
 Thaw, n. *kuyeyuka theluji, majira ya kuyeyuka theluji.*
 The, a. (particular) *yule [ule, ile, &c.; wale, ile, &c.]; (generic) kitu kile, -enyewe. The lion killed him, yule simba akanua. The lion is a fierce animal, kitu kile simba [simba mwenyewe] ni nyama mkali.*
 Theatre, n. [*jumba la matamasha, ao la kuchezea vinyago ao Drama,*

- lenyi viti vingi kama madaraja juu kwa juu*], *kilinge, teatro* (Ar.).
- Theatrical**, a. -a **Theatre**, -a **Drama**, -a *kuchezwa*, -a *kujifanya*, -a *fahari*.
- Thee**, pron. *wewe*, = **You**.
- Theft**, n. (thieving) *uizi, wibaji, kwiba*.
- Their, Theirs**, a. -ao [*wao, yao, &c.*].
- Theism**, n. [*kumwamini Muungu mmoja*].
- Theist**, n. *mtu wa Theism*.
- Theistic**, a. -a **Theist**, -a **Theism**.
- Them**, pron. *wao, hao, wale* [*yale, hayo, &c.*]; (in comp.) -wa- [-i-, -ya-, &c.].
- Theme**, n. [*jambo ao kitu cha kufikiriwa, ao kuandikiwa habari ao kubishaniwa maneno*], *jambo, neno*.
- Themselves**, pron. -*enyewe* [*zenyewe, &c.*], *nafsi*; (reflexive) -*ji-*.
- They hurt themselves, *walijiumiza*.
- They went themselves, *walikwenda wenyewe*.
- Then**, adv. (time) *siku ile, wakati ule, zamani zile, pale, ndipo, hapo*; (next, after) *baadaye, halafu, tena*; (cause) *bassi, kwa hiyo, kwa sababu hii*; (condition) *ikiwa hivi, ingawa hii*. Now and then, *panngine, marra kwa marra*. Then and there, *palepale*. Till then, *hatta [mpaka] wakati fullani*.
- Thence**, adv. *toka huko, huko*.
- Thenceforth, Thenceforward**, adv. *toka huko, tokea hapo*.
- Theocracy**, n. [*kutawala Muungu peke yake; watu wasio na mfalme mwingine illa Muungu*].
- Theocratic**, a. -a **Theocracy**.
- Theodolite**, n. [*kipande cha kupimia urefu wa kwenda juu ao kwenda mbali*].
- Theogony**, n. [*vizazi vya miungu*].
- Theologian**, n. *mwalimu wa Theology*.
- Theological**, a. -a **Theology**, -a **Theologian**.
- Theologize**, v. [*bahatisha kwa mambo ya Muungu ao ya dini*].
- Theology**, n. *elimu ya Muungu na ya dini*.
- Theophany**, n. *tokeo la Muungu waziwazi, kuonekana Muungu*.
- Theorem**, n. [*neni litakalo kuthubutika, ao liwezalo kuhakikishwa*].
- Theoretic**, a. -a **Theory**.
- Theorist**, n. [*mtu hodari kwa Theory, mtu wa elimu tupu si mtu wa amali*], *mtu wa mashauri mengi*.
- Theorize**, v. [*toa Theories nyingi, eleza kwa akili billa amali*], *bahatisha*.
- Theory**, n. *maelezo [mafafanusi] ya akili, shauri la akili billa amali, elimu tupu; (guesswork) habari ya bahati, kubahatisha, nia, shauri*.
- Theosophy**, n. [*kufahamu siri za asili ya Muungu kwa akili pasipo kufunuliwa*].
- Therapeutic**, a. -a *kuponya*.
- Therapeutics**, n. *maarifa ya kuponya ugonjwa, utabibu*.
- There**, adv. (local) *pale, hapo, kule, huko, mle, humo*; (in comp.) *pa-, ku-, m-, -po, -ko, -mo*; (general) *katika haya, kwa hiyo*. There was a man, *palikuwa na mtu*. He was there, *alikuwako*. It was there I saw him, *ndiko nilikomwona*. There! *Tazama! Ahh!* Thereabouts, *karibu, kama hivi*. Thereafter, *baadaye, halafu*. Thereat, *pale, kwa hiyo*. Thereby, *kwa hiyo, kwa sababu hii*. Therefore, *kwa sababu hii, kwa hii*. Therefrom, *kutoka huko, katika hii, humo*. Therein, *katika hii, humo*. Thereof, -a *hii, -a hiyo*. Thereon, Thereupon, *kwa sababu hii, kwa hiyo, pale, marra*. Thereto, *kwa hii, kwa hiyo*. Therewith, *kwa hii, na hii*.
- Thermal**, a. -a *moto*.
- Thermometer**, n. [*kipande cha kupimia moto na baridi, cha kuonya homa*].
- Thesaurus**, n. *hazina, kusanyiko; (dictionary) kamusi*.

- These**, a. *na* pron. pl. *ya This*, [*hawa, haya, hii, &c.*].
- Thesis**, n. [*jambo la kuandikiwa habari, jambo la kubishaniwa maneno*].
- Thews**, n. *kano, maungo*.
- They**, pron. *wao*, [*wale, ile, zile, &c.*]; (in verbs) *wa-*, [*i-, zi-, ya-, &c.*].
- Thick**, a. *-nene, -zito*; (crowded) *-a kusongana, -ingi pamoja*; (cloth) *-nene, maradufu*; (sound) *si wazi*. Through thick and thin, *kwa heri kwa shari, kwa vyo vyote, kwa killa hali*. Thick with, (abounding in) *-enyi . . . -ingi, -enyi kujaa*; (friendly with) *-enyi urafiki na*. In the thick of it, *katinakati*.
- Thicken**, v. *fanya [kufanyika]*
- Thick**, *gandamiza, songanisha, zidisha*, (neut.) *zidi, gandamana*. The plot thickens, *mambo yaendelea [yaiva, yasitawi]*.
- Thicket**, n. *kichaka [vi-], koko [ma-]*.
- Thick-headed**, a. *-zito wa akili, -pumbafu*.
- Thickness**, n. *unene, kuwa Thick, maki*. Through thick and thin, *kwa vyo vyote, kwa killa hali*.
- Thick-set**, a. *-nene, -enyi maungo*.
- Thief**, n. (pl. **Thieves**) *mwivi, mwizi, mwibaji [wa-]*.
- Thieve**, v. *iba*.
- Thievish**, a. (person) *kijivi, -ibaji*.
- Thigh**, n. *upaja [paja], paja [ma-]*.
- Thimble**, n. *subana*.
- Thin**, a. *-embamba, -dogo*; (emaciated) *-gofu, -liokonda*; (poor, weak) *hafifu, thaifu*; (deficient) *-chache, si -ingi*; (liquid) *majimaji, -tiochujuka*.
— v. *fanya [fanyika]* **Thin**, *pu-ngusa*, (neut.) *punguka*.
- Thine**, a. *-ako, = Yours*.
- Thing**, n. *kitu [vi-], jambo [mambo], neno [ma-], dude [ma-], kidude [vi-]*, Poor thing, (person) *mtu masikini, mnyonge*. Things, *vyombo, mali, takataka, nguo*. Be the thing, *faa, -wa -zima, -wa halisi [sawa]*.
- Think**, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. **Thought**), (reflect) *fikiri, waza, kumbuka*; (sup-
- pose) *thani, ona*; (purpose) *azimu, nia*. Think better of, *geuka shauri*. Think well of, *onea mema, penda, sifu*. Think much of, *kumbuka sana, angalia, jali*. Think little of, *tharau, si angalia*. I think so, *naona*.
- Thinker**, n. *mtu wa kufikiri [wa fikara nyingi, wa akili]*.
- Thinking**, n. *kufikiri, fikara, mawazo*.
— a. *-a kufikiri*.
- Third**, n. *na a. theluth, fungu la tatu, -a tatu*.
- Thirdly**, adv. *ya tatu*.
- Thirst**, n. *kiu*.
— v. *ona kiu, -wa na kiu*.
- Thirsty**, a. *-enyi kiu*; (dry) *-kavu*. I am thirsty, *nina kiu*.
- Thirteen**, n. *na a. thelatashara, kumi na tatu*.
- Thirteenth**, a. *-a kumi na tatu*.
- Thirtieth**, a. *-a thelathini*.
- Thirty**, n. *na a. thelathini*.
- This**, a. *huyu [huu, hii, &c.]*.
- Thistle**, n. [*gugu la Ulaya lenyi miiba*], *mbaruti*.
- Thither**, adv. *huko*.
- Thong**, n. *ukanda*.
- Thorax**, n. *kifua, kidari*.
- Thorn**, n. *mwiba [mi-]*; (thorny shrub) *mchongoma [mi-], mkwamba [mi-]*. Be on thorns, *sumbuka mno, fathaika sana, hangaika*.
- Thorny**, a. *-enyi miiba*; (difficult) *-a taabu, -a mashaka*.
- Thorough**, a. *kamili, -kamilifu, -sima, -a kweli, halisi*.
- Thorough-bass**, n. [*karuni ya kulinganisha sauti ngomani*].
- Thoroughbred**, a. *-a mbegu njema, -a asili bora*.
- Thoroughfare**, n. [*njia wasi kwa watu wote, njia ya kupitika sana*], *njia kuu*.
- Thoroughgoing**, a. *-a kwelikweli, haswa halisi, hodari, -nyofu*.
- Thoroughly**, adv. *kabisa, kwa bidii sana, kamili, kweli kweli, tikitiki*.
- Thoroughness**, n. *ukamilifu, bidii nyingi, uhalisi*.

Throng, v. *songa, sumbua* [kwa ku-songa], (neut.) *songana, jaa tele*.
Throstle, n. [ndege wa Ulaya mwenyi kuimba vizuri].
Throttle, v. *songa roho, kaba*.
Through, prep. *kwa, katika*; (throughout, from end to end of) [toka upande huu hatta upande wa pili wa, pote katika, tangu mwanzo hatta mwisho wa]; (within) *ndani ya, kati ya*; (because of, by means of) *kwa sababu ya, kwa njia ya, kwa kutumia, kwa mkono wa*.
 — adv. *hatta mwisho, hatta upande wa pili, katikati*. Go through with, *maliza*. Pass through (to other side), *tumbuxa, penya*. Fall through, *isha, -fa*. Through (ticket, train, &c.), *-a kwenda njia yote, -a safari nzima*. Through and through, *kote, sana, kabisa*.
Throughout, prep. *potepote katika*.
 — adv. *potepote, pia, kabisa*.
Throve, p. t. *ya Thrive*.
Throw, v. (p. t. **Threw**, pf. t. **Thrown**) *tupa, rucha, pisha, peleka, piga*; (arider) *angusha, rucha*; (stone) *vurumisha*. Throw about, *tapanya*. Throw away, *tupa, kataza, poteza, tumia burre, fuja*. Throw back, *rejeza, rudisha*; (reject) *kataza*; (check progress) *poteza kazi, sahaulisha mafundisho*. Throw down, *angusha, angua*; (a load) *bwaga*; (into hole, water, &c.) *tumbukiza*; (break, destroy) *vunja, bomosha, haribu*. Throw in, *ongeza, tia burre, toa marra kwa marra*. Throw off, *ondoa, jiondolea, tupa, acha*; (a load) *bwaga*; (illness) *pona katika*. Throw oneself on, *jitoa kwa, kimbilia, tegemea*. Throw out, *toa*; (reject) *kataa*; (confuse) *fathaisha*; (construct) *fanyiza*. Throw over, *tupa, acha, tenga*. Throw up, (resign) *jiuzulu*; (vomit) *tapika*; (construct) *fanyiza upesi*.
 — n. *pigo* [ma-]; (range) *mtupo*.
Thrush, n. [ndege wa Ulaya mwenyi kuimba vizuri].

Thrust, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. **Thrust**) *toa kwa nguvu, sukuma, jongeza, songa, sogeza, kumba*. Thrust in, *penyeza, ingiza*. Thrust out, *fu-kuza, ondoa, toa*.
 — n. *pigo* [ma-], *kumbo* [ma-], *chomo* [ma-].
Thumb, n. *kidole cha gumba*. Under the thumb of, *chini ya, katika utumwa wa*.
 — v. *haribu kwa kugusagusa*.
Thunder, n. (clap) *radi, mshindo wa ngurumo*; (distant) *ngurumo*; (menaces) *maogofya*.
 — v. *piga ngurumo*. It thundered yesterday, *jana kulipiga ngurumo*.
Thunderbolt, n. [jiwe litokalo juu pamoja na radi].
Thunderstorm, n. *mvua na ngurumo, mvua ya radi*.
Thunderstruck, a. *-enyi bumbuzi, -enyi mshangao* [fathaa, kustushwa].
Thurible, n. *chetexo* [vy-].
Thurifer, n. *mchukua chetexo*.
Thursday, n. *Alhamisi*.
Thus, adv. *hivi, hivyo, vivi hivi, ndivyo*.
Thwack, n. *pigo la nguvu*.
Thwart, v. *zuia, pinga, halifu, pingia njia, kingamisha, kingamia, batilisha, angamiza*.
 — n. *taruma* [ma-].
Thy, a. = **Your**, *-ako*.
Thyself, pron. (= Yourself) *wewe mwenyewe, nafsi yako*; (in comp.) *-ji-*.
Tiara, n. *kofia ya enzi, kilemba cha fahari*.
Tibia, n. *muundi wa mguu*.
Tic doloieux, n. [maumivu ya uso].
Tick, n. (insect) *kupe*; (in houses) *papasi*; (cover) *nguo ya godoro*; (sound) [pigo la saa, ta-ta-ta].
 — v. *piga ta-ta-ta* [kama saa].
Ticket, n. *kibarua* [vi-], *kipande* [vi-].
Ticking, n. = **Tick** (cover).
Tickle, v. *tekenya, nyca*; (amuse) *chekesha, furahisha*.
Tickling, n. *mnyco, kinyefu, kutekenya*

Ticklish, a. (quarrelsome) *-epesi, -a chuki*; (difficult) *-a hatari, -a mashaka*.

Tidal, a. *-a Tide, penyi Tide*, n.

Tide, n. *maji kujaa na kupwa*; (course) *mwendo, mkondo*. Spring tides, *bamvua, maji makuu*. Neap tides, *maji mafu*.

— v. Tide over a difficulty, *jiponya katika shidda*.

Tideless, a. *pasipo Tide*, n.

Tide-table, n. [*hesabu ya saa ya kujaa na kupwa maji*].

Tide-waiter, n. *karani* [*mwenyi kazi ya kungojea merikebu zijapo pote bandarini*].

Tideway, n. [*mwendo wa Tide, papitapo Tide*].

Tidiness, n. *kutengeneka, utaratibu*.

Tidings, n. *habari, taarifu*.

Tidy, a. *-liotengenea, taratibu, swafi, -suri*.

— v. *tengeneza, weka sawa, takasa, safidi*.

Tie, v. *funga* [*kwa kamba, kitani, uzi, &c.*], *piga fundo*; (join) *unganisha, fungasa*; (obstruct) *funga, zuia*; (in a faggot) *tita*; (in racing) *-wa sawa sawa*.

— n. *kifungo, kiungo, fundo*; (necktie) *kitambaa cha [tepe ya] shingoni*.

Tier, n. *tabaka* [*ma-*], *safu, daraja*.

Tiffin, n. *chakula cha mchana*.

Tiger, n. *chui* [*kubwa la kihindi*].

Tight, a. *-a kukaza, -kazo*; (close) *-siovuja maji, -siopisha hewa*; (stretched) *-lionyoshwa sana, -liokazana*; (of money) *ghali*. Be tight, *thiiki, kaza*.

Tighten, v. *kaza*, (neut.) *kazana, kazika*.

Tigress, n. *Tiger jike*.

Tile, n. [*tofali pana jembamba la kufunikia nyumba juu*].

— v. *tia Tile, funika nyumba kwa Tiles*.

Tiling, n. *jamii ya Tiles*.

Till, n. *kikasha* [*cha ndani ya meza*], *mtoto wa meza, mtoto wa kasha*.

— v. *lima*.

Till, conj. *hatta, mpaka*.

Tillage, n. *kilimo*.

Tiller, n. *kana, gana*; (cultivator) *mkulima* [*wa-*]. Tiller rope, *njiari* [*mi-*], *ujari*.

Tilt, v. [*pigana kwa frasi na mikuke*]; (raise, put on edge or side) *inamisha, tushaupande*, (neut.) *inama, jituka*.

— n. *mainamizi, kujituka*.

Timber, n. *miti, mbau*.

— a. *-a miti, -a mbau*.

Timbrel, n. *kigoma, tari*.

Time, n. *wakati, majira*; (duration) *maisha*; (opportunity) *nafasi*; (period, space of) *muda, muhulla, kipindi*, (short) *kitambo*; (leisure) *faragha*; (hour) *saa*; (life) *maisha*; (time of life, age) *umri*; (moment, chance) *saa*. First (second, &c.) time, *marra ya kwanza* [*ya pili, &c.*]. Time out of mind, *tangu zamani sana*. Times (ages), *zamani*. Times past, *zamani za kale*. Present time, *zamani hizi, siku hizi*. (In arithmetic) three times two, *mbili fi tatu*. In time, *halafu*. Be in time, *wahi, diriki*. Be in time! *usichelewe!* What is the time? *saa ngapi?* At times, *pana siku, pengine*. At the times of, *mwenyi*. For some time, *tangu hapo*. For the time being, *kwa muda kitambo, kwa wakati*. From time immemorial, *tangu zamani za kwanza*. From time to time, *pengine, marra kwa marra*. In no time, *marra moja*. Keep time, *enda sawa, piga sawasawa*. Mark time, (military) [*simama na kukanyagisha miguu*]; (pause) *ngoja*. Once upon a time, *hapo kale*. Run against time, [*shindana peke yake, awezavyo upesi*]. Some time ago, *hapo kale*. Take time, *taka* [*chukua*] *wakati*. It takes time, *si jambo la marra moja*. Take your time, *si fanya haraka*.

— v. (settle time of) *chagua vema saaya, amuru saaya*; (observe time of) *angalia wakati wa*. Well timed, *-a wakati uliofaa, heri, -a bahati*.

Time-honoured, a. *-enyi sifa kwa kukaa sana, -enyi aushi ya heshima.*
Timekeeper, n. *mwenyi kuangalia [kuamuru, kuandika] wakati [muda wa kazi, saa, &c.]; (clock) saa.*
Timely, a. *-a wakati wa kufaa, -a kuja sawa, -a kufaa, -lipofaa.*
Timepiece, n. *saa (clock).*
Time-server, n. *mgeushi.*
Time-table, n. *hesabu ya saa.*
Time-worn, a. *-kukuu, -liochakaa.*
Timid, a. *-oga, -epesi kustushwa, -enyi haya.*
Timidity, n. *woga, haya.*
Timorous, a. *-oga.*
Tin, n. *bati.* A tin, Tin vessel, *kopo, kikopo, mkebe [mi-].*
 — v. *tia bati.*
 — a. *-a bati.*
Tincture, n. *[maji ao mvinyo uliochovyeka dawa]; (small quantity) kivuli, kidogo.*
 — v. *tia rangi; (mix) changanya; (change) geusa.*
Tinder, n. *[vitu vikavu vya kuchochea moto].*
Tinfoil, n. *[karatasi ya bati].*
Tinge, n. (colour) *rangi; (small quantity) kivuli, kidogo.*
 — v. *tia rangi, geusa kidogo.*
Tingle, v. *ona kinyefu.*
Tingling, n. *mnyeo.*
Tinker, n. *mfua bati.*
Tinkle, n. *mlio wa kengele ndogo, mlio wa njuga.*
 — v. *lia [kama kengele ndogo].*
Tinsel, n. *zari, nguo ya kumetameta.*
 — a. *-a Tinsel; (showy) -a urembo; (unreal) -a ovyo.*
Tint, n. *rangi.*
 — v. *tia rangi.*
Tiny, a. *kadogo, -dogo mno.*
Tip, n. (end) *ncha, kilele [vi-], kipande cha nchani; (present) bakshishi, zawadi, ada.*
 — v. *tia nchani; (set on side) inamisha [inama] upande mmoja, weka upande [mshethali], tusha kidogo. Tip over, pindua, pindukiza.*
Tippet, n. *[vazi la begani].*

Tipple, v. *lewa.*
Tipsy, a. *-levi.* Get tipsy, *jilevya.*
Tiptoe, n. *[kwa ncha za vidole vya miguu], mzofafa.* Stand on tiptoe, *chuchumia.* Be on tiptoe (of expectation), *kodolea, tazamia kwa juhudi sana.*
Tip-top, n. *upeo, ukomo, ncha, kilele.*
 — a. *bora.*
Tirade, n. *maneno mengi ya juhudi, kupiga domo.*
Tire, n. *pete [la chuma, la nje ya gurudumu].*
 — v. *chosha, legeza.*
Tired, a. *-chovu, -legevu.*
Tiresome, a. *-a kuchosha, -a kusumbua, -tiriri, -tukutu.*
Tissue, n. *[nguo nyembamba sana ya hariri, nguo ya zari, kasabu]; (collection, series) jamii, mafuatano; (substance) kitu, nyama, mwili.* A tissue of lies, *uwongowongo mtupu.*
Tissue-paper, n. *[karatasi nyembamba sana].*
Titanic, a. *-kubwa mno.*
Tithe, n. *zaka, sehemu ya kumi; (ecclesiastical) kodi ya Kanisa.*
Title, n. (address) *anwani; (name) jina la heshima; (claim, right) haki.*
Titled, a. *-enyi jina la heshima.*
Title-deed, n. *[hati ya kuthututisha wenyeji].*
Title-page, n. *[ukarasa wa kwanza wa kitabu, wenyi anwani].*
Titmouse, n. *[ndege ndogo sana].*
Titter, v. *jichekea, fanya kicheko.*
 — n. *kicheko [vi-].*
Tittle-tattle, n. *vijineno, maongezi.*
Titular, a. *kwa jina tu.*
To, prep. *na conj. kwa, katika, -ni, hatta; (of purpose) illi, [ao Subjunct. Mood]; (in verbs) -ia, -ea; (infin.) ku-. A place to fly to, mahali pa kukimbilia. To love, kupenda. To a man, -ote pia. To and fro, huko na kuko, kwenda na kurudi. A man to carry, mtu wa kuchukua. He went to buy, alikwenda anunue [kununua].*
Toad, n. *chura [vy-].*

- have a tooth out, *enda kung'oa jino*. Having lost a front tooth, *-enyi pengo*. Tooth and nail, *kwa juhudi sana*. A sweet tooth, *kupenda matamu*. In the teeth of, *pasipo hofu ya, pasipo kuangalia, kwa kutharau*, (= In spite of).
- Toothache**, n. *kuuma jino*.
- Tooth-brush**, n. (stick) *msuaki [mi-]*.
- Toothed**, a. *-enyi meno*.
- Toothless**, a. *pasipo meno*.
- Tooth-pick**, n. *kichochooro cha meno*.
- Top**, n. (highest part) *upande wa juu, palipo juu, juu*; (summit) *kilele [vi-], ncha ya juu*; (highest degree) *kipeo, upeo, kikomo cha juu*; (chief person) *mtu wa kwanza, mkuu, mtangulizi*; (toy) *pia*; (cover) *kifuniko, kipande cha juu*. Top of the head, *utosi*. On the top (of), *juu [ya]*. At the top of his voice, *kwa kupaliza sauti sana*. Top-boots, *viatu virefu [vya kuja juu]*.
- v. (cover) *funika juu*; (surmount) *fika juu*; (surpass) *pita*; (rise above) *inuka juu, nyanyuka*.
- Topaz**, n. [*johari kama yakuti ya manjano*].
- Top-heavy**, a. *-zito kwa juu [kuliko chini]*.
- Topic**, n. [*jambo la kufikirika ao la kuandikiwa habari ao la kubishaniwa maneno*], *jambo, habari*.
- Topmost**, a. *-a juu kabisa*.
- Topographer**, n. [*mwenyi kujua Topography*].
- Topographical**, a. *-a Topography*.
- Topography**, n. *maarifa ya hali [tabia, ginsi, &c.] ya mahali, habari ya mahali*.
- Topple** (down or over), v. *angusha, pindua*, (neut.) *anguka, pinduka*.
- Topsy-turvy**, adv. *kwa kupinduka, kwa kipindu, kichwa chini*.
- Torch**, n. *mwenge [mi-]*.
- Tore**, p. t. *ya Tear*, v.
- Torment**, n. (pain) *maumivu ma-*
- baya, athabu, uchungu*; (trouble) *uthia, sumbuo, juhudi*.
- Torment**, v. *tia Torment, athibisha, uthi, &c.*
- Tormenting**, a. *-a kutia Torment*.
- Tormentor**, n. [*mwenyi kutia Torment*].
- Torn**, pf. t. *ya Tear*, v.
- Tornado**, n. *tufani kuu, kimbunga*.
- Torpedo**, n. (fish) [*samaki yenyi kuumiza sana*]; (engine of war) *mtego wa manowari kama pipa lenyi baruti likitoswa chini na kupita chini ya maji*.
- Torpid**, a. *kama -enyi usingizi, kama -fu, -sioona wala kwenda, -zito*.
- Torpidity**, n. *kuwa Torpid*.
- Torpor**, *usingizi, usito, ufu*.
- Torrent**, n. *mfo [mi-], maji ya ghafala, maji mengi yakipita kassi*; (quantity) *wingi*.
- Torrid**, a. *-a hari sana, penyi jua kali*. Torrid zone, [*sehemu ya dunia papitapo jua kichwani halisi*].
- Torsion**, n. *msokoto, [nguvu ya kujifumua uzi]*.
- Torso**, n. *kiwiliwili, mfano wa kiwiliwili*.
- Tortoise**, n. *kobe*; (marine) *ng'amba, kassa*.
- Tortoise-shell**, n. *ng'amba*.
- Tortuous**, a. *-a mizingo mingi, -a kuzunguka, -a mapindi*.
- Torture**, n. *athabu kali, maumivu makali, uchungu*; (judicial) [*kua-thibisha watu vikali makusudi kuwakirisha*].
- v. *tia Torture*; *sumbua sana, tesa vibaya*.
- Tory, Toryism**, n. = **Conservative, Conservatism**.
- Toss**, v. *rusha juu, tupa, sukasuka, chafua*; (of head) *inua*; (of ship) *fanya mramma*; (of sea) *chafuka*. Toss up, *bahatisha*. Toss about (as in sickness), *gaagaa*.
- n. *kurusha, &c.*
- Tossing**, n. [*kama Toss, n.*] *msukosuko, kufingirika, kugaagaa*.
- Tost**, = **Tossed**, p. t. *ya Toss*.
- Total**, n. *jumla, jamii*.

Total, a. -ote, pia, jumla, jamii.

Totality, n. (sum) jumla; (completeness) kuwa kamili, utimilivu.

Totem, n. [vitu vya kuonewa heshima na kuabudiwa katika watu washenzi].

Totemism, n. ibada ya Totem.

Totter, v. tikisika, tetemeka, pepa, pepesuka, levyalevya; (like an old man) kongoja.

Tottering, a. -a kutikisika, &c.

Touch, v. gusa; (reach) fikia; (concern) pasa; (affect) pendeza, sikitikisha, tia huruma [majuto, urathi, &c.], vuta; (test) jaribia, onja. Touch on, nena kwa kupita, eleza kidogo. Touch up, (improve) tengeneza; (rouse) am'sha. Touch at, wasilia, tia nanga penyi, tua kwa.

— n. kugusa, &c.; (small amount) kidogo; (mode of handling) mkono. A touch of fever, homa kidogo. Sense of touch, kuona kwa kugusa. Touch and go, hatari kubwa, shidda sana. Be in touch with, jua sana mambo ya.

Touching, a. -a kutia huruma.

— prep. juu ya, kwa habari ya.

Touch-paper, n. [karatasi ya shura yenyi kuwaka polepole].

Touch-stone, n. [kitu cha kujaribia, cha kuhakikisha, cha kuthubutisha].

Touchwood, n. uombombo (?), mti mkavu, [kitu cha kuwashia moto].

Touchy, a. -epesi kwa hasira, -a chukichuki.

Tough, a. -gumu, -shupavu, thabiti.

Toughen, v. fanya Tough.

Toughness, a. kuwa Tough.

Tour, n. matembezi, mazunguko, safari ya kucheza.

Tourist, n. [mtu wa kufanya Tour], mtembezi, mwenendezi.

Tournament, n. mchezo wa vita.

Tourniquet, n. [kitambaa cha kusuilia damu], kisongo.

Tout, v. sapa.

— n. mtu wa kusapa, mwangazi, mtembezi.

Tow, v. [chombo] vuta kwa kamba, fungasa. Take in tow, fungasa.

— n. kitani.

Toward, Towards, prep. kwa, kwenda kwa [upande wa]; (in respect of) juu ya; (near) karibu ya.

— a. (handy, quick) -epesi, -elekefu; (fortunate) -a kufaa, -a bahati.

Towel, n. kitambaa [cha kufutia uso, mikono, &c.].

Tower, n. mnara [mi-]; (fortified) ngome, boma.

— v. enda juu sana, simama.

Towering, a. -a kwenda juu sana.

Tow-line, n. kamba ya kufungasa [chombo].

Town, n. mji [mi-].

— a. -a mji.

Town-clerk, n. mwandishi [karani] wa serkali.

Town-crier, n. mjumbe wa serkali.

Town-hall, n. jumba la serkali.

Townfolk, n. watu wa mji, wakaa mjini, wenyeji.

Township, n. mji na viunga vyake.

Townsmen, n. mtu wa mji, mwenyeji wa mji. My fellow townsman, mwenzi wangu, wa mji mmoja nami.

Town-talk, n. uvumi, maneno ya watu, habari za mjini, isenwavyo mjini.

Toxicology, n. maarifa ya sumu.

Toy, n. kipuzi, kitu cha kucheza watoto, kitu hafifu, takataka.

— v. chezacheza.

Trace, n. dalili; (track) nyayo; (of thing crawling) utambaazi; (of thing dragged) mkokoto; (in harness) [ukanda mnene wa kuvutia gari].

— v. fuata kwa kuangalia nyayo, tafuta; (copy) fuasa halisi; (draw) piga sanamu ya, andika.

Traceable, n. -a kuonekana, -a kutafutikana.

Tracery, n. [pambo la mawe dirishani].

Trachea, n. koo.

- Tracing**, n. *kufuatisha, kufuata*; (copy) *nakili, mfano*.
- Track**, n. *njia, mwendo*; (footsteps) *nyayo, utambaazi*; (of dragging) *mkokoto*.
- Trackless**, a. *pasipo njia, -sioendeka*.
- Tract**, n. (of country) *eneo, inchi, jimbo*; (of time) *muda, muhulla*; (booklet) *jusuu, chuo kidogo*.
- Tractability**, n. *utii, utulivu, usikizi*.
- Tractable**, a. *-a kutii, tulivu*.
- Traction**, n. *kukokota*.
- Traction-engine**, n. [*gari la moshi la kukokota mizigo*].
- Trade**, n. *biashara*; (employment) *kazi, uchumi, shughuli*; (men of same trade) [*watu wenyi kazi moja fullani*].
— v. *fanya biashara, tafuta fayida*.
- Trader**, n. *mifanyi biashara [wa-], mchuruzi, mbarazi*.
- Tradesman**, n. = **Trader**.
- Trades-people**, n. *watu wa biashara*.
- Trades-union**, n. [*chama ya watu wenyi kazi moja*].
- Trade-winds**, n. [*pepo za kuvuma dayima sawasawa*].
- Trading**, n. *biashara*.
— a. *-a biashara*.
- Tradition**, n. [*mapokeo, mazoeo, mafundisho yaliyotokea zamani*]; (handing on) *kupokezanya*.
- Traditional**, a. *-a Tradition*.
- Traduce**, v. *singizia, tusha, nenea, umbua*.
- Traffic**, n. *biashara, ubazazi, kupeleka bithaa huko na huko, kubadilishana mali*.
— v. *fanya biashara, &c.*
- Tragedian**, n. [*mcheza Tragedy, mwandikaji wa Tragedy*].
- Tragedy**, n. [*Drama yenyi habari za hofu na huzuni*]; (disaster) *jambo la kutisha, sikitiko, msiba*.
- Tragic, Tragical**, a. *-a kutisha, -a hofu na huzuni, -a mauti, -a msiba*.
- Trail**, n. *nyayo, utambaazi, mkokoto*; (train) [*kama njia*]; (line traced) *mfuo, safu*; (path) *njia*.
- Trail**, v. *kokota chini, (neut.) kokoteka*.
- Train**, v. *fundisha, lea, ongoza*; (animals) *fuga*; (plants) *olesha, tengeneza*.
— n [*vazi refu la kukokoteka chini*]; (attendants) *maandami, wafuasi*; (procession) *mafuatano, watu wakiandamana*; (of railway) *magari*; (process) *mwendo, kazi, njia, ufulizo*.
- Train-bearer**, n. [*mtumishi wa kuchukua vazi refu kwa nyuma*].
- Trainer**, n. *mkufunzi, mlezi*; (of animals) *mfuga nyama*.
- Training**, n. (of mind) *malezi, mafundisho*; (study) *mtaala, kusoma*; (of body) [*kuzoelea kazi gumu ao mchezo wa bidii*]; (of animals) *mfugo*.
- Train-oil**, n. [*mafuta ya nyangumi*].
- Trait**, n. *tofauti, dalili, onyo [ma-]*.
- Traitor**, n. *khaini, mpenyesi [wa-], mdanganya*.
- Traitorous**, a. *-a Traitor*.
- Traitress**, n. *Traitor wa kike*.
- Trajectory**, n. [*njia ya kitu kitupwacho kipitavyo hewani, njia ya mviringo*].
- Tramcar, Tram**, n. [*gari la kupita njiani juu ya vyuma*].
- Trammel**, n. *kizuio, kifungo*.
— v. *zuia, tatiza, tatanisha*.
- Tramp**, n. *mshindo [wakukanyagisha miguu]*; (journey) *safari*; (beggar) *mwombaji [wa-]*.
— v. *safiri, enda kwa miguu, sungukazunguka*.
- Trample**, v. *kanyaga, finyanga, vunjia kwa miguu*; (despise) *tharau*.
- Tramway, Tram-road**, n. [*njia ya vyuma ya kupishia gari*].
- Trance**, n. *kuzimia, kupatwa, kama usingisi, kuota*.
- Tranquil**, a. *-tulivu, -a raha*; (sea) *-a shwari*.
- Tranquillity**, n. *utulivu, raha*.
- Tranquillize**, v. *tuliza, sterehisha*.

- Transpose**, v. *badilisha* [mahali, sauti, &c.].
- Transposition**, n. *kubadilisha, kubadilika*.
- Trans-ship**, v. *badili* [hawili] *chombo* [merikebu], *badilisha shehena*.
- Trans-shipment**, n. *kubadili* [kuhawili] *chombo*, &c.
- Transubstantiation**, n. [kugeuka asili ya mkate na mvinyo kuwa haswa asili ya mwili na damu ya Isa Masiya, katika Usharika Mtakatifu (Holy Communion)].
- Transverse**, a. -a *kukingama*.
- Trap**, n. *mtego* [mi-]; (spring) *mtambo* [mi-]; (trick, device) *hila*; (kind of stone) [jiwe gumu jeusi].
— v. *lega, nasa*.
- Trap-door**, n. [mlango wa sakafuni, wa kuinuliwa juu, si wa kwenda upande, ukifunguka].
- Trapeze**, n. *pembea*.
- Trapezium**, n. [sanamu ya mistari minne yote isiyo sawa wala kupambana].
- Trappings**, n. *matandiko* [ya frasi, &c.], *mapambo ya fahari, mavalio*.
- Trash**, n. *taka, ovyo, upuzi, mawe*.
- Trashy**, a. -a *ovyo, -nyang'ulika*.
- Travail**, n. *utungu wa kuzaa*.
— v. *shikwa na utungu*.
- Travel**, n. *safari, mwendo*.
— v. *safiri, pita, enda*.
- Traveller**, n. *msafiri* [wa-].
- Traverse**, v. (cross) *kingama*; (travel over) *pitia*; (contradict) *kanya*.
- Travesty**, n. *mwigu, thihaka*.
— v. *iga vibaya*.
- Trawl**, v. [vua samaki kwa chombo na kukokota wavu chini].
- Trawler**, n. [chombo cha uvuvi].
- Tray**, n. *sinia* [ma-], *sahani, kombe*.
- Treacherous**, a. -a *danganyifu, -janja, -a khaini, -a hila*.
- Treachery**, n. *udanganyifu, hila, &c*.
- Treacle**, n. *asali ya miwa*.
- Tread**, v. (p. t. Trod, pf. t. Trodden) *kanyaga, pigilia miguu chini, enda*.
— n. *kukanyaga, mshindo wa mguu, hatua*.
- Treadmill**, n. [shinikizo la kukan-nyaga; (penal labour) *kazi ya athabu*].
- Treason**, n. *uhalifu, maasi*. High treason, *kumwasi mfalme*.
- Treasonable**, a. -a *halifu, &c*.
- Treasure**, n. *hasina, tunu, azizi, mali*.
- Treasurer**, n. *mtunza hasina, karani wa kulinda fetha*.
- Treasurership**, n. *kazi ya Treasurer*.
- Treasure-trove**, n. [mali iliyovumbulika chini], *dafina*.
- Treasury**, n. *nyumba ya hasina, bet il mali; (public funds) mali ya serkali*.
- Treat**, v. *tendea*; (explain) *eleza*; (entertain) *karibisha, lisha*; (attend as doctor) *tia dawa, ugusa*. Be (medically) treated, *alikwa*.
— n. (feast) *karamu*; (pleasure) *jambo la furaha, mapendexi*.
- Treatise**, n. *jusuu, kitabu kidogo*.
- Treatment**, n. *kutenda, kutendewa, mwamale*; (medical) *dawa, kazi ya mganga*. Be under treatment, *alikwa*.
- Treaty**, n. *mapatano, mkataba*.
- Treble**, n. [sauti nyembamba ya watoto ao waanake wakiimba].
— v. *fanya* [fanyiza] *marra tatu*.
- Tree**, n. *mti* [mi-]. Up a tree (in doubt), *katika mashaka*.
— a. -a *miti, -a kupanda* [-a kuka] *juu ya mti*.
- Trellis**, n. [papi ao fito sikikingamana, kama wavu, kama kimia, lakini ya mti]. Trellis-work screen, (indoor) *kiwambasa cha papi* [fito]; (outdoor) *ua wa papi* [fito].
- Tremble**, v. *tetema, tetemeka, tiki-sika*.
- Tremendous**, a. -a *hofu, -a kutisha, -kubwa mno, -ingi ajabu*.
- Tremor**, n. *utetemo, tetemeko* [ma-], *utukuto*.
- Tremulous**, a. -a *kutetema, &c*. (Taz. Tremble).
- Trench**, n. *handaki, ufuo* [fuo], *shimo* [ma-], *genge*; (for foundation) *msinji* [mi-].

- Trench**, v. Trench on, *jitwalia nussu, katia, punguza, iba mpaka wa*.
- Trenchant**, a. *-kali, -a kukata maneno, -a tamma*.
- Trencher**, n. (for mortar, &c.) *chano [vyano]*; (large plate) *kombe, sahani*.
- Trepan, Trepine**, v. [*msumeno mdogo wa kupetemana*].
- Trepidation**, n. *tetemeko, fathaa, hofu, kuhangaika*.
- Trespass**, n. *kosa [ma-], uhalifu; kukanyaga shamba la watu*.
— v. *kanyaga shamba la watu; (pass bounds, annoy) pita kiasi, sumbua; (ask too much) takia -ingi*.
- Trespass-offering**, n. [*sadaka kwa ajili ya thambi, sadaka ya kupatanisha*].
- Tress**, n. *ushungi, msongo, msokoto wa nyele*.
- Tressel**, n. *tegemeo la meza [lenyi matendegu matatu ao manne]*.
- Triad**, n. [*vitu vitatu pamoja, kama kitu kimoja*].
- Trial**, n. *majaribu, maonji; (legal) hukumu; (competition) mashindano; (trouble) taabu, shidda, kinga*.
- Triangle**, n. [*sanamu yenye pembe tatu*].
- Triangular**, a. *-a Triangle, kama Triangle*.
- Triangulation**, n. [*kupima kwa kutumia Triangle*].
- Tribal**, a. *-a Tribe. Tribal mark, nembo*.
- Tribe**, n. *kabila; (large) taifa [ma-]; (kind) aina, ginsi. Of what tribe are you? mtu gani wewe?*
- Tribulation**, n. *taabu, hamu, mateso, misiba, huzuni*.
- Tribunal**, n. *baraza ya kathi, korti*.
- Tribune**, n. *mimbara, dungu, ulingo; (officer) [mtu mkubwa kwa Warumi zamani]*.
- Tributary**, a. *-a kulipa kodi, -a chini, -a kuleta msaada. Tributary streams, vijito, watoto wa mto*.
- Tribute**, n. *ushuru, kodi; (offering) sadaka*.
- Trice**, n. In a trice, *marra moja*.
- Trick, Trickery**, n. *hila, kitimbi, madanganya; (conjuring) kiini macho, mazinga umbo, misungu, miujiza*.
— v. *punja, danganya. Be tricked out, pambwa*.
- Trickish**, a. *-a hila, &c.*
- Trickle**, v. *tiririka*.
- Tricolour**, n. [*bendera ya Wafransa ya rangi tatu, nyekundu, nyeupe, samawi*].
- Trident**, n. [*chusa chenye ncha tatu, mkuke wa vyembe vitatu*].
- Tridentine**, a. [*-a mkutano wa Trent A. D. 1545*].
- Triennial**, a. *-a killa mwaka wa tatu*.
- Trifle**, n. *jambo hafifu, kitu kisicho thamani, kama si kitu, kidogo, taka*.
— v. *chezacheza, puzua*.
- Trifling**, a. *hafifu, -pumbafu, -dogo*.
- Trigger**, n. *mitambo [mi-] wa bunduki*.
- Trigonometrical**, n. *-a Trigonometry*.
- Trigonometry**, n. [*elimu ya pembe na mistari ya Triangle*].
- Trilateral**, a. *-a mistari mitatu*.
- Trilingual**, a. *-a lugha tatu*.
- Trilateral**, a. *-a harufu tatu*.
- Trill**, v. [*tetemesha sauti katika kuimba*], *piga vigelegele*.
— n. [*kutetemeka sauti*], *kigelegele*.
- Trillion**, n. [*million fi million fi million, 1,000,000,000,000,000*].
- Trim**, a. *-liotengeneka, -zuri, taratibu*.
— n. *matengeneo, mapambo; (condition) hali*.
— v. *tengeneza, pamba, kata; (plants) chenga; (vegetables) chambua; (sail) rausi*.
- Trimmer**, n. *mgeuzi*.
- Trimming**, n. (ornament) *mapambo; (time-serving) kugeuka*.
- Trinitarian**, n. [*mwenyi kuamini kwa Trinity ya kimasihya*].

- Trinity**, n. *utatu, tatu pamoja*; (God) [*Muungu aliye asili moja na nafsi tatu, Utatu Mtakatifu*].
- Trinket**, n. [*kipambo kidogo kisuri cha thamani*].
- Trio**, n. *watatu pamoja*; (in music) *uimbo wa watu watatu pamoja*.
- Trip**, v. [*enda mbio kwa hatua ndogo*], *kimbia*; (stumble) *kwaa, kwaza*; (err) *kosa*. Trip up, *kwaza, kwamisha*, (neut.) *jikwaa*.
— n. *safari ndogo, matembezi*.
- Tripartite**, a. *-a sehemu tatu*.
- Tripe**, n. *matumbo [kwa kupikwa]*.
- Triple**, a. *-a marra tatu, -a -tatu pamoja*.
— v. *sidisha marra tatu*.
- Triplet**, n. [*vitu vitatu pamoja*].
- Triplicate**, n. *nakulu ya tatu*.
- Tripod**, n. *kiti [meza, &c.] cha miguu mitatu*; (kitchen) *meko, mafya, mafiga*.
- Tripos**, n. [*kutazamiwa elimu ya kuhesabu na vingine kwa Cambridge (mji wa Ingereza)*].
- Trireme**, n. [*chombo chenye makasia mengi safu tatu kwa zamani za kale*].
- Trisect**, v. [*kata vipande vitatu vilivyo sawa*].
- Trisection**, n. [*kukata (kukatika) vipande vitatu*].
- Trisyllable**, n. [*neni lenyi Syllables tatu*].
- Trite**, a. *-liojulika sana, baridi, -dufu, ovyo*.
- Triturate**, v. *sikicha, tua, ponda, saga*.
- Trituration**, n. *kufikicha, &c.*
- Triumph**, n. *shangwe, furaha kuu*; (success) *kushinda, kufanikiwa, kushangilia*. Shouts of triumph, *vigelegele, shangwe*. Have (enjoy) a triumph, *shangiliwa, pokewa kwa shangwe na vigelegele baada ya vita*.
— v. *shangilia*; (succeed) *shinda*; (boast) *jivuna [juu ya adui], simanga*.
- Triumphal, Triumphant**, a. *-a shangwe, -a kushinda, -a vigelegele*.
- Triune**, a. [*Muungu*] *mmoja kwa nafsi tatu, [mtatu?]*.
- Trivet**, n. [*kipande chenye miguu mitatu*].
- Trivial**, a. *-a siku zote, -a ovyo, baridi, hafifu*.
- Triviality**, n. *shafifu, upuzi*.
- Trod**, p. t. **Trodden**, pf. t. *ya Tread*, v.
- Troglodyte**, n. *mkaa paangoni [wa-]*.
- Troll**, v. *imba*; (in fishing) *vua samaki [kwa kutupa na kuvuta chambo]*.
- Trombone**, n. *panda [yenyi sauti nene sana]*.
- Troop**, n. *kundi [ma-], jeshi [ma-], kikosi [cha asikari wapanda frasi]*.
— v. *enda -ingi pamoja, enda kwa kusongana*.
- Trooper**, n. *asikari mpanda frasi*.
- Trope**, n. [*neni litumikalo kwa njano, si kwa maana yake halisi, kama fumbo*], *mfano wa maneno, mithali*.
- Trophy**, n. *ukumbusho wa kushinda adui, kumbukumbu*.
- Tropical**, a. *-a Tropics; -a Trope*.
- Tropics**, n. [*sehemu ya dunia papitapo jua kichwani halisi, inchi zilizo chini ya jua, inchi za hari*].
- Trot**, n. (of horse) *mashindo*; (of ass) *matiti*; (of person) [*nwendo wa mtoto mdogo*].
— v. *enda kwa Trot*.
- Troth**, n. *kweli, amini, ahadi*.
- Troubadour**, n. [*mtunga mashairi zamani kwa Ufransa*].
- Trouble**, n. *uthia, taabu, mashaka, kusumbuka*.
— v. *uthi, sumbua, pekecha*.
- Troublesome**, a. *-a uthia, -tukutu, &c.*
- Troublous**, a. *-a mambo, -a taabu*.
- Trough**, n. [*chombo kirefu wazi ndani*]; (trench) *mfuo [mi-], handaki, mfereji [mi-]*; (valley) *bonde*.
- Trousers**, n. *soruali*.
- Trousseau**, n. [*vipambo na akita ya bibi harusisi*].
- Trout**, n. [*samaki nzuri ya mitoni Ulaya*].
- Trow**, v. *jua, ona*.

(throw somersaults) *cheza kitwangomba*.

Tumbler, n. (glass) *bilauri*; (small moving part) *kipande [ndani ya kufuli ao kitasa]*; (acrobat) *mpiga kitwangomba, mpiga pindu*.

Tumid, a. -a *kuvimba*.

Tumour, n. *kivinbe, uvimbe [ma-], tesi*.

Tumult, n. *makelele, uthia, fitina, machafuko, mashindano*.

Tumultuous, a. -a **Tumult**, -a *ku-chafuka*.

Tumulus, n. *kisugulu [vi-], fungu [ma-]*.

Tun, n. *pipa kubwa [ma-]*.

Tune, n. [*sauti, mafuatano ya sauti katika kuimba ao kupiga ngoma*], *ulinganifu wa sauti, utaratibu*.

— v. *linganya [kinanda, &c.]*, *liza vema*.

Tuneful, a. -a *kutoa sauti nzuri*.

Tunic, n. *kanzu fupi, gwanda*.

Tuning-fork, n. [*kipande chachuma, kama kiuma, chenyi kulia vizuri kikipigwa*].

Tunnel, n. [*shimo refu la kupenya ndani ao la kupita chini*], *shimo [ma-], tundu [ma-]*.

— v. *fanya Tunnel, fukua chini*.

Turban, n. *kilemba [vi-]*; (cloth) *utambi, tambu*.

Turbid, a. -enyi *matope, takataka*.

Turbot, n. [*samaki kubwa pana*].

Turbulence, n. *makelele, jeuri, machafuko, utukutu*.

Turbulent, a. -a **Turbulence**.

Tureen, n. [*chungu cha kutilia mchuzi*].

Turf, n. [*majani meroro na udongo wake*; (race-course) *mahali pa kushindania frasi*; (racing affairs) *mambo na watu wa kushindanisha frasi*].

Turfy, a. -a *majani meroro*.

Turgid, a. -a *kuvimba*; (boastful) -a *kujivuna, -a kiburi*.

Turgidity, n. *hali ya kuvimba, &c.*

Turkey, n. *bata la msinga [ma-]*; (country) *inchi ya Maturuki*. The Sultan of Turkey, *Sultani Rum*.

Turkey-stone, n. *kinoo*.

Turmeric, n. *manjano*.

Turmoil, n. *makelele, masumbuo, machafuko, uthia*.

Turn, v. *zungusha, geusa, pindua*, (neut.) *zunguka, geuka, pinduka*; (with lathe) *kereza*; (sour, &c.) *chacha, ogesha*; (stomach) *chafua*; (of age) *pita kwa umri*.

Turn a cold shoulder to, Turn the back upon, *tharau, geukia, -pa mgongo*.

Turn a corner, *zunguka, geuka*; (pass a critical point) -*wa hajambo, pana, faulu*.

Turn adrift, *tupa, acha*.

Turn against, *geuka adui wa*.

Turn the flank of, *zunguka nyuma ya*.

Turn a penny by, *fayidia kidogo*.

Turn away, *geuka, enda zake [sao, &c.]*; (dismiss) *ondosha*; (avert) *geusia mbali*.

Turn down a lamp, *shusha utambi*.

Turn inside out, *fudua, fudikiza*.

Turn off, (water, &c.) *zuia, funga, siba*; (dismiss) *ondosha*.

Turn on, (steam, &c.) *fungulia, sibua*.

Turn one's hand to, *shika kazi ya*.

Turn the head, (make crazy) *poteza [rusha] akili*.

Turn tail, *kimbua*.

Turn the edge of, *ondoa [haribu] makali ya*.

Turn the scale, *kata neno*.

Turn the tables, *geusa mambo pia*.

Turn over, *pindua, fudikiza*; (in mind) *fikiri*.

Turn over and over (somersaults), *pinduka*.

Turn over a new leaf, *tulia, jirudia*.

Turn round, *zungusha, fingirisha*; (neut.) *geuka, zinga, jisungua*.

Turn to advantage or account, *fayidi, chuma*.

Turn up, *tokea, tukia, zuka*; (a wick) *chochea, pana*; (soil, &c.) *fukua*.

Turn upon, *rudia, rudishia*.

Turn upside down, *fudikiza, chafua, pindua*.

Turn out, (happen) *tekelea, tokea*; (dismiss) *ondosha*; (of manufactures) *fanyisa*.

Turn out well, *fanikia*.

— n. *kusinguka, kusingusha, &c. (Tas. Turn, v.)*; (curve, bend) *pindi [ma-], kisingo, msingo*; (revolution) *msunguko, mabadili, ma-*

- geuzi, mapinduzi*; (succession) *zamu, mlimbiko* [mi-]; (in games) *mchezo* [mi-]; (mode of expression, &c.) *namna, ginsi*. It is his turn to play, *mchezo wake huyu*. By turns, *kwa zamu, kwa kupokezanya, kipokee*. In turns, *kwa zamu, taratibu*. Do a good (bad) turn to, *tendea masuri* [mabaya]. Take (go for) a turn, *enda tembea*. Serve a turn, *faa*.
- Turncoat**, n. *mkufuru* [wa-], *mkimbizi, mgeuzi*.
- Turner**, n. *mkeresa* [wa-].
- Turnery**, n. *zikererwazo*.
- Turning**, n. *kusunguka, mzunguko, pindi, mizingo*; (using lathe) *ukerezo*.
- Turning-point**, n. (highest, furthest) *upeo, kipeo, kikomo*; (place of turning) *pa kugeuka*; (decisive point) *neni la kukata jambo, jambo kuu*.
- Turnip**, n. [mboga ya kizungu, kama hogo].
- Turnkey**, n. *bawabu wa gereza*.
- Turnpike**, n. [mlango njiani patolewapo kodi].
- Turnstile**, n. [mlango mwembamba wa kupishia watu, si nyama].
- Turpentine**, n. *tarbini, terafini*.
- Turpitude**, n. *aibu, unyonge*.
- Turquoise**, n. *feruzi*.
- Turret**, n. *mnara* [mi-], *kinara* [vi-]; (in man-of-war) [banda la chuma, lenyi mizinga].
- Turreted**, a. *-enyi Turret*.
- Turtle**, n. *kasa*; (hawkhead) *ng'amba*; (dove) *hua*.
- Tusk**, n. *jino* [meno]; (elephant's) *pembe*, (large) *pembe ya mtao*, (middle-sized) *buri*, (small) *kalasha*; (of boar) *upamba* (?).
- Tutelage**, n. *malexi, mafundisho, maongozi, ulinzi*.
- Tutelar**, a. *-a kulinda*.
- Tutor**, n. *mlesi* [mwanaume], *mwalimu*.
- Tutorial**, a. *-a Tutor*.
- Twaddle**, n. *upuzi, mapayo, maneno, mawe*.
- Twain**, n. *na a*. [vitu vyo vyote viwili pamoja], *wawili, viwili, -wili*.
- Twang**, n. *mlio* [wa uzi wa zeze ao upindi ukipigwa]; (nasal) *usemi wa puani*.
— v. *lia* [kama upindi].
- Tweak**, v. *nyakua*.
- Tweezers**, n. *kikoleo*.
- Twelfth**, a. *-a thenashara*.
- Twelve**, a. *na n. thenashara, kumi na mbili*. The Twelve, [mitume thenashara wa Isa Masiya].
- Twelvemonth**, n. *mwaka mmoja*.
- Twentieth**, a. *-a asharini*.
- Twenty**, a. *na n. asharini*.
- Twice**, adv. *marra mbili*.
- Twig**, n. *kitawi, kijiti* [vi-].
- Twilight**, n. [majilio ya nuru assubui, na maondokeo yake jioni], *ukungu*; (dawn) *ukungu wa alfa-jiri, mapambazuko, mchana mdogo*; (evening) *kisikusiku, gizagiza, ukungu wa jioni*.
- Twin**, n. *pacha* [ma-]; (equal) *sawa, mwenzi, mfano mmoja*. Twin houses, *nyumba pachapacha*.
- Twine**, v. *songa, sokota*; (make turns) *sunguka, singa, fanya mapindi*.
— n. *kitani*.
- Twinge**, n. *umivu la gháfala, kuchomwa*.
- Twinkle**, v. *metameta, meremeta*; (brighten) *angaza*.
—, **Twinkling**, n. *kumeremeta, wangafu*; (moment) *dakika moja*. In the twinkling of an eye, *kwa ukope wa juu na chini, marra moja, kwa kupepesa jicho*.
- Twirl**, v. *sungusha upesi kwa vidole*; (go round) *sungukazunguka*; (twist) *sokotasokota*.
- Twist**, v. (withe) *songa, nyonga*; (plait) *sokota, suka*; (strain) *popotoa, stusha*; (distort) *geusa, potoa, vuta*.
— n. *pindi* [ma-], *mageuzi*.
- Twit**, v. *kumbusha makosa, tusha, chokoza, shutumu, suta*.
- Twitch**, v. *nyakua, twaa gháfala*.
— n. *mvuto* [finyo] *la gháfala, kituko, kipindi*.
- Twitter**, v. *lia* [kama ndege mdogo].

Twitter, Twittering, n. *mlio* [wa ndege mdogo].

Two, n. na a. *pili*, *-bili*, *-wili*. Two and two, *wawili wawili* [mbili mbili, &c.], *jozi*. Put two and two together, *enzenza mambo*.

Two-edged, a. *-kali kuwili*.

Twofold, a. *-a marra mbili*, *marudufu*.

Tympanum, n. *kiwambo* [cha sikio].

Type, n. (printing) *chapa* [ma-]; (emblem) *mfano*, *kifani*, *methali*, *ishara*; (kind) *aina*, *ginsi*, *namna*; (ideal) *kitu kamili*, *kipeo*, *kitu cha namna haswa*.

Type-writer, n. [chombo cha kuandika kwa chapa].

Type-writing, n. [mwandiko wa chapa].

Typhoid, a. *kama Typhus*.

Typhoon, n. *tufano kuu*, *kimbunga*.

Typhus, n. [homa mbaya ya matumboni].

Typify, v. *-wa mfano wa*.

Typographical, a. *-a Typography*.

Typography, n. *maarifa ya kupiga chapa*, *matumizi ya chapa*.

Tyrannical, a. *-a thulumu*, &c.

Tyrannize, v. *thulumu*, *onea*.

Tyranny, n. [kuonea watu burre pasi-po haki], *uthalimu*, *kupiga udwana*, *ukali*, *ukorofi*; (despotism) *utawala wa mtu mmoja*, *utawala wa sultani mthalimu*.

Tyrant, n. *mthalimu*, *mjeuri*, *mshari*; (despot) *sultani* [mwenyi nguvu yote peke yake], *sultani mkorofi*.

Tyro, n. *mwanafunzi*, *mjinga* [wa-].

U.

Ubiquitous, a. *-enyi Ubiquity*.

Ubiquity, n. [kuwapo mahali pote ao mahali pengi sana, kuenea pote].

Udder, n. *kiwele*.

Ugliness, n. *ubaya* [wa uso, umbo, sura], *-a kuchukiza macho*.

Ugly, a. *-baya*, *-a kuchukiza*. He is ugly, *hana uso*.

Ulcer, n. *donda* [ma-], *kidonda* [vi-]; (slow, creeping) *tambaasi*.

Ulcerate, v. *fanya madonda*.

Ulceration, n. *madonda*.

Ulcerous, a. *-a madonda*.

Ulterior, a. *-a nyuma*, *-a baadaye*, *-a sayidi*; (undisclosed) *-a siri*, *-a moyoni*.

Ultimate, a. *-a mwisho*, *-a kwanza*, *-a asili*. Ultimate cause, *chango*, *asili*.

Ultimatum, n. *mwisho*, *neni la mwisho* [la tamma], *kukata maneno*.

Ultra, a. (of place) *-a mbele*, *-a nje*, *-a upande wa pili*; (successive) *-a kupita kiasi*, *-a mno*.

Ultramarine, n. [rangi ya samawi nzuri sana].

Ultramontane, a. *-a Ultramontanism*.

Ultramontanism, n. [kusema, 'askofu wa Rumi ndiye haswa mkuu na mtawala Kanisa lote la kimasihya peke yake'].

Umbilical, a. *-a kitovu*.

Umbrage, n. *uwivu*, *chuki*, *uchungu*.

Umbrella, n. *mwavuli* [mi-], *dapo* [ma-].

Umpire, n. *mwanuzi* [wa-].

Un-, [mwanzoni pa maneno mengi, maana yake] *si*.

Unable (Be), v. *si weza*, *si -wa na nguvu*.

Unaccountable, a. *-sioambulikana*, *-a ajabu sana*.

Unaffected, a. (sincere) *-a kweli*; (unchanged) *-siogezwa*, *-sioona*.

Unalloyed, a. *safi*, *-a kweli*, *halisi*, *-siogho shiwa*.

Unanimity, n. *kuwa Unanimous*.

Unanimous, a. *-enyi shauri moja*, *-liokubalika na wote*, *-a wote pamoja*.

Unanswerable, a. *-siokanikana*.

Unassuming, a. *-nyenyekevu*, *-nyonge*, *-enyi haya*.

Unavailing, a. *-siofaa*, *si -enyi njia*, *-a burra*.

Unavoidable, a. *-siopeka*, *-a farathi*.

Uncover, v. *funua, weka wazi*.

Unction, n. *kupaka mafuta*; (in speech) [*usemaji wa bidii na nguvu*].

Unctuous, a. *-a mafuta, laini, -ororo*.

Uncultivated, a. *-siolimwa, -siotengenexwa*; (mind) *-sio na elimu, -jinga*.

Uncurl, v. *legeza*, (neut.) *legea*; (straighten) *nyosha, toa mapindi*.

Undaunted, a. *pasipo hofu, -kavu wa macho*.

Undeceive, v. *fumbua [mtu] macho, eleza*.

Undeniable, a. *-siokanikana, pasipo mashuka*.

Under, adv. *na prep. chini [ya]*; (less than) *-dogo [-chache, -pungufu] kuliko*; (in state of) *kwa, katika*. *-enyi*; (on condition of) *kwa sharti ya*. Under arms, *-enyi selaha, tayari kwa vita*. Under fire, *katika kupigana, vitani mwenyewe*. Under foot, *chini*. Under sail, *kwa matanga*. Under sentence, *katika athabu*. Be under weigh, (of ship) *enda*. Get under weigh, *ng'oa nanga, tweka*.

Underbred, a. *-shenzi, -a kimashamba, -jinga*.

Undercurrent, n. *mkondo wa chini*; (of meaning) *maana ya siri*.

Underdone, a. (not well cooked) *-bichi*.

Undergo, v. (p. t. *Underwent*, pf. t. *Undergone*), (be treated with) *tendewa, pasishwa*; (endure) *vumilia, pata, patwa na*.

Undergraduate, n. *mwanafunzi wa University*.

Underground, a. *chini ya inchi, chini*.

Undergrowth, n. *magugu, makoko, msitu*.

Underhand, a. *-a hila, -danganyifu, -janja*.

Underlie, v. *-wa chini ya, -wa msinji [mwanzo, asili, maana] wa*.

Underline, v. *pigia mstari chini*.

Undermine, v. *fukua chini [maksudi kubomosha]*; *potexa kwa siri*.

Underneath, adv. *na prep. chini [ya]*.

Underrate, v. *rahisisha, thani hafifu, tusha*.

Undersell, v. *uza rahisi kuliko*.

Understand, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. *Understood*) *fahamu, tambua, sikia*; (take for granted) [*fahamu pasipo kuambiwa, sikia maana pasipo neno*]. I do not understand you, *sisikii vema, sifahamu, sielewi maana, umenifumba maneno*. It is understood (assumed), *ndiyo maana halisi, imekubalika*.

Understanding, n. *akili*; (agreement) *mapatano, shauri moja*.

Understate, v. *punguza*.

Understood, p. t. *na* pf. t. *ya Understand*.

Undertake, v. (p. t. *Undertook*, pf. t. *Undertaken*) *diriki, jifunga kwa, jaribia*; (promise) *ahidi, toa ahadi*; (begin) *anza, shika, ingia*.

Undertaker, n. *mwenyi kutengeneza maziko, msishi [wa-], mpambaji*.

Undertaking, n. *shughuli, jambo, kazi*; (pledge, engagement) *sharti, daraka, ahadi*. Give an undertaking for, *jifunga kwa, fanyia daraka [sharti], thamanisha*.

Undertone, n. *sauti ndogo*.

Undertook, p. t. *ya Undertake*.

Undervalue, v. = *Underrate*.

Underwent, p. t. *ya Undergo*.

Underwood, n. *makoko, magugu, msitu*.

Underwriter, n. *mtozi jukum*.

Undeveloped, a. *-visa, -enyi kuvia, -siositawi, -siokua vema*.

Undid, p. t. *ya Undo*.

Undivided, a. *-siogawanyika, -moja, -zima, -ote*.

Undo, v. (p. t. *Undid*, pf. t. *Undone*) *tangua, fundua, funua, fungua, feleti*; (a bundle, &c.) *futua*; (stitches) *fumua*; (plaits of hair) *funguza*; (ruin) *angamiza, potexa*.

Undoubted, a. *-a hakika, halisi, billa shaka*.

- Undoubtedly, adv. *pasipo shaka, hapana buddi.*
- Undress, v. *vua [vusha] nguo.*
- Undue, a. *-akadiri isivyofaa, si kadiri.*
- Undulate, v. [*fanya Undulation, -a kuwa Undulating*].
- Undulation, n. [*mwendo wa wimbi, hali ya kuinuka na kushuka kama mawimbi, vilima na bonde*]; (rising ground) *kiduta [vi-], kilima [vi-].*
- Undulatory, Undulating, a. *-a Undulation.*
- Unduly, adv. *mno, kidogo, si sawa, si kwa haki.*
- Unearth, v. *fukua, funua.*
- Unearthly, a. *si -a dunia hii, -a peponi, -a shetani, -zuri sana, -baya sana.*
- Uneasiness, n. *mashaka, utukutu, uthia.*
- Uneasy, a. *si -a raha, si -tulivu, -tukutu, -a mashaka.*
- Unequal, a. *si sawa.*
- Unerring, a. *-siokosa, -a hakika.*
- Unessential, a. *si kanuni, si -a maana sana.*
- Uneven, a. *si sawa.*
- Unevenness, n. *kuwa Uneven.*
- Unexact, a. *si halisi, -enyi makosa.*
- Unexampled, a. *-sio na kifani, -a peke yake.*
- Unexceptionable, a. *-zuri, -eupe, -safi, -sio na laumu.*
- Unexpected, a. *-a gháfala, -siotazamiwa.*
- Unfailing, a. *-a dayima, -siokwisha.*
- Unfair, a. *si sawa, si -a haki.*
- Unfaithful, a. *si amini.*
- Unfasten, v. *fungua.*
- Unfeeling, a. *-sio na huruma.*
- Unfeigned, a. *-a kweli, halisi.*
- Unfetter, v. *fungua [pingu].*
- Unfinished, a. *-siokwisha, si kamili.*
- Unfit, a. *-siofaa, thafu, -baya.*
— v. *fanya Unfit.*
- Unfix, v. *fungua, legeza, toa.*
- Unflinching, a. *-siolegea, -siokimbia, -sioshindwa, thabiti, -gumu.*
- Unfold, v. *kunjua, funua.*
- Unforeseen, a. *-siotazamiwa, -a gháfala.*
- Unformed, a. *-bichi, -changa, -sio kamili.*
- Unfortunate, a. *-a bahati mbaya, -a msiba, -a shari, maskini.*
- Unfrequented, a. *pasipopita watu wengi, -kiwa.*
- Unfriendly, a. *-a adui, si -a rafiki, -kali.*
- Unfruitful, a. *-siozaa sana, -a burra.*
- Unfurl, v. *fungua, kunjua*; (of sail, flag, &c.) *tweka.*
- Unfurnished, a. (house, apartments) *-tupu, -siopambwa.*
- Ungainly, a. *si -zuri, -zito.*
- Ungenerous, a. *si karimu, si bora.*
- Ungodly, a. *si -cha Muungu, -baya.*
- Ungovernable, a. *-siozuilikana, -a nguvu mno.*
- Ungraceful, a. *si -zuri, si -a madaha.*
- Ungracious, a. *si -ema, si -zuri, si adabu, si jamala.*
- Ungrateful, a. *-sio na shukrani.*
- Unguarded, a. *billa hathari, -sioli-ndwa.* In an unguarded moment, *billa kufikiri, gháfala.*
- Unguardedly, adv. *kwa ujinga.*
- Unguent, n. *mafuta.*
- Unhallowed, a. *-a shetani, -najisi, -baya.*
- Unhappy, a. *-a huzuni, -a msiba.*
- Unharness, v. *tandua, fungulia.*
- Unhinge, v. *ondoa mahali pake*; (perplex) *fathaisha.*
- Unholy, a. *-najisi, -chafu, -a shetani.*
- Unhook, v. *fungua, toa katika ndoana, tungua.*
- Unhorse, v. *rusha [angusha] juu ya frasi.*
- Unicorn, n. [*nyama wa ajabu, kama frasi mwenyi pembe moja*].
- Unification, n. *kufanya [kufanyika] -moja, kuungamanisha.*
- Uniform, a. *-a mfano mmoja, sawa-sawa.*
— n. [*kivao cha asikari na watu wa serikali ao watumishi*].
- Uniformity, n. *kuwa sawa, kuwa mfano mmoja, umoja.*
- Unimpeachable, a. *-eupe, safi, -sio-laumika.*

UNCOVER

Uncover, v. *funua*

Unction, n. *kupa*
speech) [*usema*,
nguvu].

Unctuous, a. -*a*
-ororo.

Uncultivated, a.
ngeneswa; (mi
-jinga.

Uncurl, v. *leg*
(straighten) *ny*

Undaunted, a.
wa macho.

Undeceive, v. *f*
eleza.

Undeniable, a
mashaka.

Under, adv.
(less than) -*a*
kuliko; (in
-enyi; (on
ya. Under
yari kwa
kupigana,
der foot,
matanga.
athabu.
enda. (

nanga, *t*
Underbre
mba, -*ji*

Underce
(of m

Underd
shiki

Under
upa

shu
ny
shu

[The right side of the page contains a large, dense block of text that is almost entirely illegible due to extreme scanning artifacts and noise. Only faint outlines of words and lines are visible.]

- geuzi, kigeugeu.* It is unstable (variable), *haina kituo.*
- Unstitch**, v. *shonua, fumua.*
- Unstudied**, a. *-a ujinga, -sio maku-sudi, -a asili.*
- Unsubstantial**, a. *si hakika, kama ndoto, kama kivuli, hafifu, ovyo.*
- Unsuccessful**, a. *-siofanikiwa, si -a heri.*
- Unsymmetrical**, a. *si -linganifu, si taratibu.*
- Unsympathetic**, a. *si -enyi huruma, si -a kupendana.*
- Unthatch**, v. *ezua paa, ondoa makuti.*
- Unthinking**, a. *-a haraka, -pumbafu, -billa kufikiri, ovyo.*
- Untidy**, a. *-siotengenea, si taratibu, -koo.*
- Untie**, v. *fungua, fundua.*
- Until**, conj. *na prep. hatta, mpaka.*
- Untimely**, a. *-a wakati pasipofaa, si wakati wake.*
- Unto**, prep. = **To**, *kwenda kwa, hatta.*
- Untoward**, a. (perverse) *-kaidi, -potoe*; (unfortunate) *-siofaa, -a kusumbua.*
- Untrained**, a. *-siofundishwa, -jinga*; (of animals) *-siofugika.*
- Untrue**, a. *si kweli, si hakika, uwongo.*
- Untruth**, n. *uwongo.*
- Untruthful**, a. *-a kusema uwongo, si amini.* He is untruthful, *hana kauli moja.*
- Unturn**, v. Leave no stone unturned, *jaribia njia zote.*
- Untwine, Untwist**, v. *fumua.*
- Unusual**, a. *-geni, ajabu, si -a desturi.*
- Unutterable**, a. *-sionenekana, -a kupita kunenwa.*
- Unveil**, v. *fumua.*
- Unwarrantable**, a. *si -enyi sababu, si -a akili, si -a haki.*
- Unwary**, a. *si -enyi hathari, -jinga.*
- Unwearied**, a. *si -legevu, -siochoka, -a kudumu.*
- Unweave**, v. (p. t. Unwove, pf. t. Unwoven) *fumua.*
- Unwelcome**, a. *-baya, -siopendesa.*
- Unwell**, a. *-gonjwa.* I am unwell, *siwezi.*
- Unwieldy**, a. *-zito [kwa kuwa -kubwa].*
- Unwilling**, a. *-siotaka, -siopenda, si -epesi, -kokotevu.*
- Unwind**, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. Unwound), *fumua, fungua.*
- Unwisdom**, n. *upumbafu, ujinga.*
- Unwise**, a. *si -a akili, -pumbafu.*
- Unwitting**, a. *pasipo kujua, -a ujinga.*
- Unwanted**, a. *-geni, ajabu, si -a desturi.*
- Unworthy**, a. *-siostahili.*
- Unwound**, p. t. *na* pf. t. *ya* Unwind.
- Unwove**, p. t. (Unwoven pf. t.) *ya* Unweave.
- Unwreath**, v. *fumua.*
- Unwritten**, a. *-sioandikwa, -a kufahamika kwa akili tu, -a desturi [si sheria].*
- Unyoke**, v. *fungulia.*
- Up**, adv. *juu*; (increased) *sayidi*; (equal) *sawa*; (wholly) *pia*; (aside) *mbali.* Be up, (awake) *am'ka*; (on horseback) *panda frasi*; (erect) *simama*; (of liquids) *toa povu.* It is all up with, *-mesalimika ajali, -meangamia, -mekwisha.* Time is up, *saa imekwisha.* Be up in, *jua sana.* Be up to, (work) *faa kwa*; (time) *wahi*; (tricks) *si shindwa.* Blow up, *vunja kwa daruti*; (rebuke) *kemea sana.* Come up with, *patia, fikia.* Cut up, *katakata.* Draw up, (write) *andika*; (stop) *tua, simama.* Eat up, *-la yote.* Grow up, *koma, pevuka, kua.* Give up, *toa, acha, shindwa.* Ups and downs, *mageuzi ya hali, heri na shari, mapinduzi.* What is up? *kunani?* Go up, (ascend) *panda*; (increase) *zidi, kwea.* Lay up, *weka akiba.* Knock up, *chosha sana, legeza nguvu, tia ugonjwa*; (neut.) *choka sana, ugua.* Get up, (learn) *jifunza*; (rise) *ondoka.* Up in arms, *-enyi hasira, tayari kupigana.*
- prep. *juu ya.* Up a tree, (in difficulties) *katika mashaka.* Up to the eyes, *pia, kabisa.* Be up to the eyes in, *jaa, songwa na.* Up

to the mark, *-zima, tayari*. Up to anything, *hodari sana, -jasiri, -gumu*. Go up the country, *enda barra, enda safari, enda inchi za juu*. Go up a river, *kata maji, pita mtoni*.
Upbraid, v. *kemea, laumu*.
Up country, adv. Go up country, *enda mpanda, enda barra*.
Upheld, p. t. na pf. t. ya **Uphold**.
Uphill, a. *-a shidda, -gumu, -zito*.
Uphold, v. (p. t. na pt. t. **Upheld**) *tetea, shindania, sayidia*.
Upholsterer, n. *mwuza Upholstery*.
Upholstery, n. *pambo la nyumba*.
Upland, n. *inchi iliyoinuka, vilima*.
Uplift, v. *inua, pandisha, kweza*.
Upon, prep. *juu ya, = On*.
Upper, a. *-a juu, bora*. The upper classes, *wangwana, malajiri*.
Upper-hand, n. *kushinda, nguvu, hukumu*.
Uppermost, a. *-a juu kabisa, bora*.
Upright, a. *-a kusimama sawa, -a kiwimawima*; (honest) *-a haki amini, -nyofu*.
Uprightness, n. *kuwa Upright*.
Uproar, n. *makelele, uthia, fujo*.
Uproarious, a. *-a Uproar*.
Uproot, v. *ng'oa, ondosha pia*.
Upset, v. (p. t. na pf. t. **Upset**) *pi-ndua, pindukiza*.
Upshot, n. *mwisho*.
Upside, n. *upande wa juu*. Turn upside down, *pinduu, fudikiza*.
 Upside down, *juu chini, fudifudi*.
Upstart, n. *mgeni [wa-], mpasi [wa-]*.
Up-stream, adv. *kwa kukata maji, kwenda juu*.
Upward, a. *-a kwenda juu*; (aspiring) *-a kutaka mema*.
 —, **Upwards**, adv. *juu*. Upwards of, *sayidi ya*.
Urban, a. *-a mji, -a mjini*.
Urbane, a. *-enyi Urbanity*.
Urbanity, n. *adabu, utu mwema, upole*.
Urchin, n. *mtoto, kijana*.
Urge, v. (request) *sihi sana, omba-omba, chagiza, shurutisha, nyenya*;

(press forward) *endesha mbele, sukuma*.
Urgency, n. *bidii, lazima*.
Urgent, a. *-a lazima, -a maana, -a juhudi, -a shidda*.
Urinal, n. *pa kukojolea, pa kutabawali*.
Urinary, a. *-a mkojo*.
Urine, n. *mkojo, choo cha mbele*.
Urn, n. [*chombo kirefu cha udongo ao bati, cha kutilia maji, chayi, kahawa, &c.*] *chombo [vy-]*.
Us, pron. *sisi*, (in comp.) *-tu-*.
Usage, n. *desturi, kawaida, mazoea*; (use) *utumi, utumifu, matumizi*.
Use, n. *matumizi, utumi, tumio, utumishi, kazi*; (advantage) *fayida*; (custom) *desturi*; (need) *uhitaji*.
 Make use of, *tumia, tuma*. Be of use, *faa*. Lose the use of (limb, &c.), *pozsha, poza*.
 — v. *tumia*; (treat) *tendea*. Use up, *maliza, kwisha -ote, poteza, tumilia mbali*. It is used up, *imetumikana*. Used to work, *-soevu [-soelevu] -a kazi*.
Used (Be), v. *zoea, soelea*. I used to go, *desturi yangu nalikwenda, huenda*. It used to be so, *ilikuwa hivi zamani*. I am used to him, *nina mazoea naye*.
Useful, a. *-a kufaa, -a kutumika*.
 Useful things, *vifaa*.
Usefulness, n. *kuwa Useful*.
Useless, a. *-siofaa, -sio na kasi, -bovu*.
Uselessness, n. *kuwa Useless*.
Usher, n. *mkufunzi mdogo*.
 — v. *-wa mjumbe wa, peleka, leta, ingiza*.
Usual, a. *-a desturi, -a kutumikana*; (in verbs) *hu-*. It is usual to go, *huenda*.
Usually, adv. *desturi, huwa, siku nyingi*.
Usurer, n. *mle riba [wa-]*.
Usurious, a. *-a riba, -a kula riba*.
Usurp, v. *nyang'anya [usultani, uli-wali, nguvu, &c.]*.
Usurpation, n. *kunyang'anya*.
Usury, n. *iriba, riba*.
Utensil, n. *chombo [vy-]*.

Utilitarian, a. -a Utilitarianism; -a kutafuta fayida.

Utilitarianism, n. [kusema, 'kifaacho halisi ndicho kilicho chema halisi'].

Utility, n. kufaa, fayida, matumizi.

Utilize, v. tumia, fayidi, chumia.

Utmost, a. -a kwisha, -a mbali sana, -a juu sana; (entire, whole) kabisa, halisi, haswa. Utmost limit, kipeo, kikomo, mpaka, ncha, pembe. To the utmost, hatta mwisho, iwezavyo sana.

Utopian, a. bora mno, -a heri mno, labuda peponi, si -a ulimwengu huu, -a ndoto, -a kuota ndoto.

Utter, v. toa, enea, nena.

— a. kabisa, pia, halisi, -tupu.

Utterance, n. usemi, maneno.

Utterly, adv. kabisa, pia.

Uttermost, a. -a kwisha, = Utmost.

Uttermost part, pembe, ncha.

Uvula, n. kidaka tonge.

Uxorious, a. [-enyi shauko sana na mkewe].

V.

Vacancy, n. kuwa -tupu, pasipo kazi; (leisure) kujikalika, faragha; (interval) nafasi wazi, nafasi kati; (post unfilled) patakwapo mtu.

Vacant, a. -tupu, pasipo kitu, pasipo mtu, pasipo kazi, pasipo mawazo, -a ujinga.

Vacate, v. acha, ondoka katika; (annul) tangua.

Vacation, n. kuacha, kutangua; (holiday) muda wa kucheza [wa kupumzika, wa kuachiwa kazi], likizo.

Vaccinate, v. chanjia ndui.

Vaccination, n. kuchanjia ndui.

Vaccine, n. [dawa ya kuchanjia ndui].

Vacillate, v. sitasita, tangatanga, badilibadili, geukageuka.

Vacillation, n. kusitasita, &c.

Vacuity, n. uwazi, kuwa -tupu, mahali pasipo kitu, patupu, nafasi wazi; (folly) ujinga.

Vacuous, a. -tupu, -a ujinga.

Vacuum, n. [mahali pasipo kitu, hali ya chombo kilichoondolewa hewa ya

ndani, hali ya kuwa hamna kitu cho chote], uwazi.

Vagabond, n. [aliye hana kwao, hana mbele wala nyuma], mtoro [wa-], mtembezi.

Vagary, n. upumbafu, kucheza, ma-badili.

Vagina, n. kuma, uke.

Vagrancy, n. kuwa Vagabond.

Vagrant, n. = Vagabond.

Vague, a. -a mashaka, si thahiri, si hakika, si yakini, -a kusitasita.

Vagueness, n. kuwa Vague.

Vain, a. (useless) -tupu, -a burre, -siofaa; (foolish, fanciful) kama ndoto, -pumbafu; (conceited) -a kujiona, -a umalidadi, -a fahari.

Vainglorious, a. -a Vainglory, -a kujisifu.

Vainglory, n. kujiona, kuona makuu, kujifahirisha.

Vale, n. bonde.

Valediction, n. kuaga, kusema 'kua heri,' kuagana; (final) buriani.

Valedictory, a. -a kuaga, -a kuagana.

Valet, n. mtumishi [wa-], boi.

Valetudinarian, a. -gonjwa, -weli.

Valiant, a. -shujaa, -jasiri, -gumu, -hodari, -a moyo.

Valid, a. -a nguvu, thabiti, -enyi sababu, -a akili; (of legal force) -siotanguka, kwa sheria.

Validity, n. nguvu, uthabiti, &c.

Valise, n. mfuko, bahasha kubwa.

Valley, n. bonde.

Valorous, a. -enyi Valour.

Valour, n. ushujaa, ujasiri, moyo mgumu.

Valuable, a. -a thamani, -a tunu, bora sana, -a heshima, -a kufaa.

Valuation, n. kukadirisha, hesabu ya thamani.

Value, n. kima, bei, thamani, kiasi, kadiri, upataji, uthani. Set a value on, = Value, v.

— v. kadirisha, hesabu thamani ya; (esteem) heshimu, ona tunu, tunuka, thani bora.

Valueless, a. hafifu, -siofaa, taka ovyo.

- jamii*; (idle life) *maisha ya kula na kulala*.
- Vehemence**, n. *juhudi, bidii, nguvu, hasira*.
- Vehement**, a. -a *juhudi, &c.*
- Vehicle**, n. *gari [ma-]*; (instrument, means) [*kitu cha kupelekea, chombo cha kuchukua, cha kueneza*] *njia, chombo [vy-]*.
- Vehicular**, a. -a *magari*.
- Veil**, n. *utaji*; (woman's) *shela*; (covering) *kifuniko*.
- v. (draw a veil over) *funika kwa Veil, setiri, ficha*.
- Vein**, n. *mshipa [mi-] wa damu*; (in leaf) *uzi [ny-]*; (in rock) *bamba la jiwe, ufa mwambani, mlia*; (kind, quality) *namna, tabia, moyo, maana*. A comic vein, *mzaha, mchezo*.
- Vellum**, n. [*ngazi ya waana mbuzi na kondoo ya kuandikia kama karatasi*].
- Velocity**, n. *mwendo, mwendo wa mbio*.
- Velvet**, n. [*nguo laini nyororo ya manyoya*], *kiluthu*.
- Velvety**, a. *kama Velvet*.
- Venal**, a. -a *kupatikana kwa fetha, -a kufanya vyo vyote kwa fayida, -a kula rushwa*.
- Venality**, n. *kuwa Venal, kula rushwa*.
- Vend**, v. *uza*.
- Veneer**, n. [*kibau chembamba sana cha mti mzuri cha kubandikiwa juu ya mbau si nzuri*]; (show) *uzuri wa nje, urembo*.
- v. *tia Veneer*.
- Veneering**, n. *kutia Veneer*.
- Venerable**, a. -a *heshima, -tukufu, -a kustahiwa*.
- Venerate**, v. *heshimu, tukua, jali, stahi*.
- Veneration**, n. *heshima, ustahifu*.
- Venereal**, a. -a *mambo ya asherati*.
- Venereal disease, *sekeneko, tego*.
- Venesection**, n. *kukata mshipa wa damu*.
- Vengeance**, n. *kisasi*. Take vengeance, *lipiza kisasi, jilipiza*.
- Vengeful**, a. -a *kisasi, -kali*.
- Venial**, a. -a *kusameheka, -dogo, -epesi, -a kuachika*.
- Venison**, n. *nyama ya Deer [paa, &c.]*.
- Venom**, n. *sumu [ya nyoka, ya mdu-du]*; (spite) *ukali*.
- Venomous**, a. -a *sumu, -kali*.
- Vent**, n. *tundu [ma-], kitundu [vi-], pa kutokea*; (of gun) *kifa*. Give vent to, *toa, onyesha*.
- v. *toa nje, toa wazi*.
- Ventilate**, v. *pisha baridi, pungia hewa, pepea, burudisha, fanya upepo*; (spread abroad) *eneza, tangaza*.
- Ventilation**, n. *kupisha baridi, &c.; kutangaa, kujulikana sana*.
- Ventilator**, n. [*tundu ao pepeo la kupisha baridi, &c.*], *mwangaza [mi-]*.
- Ventriloquism**, n. [*kutoa sauti tumboni kama ya mtu wa huko mbali akisema, kudanganya kwa sauti*].
- Ventriloquist**, n. *mfanya Ventriloquism*.
- Ventriloquize**, v. *fanya Ventriloquism*.
- Venture**, v. *thubutu, jasiri, jipa moyo, jihatirisha, bahatisha*; (risk) *hatirisha*.
- n. *bahati, hatari, jambo la bahati, jambo la hatari*.
- Venturesome, Venturous**, a. -*jasiri, -a moyo mgumu, hodari*.
- Venus**, n. (planet) *zura, ng'andu*.
- Veracious**, a. -a *kusema kweli, -a kweli*.
- Veracity**, n. *kuwa Veracious, usadiki*.
- Veranda**, n. [*baraza ya nyumba, yenyi nguzo na kufunikwa juu*].
- Verb**, n. [(in grammar) *neni la kuonya tendo ao hali*].
- Verbal**, a. -a *Verb, kwa kunena tu [si kuandika], -a maneno yenyewe halisi, -a maneno tu [si ya maana]*.
- Verbiage**, n. *maneno mengi ya burra [ya ovyo], domo*.
- Verbose**, a. -a *maneno mengi*.
- Verbosity**, n. *kutoa maneno mengi, kupiga domo*.

- Verdant**, a. -a majani mazuri [mabichi, ya chanikiwiti], -a kusitawi; (inexperienced) -jinga, -siojua mambo.
- Verdict**, n. (legal sentence) hukumu [ya kathi akiamua], hukumu ya kukata maneno, maamuzi; (decision) jibu, shauri, neno, wosia.
- Verdigris**, n. kutu ya shaba.
- Verdure**, n. majani mabichi ya chanikiwiti, majani, mimea, miti.
- Verge**, n. ukingo, kando; (limit) mpaka, mwisho. On the verge of, (near) karibu ya, katika.
— v. inamia, elekea, taka kuwa, -wa karibu.
- Verger**, n. [mtunza vitu kanisani, mngoje wa mkuu wa Cathedral].
- Verifiable**, a. -a kuhakikika, -a kuthubutika.
- Verification**, n. kuhakiki, kuthubutisha.
- Verify**, v. hakiki, hakikisha, thubutisha.
- Verily**, adv. kweli.
- Verisimilitude**, n. kuonekana kama kweli.
- Veritable**, a. -a kweli, -a hakika, halisi.
- Verity**, n. hakika, kanuni, kuwa kweli, kweli.
- Vermicelli**, n. [unga uliofanyiswa kuwa kama nyusi], tambu.
- Vermicular**, a. -a funza, -a mchango [mi-].
- Vermifuge**, n. [dawa ya kutoa michango tumboni].
- Vermilion**, n. wekundu [kama damu].
- Vermin**, n. [nyama ao mdudu mbaya wa kuumiza ao wa kusumbua].
- Vernacular**, a. [maneno] ya inchi yenyewe, [lugha] ya watu wenyewe.
- Vernal**, a. -a wakati wa Spring.
- Vernier**, n. [kipande cha kupimia urefu wa vitu vidogo vidogo].
- Versatile**, a. hodari kwa kazi zo zote, -enyi akili nyepesi; (changeable) -geuzi, si thabiti, -badilifu.
- Versatility**, n. kuwa Versatile.
- Verse**, n. shairi, mashairi, [mstari mmoja wa utenzi, fungu la mashairi mawili, manne, sita, &c.]; (of Koran, &c.) aya.
- Versed** (in), a. -juzi wa, -enyi maarifa ya.
- Versify**, v. tunga mashairi, geuza [kuwa] mashairi.
- Version**, n. tafsiri; (account) maneno. That is his own version of it, ndivyo anavyosema mwenyewe.
- Vertebra**, n. fundo la uti wa maungo.
- Vertebrate**, a. -enyi uti wa maungo.
- Vertex**, n. ncha ya juu, kilele, kipeo.
- Vertical**, a. -a kwenda juu [ao chini] sawasawa, -a kusimama sawa, -a kiwimawima; (overhead) kichwani, juu.
- Vertigo**, n. kizunguzungu.
- Very**, adv. sana, kabisa.
- Vesicle**, n. kitundu kidogo [katika mwili ao mti].
- Vespers**, n. [sala za saa thenashara jioni].
- Vessel**, n. chombo [vy-]; (ship, &c.) chombo, jahazi, merikebu; (vein, &c.) mshipa [mi-], kitundu [vi-].
- Vest**, n. [kisibau cha kwapa kizungu, fulana].
— v. (dress) vika, jivika; (entrust) weka, wekea. Vested right, haki imara, haki ya daima.
- Vestibule**, n. ukumbi, sebule.
- Vestige**, n. alama, dalili; (track) nyayo, utambazi.
- Vestment**, n. vazi [ma-] la dini, vazi.
- Vestry**, n. [chumba cha kuvalia uguo kanisani; (parish council) baraza ya watu watunza mambo ya kanisa].
- Vesture**, n. vazi [ma-].
- Veteran**, n. (soldier) mzofu wa vita, mjuzi wa mambo ya vita, mzee.
- Veterinary**, a. -enyi elimu ya marathi za nyama.
- Veto**, v. kataza, gombesa, piga rufuka [marufuku].
— n. ukatazo, neno la kugombeza, rufaka.

Vex, v. *chokoza, sumbua, tesa, taabisha, tia uchungu, ghairi.*

Vexation, n. *uchokozi, kusumbuka, uchungu.*

Vexatious, a. *-a kuchokoza, &c.*

Vexed, a. *-a kushindaniwa, -a kubishaniwa maneno, -enyi matata.*

Vexing, a. *-a kuchokoza, &c.*

Viaduct, n. [*njia iliyofanyiswa makusudi ya kupisha watu juu kwa matao, kwa nguzo, &c.*], *njia ya juujuu, daraja refu, ulalo.*

Vial, n. *kitupa [vi-].*

Viands, n. *makuli, vyakula, kandi.*

Viatium, n. [*Usharika Mtakatifu wa kufani*].

Vibrate, v. *tikisika, tetemeka*; (sway, swing) *ning'inia*; (alternate) *badili huko na huko.*

Vibration, n. *mtetemo, kutetemeka.*

Vibratory, a. *-a mtetemo, &c.*

Vicar, n. *kasisi [mwenyi kazi ya kuchunga watu mahali fullani alipoamriwa, padre wa mtaa ao mji, imanu].*

Vicarage, n. *nyumba ya Vicar.*

Vicarious, a. *mahali pa -ingine, -a kuwa badala, -a mjumbe.*

Vice, n. (carpenter's) *jiliwa [ma-]*; (defect) *kosa [ma-]*, *upungufu*; (wickedness) *uovu, ubaya, ufisadi*; (fornication) *uasherati.*

Vice-, a. *-dogo, -a chini, mahali pa.*

Vice-admiral, n. *Admiral mdogo.*

Vicegerent, Vicerogent, Viceroy, n. *kaimu [ma-]*, *mjumbe, liwali.*

Vicinity, n. *ujirani, kuwa karibu.*

Vicious, a. *-baya, -ovu, -asherati*; (animal) *-kaidi, -baya.* A vicious life, *Vicious living, maisha maovu.*

Vicissitudes, n. *mabadili, mageuzi.*

Victim, n. (sacrificial) *mathabuha, kafara, [mtu ao kitu cha kusumbuka ao kuuawa ao kupatwa na mabaya isipostakili pasipo kosa, kama burre, kwa ajili ya mwingine]*; (sufferer) [*mtu wa kupatwa na msiba ao bahati mbaya*] *mwumilizi, maskini*; (dupe) *mji-nga, barathuli.*

Viotimize, v. *danganya, thalimu, tendea mabaya burre.*

Victor, n. *mshindaji, mshindi.*

Victorious, a. *-a kushinda, -a shangwe.*

Victory, n. *kushinda.*

Victual, v. *wekea akiba ya vyakula, tolea makuli [masarufu].*

Victuals, n. *vyakula, makuli, riziki.*

Vie, v. *shindana, -wa karibu sawa.*

View, v. *lazama, angalia, ana, bagua, kagua, fikiriri.*

— n. *kutazama, kuangalia, kuona*; (range) *upeo wa macho*; (scene) [*jamii ya vitu vilivyo mbele ya macho, sura ya ulimwengu, kuonekana vitu*]; (picture) *sanamu*; (opinion) *nia, shauri*; (mental range) *ufahamu.* Come into view, *onekana.* Be in view, *Be in full view, oneka, fajanuka, -wa wazi wazi, -wa mbele ya macho.* Have in view, *kumbuka, kusudia, asimu.* In (within) view, *mbele ya macho.* In view of, *kwa maana ya, kwa habari ya.* With a view to, *kwa maana ya, kwa kusudi la, illi.*

Viewless, a. *-sioonekana.*

Vigil, n. *kesha [ma-]*; (eve) *siku ya mbele [ya siku kuu].*

Vigilance, n. *kuwa macho, hathari, uangalifu.*

Vigilant, a. *macho, -angalifu, -enyi hathari.*

Vignette, n. [*sanamu ndogo nsuri*].

Vigorous, a. *-a nguvu, hodari, -tendaji, -epesi.*

Vigour, n. *nguvu, wepesi, bidii, sulubu.*

Vile, a. *-nyonge kabisa, -baya sana.*

Vileness, n. *unyonge, ubaya.*

Vilification, n. *kutusha, &c. (Tax. Vilify).*

Vilify, v. *tusha, tukana, singisia, sutasuta.*

Villa, n. [*nyumba yenyi bustani, nyumba ya shambani*]. Semi-detached villas, *nyumba pachapacha (twin).*

Village, n. *mji [mi-, mdogo katika*

- Visitant**, n. = Visitor.
- Visitation**, n. *kuzuru*, &c. (*Taz. Visit*); (penal) *hukumu*, *mapatilizo*; (accidental) *msiba*; (divine) *Muungu*. A terrible visitation, *msiba mkuu*. Visitation of sick (service for), *buruda*.
- Visitor**, n. *-enyi kuzuru*, *mgeni [wa-]*.
- Visor**, n. [*kipande cha mbele cha chapo ya chuma*].
- Vista**, n. [*kuonekana kwa macho vitu vingi kama kwa kupangilika moja kwa moja hatta mbali, sura nsuri ya inchi ikionekana hatta mbali, onekano la mbali*], *kuona mbali*.
- Visual**, a. *-a kuona*, *-a macho*.
- Vital**, a. *-a uzima*, *-a kanuni [-a lazima]* *kwa uzima*, *-a kanuni*, *-a kupasa mno*. Vital parts, *Vitals*, [*moyo kitwa mapafu*, &c.].
- Vitality**, n. *kuwa na uzima [nguvu, utendaji]*; (tenacity of life) *kutaka kuishi*, *uzima*.
- Vitalize**, v. *tia uzima*, *huisha*, *tia nguvu*, *fufua*.
- Vitiate**, v. *haribu*; (annul) *tangua*, *batilisha*.
- Vitiation**, n. *kuharibika*, *kuharibu*, *mtanguo*.
- Vitreous**, a. *-a kioo*, *kama kioo*.
- Vitrify**, v. *geuza kioo*, *geuka kioo*.
- Vitriol**, n. *mrututu*, *dawa ya mrututu*.
- Vituperate**, v. *tukana*, *kemea vikali*.
- Vituperation**, n. *matukano*, *matusi*.
- Vituperative**, a. *-a kutukana*, &c.
- Vivacious**, a. *-epesi*, *-a kuchezacheza*.
- Vivacity**, n. *wepesi*, *kuchezacheza*.
- Viva voce**, adv. [*kwa sauti*, *kwa ku-sema*, *si kwa kuandika*].
- Vivid**, a. *kama kweli*, *kama hayi*, *sawasawa*, *mfano halisi*.
- Vividness**, n. *kuwa Vivid*.
- Vivify**, v. *huisha*, *tia uzima*.
- Viviparous**, a. [*-a kuzaa watoto wazima*, *si mayayi*].
- Vivisection**, n. [*mganga kukatakata nyama hayi kwa kusudi la uganga*, *illi kujua yaliyo ndani*].
- Vixen**, n. *mbweha jike*; (woman) *mwanamke mkali*.
- Vizier**, n. *waziri [ma-]*.
- Vocabulary**, n. [*daftari ya maneno na mafafanusi yao*], *kamusi*.
- Vocal**, a. *-enyi mlio*, *-a sauti nsuri*.
- Vocalist**, n. *mwimbaji [wa-]*.
- Vocalize**, v. *fanyiza sauti*, *toa sauti ya kusikilika*.
- Vocation**, n. *kazi*, *shughuli*, *uchumi*. Have a vocation, [*kwitwa na Muungu kushika kazi fullani*].
- Vociferate**, v. *toa sauti kubwa*, *piga makelele*.
- Vociferation**, n. *sauti kubwa*, *makelele*.
- Vociferous**, a. *-a makelele*.
- Vogue**, n. In vogue, *desturi*, *kawaida*. Be in vogue, *chaga*, *tunika*, *enea*.
- Voice**, n. *sauti*, *mlio*; (speech) *usemi*; (words) *maneno*; (in grammar) [*namna ya Verb*, *ya ku-onyeshwa kutenda ao kutendwa*].
- Voiceless**, a. *pasipo sauti*, *bubu*, *-liopwewa sauti*.
- Void**, a. *-tupu*, *pasimo mtu [kitu]*; (useless) *burre*; (null) *-liotanguka*.
Void of, *pasipo*.
— v. *-toa*, *-nya*; (annul) *tangua*.
— n. *nafasi wazi*, *peupe*, *pasimo kitu*, *kuwa -tupu*, *ukiwa*.
- Volatile**, a. *-a kuvukiswa*, *-a kugeuka hewa*; (vivacious, playful) *-enyi moyo mwepesi*, *-a kuchezacheza*, *-badilifu*.
- Volatilize**, v. *vukiza*, *geuza [kuwa] hewa*.
- Volcanic**, a. *-a Volcano*.
- Volcano**, n. *mlima wa moto*.
- Volition**, n. *ihtiari*, *akili ya kuchagua*, *moyo*, *akili*.
- Volley**, n. [*mshindo wa bunduki nyingi sikipigwa pamoja*; *vitu vingi vikitokea pamoja*, *wingi*].
- Voltaic**, a. = Galvanic.
- Volubility**, n. *kuwa Voluble*.
- Voluble**, a. *-a kutoa maneno mengi*, *-enyi usemaji*, *-a kupiga domo*.
- Volume**, n. (part of book) *gombo [ma-]*; (size, quantity) *cheo*, *ukubwa*, *kadiri*; (great quantity)

- wingi*. Speak volumes, *shuhudia sana*.
- Voluminous**, a. -*kubwa*, -*ingi*.
- Voluntarily**, adv. *pasipo lazima*, &c.
- Voluntary**, a. *pasipo lazima*, *kwa moyo*, *kwa akili*, *kwa ihtiyari*, *kwa kupenda -enyewe*; (unpaid) *pasipo mshahara*, *burre*. It is quite voluntary, *killa mtu apendavyo*, (for you) *upendavyo*, *hiari yako*, *juu yako*.
- Volunteer**, v. *jitoa* [*kwa kazi fullani*], *jitia kazini kwa moyo* [*billa mshahara*]; (as soldier) *jiandika asikari*.
- Voluptuary**, n. *mtu wa anasa nyingi*, *mtu wa kujideka*.
- Voluptuous**, a. -*a anasa nyingi*, -*a kudeka*, -*asherati*.
- Vomit**, v. *tapika*; (emit) *toa nje*.
— n. *matapisho*.
- Voracious**, a. -*a kula sana*, -*laji*.
- Voracity**, n. *kula sana*, *pupa la kula*, *ulaji*, *roho*.
- Vortex**, n. [*msunguko wa maji ao hewa*].
- Votary**, n. [*mtu wa kujifunga kwa kazi fullani*]; (devotee) *mta'wa* [*wa-*]; (student) *mtaali*.
- Vote**, v. (express opinion) *toa shauri*, *taka*, *chagua*; (attest opinion) *shuhudia kwa hati* [*kwa mwandiko*, *kwa kipande*].
— n. (wish) *shauri*, *nia*; (in elections) *kipande* [*hati*, *mwandiko*, *cha kushuhudia shauri*]; (choice) *chaguo* [*ma-*].
- Voter**, n. *mwenyi Vote*, *mwenyi kuchagua*, *mwenyeji* (*Taz. Election*).
- Votive**, a. -*a kushuhudia nathiri*, *wakfu*.
- Vouch**, v. *shuhudia*, *thubutisha*.
- Voucher**, n. *hati ya ushuhuda*.
- Vouchsafe**, v. *jalia*, *kubali*.
- Vow**, v. *weka nathiri*.
— n. *nathiri*. Perform a vow, *ondoa nathiri*.
- Vowel**, n. [*harufu iwezayo kutamkwa peke yake*, *kama a, e, i, o, u*].
- Vowel-points**, n. *irabu*. Insert vowel-points, *aribu*.
- Voyage**, n. *safari* [*ya baharini*].
— v. *safiri* [*kwa chombo*].
- Voyager**, n. *abiria*, *msafiri* [*chomboni*].
- Vulgar**, a. -*a kimashamba*, -*a kishenzi*, -*sio adabu*; (common) -*a watu wote*, -*a ovyo*, *hafifu*.
- Vulgarism**, n. *usemi* [*neni*] *wa kimashamba*, *si adabu*.
- Vulgarity**, n. *ukosefu wa adabu*, *ushenzi*, *kimashamba*.
- Vulgarize**, v. *eneza kwa watu wote*, *fanya -a watu wote*, *fanya hafifu*, *rahisisha*, *tweza*.
- Vulgate**, n. [*Bible kwa maneno ya kirumi*].
- Vulnerable**, a. -*liopatikana na jeraha*, -*lioweza kupatwa* [*kushindwa*, *kuharibika*], *si salamu*, *si thabiti*, *si kamili*.
- Vulpine**, a. *kama mbweha*; (cunning) -*erevu*, -*janja*, *kama sungura*.
- Vulture**, n. *tai*.

W.

Wad, n. *busha*.

Wadding, n. [*nguo ya pamba*, *kama manyoya*].

Waddle, v. [*enda kama bata kwa kuyumbayumba*].

— n. [*mwendo wa bata*], *kuyumbayumba*.

Wade, v. *enda* [*pita*] *kwa shidda* [*kama mtoni*, *matopeni*, *mchangani*], *vuka* [*mito*] *kwa miguu* [*si kwa kuogolea*], *soma* [*tenda kazi*] *kwa shidda*.

Wafer, n. [*mkate mdogo mwemamba*].

Waft, v. *peperusha*, *chukua*.

Wag, v. *tikisa*, *suka*.

— n. *mchekeshi* [*wa-*].

Wage, **Wages**, n. *ujira*; (monthly) *mshahara*; (daily) *pesa za kuchwa*; (sailor's) *halasa*. He works for wages, *afanya kazi kwa mapesa*. A living wage, *pesa za kuponea tu*.

Wage, v. *Wage war, fanya vita, pigana.*

Wager, n. (*Tax. Bet*) *sharti, rahani.* Lay a wager, *pinga, piga masharti.*

— v. = *Bet.*

Waggery, n. *uchekeshi, mzaha, ubishi.*

Waggish, a. *-chekeshi.*

Waggon, n. *gari kubwa [la magurudumu manne].*

Waggoner, n. *gari wala, msimamizi wa gari.*

Waif, n. [*mtoto aliyepotea ao aliyetupwa*].

Wail, v. *lia kwa huzuni, omboleza.*

Wailing, n. *maombolezo, vilio.*

Wainscot, Wainscotting, n. *mbau za ukutani.*

Waist, n. [*kati ya mwili, penyi mshipi*], *viunoni.*

Waistband, n. *mshipi [mi-] wa kiunoni.*

Waistcloth, n. *shuka.* Hold out the waistcloth (to receive things), *kinga bindo.*

Waistcoat, n. *kisibau [vi-]; (sleeved) kisibau cha mkono; (sleeveless) kisibau cha kikwapa.*

Wait, v. *ngoja, kaa, dumu.* Wait for (something to happen, give time for), *limbika.* Wait on (upon, for), *ngojea;* (at table) *andikia;* (remain with) *dumia.* Lie in wait, *ota, visia, otea, donea.*

Waiter, n. *mtumishi [wa-], mwandikaji [wa-].*

Waive, v. *acha, weka, kataa.*

Wake, v. (p. t. *Waked, Woke*) *amsha, (neut.) amka;* (rouse) *sukuma, harakisha;* (produce) *fanya, leta.*

— n. (of ship) *mkondo [wa nyuma ya merikebu].* In the wake of, *nyuma ya.*

Wakeful, a. *macho, -a kukesha, -siopata usingizi.*

Waken, v. *amsha, &c. (Tax. Wake, v.).*

Wale, n. *alama ya pigo, mtai [mi-], kovu.*

Walk, n. *kwenda kwa miguu, mwendo;* (excursion) *matembezi, safari;* (road) *njia;* (conduct, life) *mwenendo, maisha.* Go for a walk, *enda kutembea, jienda.*

— v. *enda polepole [si kimbia], enda, tembea;* (behave) *-wa na mwenendo, fanya.* Walk about, *sunguka, tembea, tanga.* Walk stealthily, *nyeta, tambaa.*

Walker, n. [*mtu wa Walking, hoda* dari kwenda kwa miguu].

Walking, n. *kwenda kwa miguu, kutembea.*

Wall, n. (of stone) *ukuta [kuta], kikuta [vi-];* (of enclosure) *kitalu [vi-];* (of mud and sticks) *kiwambaza;* (fortification) *boma [ma-].* Go to the wall, *shindwa, onewa.*

— v. *jengea boma, sungushia ukuta.* Wall-plate, *mbati, mwamba [mi-].* Wall-fruit, [*matunda ya miti ikaswayo ukutani*].

Wallet, n. *mkoba [mi-].*

Wallow, v. *singirika matopeni.*

Walnut, n. *josi.*

Walrus, n. [*nyama mkubwa wa bahari kama kiboko*].

Waltz, n. [*mchezo wa kisungu katika ngoma, watu wawili-wawili wakisunguka pamoja*].

Wan, a. *-eupe [kwa kuwa na ugonjwa].*

Wand, n. *ufito [fito].*

Wander, v. *sunguka, potea;* (be crazy) *potewa akili;* (be delirious) *payuka.*

Wanderer, n. *mtembezi [wa-] mhamishi [wa-], mwenyi kupotea.*

Wandering, n. *msunguko [mi-], sunguko [ma-], kupotea;* (mental) *kupotewa akili;* (delirium) *kupayuka.*

Wane, v. *punguka, legea.*

Want, n. (lack, deficiency) *upungufu, kipunguo, ukosefu, shidda, uchache, kuwa haba;* (felt need) *uhitaji [ma-], haja, malakwa;* (poverty) *umasikini, shidda, kuwa haba.* Be in want, *-wa maskini [fukara], sisiwa.* Be in want of,

Wasp, n. [*mdudu kama nyuki mku-bwa*].

Waspish, a. *-kali, -a chukichuki*.

Waste, v. *poteza, fuja, tumia burre, ponda mali, tupatupa*; (spoil) *haribu, vunja*; (weaken) *thoofisha, punguza*; (decay) *chakaa, thoofika*.

— a. *takataka, ovyo, -siofaa, -liotupwa*; (desert) *ukiwa, jangwa, pasipo mtu ao shamba*. Lay waste, *haribu, teka, poteza*.

— n. *upotefu, uharibifu*; (desert) *jangwa, ukiwa*; (rubbish) *taka, matakato*.

Wasteful, a. *-polevu, -fujaji, -a kupoteza burre, -ingi mno, kupita kiasi*.

Wasting, a. *-a kuchakaa, -gofu, -a kuthoofika, -a kukonda*: (act.) *-a kuthoofisha, -a kuharibu kidogo kidogo*.

Watch, n. (time-piece) *saa [ndogo ya mfukoni]*; (at night) *kesha [ma-]*; (guard) *lindo, ulinsi*; (post) *kingojo [vi-], samu*. Be on the watch for, *tazamia, hathari*; (in ambush) *otea, vizia*. Keep watch, *shika samu, ngoja kwa samu, keshu*. Keep watch over, *linda, tunza, chungulia, peleleza*.

— v. *kesha*; (be vigilant) *-wa macho, angalia sana, linda, ngojea*; (observe closely) *tazamia, hathari*. Watch over, *tunza, linda*; (of sick) *ugusa*.

Watcher, Watchman, n. *mlinsi [wa-], mngoje, mpelelexi [wa-]*.

Watchful, a. *macho, -enyi hathari, -angalifu*.

Watchmaker, n. [*fundi wa kufanyisa saa*].

Watchman, = **Watcher**.

Watchword, n. *neni la kujuliana, neni la fumbo*.

Watchwork, n. *mtambo wa saa*.

Water, n. *maji*. (Kinds of) water, (salt) *maji ya chumvi*; (fresh) *maji matamu, maji baridi*; (hard) *maji ya kisimani*; (soft) *maji ya mvua*. Of the first water, *safi sana, suri mno*. Be in hot water, *pata mashaka,*

sumbuka. Pour cold water on, (oppose) *suia, poza*.

Water, v. *nyweshu, tia maji, changanya maji*. Make the mouth water, *tamanisha sana*.

Water-buck, n. *kulu [koru]*.

Water-closet, n. *choo [vyoo]*. He is in the water-closet, *yuko chooni*; (engaged) *yuko msalani*.

Watercourse, n. *mfereji [mi-] wa maji, kijito*.

Waterfall, n. *maboromoko ya maji, maanguko ya mto*.

Water-fowl, n. *ndege za maji*.

Watering-place, n. *kituo penyi maji, mahali pa kujiburudisha, mahali penyi afya nyingi*.

Water-jar, n. *mtungi [mi-], gudulia [ma-]*: (of skin) *kiriba [vi-]*; (large) *kasiki [ma-]*; (large stone) *balasi [ma-]*.

Waterless, a. *pasipo maji, -kavu*.

Water-lily, n. (blue) *yungiyungi [ma-]*.

Water-line, n. [*mstari mbavuni mwa chombo sawa na maji*].

Water-logged, a. (of boat, ship) [*-liojaa maji, -sioweza kwenda*].

Waterman, n. *mwanamaji [wa-], baharia*.

Water-melon, n. *tikiti [ma-]*.

Water-mill, n. [*kinu chenye kuendeshwa kwa gurudumu na maji*].

Water-power, n. *nguvu ya maji, maji ya nguvu*.

Waterproof, a. *-siovuja, -siopenya maji, -siopapa*; (india-rubber) *-a nguo ya mpira*.

Watershed, n. [*milima kati ya mito, ya kugawa mito ya inchi kwenda huko na huko*].

Waterspout, n. *nyoka ya bahari*; (of roof) *kopo [ma-], mlisamu*.

Watertight, a. *-siovuja maji*.

Water-wheel, n. [*gurudumu lenyi kuendeshwa na maji ya mto*].

Waterworks, n. [*bomba la kupishia maji kotekote mjini*].

Watery, a. *majimaji, -tiochujuka*; (moist) *chepechepe, -a rutuba*;

- (tearful) *-a machozi*; (insipid) *-dufu, baridi, ovyo*.
- Wattles**, n. *fito* [*sa kufanyia tundu, &c.*].
- Wave**, v. (as a flag) *pepea*; (as signal) *punga*; (undulate) *-wa kama mawimbi, inukana shuka*; (shake) *tikisa*, (neut.) *tikisika, wayawaya, yumbayumba, ning'inia*.
- n. *wimbi* [*ma-*].
- Wavelet**, n. *kiwimbi* [*vi-*].
- Wave-offering**, n. [*kafara ya kutikiswa ya kiyahudi*].
- Waver**, v. *tikisika, sitasita, -wa na mashaka*.
- Waverer**, n. *wasiwasi, mwenyi mashaka*.
- Wavy**, a. *kama mawimbi, -a matao, -a kwenda juu na chini*.
- Wax**, n. *nta*.
- v. *tia nta*; (increase) *sidi, sidi kuwa*.
- Waxen**, a. *-a nta*.
- Waxwork**, n. [*vifanyizwavyo vya nta*].
- Waxy**, a. *kama nta, laini, -a kunata*.
- Way**, n. *njia*; (method) *njia, shauri*; (habit) *desturi, mwenendo*; (manner) *ginsi, namna*. A long way, *mbali*. A short way, *karibu*. In a way, *kidogo, kama*. By the way, *jambo dogo, si ya maana sana, kwa kupitia*; (conj.) *walla-kini*. By way of, *kwa kusudi la, kwa kuwa, mahali pa*. Out of the way, *-geni, ajabu, -a shidda, -a tunu*. Out of the way! Clear the way! Get out of the way! *similla! jihathari!* Be out of the way, *-wa mbali*. Be in the way, *uthi, sumbua, pingamiza, kingamia*. Give way, *shindwa, legea, vunjika*; (acquiesce) *rithika, kubalishwa*. Get one's way, *pata haja, fikiliza shauri, shinda*. Make way for, *ondo-kea, pisha*. Make one's way, *endelea, fanikiwa*. Ways and means, [*mashauri ya kupata fetha, ao ya kuamrisha kodi*].
- Wayfarer**, n. *msafiri* [*wa-*], *mgeni, mpitaji*.
- Wayfaring**, a. *-a kusafiri, -a kupita*.
- Waylay**, v. *otea, vizia*.
- Wayward**, a. *-potofu, -badilifu, -tukutu*.
- Waywardness**, n. *upotofu, &c.*
- We**, pron. *sisi*; (in comp.) *tu-*.
- Weak, Weakly**, a. *thaiifu, -legevu, -sio na nguvu, hafifu*. Weak in will, *-enyi moyo mchache*.
- Weaken**, v. *thoofisha, legeza, punguza nguvu ya, viza*.
- Weakling**, n. *thaiifu*.
- Weakly**, a. = **Weak**.
- Weakness**, n. *uthaiifu, uhafifu*.
- Weal**, n. *hali njema*; (bruise) (*Tax. Wale*).
- Wealth**, n. *mali mengi, utajiri, ukwasi*; (abundance) *wingi, nesma, nafasi*.
- Wealthiness**, n. *kuwa na Wealth*.
- Wealthy**, a. *-enyi Wealth, tajiri* [*ma-*], *-kwasi*.
- Wean**, v. *achisha maziwa ya mama, achisha, likiza*.
- Weapon**, n. [*kitu cha kupigania*], *selaha*.
- Weaponless**, a. *pasipo selaha*.
- Wear**, v. (p. t. **Wore**, pf. t. **Worn**) *vaa*; (appear as) *-wa na sura ya*; (use up) *maliza upesi, tumia*; (spoil) *chakaza, karibu, punguza*; (last) *-wa na aushi, kaa, si chakaa*; (make by rubbing) *fanya kwa kusugua*; (of ship) *bisha, pindua demani*. Wear away, Wear off, *maliza, -la*; (neut.) *kwisha, nyamaza*. Wear on, *pita*. Wear out, *chakaza, -la, maliza kabisa*; (exhaust) *sumbua mno, chosha*.
- n. *kuchakaa, kutumika sana, kupunguka*; (use) *matumizi*; (duration) *aushi*. Wear and tear, *uharibifu, utumifu, ukukuu*.
- Wearable**, a. *-a kuvalika, -suri*.
- Weariness**, n. *kuchoka, uchovu*.
- Wearisome**, a. *-a kuchosha*.
- Weary**, v. *chosha, legeza*. Be weary, *choka, legea*.
- Weasel**, n. [*nyama ndogo, kama cheche*].
- Weather**, n. [*hali ya hewa*], *tabia*.

- What sort of weather? *kumekuwaje?* Cold weather, *baridi*. Cloudy weather, *mawingu*, *kumetanda*. Fine weather, *kusuri*, *kweupe*. Hot weather, *hari*. Wet weather, *mvua*.
- Weather**, v. *faulu*; (decay) *chakaa*.
- Weather-bound**, a. *-liozuiwa na pepo*.
- Weather-cock**, n. [*kipande cha juu ya mnara, cha kuonya pepo zotokapi*].
- Weather-side**, n. *upande wagoshini, upande wa juu*.
- Weave**, (p. t. *Wove*, pf. t. *Woven*) *fuma*; (invent) *tunga*.
- Weaver**, n. *mfuma* [*wa-*].
- Weaving**, n. *mfumo*.
- Web**, n. (woven cloth) *nguo*; (of spider) *matando*; (of skin) *utando*; (complication) *matata*.
- Webbed**, a. *-enyi utando wa ngozi*.
- Webbing**, n. [*tepe nene la nguo ya pamba ao kitani*].
- Web-footed**, a. [*-enyi vidole vya miguu vimeungamana kwa utando wa ngozi*].
- Wed**, v. (man) *oa*; (woman) *olewa*; (parents, minister) *oza*; (man and woman) *oana*.
- Wedded**, a. *-a watu walioana, halali*.
- Wedding**, n. *arusi, ndoa*. Wedding feast, *lima*.
- Wedge**, n. *kabari*.
- v. *kaza kwa kabari*; (jam, fix) *kwamisha, kwasa*. Be wedged together, *songana, kazana*.
- Wedlock**, n. *kuoana, ndoa*.
- Wednesday**, n. *juma a tano*.
- Weed**, n. *kigugu* [*vi-*], *majani*; (clothes) *nguo za kuugulia, nguo za mjane*; (= Cigar).
- Weedy**, a. *-liojaa vigugu*.
- Week**, n. *juma* [*ma-*], *siku saba*.
- Weekday**, n. [*siku ya kazi, siku isiyo juma a pili*].
- Weekly**, a. *killa juma, killa siku ya saba*.
- Ween**, v. *thani, ona*.
- Weep**, v. (p. t. *na* pf. t. *Wept*) *lia, loa* [*toka*] *machosi*. Weep together, *lizana*.
- Weeping**, n. *kilio* [*vi-*], *machosi*.
- Weevil**, n. [*kidudu kilacho nafaka*].
- West**, n. *mshindio*.
- Weigh**, v. *pima uzito, pima kwa mizani, hesabu uthani*; (consider) *fikiri, hakiki, enenza*; (have weight) *-wa na uthani* [*maana, uzito*]; (have influence) *-wa na nguvu, weza*. Weigh on, *lemea, sumbua*. Weigh down, *topeza, nyikiza*.
- n. Get under weigh, *ng'oa nangu, tweka*. Be under weigh, *enda, pita*.
- Weight**, n. *uthani, uzito*; (heavy thing) *kitu kizito, kinyikizo*; (thing for measuring weight) [*kipande cha kupimia uthani*]; (trouble) *taabu, uthia*; (importance) *nguvu, maana*.
- Weighty**, a. *-sito*; (important) *-kubwa, -a maana*.
- Weir**, n. [*boma la kuzuia maji*].
- Weird**, a. *-a uchawi, -a shetani, -a kutisha, -a pepo, -a kivuli*.
- Welcome**, v. *karibisha, pokea kwa furaha, hongeza, salimu, amkia*.
- n. *kukaribisha* [*kukaribishwa*] *kwa furaha, salamu, maamkizi, furaha*.
- a. *-a furaha, -a kufurahisha, -a salamu, -a kupendeka*. Be welcome to, (be gladly received) *pewa* [*pokea*] *kwafuraha*; (be given free use of) [*pewa ruhusa ya kutumia burra*], *pewa burra*.
- Weld**, v. [*unganisha madini kwa kufua*], *tambuza, gandamiza, ungu, tia weko*.
- Welfare**, n. *hali njema, hali*.
- Well**, adv. *vema, vizuri, sana, kabisa*; (interrog.) *je? bassi nini? kunani? sema!* As well, As well as, *Taz. As*.
- a. *-ema, -a hali njema, heri, bahati njema*; (in good health) *-sima, -enyi afya njema*. It is well, *vema, heri, yafaa*. Well, how are you? *je, uhali gani?* He

Whereby, conj. *kwa hiyo, hivyo*.
Wherefore, conj. *kwa sababu hii*.
Wherefrom, conj. *-ko, -mo, -po*; *kutoka huko*; (interrog.) *kutoka wapi?*
Wherein, conj. *-ko, -mo, -po*; *katika hii*; (interrog.) *katika nini?*
Whereon, Whereupon, conj. *baadaye, kwa sababu hii*; *katika hii*; (interrog.) *katika nini? kwa nini?*
Wheresoever, = **Whatever**.
Whereto, conj. *-ko, -mo, -po*; *kwenda huko*; (interrog.) *kwenda wapi?*
Wherever, conj. *-lipo pote, mahali pote -po*.
Wherewith, conj. *kwa hii, na hii, -enyi hii*; (interrog.) *kwa nini?*
Wherewithal, conj. = **Wherewith**.
 — n. *mali, njia, uwezo, nafasi*.
Wherry, n. [*mashua ndogo nyepesi*].
Whet, v. *noa*; (excite) *amsha, zidisha, washa*.
Whether, conj. *kama*. **Whether or no**, *kwa vyo vyote, ukipenda usipende*.
Whetstone, n. *kinoo* [*vi-*]; (coarse) *suguo* [*ma-*].
Whey, n. *mtindi*.
Which, pron. (relat.) *-o* [*-ye, -yo, -zo, -vyo, &c.*]; (interrog.) *-pi* [*yupi, upi, ipi, vipi, &c.*].
Whichever, Whichsoever, pron. *-oote* [*-ye yote, -o wote, -lo lote, &c.*].
Whiff, n. [*kishindo cha pumuzi ao cha pepo ikija gháfala, kutoa pumuzi kwa kishindo*]; (smell) *harufu kidogo*.
Whig, n. *mtu ashikaye Whiggery*.
Whiggism, Whiggery, n. [*kutaka uwezo wa mfalme upunguke, watu wakaweza sayidi katika mashauri ya serkali*; = **Liberal**].
While, Whilst, conj. *wakati wa, wakati -po, -ki-*.
 — n. *muda, wakati*. A long while, *wakati mwingi, sana*. After a while, *halafu, baadaye*. All the while, *wakati huo wote, wakati ule ule, pale pale*; (in surprise) *kumbe, tahamaki*. A little while, *muda kidogo*. Be worth while, *faa, -wa heri, afathali*.

While, v. *pisha*.
Whim, n. (notion) *nia, wazo* [*wa-*]; (wild idea) *-nia potofu, nia ngeni*.
Whimper, v. [*lia kama kitoto*].
 — n. [*mlio wa kitoto*].
Whimsical, a. *-enyi Whim, -geni, -potofu, -badilifu*.
Whine, v. *lia* [*kama mbwa mtoto*]; (intreat mercy) *lalamika*.
 — n. *mlio* [*wa mbwa mtoto*], *lalamiko*.
Whip, n. *njeledi* [*mi-*]; (coachman) *gari wala, saisi*; (= **Whipper-in**).
 — v. *piga mijeledi*; (snatch) *pokonya upesi, twaa gháfala, chopoa*; (conquer) *shinda*.
Whipcord, n. [*kigwe cha kitani ya nguvu*].
Whiphand, n. *uwezo, utawala*.
Whipper-in, n. [*msimamizi wa mbwa katika kuwinda*; *kama askari mwenyi kuwaita na kuwakumbusha wakubwa wa Parliament*].
Whipping, n. *kupiga* [*kupigwa*] *mijeledi*; *kushinda* [*kushindwa*].
Whipping-post, n. *mti wa kati*, [*miti wa kumfungia mtu apigwe*].
Whir, n. *uvumi* [*wa kitu kikizunguka kwa nguvu, ao wa mabarwa ya ndege*].
Whirl, v. *zungusha, fingirisha*; (neut.) *zunguka, fingirika*.
 — n. *zunguko, ufiringo*.
Whirligig, n. [*kipuzi cha mtoto kuchezea chenyi kuzungukazunguka*].
Whirlpool, n. *mazunguko ya maji, mzingo wa maji*.
Whirlwind, n. *pepo sa chamchela, tufano mkuu, pepo sa kuzungukazunguka, kimbunga*.
Whisk, v. *rusha upesi*, (neut.) *ruka upesi*; (stir) *boruga upesi*.
 — n. *pigo, tendo* [*mwendo*] *jepesi* [*la gháfala*]; (brush) *kifagio*.
Whisker, n. *ndevu sa machavuni*.
Whiskered, a. *-enyi Whiskers*.
Whisky, n. [*mvinyo uliofanyiswa wa nafaka*].
Whisper, v. *nong'ona*. **Whisper to**, *nongoneza*.

Whisper, n. *kunong'ona, mnonng'ono, manong'onezo*.

Whist, n. [*mchezo wa karata*].

Whistle, v. *piga msonyo* [*ubinja, mbinda, miunzi*]. Whistle a tune, *endeleza mbinja*.

Whistling, n. *msonyo* [*mi-*], *ubinja* [*mbinja*], *nwunzi, miunzi*.

Whit, n. *kidogo*. Not a whit, *si hatta kidogo*.

White, a. *-eupe, safi*. Very white, *-eupee*. White heat, [*moto mwingi mkali*]. White lie, *uwongo kama si uwongo, werevu, ujanja*.

— n. *weupe, rangi nyeupe*; (of eggs) *ute wa yayi*.

White ants, n. *mchwa*.

Whitebait, n. [*samaki ndogo kama dagaa*].

White-friar, n. [*Monk aliyevaa nyeupe*].

White-heat, n. *moto mwingi sana*.

White-lead, n. [*kama unga wa kufanyiza rangi nyeupe, chaki*].

Whiten, v. *fanya -eupe*.

Whiteness, n. *weupe*.

Whitewash, n. *chokaa nyeupe* [*ya kupaka ukutani*].

— v. *paka Whitewash*.

White-wine, n. [*divai nyeupe*].

Whither, conj. *-ko, -mo, -po*; *kwenda huko*; (interrog.) *wapi, kwenda wapi?*

Whithersoever, conj. *-po pote, mahali pote -po*.

Whiting, n. *chaki*; (fish) [*samaki wa Ulaya*].

Whitish, a. *kama -eupe, -eupe kidogo*.

Whitlow, n. *mdudu*.

Whitsunday, n. *siku ya Pentecost*.

Whiz, n. *mlio* [*wa kitu kama mshale ukienda upesi*], *wvumi*.

— v. *enda, pita upesi, vuma, lia*.

Who, pron. (rel.) *-o, -ye*; (interrog.) *nani, yupi?*

Whoever, Whosoever, pron. *-ye yote, -o wote*.

Whole, a. *-sima, pia, -ote pia*; (complete) *kamili, -kamilifu, -timilifu*; (sound, unbroken) *-enyi*

afya njema, -moja. On the whole, *mwisho, bassi, kiisha kufikiri*.

Whole, n. *kitu kizima, jamii yote, jumla*, [*kitu kimoja chenye sehemu nyingi*].

Wholeness, n. *hali ya kuwa Whole, uzima, umoja*.

Wholesale, a. (trade) *-a biashara kubwa, -a jumla*.

— adv. *jumla, shelabela*.

Wholesome, a. *-a kufaa kwa afya njema, -enyi afya, -zuri, -sima*.

Wholly, adv. *pia, kabisa, haswa*.

Whom, pron. = **Who**.

Whomsoever, pron. = **Whosoever**.

Whoop, n. *kelele* [*ma-*], *ukelele*.

— v. *piga kelele*.

Whooping-cough, n. *kikohosi*.

Whore, n. *kahaba* [*ma-*].

Whoremonger, n. *mwenyi* [*nyumba ya*] *makahaba*.

Whose, a. (interrog.) *-a nani*; (relat.) *-a huyo* [*wao, &c.*], *-ake*.

Whosoever, pron. (relat.) *-ye yote*.

Why, adv. *kwa nini, mbona, kwani, kwa sababu gani*; *hatta*. Why, I'll tell you, *hatta nikuambie*.

Wick, n. (of lamp) *utambi* [*tambi*]; (of candle) *kope* [*ma-*].

Wicked, a. *-baya, -ovu, -a thambi*.

Wickedness, n. *ubaya, uovu, thambi*.

Wicker, a. *-a fito zilizosokotwa*.

Wicket, n. *kilango* [*vi-*]; (at cricket) [*mti (mi-), kiguzo (vi-)*].

Wide, a. *-pana, -a kutanuka, -a kuenea mbali, -a kufika mbali*; (broad, thick) *-nene*; (wise) *-a maarifa mengi, -a akili*; (erroneous) *-a kuepea, -a kukosa*.

— adv. *mbali, kwa upande*.

Wide-awake, a. *macho, -epesi, tayari*.

— n. [*chapeo*].

Widely, adv. *sana, mahali pengi*.

Widen, v. *panua, sidisha, eneza*, (neut.) *panuka, enea, tanuka, zidi*; (draw apart) *nanua*.

Wideness, n. = **Width**.

Widow, Widower, n. *mjane* [*wa-, aliyefiwa na mume ao mke*].

Widowhood, n. *ujane*.

Width, n. *upana, mapana, eneo*.

Width of view, *maarifa mengi, ujuzi*.

Wield, v. (control) *tawala, ongoza, zuia*; (use, handle) *shika mkononi, chukua, tumia*; (brandish) *tikisa mkononi, pungu*.

Wife, n. (pl. Wives) [*mke mwenyi mume wa halali*], *mke* [wa-].

Wifeless, n. -*lioswa na mkewe, pasipo mke*.

Wifely, a. [-a *kumstahili mke mwenyi mumewe*], -a *mke*.

Wig, n. [*kifuniko cha kitwa chenye nyele*].

Wight, n. *mtu, masikini*.

Wild, n. = Wilderness.

— a. (animals) -a *mwitu, -siofugika*; (plants) -a *gugu*; (barbarous) -*shenzi*; (desert) -a *ukiwa, -a jangwa, pasipo watu*; (violent) -a *nguvu, -a jeuri*; (ungoverned, vicious) -*potofu, -a kufanya vyo vyote*.

Wildebeest, n. *nyumbo*.

Wilderness, n. *jangwa, nyika, barra, poli* [ma-], *pululu* [ma-].

Wildfire, n. [*moto usiozimika, kama umeme*].

Wildly, adv. *burre, pasipo akili, kama kwa wasimu, kwa nguvu*.

Wildness, n. *kuwa Wild*.

Wile, n. *hila, ujanja*.

Wilful, a. -*kaidi, tundu, -potofu*.

Wilfulness, n. *ukaidi, &c.*

Wiliness, n. *ujanja, udanganyifu*.

Will, n. *moyo, nia, kusudi, mapenzi*; (legal) *wosia*; (free will) *ihtiari, kuchagua, akili*; (command) *amri, hukumu*. At will, At his will, *apendavyo, hiari yake*.

— v. (p. t. Would) *taka, penda, chagua, azimu*; (order) *amuru*; (in comp.) -*ta-*. I will go, *nita kwenda, nataka kwenda*. You will go, *enenda, sharti uende*. I will, *inshallah, vema*. I will not, *sitaki, sikubali*.

Willing, a. -*epesi, -pesi, tayari, -a moyo, pasibo lazima, kwa kupenda*.

Be willing, *kubali, -wa rathi, taka, -wa tayari, &c.*

Willingness, n. *wepesi, &c.* (*Taz. Willing*).

Wily, a. -*danganyifu, -janja, -erevu, -a hila*.

Win, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Won), (get) *pata, jipatia*; (conquer) *shinda*; (persuade) *vuta, shawishi, ongoa*.

Win back (again), *jirudishia, jipatia lena, patanisha*.

Wince, v. *stuka, jikunyata, jikunja*.

Winch, n. [*gurudumu ao duara ya kuvutia kamba*], *duara*.

Wind, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Wound) *kunja, pinda*, (neut.) *sungukasu-nguka, fanya mapindi, potoka*; (thread, &c.) *tatiza, kunja, vuta*.

Wind up, *kunja*; (finish) *maliza, kata, komesha*; (conclude speech) *fanya mwisho wa maneno*; (a clock) *fungulia*.

— n. *upepo, pepo, baridi*; (breath) *pumuzi*; (flatulence) *riyahi*. Light wind, *mpepea*. Head wind, *pepo za mbele*. Fair wind, *pepo za omo*.

Wind on the beam, *pepo za ubavu, matanga kati*. Adverse (contrary) wind, *mbisho, tanga mbili*. Wind-instrument, (trumpet) *panda, baragumu*; (pipe) *somari*. Get wind of, *sikia habari ya*. Be in the wind, *vumika, -ja*.

Wind-bound, a. (of ship) -*liosuiwa na pepo*.

Windfall, n. *pato la bahati, pato la heri, dafina*.

Wind-gauge, n. [*kipande cha kupimia nguvu ya upepo*].

Winding, n. *kisingo* [vi-], *kuba* [ma-], *pindi* [ma-]; (folding) *mkunjo*.

Winding-sheet, n. *kipindo, saanda*.

Windlass, n. *duara*.

Windmill, n. [*kinu chenye gurudumu la kuendeshwa na upepo*].

Window, n. *dirisha* [ma-]; (small) *mwangaza* [mi-].

Windpipe, n. *koo*.

Windward, a. -a *upande wa upepo* [wa goshini, wa juu].

Witless, a. *pasipo akili, -jinga*.

Witness, n. *shahidi [ma-]*; (evidence) *ushuhuda, ushahidi, mathubutu*.

— v. *ona -enyewe, tazama, angalia*; (attest) *shuhudia, thubutisha*.

Witticism, n. *ubishi, mzaha, neno la akili, neno jerevu*.

Wittingly, adv. *makusudi, kwa moyo, kwa akili*.

Witty, a. *-enyi Wit*.

Wives, pl. *ya Wife*.

Wizard, n. *mchawi [wa-]*.

Woe, n. (calamity) *msiba [mi-]*; (sorrow) *huzuni, hamu*. Woe is me! *ole wangu!*

Woebegone, **Woful**, a. *-a huzuni nyingi, -a hali nyonge kabisa*.

Woke, p. t. *ya Wake*, v.

Wold, n. *jangwa [ma-], poli [ma-], pululu [ma-]*.

Wolf, n. (pl. **Wolves**) [*mbwa wa mwitu mkubwa mkali*].

Wolfhound, n. [*mbwa wa kuwindia Wolf*].

Wolfish, a. *kama Wolf, -kali, -lafi*.

Woman, n. (pl. **Women**) *mwanamke [waanawake]*; (young) *kijana [vi-]*; (unmarried) *mwanamwali [waanawali]*; (old) *kizee*; (slave) *mjakazi [wa-], kijakazi [vi-]*.

Womanhood, n. *utu uke, tabia ya mwanamke, asili ya kike*.

Womanish, a. *-a mwanamke, -a kike, thaifu, -oga*.

Womankind, n. *utu uke, waanake wote*.

Womanly, **Womanlike**, a. *-a mwanamke, -a kike, -a kumstahili mwanamke, -a namna ya kike*.

Womb, n. *tumbo [ma-, la usazi], mji [wa mwana]*.

Women, pl. *ya Woman*.

Won, p. t. *na pf. t. ya Win*.

Wonder, n. *ajabu [ma-], msungu [mi-], mwujiza [mi-], shani*; (as felt) *ajabu, mshangao*. No wonder, *si shani*.

— v. *ajabu, ona ajabu, stajabu, shangaa*.

Wonderful, **Wondrous**, a. *-a ajabu*.

Wont, a. *-zoefu*. Be wont to, *soea, soelea*. He is wont to go, *huenda, desturi yake kwenda, marra kwa marra aenda*. (Won't = Will not.)

— n. *desturi, mazoea*.

Woo, v. *posa [mwanamke]*.

Wood, n. *mti [mi-]*; (plank) *ubau [mbau]*. A wood, *mwitu*. A piece of wood, *kijiti, kipande, kibau*. Firewood, *kuni*; (one piece) *ukuni*. Underwood, *msitu, makoko, vichaka*. Be out of the wood, *okoka, pona*.

Wooded, a. *-a msitu, -a mwitu, -enyi miti*.

Wooden, a. *-a mti, -a mbau, -a miti*.

Woodland, n. *inchi yenyi miti, msitu*.

Woodman, n. *mifyeka mwitu, mchajja kuni*.

Woodpecker, n. *gogota, kigogota*.

Woody, a. *kama mti, -enyi asili ya mti*; (containing trees, &c.) *-a msitu, a miti mingi*.

Woer, n. *mwenyi kuposa, mchumba*.

Woof, n. *mshindio*.

Wooring, n. *poso, uposo*.

Wool, n. (of animals) *manyoya*; (in trade) *sufi*.

Woolgathering, n. *wazimu, kazi burra, ujinga*.

Woollen, a. *-a Wool*. Woollen cloth, *joho*; (thick) *bushuti*.

Woolly, a. *-enyi manyoya mengi, kama sufi*. Woolly hair, *nyele*.

Woolsack, n. [*kiti cha mkuu wa House of Lords*].

Word, n. *нено [ma-]*; (promise) *ahadi*; (news) *habari*; (order) *amri*; (Divine) [*Isa Masiya, mwana wa Muungu*]. Have words, *gombana*. In a word, *kwa neno moja, jumla, mwisho*. Word for word, *maneno yote halisi*. In word, *kwa maneno*. Upon my word, *kweli, nasema kweli*. Break one's word, *vunja ahadi*. Keep one's word, *shika [fikiliza] ahadi, timiza maneno*. Give one's word, *toa ahadi, jifunga*. Eat one's words,

rudisha maneno, ungama uwongo.
Have last word, *shinda*.

Wording, n. *maneno yenyewe*.

Wordy, a. -a *maneno mengi*.

Wore, p. t. *ya Wear*, v.

Work, n. *kazi, amali, bidii, juhudi*; (trouble) *uthia, taabu*; (literary) *kitabu [vi-], chuo [vy-]*; (sewing) *ushoni*. Set to work, *shika kazi*; (appoint work) *agiza kazi*. Works, (factory) [*mahali pa kufanyiza kazi fullani, kibanda cha fundi*].

— v. *fanya kazi, toa bidii, jita-hidi*; (machine) *tenda kazi, enda, endelea*; (produce by labour) *fanya kwa shidda*; (be effected) *fanyika polepole [kwa shidda]*; (result) *to-kea punde kwa punde*; (sew) *shona*; (cause to work) *tendesha kazi, ende-sha*. Work in, *ingiza, changanya*. Work at, *tendea kazi*. Work out, *maliza*. Work up, *jifunza sana*; (incite) *amsha, harakisha, suku-ma*; (use) *tumia*.

Workhouse, n. [*nyumba ya maski-ni kukaa na kulishwa*].

Workman, n. *mtenda kazi, kibarua*; (skilled) *fundi [ma-], mstadi [wa-]*.

Workmanlike, a. -*ema, kazi njema*.

Workmanship, n. *ginsi ya kufanyi-za, kazi*.

Workshop, n. *kiwanda, kibanda [vi-]*.

World, n. *ulimwengu, dunia*; (people) *walimwengu*; (affairs) *mali-mwengu, mambo*; (total, sum) *jamii*; (evil) *watu wabaya*. A man of the world, *mtu wa maarifa, mju-zi, mtu wa anasa, ajuaye mambo*. Old world, *Europa, Asia, Afrika*. New world, *Amerika*. The vegetable world, *mimea yote, woto wote*. The animal world, *nyama zote*. The heathen world, *washenzi, ma-kafiri*. The religious world, *mambo ya dini, watu wa dini*. The world to come, *ahera*. What in the world will you do? *utafanyaje bassi wewe?*

Worldliness, n. *kumsahau Muu-*

ngu, kujikalia, anasa, kushariki ulimwengu.

Worldling, n. [*mtu asiyemkumbuka Muungu, mwenyi kugandamia ulimwengu, mwulimwengu*].

Worldly, a. -a *dunia hii, -a kumsahau Muungu, -a anasa, -a kujikalia*.

World-wide, a. -a *kuenea pote pote*.

Worm, n. (in bowels) *chango, n-angonango, mchango [mi-]*; (earth) *nyungunyungu*; (maggot) *funza [ma-]*; [*kipande cho chote kama nyungunyungu*].

Wormwood, n. *pakanga*; (bitterness) *uchungu*.

Worn, pf. t. *ya Wear*, v.

—, **Worn-out**, a. (persons) *-kongwe*; (things) *-kukuu*. It is worn out, *imechakaa*; (with use) *imetumikana*.

Worry, n. *uthia, taabu, haraka*.

— v. *uthi, sumbua, chokoza, hara-kisha*, (neut.) *jisumbua, fathaika*; (tear) *rarua*.

Worse, a. -*baya zayidi*. He is worse, (of sickness) *ugonjwa umemzidi*.

Worship, n. *ibada, sala*; (extrava-gant honour) *heshima nyingi mno*; (as title) [*jina la heshima, haswa la kathi*]. His worship, (judge) *kathi mkubwa*.

— v. *abudu, sujudu*; (honour much) *heshimu [penda] mno*.

Worst, a. -*baya kuliko yote, -baya sana*. Get the worst, *shindwa*. At the worst, *iwayo yote, kwa vyo-vyote*.

— v. *shinda*.

Worsted, n. *sufi, uzi wa sifi*.

— a. -a **Worsted**.

Wort, n. [*pombe tamu isiyochachwa*], *togwa*.

Worth, n. (value) *thamani*; (price) *bei, kima, upataji, kiasi*; (excellence) *wema, uzuri, ustahiki*.

— a. -*enyi thamani sawa na, -a kupata, -a kustahili*. What is it worth? *kiasi gani? chapataje?* Be worth while, *faa*. It is not worth while, *haithuru, mamoja*.

Worthiness, n. *kustahili, kuwa Worthy.*

Worthless, a. *-sio thamani, hafifu, thaifu, -baya, -bovu, ovyo, taka, duni, -dufu.*

Worthlessness, n. *kuwa Worthless, uhafifu, ubovu, kutofaa.*

Worthy, a. *-a kufaa, -a kustahili, -ema, bora, -a kustahika, -a kupasha, -a kujusia.* Make worthy, Think worthy, *stahilisha.*

— n. *mtu mkubwa [mwema, mwenyi sifa, mashuhuri, &c.].*

Would, p. t. *ya Will*, v. (In conditional tense), *-nga-, -nge-*. Would that, *laiti.*

Would-be, a. *-a kujifanya, -a uwongo.*

Wound, n. *jeraha*; (injury) *hasara*; (of feelings) *uchungu.*

— v. *jeruhi, tia jeraha, umiza*; (vex) *tia uchungu, choma moyo, sikitisha.*

— p. t. *na pf. t. ya Wind.*

Wove, p. t. (Woven pf. t.) *ya Weave.*

Wrack, n. *taka za ufukoni, taka za bahari.*

Wrangle, v. *gombana, bishana maneno.*

— n. *ugomvi, magombano.*

Wrangler, n. *mgomvi*; (mathematician) [*mwenyi kushinda wengi kwa maarifa yake ya kuhesabu katika mji Cambridge.*]

Wrap, v. *kunja, funika.* Be wrapped up in, *fungamana na, jifunga kwa, jitia katika.*

Wrapper, **Wrap**, n. *nguo ya kujifunika, karatasi ya kufunika kifuniko.*

Wrath, n. *ghathabu, hasira, uchungu.*

Wrathful, a. *-enyi Wrath.*

Wreak, v. *pasisha, fikeliza, timiliza.*

Wreath, n. (flowers) *kata ya maua, maua yaliyosokoteka [kuwa kama mnyororo], masongo*; (smoke, &c.) *mzingo [mi-], pindi [ma-], songo [ma-].*

Wreathe, v. *zungusha, zungushia, zunguka*; [*fanya Wreath ao kitu*

kama Wreath]. His face was wreathed in smiles, *uso wake ulikunjuka sana, sura yake ya kuchekelea sana.*

Wreck, n. *kuvunjika chombo [merikebu, jahazi], mavunjiko*; (ruin) *maangamizi.*

— v. *vunja chombo, vunja, angamiza, haribu.*

Wreckage, n. [*vipande na takataka ya jahazi ikivunjika.*]

Wrecker, n. [*mpweleza jahazi makusudi ivunjike.*]

Wren, n. [*ndege ndogo ya Ulaya.*]

Wrench, v. *nyonga, sonjoa, songonyoa*; (strain) *toa [twaa] kwa nguvu na kusonga, popotoa, stusha.*

Wrest, v. (strain) *vuta, geuza*; (take by force) *pokonya, nyang'anya, toza kwa nguvu.*

Wrestle, v. *shindana mbavu [kwa kushikiliana], shindana kwa nguvu.*

Wrestler, n. *mshindani [wa-].*

Wretch, n. *masikini, mnyonge, mbaya sana, mshari, baa [ma-].*

Wretched, a. *-enyi hali mbaya, -a taabu, -a huzuni, -a maumivu.*

Wriggle, n. *pindi [ma-], kunyonga, furukuta.*

— v. *jinyonganyonga, enda kwa kujinyonga.*

Wring, v. (p. t. *na pf. t. Wrung*), (clothes) *kamua, sonjoa*; (hands) *tukusa, jituka*; (neck) *songa*; (cause pain) *umiza, tia uchungu, athibisha*; (strain) *popotoa, stusha.*

Wrinkle, n. *finyo [ma-], kunjo [ma-].*

— v. *fanya mafinyo [makunjo].*

Wrist, n. *kiwiko [kifundo] cha mkono, kilimbili.*

Writ, n. *hati.* Holy Writ, [*Mandiko Matakatifu.*]

Write, v. *andika*; (a book) *buni*; (poetry) *tunga*; (engrave) *chora*; (correspond) *andika barua.*

Writer, n. *mwandishi [wa-], katibu [ma-], wakatabahu.*

Writhe, v. *jinyonga, jitapatapa.*

Writing, n. *andiko [ma-], mwandiko [mi-]; (style) mkono, ginsi, ha-*

Yon, adv. *kule, huko*.
Yore, n. Of yore, *-a kale, hapo kale*.
You, pron. *wewe*; (in comp.) *-u-*, *-ku-*; (plur.) *ninyi*; (in comp.) *m-*, *-wa-*.
Young, a. *-dogo, -changa, -toto*; (inexperienced) *-jinga*. A young man (or woman), *kijana*.
 — n. (bird) *kinda* [*ma-*]; (animals) *mtoto* [*wa-*], *mwana* [*wa-*].
Youngster, n. *mtoto* [*wa-*], *mtwana* [*wa-*].
Your, Yours, a. *-ako*; (plur.) *-enu*.
Yourself, pron. (plur. **Yourselves**) *wewe mwenyewe*; (plur.) *ninyi wenyewe*; (reflex.) *-ji-*.
Youth, n. *ujana, udogo*; (young man) *kijana mwanamume* [*vi-*].
Youthful, a. *-a ujana, -a nguvu*.

Z.

Zanzibar, n. (town and island) *Unguia*. A Zanzibar man, *mtu wa Unguja*. The Zanzibar dialect, *kiunguja*.
Zeal, n. *juhudi, bidii, uharara, moyo*.
Zealot, n. *mwenyi bidii mno, mwenyi uharara*; (devotee) *mta'wa, sufi*.
Zealous, a. *-enyi Zeal*.
Zebra, n. *punda milia*.
Zend-Avesta, n. [*kitabu kitakatifu cha kale cha Wanjemi*].

Zenith, n. *kitwani*; (height) *upeo, kipeo, usitawi*.
Zephyr, n. *upepo mwanana* [*wa magaribi*].
Zero, n. *si kitu*; (cypher) *sifuru*; (starting-point) *mwanzo*; (lowest stage) *mwisho*.
Zest, n. *bidii, pupa*; (relish) *utamu, kiungo, cha kukolea*.
Zigzag, a. *-a kupindikapindika, -a kipengee, -a kupotokapotoka, upogo upogo*.
Zinc, n. *sinki*.
Zodiac, n. [*sehemu ya uwingu juu yenye kulekeana na Tropics chini*]. Signs of the Zodiac, [*nyota kubwa za Zodiac*].
Zone, n. *mshipi* [*mi-*]; (stripe, band) *mli* [*mi-*]; (in geography) *sehemu ya dunia* (*Tax. Frigid, Temperate, Torrid*).
Zoo, n. = Zoological Gardens *katika London*.
Zoological, a. *-a Zoology, -a mambo ya Zoology*. Zoological gardens, [*bustani kubwa yenye jamii ya nyama na ndege namna zote zimefungwa vitunduni*].
Zoologist, n. *mwenyi kujua Zoology*.
Zoology, n. [*maarifa ya vitu vyenye usima, nyama, ndege, samaki*].
Zoophyte, n. [*nussu mnyama nussu mmea, mnyama ao mdudu kama mmea*].

OXFORD
PRINTED AT THE CLARENDON PRESS
BY HORACE HART, M.A.
PRINTER TO THE UNIVERSITY

HENRY FROWDE, M.A.
PUBLISHER TO THE UNIVERSITY OF OXFORD
LONDON, EDINBURGH
NEW YORK AND TORONTO

PREFACE

SWAHILI GRAMMAR is not only simple in itself and easy to learn, but also a useful introduction to the grammatical structure common to most, if not all, other dialects of Bantu. This short treatise is designed to make these two features clear in the case of Swahili as spoken at Zanzibar¹.

Dr. Krapf and Bishop Steere have long since made Swahili grammar accessible to all students in principles and in details, but some of the results of their work now admit of being stated in a somewhat different and shorter form, partly by rearrangement, partly by a more complete separation of Grammar and Dictionary.

The divisions, distinctions, and terms common to the grammars of most other languages are used in this, not only as suggesting and facilitating comparison, but as in a marked degree applicable to the case; Bantu thus furnishing one more illustration of the deep unities underlying the most widely different forms of human thought and speech.

Swahili is here written as Bishop Steere wrote it, with the ordinary English alphabet, as explained in Chapter I, 'there being no sound (in Swahili) which does not so nearly occur in some European language that the proper way of writing it

¹ Though that dialect is influenced largely by Arabic in vocabulary, slightly also in pronunciation, the grammar remains wholly African, i.e. Bantu, in all essential features.

(in Roman characters) can be readily fixed upon and illustrated by an example.'

References to Bantu in general must be understood as limited to such dialects as have come under the compiler's notice, and those chiefly of Central and Eastern Africa. Even in these parts many dialects are still practically unknown.

A. C. MADAN.

FORT JAMESON,
NORTH EAST RHODESIA.

March 8, 1905.

	PAGE
Class 5. -, <i>MA-</i> (47-51)	19
Examples	19
Class 6. <i>N-</i> , <i>N-</i> (52-5).	20
Examples	20
Class 7. <i>PA-</i> , <i>M-</i> , <i>KU-</i> (56-8)	21
Examples	21
Class 8. <i>KU-</i> (59-61)	21
Examples	22
3. Formation of Nouns (62-5)	22
Examples	23

CHAPTER III

ADJECTIVES (66-77)	24
Comparison of Adjectives	26
Numerals (72-7)	26

CHAPTER IV

PRONOUNS (78-100)	28
1. Personal (79-86)	28
2. Interrogative (87-9)	29
3. Demonstrative (90-5)	30
of Nearness	30
of Reference	30
of Distance	30
4. Possessive (96, 97)	31
5. Relative (98)	31
6. Reflexive (99, 100)	31
TABLE OF CONCORDS (101).	32
SWAHILI VERB (TABLE) (102)	34

CHAPTER V

VERBS (102-226)	35
1. Verb Structure (103-14)	35
Roots (104)	35
Prefixes (105-11)	35
(Conjugation, Person, Tense)	35
Suffixes (112-14)	36
(Stem, Voice, Mood)	36

CONTENTS

7

	PAGE
2. Verb Forms (115-226)	37
(1) Person Prefixes (116-20)	37
Affirmative, Negative	37
(2) Tense System (121-5)	39
Affirmative, Negative	39
(3) Conjugation of Simple Verb Stem	40
Active Voice (126-66)	40
Affirmative Conjugation	40
A. Indicative Mood	40
(a) Present Indefinite (126)	40
(b) „ Definite (127)	40
(c) Perfect (128-30)	40
(d) Past and Narrative (131)	41
(e) Future (132)	41
(f) Conditional Present (133)	41
„ Past	41
(g) Customary (134)	41
Supplementary Tenses (135)	42
B. Imperative Mood (136-9)	42
C. Subjunctive Mood (140-2)	42
D. Infinitive Mood (143-6)	43
Participles (147-50)	43
Negative Conjugation	44
A. Indicative Mood (151-2)	44
(a) Present (153)	44
(b) Past (154)	45
(c) Deferred (155, 156)	45
(d) Future (157)	45
(e) Conditional Present (158, 159)	45
„ Past	45
B. Imperative (160)	45
C. Subjunctive (161-3)	45
D. Infinitive (164)	46
Participles (165, 166)	46
(4) Passive and Neuter Voices (167-73)	46
(5) Auxiliaries (174-7)	47
<i>Kuwa</i> , to be (178-97)	48

	PAGE
Affirmative Conjugation	48
Negative "	49
<i>Kuwa na</i> , to have (198-202)	50
(6) Derived Verb Stems (203-5)	51
1. Simple (206)	52
2. Applied (207-10)	52
3. Causal, Intensive (211-15)	53
4. Reciprocal (216-18)	54
5. Reversive (219, 220)	55
6. Stative (221, 222)	55
7. Reduplicated (223)	55
8. Reflexive (224-6)	55

CHAPTER VI

ADVERBS (227, 228)	56
PREPOSITIONS (229-34)	56
CONJUNCTIONS (235-7)	57
INTERJECTIONS (238)	58

CHAPTER VII

SYNTAX (236-62)	58
Dependent Sentences (240)	58
A. Reported Speech (241)	59
B. Adjectival or Relative Sentences (242-52)	59
C. Adverbial Sentences	61
(a) when, where (Temporal, Local) (253)	61
(b) to, in order to (Final) (254)	61
(c) if (Conditional) (255-7)	61
(d) because (Causal) (258)	61
(e) though (Concessive) (259)	61
(f) so that, so as to (Consecutive) (260)	62
(g) as (Comparative) (261)	62
(h) without (262)	62

tending always to give way before the euphonic instincts of Bantu, are represented by

GH for Arabic *Ghain*, sounded like a deep guttural *r*.

KH for an Arabic guttural *k*, always tending to be pronounced as a simple *h* in Swahili, not as *k*.

TH for Arabic sounds, including those of *th* in *thin* and in *then*, and often replaced by *s* and *z* respectively in Swahili pronunciation.

4. Bantu sounds requiring special notice are :

(1) the common semi-vowel sound variously represented by *M*, *MU*, *UM*, *MW*, *M'*, appearing most clearly when bearing the accent. Thus in the word *mtu*, a person, *m* and *tu* are distinct syllables, and *nimpe* is a three-syllable word.

M when used euphonicly for *n* inclines to the sound of *im* rather than *um*, as in *mbili* (for *nwili*) and *mbaya* (for *nbaya*), and if it bears an accent is often written *im*, e.g. *imbu*, mosquito.

5. (2) A similar semi-vowel sound variously represented by *N*, *NN*, *IN*, *N'*, as in the disyllables *ncha*, *nne*, and *inchi*, or *nchi*.

The intimate connexion of the sounds *M*, *W*, and *U*, and of *N*, *Y*, and *I*, and their euphonic affinities, are a clue to many peculiarities of Bantu phonetics.

6. (3) A complex sound, not easy to pronounce, common in various forms to many dialects, and in writing Swahili represented by *NG'*. It is a close combination of the sounds of *N* and *G*, forming one syllable with, but not passing on to, the vowel which follows. It may be compared with the first *ng* in the word *ring-ing*.

7. The use of *H* in a few important words and prefixes distinguishes Swahili from many other dialects of Bantu, e.g. in the demonstrative adjective of nearness, *huyu* (§ 92), (*huu*, *hii*, &c.), in the negative prefix *ha*, and in the contracted form *ha* for *nika*-, *hi* for *niki*-, and *hu* as a tense-sign, probably for *ni ku*, e.g. *hupiga*.

8. Swahili words of Bantu origin are mostly traceable to roots consisting of a single consonant or vowel, or of a vowel with a consonant preceding or following, or both.

9. All Swahili words end with a vowel, and are formed of syllables consisting of a vowel, or of a vowel preceded by a single consonant. But the consonant may be combined with the sounds *N* or *M* preceding or (the cognate sounds) *Y* or *W* following it.

10. The main accent of a Swahili word falls as a rule on the last syllable but one. Such words as *kaa*, *kuu* (in other dialects *kala*, *kulu*) may always be regarded as cases of a doubled vowel—the first vowel bearing the accent. Monosyllabic words, other than prepositions (which are not required to bear an accent) and interjections, are rare. Some Arabic words are accented on the ante-penultimate syllable, and in this case the accent is usually marked, e.g. *ároba*, four.

CHAPTER II

NOUNS

I. NOUN-PREFIXES.

11. In Bantu dialects nouns in general have a formative initial syllable or prefix, not belonging to the root of the noun. They have two numbers, singular and plural, and fall into classes distinguished by the particular pair of prefixes which mark the singular and plural in each noun.

12. The origin and history of these classes, as implying a classification of all objects of thought and sense under a limited number of categories, is one of the chief problems of Bantu.

13. On the class of a noun depends the form of all adjectives and verbs grammatically related to the noun, each noun-prefix requiring a corresponding prefix in the related word. This law of Bantu dialects is called concord, the noun-prefix is called a class-prefix or classifier, and the corresponding prefix of adjective or verb is here for convenience called a concord-prefix, or in the case of verbs sometimes a person-prefix.

14. The number of noun-classes in a dialect seldom (if ever) exceeds ten, and most of these are readily recognizable in all dialects.

15. In Swahili the class-prefixes used with nouns are :

M, KI, U, (sometimes) *KA*, with the singular only,
WA, MI, VI, MA, with the plural only,
N, with both singular and plural.

To these may be added for convenience the locative-prefixes *PA, M, KU*, with singular and plural, *KU* being also the prefix of the infinitive mood, which is commonly used as a noun.

16. Concord-prefixes include the above, and also add for adjectives

I, LI, with the singular,
YA, ZI, with the plural ;

and for verbs, among the person-prefixes,

NI, A, or *YU, TU*.

17. Thus the class-prefixes consist only of sounds of the group *M, U, W*, and of the group *N, I, Y*, with the vowel *A*, and the consonants *K, T, P*, and *V*. Concord-prefixes add the consonants *L* and *Z*.

18. Taken together, and with allowance for dialectic variation, these Swahili prefixes appear to include all that are widely spread in Bantu, with the exception of *LU* in the singular and *TU* in the plural.

19. The class- and concord-prefixes are in some cases affected by the sound immediately following them. Thus :

A coalesces with an *a* following, forms *e* in combination with *e* or *i* following, before *o* is sometimes elided, before *u* remains unchanged. In the person-prefixes of verbs *A* is usually unchanged, whatever the vowel following.

I and *VI* before *a, e, o*, and *u* become *Y* and *VY*, *MI* rarely *MY*. Otherwise *I* is unchanged or elided.

U, KU, TU before *a, e*, and *i* become *W, KW, TW*. Before *o* and *u* *U* may have the sound of *U* or *W*, or may be elided.

KI often becomes *CH* before a vowel.

M before *a, e, i* is pronounced *MW*, before *o* and *u* variously as *M, MW*, and *MU* (§ 4).

20. *N* is a sound of great phonetic importance (§§ 4, 5). As a purely consonantal prefix it occurs *only* before the consonants *d, g, j, y*, and *z*. Before *b* and *v* it becomes *m*. It may be dropped

25. (2) the non-nasal, or pronoun-set, consisting of the sounds
A-, *I-* or *Y*, *U-* or *W-*, *LI-*, *ZI*, and *WA-*,

used in all other cases, i.e. with pronominal adjectives, with verbs, with the relative *-o*, with the variable preposition *-a*, and as one form of the copula.

In the other three classes the class- and concord-prefixes are the same throughout.

26. The double set makes Swahili more difficult than some other dialects which have only one, but is of importance as apparently preserving together two distinct stages or phases of dialectic development. The latter, or pronoun-set, enters far more widely and deeply into the grammatical structure of the language than the former, as will appear in the following pages.

In connexion with each class it will be convenient to note and illustrate the concord-forms of

(1) Adjectives proper (ch. iii).

(2) Adjectives pronominal (ch. iv).

(3) Verbs, i. e. person-prefix of subject and object, § 116.

(4) Copula, i. e. the syllable used in other dialects as a weak demonstrative or article, but in Swahili as a connective of subject and predicate, though it enters as an element into the demonstratives (§§ 86, 119).

(5) Relative ending in *-o*, §§ 98, 242.

(6) The variable preposition *-a*, § 229.

27. Nouns of Arabic origin are assimilated to Bantu in different degrees. Most of them are used without prefixes, and being thus the same in singular and plural are placed in Class 6 (§ 54). Others take *Ma-* in the plural, and so are placed in Class 5 (§ 47). Some have gradually come to be used with *M-*, *U-*, or *Ki-* as prefix, and are classed accordingly. In a few the Arabic initial syllable is itself treated as a prefix, and determines the class, e. g. *kitabu*, a book, treated as a noun of Class 3 (§ 37).

28.

CLASS I.

Class-prefix. Sing. *M-*, Plur. *WA-*.

E. g. *M-tu*, a person; *Wa-tu*, persons. (See § 19.)

Concord-prefixes.

(1) Adjectives Proper	Sing. <i>M-</i>	Plur. <i>Wa-</i>
(2) „ Pronominal	<i>U-</i> (<i>W-</i>)	<i>Wa-</i>
(3) Verbs (3rd pers. sing.)	<i>A-</i> , <i>Yu-</i>	<i>Wa-</i>
(4) Copula	<i>Yu</i>	<i>Wa-</i>
(5) Relative	<i>-ye</i> , <i>-o</i>	<i>-o</i> (for <i>-w(a)o</i>)
(6) Preposition <i>-a</i>	<i>wa</i> (for <i>u-a</i>)	<i>wa</i> (for <i>wa-a</i>)

29. Class- and concord-prefixes are thus the same throughout in the plural. In the singular the class-prefix *M-* is used only with adjectives proper, but its cognate vowel-sound *U* appears in all other cases, with or without a protective *Y* (i. e. *U*) sound, except in one form of 3rd pers. sing. of verbs and its corresponding relative.

30. It should be noted that *M*, as the initial sound of a noun, is (a) not only the class-prefix of Class 1 as above, but also (b) the class-prefix of Class 2 in the singular (§ 33), (c) the euphonic representative of *N*. in some nouns of Class 6, singular and plural (§§ 20, 54), (d) the first letter of some noun-roots, i. e. not a prefix.

31. Nouns denoting living creatures, if they begin with *M*, belong as a rule to this class, and in any case may take concord-prefixes as if belonging to this class.

32. The following examples illustrate the above table and also some of the euphonic changes already mentioned (§§ 19, 20):—

m-falme, a chief; *wa-falme*, chiefs.

mw-ana, a child; *wana* (for *wa-ana*), children.

mw-enzi, a friend; *wenzi* (for *wa-enzi*), friends.

mw-ivi, a thief; *wevi* (for *wa-ivi*), thieves.

mu-oga or *m-oga*, a coward; *wa-oga* or *w-oga*, cowards.

m-ume, a husband; *wa-ume*, husbands.

mu-umba, a maker; *wa-umba*, makers.

Mtu, person; *huyu*, this; *yu*, is; *mwema*, good; *watu*, persons; *wale*, those; *wa*, are; *wabaya*, bad.

Mtoto, a child; *aliye*, who is; *mtii*, obedient; *ampendeza*, pleases him; *mzee*, parent; *wake*, his.

Wanake (for *waana wake*), women; *wetu*, our; *wawapenda*, love; *waume*, husbands; *wao*, their.

Wafalme, chiefs; *wa nguvu*, of power, powerful; *hawa*, these; *wana* (*wa na*), are with, have; *akili*, sense.

33.

CLASS 2.

Class-prefix. Sing. *M-*, Plur. *MI-*.

E. g. *M-ti*, a tree ; *Mi-ti*, trees. (See § 19.)

Concord-prefixes.

(1) Adjectives Proper	Sing. <i>M-</i>	Plur. <i>MI-</i>
(2) „ Pronominal	<i>U-</i>	<i>I-</i>
(3) Verbs	<i>U-</i>	<i>I-</i>
(4) Copula	<i>U-</i>	<i>I-</i>
(5) Relative	<i>-o</i> (for <i>-wo</i> , <i>-u-o</i>)	<i>-yo</i> (for <i>-i-o</i>)
(6) Preposition <i>-a</i>	<i>wa</i> (for <i>-u-a</i>)	<i>ya</i> (for <i>-i-a</i>)

34. Class- and concord-prefixes are thus the same for adjectives proper. In all other cases the *M* of the class-prefix disappears in the concord-prefix, as in Class 1 (§ 29), the cognate vowel-sound of *M*, i. e. *U*, being preserved in the singular, and the vowel *I* in the plural.

Class 4 has identical concord-prefixes in the singular (§ 41).

35. Nouns denoting objects possessing vegetable life belong (among others) as a rule to this class.

36.

Examples.

m-ji, a town ; *mi-ji*, towns.

mw-esi, a month, moon ; *mi-esi*, months.

mw-aka, a year ; *mi-aka*, years.

mw-ili, a body ; *mi-ili*, bodies.

m-oto, fire ; *mi-oto*, fires.

mu-ungu, God ; *mi-ungu*, gods.

mwembe, mango-tree ; *huu*, this ; *wako*, yours ; *u*, is ; *mkubwa*, big.

miji, villages ; *hii*, these ; *yake*, his ; *i*, are ; *mingi*, numerous.

mwauuli, umbrella ; *wangu*, my ; *ule*, that ; *mweupe*, white ; *wachakaa*, is wearing out.

mtungi, water-jar ; *huo*, that ; *ulio*, which is ; *wa*, of ; *udonge*, clay ; *hau*, is not ; *msuri*, nice.

37.

CLASS 3.

Class-prefix. Sing. *KI-*, Plur. *VI-*.

E. g. *Ki-tu*, a thing ; *Vi-tu*, things. (See § 19.)

Concord-prefixes.

(1) Adjectives Proper	Sing. <i>M-</i>	Plur. <i>N-</i>
(2) „ Pronominal	<i>U-</i>	<i>Zi-</i>
(3) Verbs	<i>U-</i>	<i>Zi-</i>
(4) Copula	<i>U-</i>	<i>Zi-</i>
(5) Relative	<i>-o</i> (for <i>-u-o</i>)	<i>-zo</i>
(6) Preposition <i>-a</i>	<i>wa</i>	<i>za</i>

42. The concord-prefix of the singular is the same as the class-prefix, i. e. *U-*, in all cases except adjectives proper, in which *U* is represented by the cognate nasal sound *M* (*MW*). The concord-prefix of the plural is the same as the class-prefix, i. e. *N-*, in adjectives proper only. In all other cases *ZI-* is used, a prefix common in other dialects in the plural.

Thus the singular concord-prefixes of this class are identical with those of Class 2 sing. (§ 33) and the plural with those of Class 6 plur. (§ 52).

43. Nouns which without the prefix *U-* would be of one syllable only, retain the *U* in the plural. E. g. *uso*, a face; *ny-uso*, faces.

44. Some nouns with the prefix *U-* in the singular have the prefix *MA-* instead of *N-* in the plural, and the corresponding concord-prefixes are in that case the same as with *MA-* in Class 5 plur. (§ 47).

45. Abstract nouns as a rule belong to this class, and these usually have no plural.

46. The euphonic changes connected with the sound *N* (§ 20) are of great importance in this class as in Class 6, and explain apparent irregularities in the following:

Examples.

uimbo, a song; *nyimbo*, songs.

unyele, a hair; *nyele*, hairs.

ubau, a board; *mbau*, boards.

ulimi, a tongue; *ndimi*, tongues.

upepo, wind; *pepo*, winds.

ufunguo, a key; *funguo*, keys.

nyimbo, songs; *sile*, those; *zako*, your; *zi*, are; *nzuri*, good.

wembe, razor; *huo*, that; *ulio*, which is; *mkali*, sharp; *u*, is; *wake*, his.

funguo, keys ; *hizi*, these ; *zangu*, my ; *si*, are ; *kubwa*, large.
panga, swords ; *zao*, their ; *za chuma*, of iron ; *si*, are ; *mbovu*,
 worthless.

47.

CLASS 5.

Class-prefix. Sing. (none). Plur. *MA-*.

E. g. *nen*, a word ; *Ma-nen*, words. (See § 19.)

Concord-prefixes.

(1) Adjectives Proper	Sing. (none)	Plur. <i>MA-</i>
(2) „ Pronominal	<i>LI-</i>	<i>MA-</i>
(3) Verbs	<i>LI-</i>	<i>MA-</i>
(4) Copula	<i>LI-</i>	<i>MA-</i>
(5) Relative	<i>-lo</i>	<i>-yo</i>
(6) Preposition <i>-a</i>	<i>la</i>	<i>ya</i>

48. The singular form of nouns of this class is the root-form of the noun without class-prefix. But when such a root-form is of one syllable, *JI-* (or before a vowel sometimes *J*) is prefixed. In the plural *JI-* is not retained after the prefix *MA-*, unless needed to make the meaning of the noun more distinct.

49. The concord-form of adjectives proper corresponds to the class-form of the noun, i. e. the adjective is similarly used without a prefix or preceded by *JI-*. In all other cases the concord-prefix is in the singular *LI*, or before a vowel sometimes *L*. In the plural the concord-prefix is *YA-*, i. e. the *M* of the class-prefix disappears (as in the case of Class 1 sing. (§ 29) and of Class 2 sing. (§ 34)), but the consonant *A* remains with a protective *I* (*Y*), (§ 29).

50. Nouns of other classes become augmentative by assuming the characteristics of this class, and nouns of this class by prefixing *JI-* to the root-form. E. g. *mtu*, a man ; *jitu*, a big man ; *majitu*, big men. So *mfuko*, a bag ; *fuko*, a large bag ; *nyumba*, a house ; *jumba*, a large house ; *mawingu*, clouds ; *majiwingu*, very big clouds.

51.

Examples.

shoka, an axe ; *mashoka*, axes.

ua, a flower ; *maua*, flowers.

jambo (*ji-ambo*), an affair ; *mambo* (*ma-ambo*), affairs.

jicho, an eye ; *macho*, eyes ; *majicho*, large eyes.

jino, a tooth ; *meno* (*ma-ino*), teeth.

jiwe, a stone ; *mawe*, stones ; *majiwe*, great stones.

kasha, box ; *hili*, this ; *lako*, your ; *li*, is ; *sito*, heavy.

jibwa, large dog ; *hilo*, that ; *lake*, his ; *lauma*, bites.

pipa, cask ; *lile*, that ; *lililo*, which is ; *jipya*, new ; *li*, is ; *langu*, mine.

magari, wagons ; *mepesi*, light ; *ya miti*, of wood ; *yaja*, are coming.

52.

CLASS 6.

Class-prefix. Sing. and Plur. *N-*.

E. g. *njia*, a road, roads. (See § 20.)

Concord-prefixes.

(1) Adjectives Proper	Sing. and Plur. <i>N-</i>	
(2) „ Pronominal	Sing. <i>I-</i>	Plur. <i>ZI-</i>
(3) Verbs	<i>I-</i>	<i>ZI-</i>
(4) Copula	<i>I-</i>	<i>ZI-</i>
(5) Relative	<i>-yo</i>	<i>-zo</i>
(6) Preposition <i>-a</i>	<i>ya</i>	<i>za</i>

53. The concord-prefixes are the same as the class-prefixes in adjectives proper. In all other cases the cognate vowel-sound *I* is preserved, with *Z* prefixed in the plural. In these cases the concord-forms in the singular are identical with those of Class 2 plur. (§ 34), while the plural concords are identical with those of Class 4 (§ 42).

54. In this class, as in Class 4, the euphonic changes (§ 20) connected with *N* are of great importance. Nouns of this class which have no prefix (such as Arabic and foreign words (§ 27)), or begin with a consonant not allowing *N* as a prefix (§ 20), are not by themselves distinguishable from nouns of Class 5. In sentences, their class and number is often shown by the concord-forms used with them. In general, all nouns, which do not change in the plural, are of this class, whatever their initial letter.

55.

Examples.

nyama kali, a fierce animal (animals).

nguo nzuri, a fine cloth (clothes).

simbo nyembamba, a thin stick (sticks).

mvua nyingi, much rain.

kazi gumu, hard task (tasks).

dini njema, a good religion (religions).

60. This class is formed almost exclusively of verbal nouns, i. e. verbs in the infinitive mood used as nouns (§§ 143, 144).

61. **Examples.**

kufa, dying; *huku*, this; *kwake*, his; *ku*, is; *kwepesi*, quick.

kushuka, the setting; *kwa jua*, of the sun.

kuumeni, at the right hand; *kwako*, your; *ndiko*, it is there; *kuliko*, which is; *kwema*, pleasant.

62. III. FORMATION OF NOUNS.

Among the potentialities of Swahili (see also § 203), as of Bantu in general, must be reckoned the great variety of noun-forms which are, or can be, developed from a single root. This capacity is not fully utilized, different possible forms from one root being either merely not in use or used commonly only as synonyms. But the capacity exists, though in advance of the need to use it; and as new ideas are acquired, and new shades of thought, feeling, and taste distinguished, the means of appropriately expressing each is always at hand awaiting the action of the selective instinct of the race.

It appears, for instance, that Swahili has a normal and exact expression, when required, for such ideas as those of a threefold person, viz.: the adjectival root *-tatu*, three, with the prefix *M*, i. e. *Mtatu*, a noun of Class 1, and of the nature or essence of a divine person, as contrasted with that of deity in general, viz.: *muungu* (strictly a noun of Class 2) treated as a noun of Class 1, but without a plural, and so practically an invariable, and capable of taking the prefix *U-* of abstract nouns, whence the noun *Umuungu* of Class 4, in contrast with *Uungu*.

63. Common ways of forming nouns, available for any root but in practice limited by use and meaning, may be indicated by a few examples:

From *-tu*, a noun-root, meaning thing,

ki-tu, plur. *vi-tu*, Class 3, a (mere inanimate) thing.

m-tu, plur. *wa-tu*, Class 1, a living thing, but the class limits the meaning to animal life, and usage to rational life, hence a person, a human being.

u-tu (no plur.), Class 4, the nature or essence of a thing, but limited generally to human nature or humanity.

ji-tu, plur. *ma-jitu*, Class 5, a big man.

kiji-tu, plur. *viji-tu*, Class 3, a little man.

From *-zungu*, an adjectival root, meaning strange, foreign,

m-zungu, plur. *wa-zungu*, Class 1, a foreigner, European.

m-zungu, plur. *mi-zungu*, Class 2, a strange, odd, foreign thing.

ki-zungu, Class 3, a strange kind of thing—commonly limited to things European and especially to European language.

u-zungu, Class 4, the foreigner's country, Europe, also European nature or characteristics.

Thus a noun-root may be assigned to at least five classes with actual or possible distinction of meaning.

64. From verb-roots nouns are formed with prefixes of all classes and ending with any of the vowels and also with *-ji*, *-shi*, *-zi*, *-si*, *-le*. The number of possible forms of noun, taken in connexion with the various verb-stems available, is therefore enormous, and far outruns the present demands of Bantu civilization. The following are a few examples :

From *-pend-*, a root meaning love.

ku-penda, Class 8, loving, and the other infinitive forms, active and passive, *kupendwa*, *kupendelea*, *kupendelewa*, *kupendesa*, *kupendana*, &c.

m-penda, Class 1, and *mpendi*, one who loves, a lover. (The form ending in *-a* takes an object after it like any other form of the verb, the form in *-i* does not.) Also *mpendaji*, one habitually fond (of something), a fancier, a devotee. *M-pendwa*, one beloved. Also *m-penzi*, one who loves, or one who is loved, and many other nouns such as *mpendesa*, *mpendesi*, *mpendezaji*, *mpendelea*, *mpendelezi*, *mpendekezi*, *mpendana*, *mpendani*, *mpendanishi*, *mpendanishaji*.

ki-pendi, Class 3, and *kipenzi*, a favourite, darling. So *kipendo*, an act of kindness, *kipendeleo*, &c.

penzi, plur. *ma-penzi*, Class 5, love, liking, will. Also *pendo*.

upendo, Class 4, loving, love. Also many other nouns, such

as *upendezi*, *upendeleo*, *upendelefu*, *upendo* (and *upendano*), *upendani*, *upendanishi*.

pa-kupendeza, Class 7, and *papendezapo*, a pleasant place.

From *-shind-*, a root with various meanings,

m-shindi, Class 1, and *m-shindaji*, a conqueror; *m-shinde*, one who is conquered.

m-shindo, Class 2, a shock.

shinda, Class 5, a remainder. Also *shindo*, a shock.

ki-shindo, Class 3, a shock, a slight shock.

u-shinde, Class 4, defeat; *ushindaji*, victory.

From *-za-*, meaning produce, bear (as fruit),

ku-zaa, Class 8, bearing, begetting, producing; *kuzaliwa*, being produced, birth. Also *kuzawa*.

mzaa, Class 1, one who begets or bears; *mzazi*, a prolific person; *mzee*, a parent, an old person; *m-zao*, production, offspring.

zao, plur. *ma-zao*, Class 5, produce.

ki-zao, Class 3, a product; *kizazi*, production, a generation; *kizalia*, a thing indigenous, homeborn; *kizee*, an old woman.

u-zazi, Class 4, production, fertility; *uzao*, *uzaliwa*, *uzawa*, being produced, birth; *uzee*, old age.

From *-f-*, a root-letter, meaning die.

ku-fa and *u-fo*, dying; *kifo*, dying; *ufu*, being dead, death; *kifa*, a thing dying; *kifu*, a thing dead.

65. Relative forms of verbs can also be used as nouns, e.g. *vienḍavyo na visivyokwenda* (things which move and things which do not move), persons and goods; *vifanyizwavyo*, things manufactured; *zitokazo*, exports.

CHAPTER III

ADJECTIVES

66. Adjectives, i.e. words used as adjectives only, are not numerous in Bantu dialects. In Swahili the number is increased by the use of many adjectives of Arabic origin. These are for the

(4) another noun,

e.g. *mtu kipofu*, a blind person; *nguo zi maji*, the clothes are wet.

70. All adjectives follow the noun qualified, except the (Arabic) adjective *killā*, every (which precedes the noun), and also commonly the demonstrative adjectives *huyu*, *huo*, *yule*, &c.

71. To compare objects with respect to a quality, it is usual merely to assert or emphasize the quality in one of them, or to assert it of one and deny it of the other.

E.g. *nyumba hii kubwa*, this house is large, i.e. the larger (largest), or *nyumba hii kubwa, si ile*, this house is the large one, not that.

But the qualifying adjective may be followed by *kuliko*, as compared with, to express, more or less than, or by *zaidi ya*, *ku pita*, more than.

72.

NUMERALS.

In Swahili both Bantu and Arabic numerals are in use. The Bantu numeral nouns are eight only.

NOUNS.	BANTU.	ARABIC.
one	<i>mosi</i>	<i>wahedi</i>
two	<i>pili</i>	<i>theneen</i>
three	<i>tatu</i>	<i>thelatha</i>
four	<i>nne</i>	<i>droba</i>
five	<i>tano</i>	<i>hamsi</i>
six	—	<i>sita</i>
seven	—	<i>saba</i>
eight	<i>nane</i>	<i>themanya</i>
nine	<i>kenda</i>	<i>tissya, tissa</i>
ten	<i>kumi</i>	<i>dashara</i>

73. The Bantu scale, with *sita* and *saba* always used for six and seven, is most common up to ten. From ten to twenty both scales are common. Thus:

eleven	<i>kumi na moja</i>	<i>edashara</i>
twelve	<i>kumi na mbili</i>	<i>thenashara</i>
thirteen	<i>kumi na tatu</i>	<i>thelitashara</i>
fourteen	<i>kumi na nne</i>	<i>arobatashara</i>
fifteen	<i>kumi na tano</i>	<i>hamstashara</i>

NOUNS.	BANTU.	ARABIC.
sixteen	<i>kumi na sita</i>	<i>sitashara</i>
seventeen	<i>kumi na saba</i>	<i>sabatashara</i>
eighteen	<i>kumi na nane</i>	<i>themantashara</i>
nineteen	<i>kumi na kenda</i>	<i>tissatashara</i>

74. After twenty the scales are commonly combined, i.e. Arabic tens are followed by Bantu units. The Arabic units, if used, precede the tens.

twenty	<i>makumi mawili</i>	<i>ishirini</i>
twenty-one	<i>ishirini na moja</i> or <i>wahedi u ishirini</i>	
twenty-two	<i>ishirini na mbili</i> or <i>theneen u ishirini</i>	
and so on.		
thirty	<i>makumi matatu</i>	<i>thelathini</i>
forty	<i>makumi mane</i>	<i>arobaini</i>
fifty	<i>makumi matano</i>	<i>hamsini</i>
sixty	<i>makumi sita</i>	<i>sittini</i>
seventy	<i>makumi saba</i>	<i>sabwini</i>
eighty	<i>makumi manane</i>	<i>themanini</i>
ninety	<i>makumi kenda</i>	<i>tissaini</i>

The Arabic word *mia* is used for hundred, and *elfu* for thousand.

75. Six of the Bantu units have adjectival forms, and take the concord-prefixes of adjectives proper, viz. :

one	<i>-moja</i>	four	<i>-ne</i>
two	<i>-wili</i>	five	<i>-tano</i>
three	<i>-tatu</i>	eight	<i>-nane</i>

All the other numerals are used as adjectives without change.

76. Ordinal adjectives are formed by using the variable preposition *-a* with the numeral nouns, e.g.

-a mosi, or *-a kwanza*, first,
-a pili, second,
-a tatu, third, and so on.

77. The commonest fractional parts are expressed by Arabic terms for parts of a dollar, e.g. *thumuni*, an eighth; *robo*, a quarter; *nussu*, a half; *kassa robo*, three-quarters (lit. less a quarter).

CHAPTER IV

PRONOUNS

78. Under the term pronouns are here included:

Pronouns (1) personal and (2) interrogative, pronominal adjectives, (3) demonstrative, and (4) possessive; also the (5) relative and (6) reflexive forms of verbs.

79. 1. Personal pronouns.

The full forms are:

Sing. 1. <i>mimi</i> , I	Plur. 1. <i>sisi</i> , we
2. <i>wewe</i> , you	2. <i>ninyi</i> , you
3. <i>yeye</i> , he (she, it)	3. <i>wao</i> , they

80. These are reduplicated forms of pronominal roots common to many Bantu dialects. Other such roots occur in the corresponding person-prefixes of verbs given below (§ 116).

81. A shorter form of the pronouns in common use is:

Sing. 1. <i>miye</i> , I	Plur. 1. <i>siye</i> , we
2. <i>weye</i> , <i>wee</i> , you	2. <i>nyie</i> , you
3. <i>yee</i> , he (she, it)	3. <i>wao</i> , they

82. The simplest form is seen in combination with *na*, which is both conjunction 'and' and preposition 'with,' viz.:

nami, and I, with me
nawe, and thou, with you
 and so *naye*, *nasi*, *nanyi*, *nao*.

83. It is also used in combination with *ndi-*, which is equivalent to the copula *ni*, as an emphatic form of the pronoun, viz.:

ndimi, it is I
ndiwe, it is you
 and so *ndiye*, *ndisi*, *ndinyi*, *ndio*, &c.

84. For purposes of concord with adjectives the personal pronouns are treated as nouns of Class 1, and take the same forms of relative, i. e. *-ye*, *-o*, and of the preposition *-a*, i. e. *wa*. With verbs three of the personal pronouns have different forms of concord-prefix according as they relate to the subject or the object of the verb, viz. sing. 2nd and 3rd pers., and plur. 2nd pers. (§ 116).

90. 3. Demonstrative adjectives.

In Swahili, as in other dialects of Bantu (and in other languages), there are three forms of demonstrative, distinguishing objects in respect of position or importance, as—near, intermediate, and distant, connected with the personal pronouns, as—near me, near you, near him (her, it), and corresponding generally to—this, that (yonder), that (at a distance).

91. All three forms include the sound or syllable most generally characteristic of the concord-forms relating to each class of noun, viz. the pronoun set, § 25.

Class 1.	Sing. <i>Y</i>	Plur. <i>W</i>
2.	<i>U</i>	<i>I</i>
3.	<i>KI</i>	<i>VI</i>
4.	<i>U</i>	<i>ZI</i>
5.	<i>LI</i>	<i>YA</i>
6.	<i>I</i>	<i>ZI</i>
7.	Sing. and Plur. <i>PA, M, KU</i>	
8.	<i>KU</i>	

92. (1) Demonstrative of nearness, this.

The characteristic is *h-* (§ 7) prefixed to a reduplicated but shortened form of the (pronoun) concord-syllable. Thus *huyu* for *hyuyu*, *hawa* for *hwawa*, &c.

Class 1.	Sing. <i>huyu</i>	Plur. <i>hawa</i>
2.	<i>huu</i>	<i>hii</i>
3.	<i>hiki</i>	<i>hivi</i>
4.	<i>huu</i>	<i>hizi</i>
5.	<i>hili</i>	<i>haya</i>
6.	<i>hii</i>	<i>hizi</i>
7.	<i>hapa, humu, huku</i>	
8.	<i>huku</i>	

93. (2) Demonstrative of reference or relative nearness, that.

This is the same as the demonstrative of nearness with the final vowel changed to *-o*, which is also the characteristic of the relative pronoun (§ 98). Thus its forms are—*huyo, hao (hawo), huo, hiyo, hicho, hivyo, hilo, hayo, huo, hizo, hapo, humo, huko*.

94. (3) Demonstrative of distance, that.

The characteristic is *-le*, suffixed to the concord-syllable. Thus its forms are :

Class 1.	Sing. <i>yule</i>	Plur. <i>wale</i>
2.	<i>ule</i>	<i>ile</i>
3.	<i>kile</i>	<i>vile</i>
4.	<i>ule</i>	<i>zile</i>
5.	<i>lile</i>	<i>yale</i>
6.	<i>ile</i>	<i>zile</i>
7.	Sing. and Plur. <i>pale, mle, kule</i>	
8.	<i>kule</i>	

95. An emphatic form of the third demonstrative is made by doubling it, e. g. *yule yule, vile vile, pale pale*; and of the first and second by use with the concord-syllable doubled and prefixed, e. g. *vivi hivi, vivyo hivyo, zizi hizi, zizo hizo, papa hapa, papo hapo*. Sometimes the first and third are combined, as in *huyule, hivile, hapale*.

96. (4) Possessive adjectives.

Sing. 1. <i>-angu</i> , my	Plur. <i>-etu</i> , our
2. <i>-ako</i> , your	<i>-enu</i> , your
3. <i>-ake</i> , his (hers, its)	<i>-ao</i> , their

The concord-prefixes are those already given for pronominal adjectives in chap. ii. (See Table, § 101.)

97. The concord-forms of sing. 2nd and 3rd and plur. 3rd are sometimes affixed to nouns in a shortened form, consisting of their first and last letters, e. g. *jinalo* for *jina lako*, your name; *nyumbaye* for *nyumba yake*, his house (sometimes also *nyumbake*); *babazo* for *baba zao*, their fathers.

98. (5) The relative rarely appears in Swahili except as part of a verb-form. Its characteristic is *-o* (or, with Class 1, *-ye*) combined as final vowel with the concord-prefix. Thus it has, according to the class of its antecedent, the following forms, viz. *-ye, -o, -yo, -cho, -vyo, -zo, -lo, -po, -mo, -ko*. But *-o* can be used for any of all these forms.

For the use of the relative in verbs see §§ 242-52, 69.

99. (6) The place of a reflexive pronoun is supplied by the syllable *ji-* prefixed to the root of the verb for all persons, classes, and numbers. Its reflexive force is often emphasized by using the adjective *-enyeue*, self, in concord with the subject of the verb, or the noun *nafsi*, self, after the verb (§§ 224, 225).

100. The vowel-sound *l* occurs in the reflexive of many Bantu dialects alone or with various consonants.

This Table illustrates the normal order and form of the Prefixes and Suffixes of which Verb-forms are composed.

1		2		3		4		5		6		7	
SUBJECT		TENSE		RELATIVE		OBJECT		STEM		SUFFIXES		MOOD	
Class, Number, Person, Conjugation		Presents		Class 1		Class, Person, Number		Simple		Active		Indicative	
Negative Affirmative		<i>a</i>		Classes 2-8		Sing. Class 1		<i>(a)</i>		<i>(a)</i>		<i>a</i>	
Ind. Subjunc. Ind. & Subjunc. Sing.		<i>na</i>		<i>yo zo cho vyo lo po mo ko</i>		Pers. 1. <i>ni</i>		Applied		Neuter		Imperative	
Class 1		Perfect		Classes 2-8		Class 1		<i>(l) e</i>		<i>k</i>		<i>a e</i>	
Class 1		Pasts		Classes 2-8		Pers. 1. <i>ni</i>		<i>(l) i</i>		<i>(e) s, (e) sh</i>		Subjunctive	
Pers. 1. <i>si nisi</i>		<i>li</i>		<i>yo zo cho vyo lo po mo ko</i>		2. <i>ku</i>		Causal		<i>(e) s, (e) sh</i>			
2. <i>hu usi</i>		<i>ali</i>		<i>yo zo cho vyo lo po mo ko</i>		3. <i>m</i>		<i>(i) s, (i) sh</i>		<i>(e) k, (i) k</i>			
3. <i>ha asi</i>		<i>ka</i>		<i>yo zo cho vyo lo po mo ko</i>		Classes 2-8		Reciprocal		Passive			
Classes 2-8		(negative)		<i>yo zo cho vyo lo po mo ko</i>		<i>u, ki, li</i>		<i>an</i>		<i>w</i>			
<i>han, haki usi, kisi</i>		<i>ku</i>		<i>yo zo cho vyo lo po mo ko</i>		<i>i, pa, m, ku</i>		Reversible		<i>(i) w, (li) w, (le) w</i>			
<i>hali, hai lisi, isi</i>		Future		<i>yo zo cho vyo lo po mo ko</i>		Plur. Class 1		" "					
<i>hapa, ham pasi, msi</i>		<i>ia (ka)</i>		<i>yo zo cho vyo lo po mo ko</i>		Pers. 1. <i>tu</i>		Stative					
<i>huku kusi</i>		Conditionals		<i>yo zo cho vyo lo po mo ko</i>		2. <i>wa</i>		<i>am</i>					
Plur.		<i>nga, nge, ngali</i>		<i>yo zo cho vyo lo po mo ko</i>		3. <i>wa</i>							
Class 1		Deferred		<i>yo zo cho vyo lo po mo ko</i>		Classes 2-8							
Pers. 1. <i>hatu tusi</i>		<i>sija</i>		<i>yo zo cho vyo lo po mo ko</i>		<i>i, vi, ya</i>							
2. <i>ham msi</i>		Customary		<i>yo zo cho vyo lo po mo ko</i>		<i>si, pa, m ku</i>							
3. <i>hawa wasi</i>		<i>ku</i>		<i>yo zo cho vyo lo po mo ko</i>		Reflexive							
Classes 2-8		Infn. mood		<i>yo zo cho vyo lo po mo ko</i>		<i>ji</i>							
<i>hai, havi isi, visi</i>		<i>ku</i>		<i>yo zo cho vyo lo po mo ko</i>									
<i>hasi, haya sisi, yasi</i>				<i>yo zo cho vyo lo po mo ko</i>									
<i>kapa, kam, pasi, msi</i>				<i>yo zo cho vyo lo po mo ko</i>									
<i>huku husi</i>				<i>yo zo cho vyo lo po mo ko</i>									

CHAPTER V

VERBS

103. I. VERB-STRUCTURE.

The verb in Swahili, as in Bantu generally, is rich in forms. These may be conveniently classified under the grammatical terms in common use for other languages.

104. A verb-root is that part of a verb which appears, in Swahili without change, in every form based upon it, and is generally traceable to a single syllable or letter.

A verb-stem consists, in what may be called its simple or primary form, of a root followed in verbs of Bantu origin by the vowel *a*. Verbs of Arabic origin may end in *i*, *e*, or *u*, and retain this vowel in nearly all the verb-forms. The verb-stem is used as the imperative 2nd pers. sing. (§ 136), and with *ku-* prefixed is the infinitive form of the verb (§ 143).

105. All verb-forms consist of a root with various (A) prefixes and (B) suffixes, i. e. various syllables or letters preceding and following the root. These syllables are the means of distinguishing verb-stems, voices, conjugations, moods, tenses, and persons. They are here taken in the order in which they occur in verb-forms, and an illustration of each is inserted for convenience here, in anticipation of detailed explanations given hereafter:

106. A. Prefixes.

These are the means of distinguishing conjugation, person, and tense.

(1) Conjugation, affirmative and negative, is always shown in the indicative mood by the presence or absence of a negative prefix in the initial syllable of a verb, in the subjunctive, in the second syllable. (The negative prefixes are *ha* and *si*, § 117.)

E. g. *wapenda*, they love; *ha-wapendi*, they do not love; *wasipende*, (that) they may not love.

107. (2) Person, first, second, and third. Number, i. e. singular and plural, and also class (of the noun forming the subject of the

verb) are all shown by the initial syllables of every finite verb-form. This initial syllable is called the concord- or person-prefix.

108. A second concord-prefix can be used immediately preceding the root, similarly defining the object of the verb as to person, number, and class. Its insertion implies the reference of the verb to a definite object, conveyed in English by a pronoun, him, her, it, them, or by the article, the. It is often convenient to refer to these two important prefixes as subject-prefix and object-prefix.

109. A third concord-prefix in the relative form, i.e. having as its vowel the characteristic *-o* (§ 98), is (when used) in most tenses inserted immediately after the tense-sign, whatever its antecedent. This is called the relative-prefix.

Thus a single verb-form may by its form separately define subject, object, and antecedent, as to person, number, and class. (See § 116.)

110. Thus in the following examples, the past-tense sign *-li-* being used (§ 131):

alipenda, he (she, it) loved, the initial *a-* defines the subject of the verb as 3rd sing. Class 1.

nilikipenda, I loved it, *ni* defines the subject as 1st sing. Class 1, *ki* the object as 3rd sing. Class 3.

walichom'pa, which they gave him, *wa* defines the subject as 3rd plur. Class 1, *cho* the antecedent as 3rd sing. Class 3, *m* the object as 3rd sing. Class 1.

vilivyoviletea, which they brought to them, subject, object, and antecedent are all defined by *vi-*, *-vyo-*, *-vi-*, as 3rd plur. Class 3.

111. (3) Tenses are distinguished by a characteristic prefix immediately following the subject-prefix, as e.g., the tense-prefix *li* in the above examples (§§ 121-5).

112. B. Suffixes.

These are the means of distinguishing verb-stems, voices, and moods.

(1) Verb-stems are distinguished by the syllable immediately following the root-syllable (see §§ 203-26), and are called:

(a) Simple, e.g. *fung-a*, bind.

(b) Applied, e.g. *fung-i-a*, bind to (for, with, at, &c.).

	Subj.	Obj.	Negative		Relative
			Indic.	Subjunct.	
Class 2. Pers. 3.	<i>u-, w-</i>		<i>hau-</i>	<i>usi-</i>	<i>-o</i>
3.	<i>ki-, ch-</i>		<i>haki-</i>	<i>kisi-</i>	<i>-cho</i>
4.	<i>u-, w-</i>		<i>hau-</i>	<i>usi-</i>	<i>-o</i>
5.	<i>li-, l-</i>		<i>hali-</i>	<i>lisi-</i>	<i>-lo</i>
6.	<i>i-, y-</i>		<i>hai-</i>	<i>isi-</i>	<i>-yo</i>
7.	<i>pa-, p-</i>		<i>hapa-</i>	<i>pasi-</i>	<i>-po</i>
	<i>m-, mw-</i>		<i>ham-</i>	<i>msi-</i>	<i>-mo</i>
	<i>ku-, kw-</i>		<i>haku-</i>	<i>kusi-</i>	<i>-ko</i>
8.	<i>ku-, kw-</i>		<i>haku-</i>	<i>kusi-</i>	<i>-ko</i>

PLURAL.

Class 1. Pers. 1.	<i>tu-, tw-</i>	<i>tu-</i>	<i>hatu-</i>	<i>tusi-</i>	<i>-o</i>
	2. <i>m-, mw-</i>	<i>wa-</i>	<i>ham-</i>	<i>msi-</i>	<i>-o</i>
	3. <i>wa-</i>	<i>wa-</i>	<i>hawa-</i>	<i>wasi-</i>	<i>-o</i>
Class 2. Pers. 3.	<i>i-, y-</i>		<i>hai-</i>	<i>isi-</i>	<i>-yo</i>
3.	<i>vi-, vy-</i>		<i>havi-</i>	<i>visi-</i>	<i>-vyo</i>
4.	<i>zi-, z-</i>		<i>hazi-</i>	<i>zisi-</i>	<i>-zo</i>
5.	<i>ya-</i>		<i>haya-</i>	<i>yasi-</i>	<i>-yo</i>
6.	<i>si-, z-</i>		<i>hazi-</i>	<i>zisi-</i>	<i>-zo</i>
7.	<i>pa-, p-</i>		<i>hapa-</i>	<i>pasi-</i>	<i>-po</i>
	<i>m-, mw-</i>		<i>ham-</i>	<i>msi-</i>	<i>-mo</i>
	<i>ku-, kw-</i>		<i>haku-</i>	<i>kusi-</i>	<i>-ko</i>
8.	<i>ku-</i>		<i>haku-</i>	<i>kusi-</i>	<i>-ko</i>

117. The negative forms consist of the affirmative preceded by *ha* (except the 1st pers. sing. which is *si*) in the indicative, and of the same followed by *si* in the subjunctive mood.

118. Every finite verb-form in Swahili begins with one of the above prefixes.

119. All the subject-prefixes of the indicative have a regular independent use as copula, i. e. to connect subject and predicate.

E. g. *sisi*, we ; *hatu*, are not ; *tayari*, ready.

ng'ombe, oxen ; *hisi*, these ; *si*, are ; *nsuri*, fine.

yu, he is ; *mrefu*, a tall man.

120. In 2nd pers. plur. *ku* is often used for *wa* as object-prefix, with *ni* added at the end of the verb, distinguishing it from the 2nd pers. sing.

E. g. *nakupigani*, I beat you (plur.) instead of *nawapiga*, which might mean, I beat them, or *nakupiga*, which means, I beat you (sing.).

121. (2) Tense-system.

The affirmative conjugation has the following tenses in the indicative mood :

	Tense-prefix
Present indefinite	-a-
„ definite	-na-
Perfect	-me-
Past	-li-, -ali-
„ narrative	-ka-
Future	-ta-
Conditional present	-nga-, -nge-
„ past	-ngali-
Customary (without person-prefix)	hu-

The affirmative subjunctive has only one form without distinction of tense.

122. The negative conjugation has in the indicative :

Present	(no tense-prefix)
Past (and perfect)	-ku-
Future (as in affirmative)	-ta-
Conditional present „	-nga-, -nge-
„ past	-ngali-
Deferred	-ja-

The negative subjunctive has one form without tense-prefix, and also a form of the

Deferred tense	-je-
--------------------------	------

123. The tense-prefix (as has been stated, § III) always immediately follows the person-prefix, whether affirmative or negative.

124. Of these tense-prefixes, only *a*, *ka*, *nga*, *ja*, and *ku* can carry an accent or form the last syllable but one of any verb. When *na*, *li*, *me*, *ta*, *nge*, *ngali*, or *ja* are followed by a verb of one syllable, the verb is always used in the infinitive form, i. e. with *ku* prefixed to the root to carry the accent.

E. g. *naja*, I come ; *nina-kuja*, I am coming.

125. The tense-prefixes which appear to be least commonly used in other Bantu dialects are *ta* (as future), *me* (as perfect), and *ku*.

(3) Affirmative and negative conjugation of a simple verb-stem in the active voice.

AFFIRMATIVE CONJUGATION.

126. A. Indicative mood.

(a) Present indefinite. Tense-prefix *-a-*.

E. g. *napenda*, I love, i. e. *n-*, for *ni-*, person-prefix of 1st pers. sing. Class I, *-a-*, tense-prefix as above, *-penda*, simple verb-stem, love, I love. And so with all the person-prefixes forming concord with the various classes of nouns.

SING.	PLUR.
Pers. 1. <i>n-</i> 2. <i>w-</i> 3. (<i>a-</i>) <i>w-, ch-, l-</i> <i>p-, mw-, kw-</i>	Pers. 1. <i>tw-</i> 2. <i>mw-</i> 3. <i>w(a)-</i> <i>y-, vy-, z-</i> <i>p-, mw-, kw-</i>
} <i>a-penda</i>	} <i>a-penda</i>

127. (b) Present definite. Tense-prefix *-na-*.

E. g. *anapenda*, he (she, it) is loving, i. e. *-a*, person-prefix of 3rd sing. Class I, *-na-*, tense-prefix as above, *-penda*, verb-stem, love, he is loving.

Pers. 1. <i>ni-</i> 2. <i>u-</i> 3. <i>a-</i> <i>u-, ki-, li-</i> <i>pa-, m-, ku-</i>	Pers. 1. <i>tu-</i> 2. <i>m-</i> 3. <i>wa-</i> <i>i-, vi-, ya-</i> <i>pa-, m-, ku-</i>
} <i>na-penda</i>	} <i>na-penda</i>

128. (c) Perfect. Tense-prefix, *-me-*.

This tense denotes an action completed or a condition established. E. g. *nimepiga*, I have struck; *nimechoka*, I have become tired, I am tired. The other person-forms are the same as those given under the present definite, § 126.

129. This tense has the force of a pluperfect, when the context clearly refers the meaning of the verb to past time, e. g. *nalimkuta amepiga*, I found him, he has struck, i. e. I found (that) he had

huenda, hwenda, is often used as an adverb, perhaps, I daresay, possibly, lit. it often goes or happens.

135. Various supplementary tenses are formed by using parts of the verb *kuwa*, to be (§§ 178-97), in connexion or combination with parts of another verb. Such are:

Present perfect, e. g. *nimekuwa nikipiga*, I have been striking (for the form *nikipiga* see below, §§ 147, 148).

Past imperfect, *nalikuwa nikienda* or *nalikienda*, I was going.

Pluperfect, *nalikuwa nimekwenda*, I had gone.

Future imperfect, *nitakuwa nikienda*, I shall be going.

Future perfect, *nitakuwa nimekwenda*, I shall have gone.

See also Auxiliaries, §§ 174, 175.

A past perfect, in which the idea of completion is emphasized, is supplied by the use of *isha* (or *kwisha*), finish, as a semi-auxiliary, followed by an infinitive or a verb-stem only. E. g. *amekwisha piga* (or *kupiga*), he has (already) struck.

136. B. Imperative mood.

The simple imperative of direct command has two forms only, viz. the verb-stem without person-prefix for the sing. 2nd pers. and the same with the pronoun-suffix *-ni* for plur. 2nd pers. E. g. *piga*, strike (sing.); *pigani*, strike (plur.).

137. *Ka* is often prefixed to this form of imperative, as a kind of expletive, e. g. *kapiga*, strike then! strike, will you?

138. For a mild imperative of all persons the subjunctive forms are used, and for the imperative generally in Zanzibar. E. g. *niende*, let me go; *apigwe*, let him be beaten.

139. Monosyllabic verbs as a rule use the subjunctive forms, but occasionally the infinitive, e. g. *kula*, *kulani*, eat. *Ja*, come, alone has a common irregular form for the imperative, viz. *njoo*, *njooni*. *Iwe*, for *uwe*, and *iweni* or *iwani* are sometimes used as the imperative of *kuwa*, to be.

140. C. Subjunctive mood.

One form is used without distinction of tense (time), viz. the verb-stem preceded by person-prefixes only, and with the final vowel, if *a*, changed to *e*.

141. This mood may be contrasted generally (as in other lan-

guages) with the indicative, as the subjective with the objective mood, and is used :

- (a) as a mild imperative (see above, § 138) ;
- (b) as a deliberative, to express doubt or anxiety, e. g. *niende*, I may go, suppose I go ; and often interrogatively, *nipige*, am I to strike ? shall I strike ? what if I strike ?
- (c) in various subordinate clauses, especially in final, to express a purpose. (See chap. vii, Syntax.)

142. *Ka* is often inserted after the person-prefix as a connective, e. g. *niende nione*, let me go to see ; *niende nikaone*, let me go and see (§ 131).

143. D. Infinitive mood.

The infinitive form is always the verb-stem with the prefix *ku*, often pronounced *kw* before *a*, *e*, *i*, and *k* before *o*. Object-prefixes and the reflexive are inserted between *ku* and the root.

144. The infinitive is freely used as a verbal noun, and as such supplies almost the whole of Class 8 (§§ 59-61).

145. It is also used :

- (a) frequently to express the purpose of an action, e. g. *alikwenda kununua*, he went to buy (§ 254) ;
- (b) sometimes for any finite verb-form, when a cumbrous repetition of prefixes may thus be avoided, e. g. *akawapiga na kuua*, he struck and killed them ; *aliyekufa na kuzikwa*, (he) who died and was buried ;
- (c) to give prominence to the general idea of a verb, followed by the form which indicates its special application, e. g. *kufa utakufa*, die you certainly will.

146. The infinitive form appears in two tenses, viz. the customary (§ 134), and the negative past (§ 154), and in other tenses to bear the accent when the verb is monosyllabic (§ 124).

147. Participles.

Two forms of the verb are used in a way which may be called participial, or as verbal adjectives.

(1) The first is formed by using *-ki-* in the place of a tense-prefix. It corresponds generally to the English present participle, and indicates an action or state as present, continuing, or contingent,

while defining it as to class, person, and number, both of subject and object.

Thus it has the forms :

SING.		PLUR.
Pers. 1. <i>ni-</i> 2. <i>u-</i> 3. <i>a-</i> <i>u-, ki-, li-</i> <i>pa-, ku-, m-</i>	}	Pers. 1. <i>tu-</i> 2. <i>m-</i> 3. <i>wa-</i> <i>i-, vi-, ya-</i> <i>pa-, m-, ku-</i>
<i>ki-penda</i>		<i>ki-penda</i>

148. *Nikipiga*, I striking, may be variously translated according to the context by, if (in case, supposing) I strike, as I strike, when (though, because, since, &c.) I strike.

149. *Ki* is sometimes used as a narrative past-tense prefix and *niki-* contracted to *hi* (§ 131).

150. (2) The second form is the indicative perfect with the tense-prefix *-me-* used adjectivally (see § 129).

NEGATIVE CONJUGATION.

151. The general characteristic of the negative conjugation is the use of the negative prefixes *ha* and *si*, in connexion or combination with the person-prefixes of the affirmative conjugation (see Person-prefixes, §§ 116, 117), *ha* being used in the indicative except in sing. 1st pers., and *si* in the sing. 1st pers. and in the subjunctive.

152. A. Indicative mood.

The tenses are present, past, deferred, future, and conditional past and present. Of these, the future and conditionals have the same tense-prefixes as in the affirmative, the past and deferred have special tense-prefixes, the present has no tense-prefix but a special form.

153. (a) Present. No tense-prefix.

This tense consists of the verb-stem preceded by the negative person-prefixes only, and the final vowel, if *a*, changed to *i*. E. g. *sipendi*, I do not love, i. e. *si-*, negative person-prefix, *pendi*, verb-stem with final *a* changed to *i*. And so with all the person-prefixes forming concord with the various classes of nouns.

E. g. *nisijepiga*, sometimes also *nisije kupiga* and *nisije nikapiga*, (that) I may not have already struck, before I strike.

163. There is a very common idiomatic use of the subjunctive negative to indicate a purpose not fulfilled, an object not attained or frustrated. It may often be translated 'but . . . not,' or 'without.' E. g. *alitafuta asione*, he searched but he did not find; *alikaasile*, he remained without eating. So with the deferred tense, *alimkuta asijelala*, he found him without his having first gone to sleep, i. e. before he went to sleep.

164. D. Infinitive mood.

A negative infinitive is supplied by using the verb *kutoa*, to put away, before or in combination with the affirmative (§ 143), e. g. *kutoa kupiga*, also *kutoa piga* and *kutopiga*, not to strike.

165. Participles.

A negative form of the present participle in *-ki-* is supplied by using the negative relative form *-sipo-* for *-ki-*. E. g. *nisipopiga*, (I) not striking, if (in case, supposing, when, as, since, because) I do not strike.

166. And the perfect tense can be used as a past participle or verbal adjective in its negative as well as in its affirmative form. E. g. *niliona mtungi haukujaa*, I found the pitcher not full.

(4) Passive and Neuter Voices.

167. The characteristic of the passive voice is *-w-* as the consonant of the final syllable of any verb-form.

168. Thus in the passive voice the final *a* of verb-stems ending in *a* becomes *wa*, stems ending in *e* or *i* have *wa* appended, stems ending in *u* change *u* to *iwa*, stems ending with two vowels have *-liwa* or *-lewa* in place of final *a*.

E. g.	Act. <i>piga</i>	Pass. <i>pigwa</i>
	<i>samehe</i>	<i>sameherwa</i>
	<i>rudi</i>	<i>rudiwa</i>
	<i>haribu</i>	<i>haribiwa</i>
	<i>ondoa</i>	<i>ondolewa</i>
	<i>fungua</i>	<i>funguliwa</i>

169. In many verbs the passive of the applied form is used for the simple passive. A few have special forms. The passive of *ua*, kill, is *uawa*; of *la*, eat, *liwa*; of *pa*, give, *pewa* and *parwa*; of *nywa*, drink, *nywewa*.

170. After a passive verb the agent is commonly introduced by the preposition *na*, the instrument by *kwa* or *na*, or without a preposition.

171. The characteristic of the neuter voice is *-k-* as the consonant of the final syllable of any verb-form. Verb-stems ending in a vowel have the syllable *ka* appended to the verb-stem; those ending in a consonant have *ika*, if the preceding vowel is *a*, *i*, or *u*, and *eka*, if it is *e* or *o*.

E. g.	Act. <i>piga</i>	Neut. <i>pigika</i>
	<i>kata</i>	<i>katika</i>
	<i>ongoa</i>	<i>ongoka</i>
	<i>haribu</i>	<i>haribika</i>
	<i>soma</i>	<i>someka</i>
	<i>enda</i>	<i>endeka</i>

172. The chief difference of meaning between the passive and neuter voices is that in the neuter no reference is made to an agent. E.g. neut. *imevunjika*, it is broken, it has got broken; pass. *imevunjwa*, it has been broken, some one has broken it.

173. And the neuter voice is frequently used to express what is usual or what is practicable. The latter meaning attaches itself especially to the combination of the neuter with the reciprocal verb-stem (§ 218).

E.g. *yafanyika*, it is commonly done, it can be done; *njia hii yaendeka*, this road is a thoroughfare, or, is passable; *ng'ombe sinapatikana*, cattle are procurable; *yawezekana*, it is possible.

(5) Auxiliary Verbs.

174. Verbs already mentioned as regularly available to supplement the conjugation of other verbs are *kuwa*, to be (§ 135); *kutoa*, to put away (§ 164); and *kwisha*, to finish (§ 135).

175. In addition to these, other verbs are more or less clearly traceable as elements in the ordinary forms of conjugation. Thus it appears that *ja*, come, supplies the deferred-tense prefixes *-sija-*,

-sije-, *wa*, *be*, the characteristic *-w-* of the passive voice ; *li*, *be*, prefixes used in the past and conditional past tenses ; *-li-*, *-ngali-*, and possibly *taka*, want (purpose, tend), in the prefix of the future.

176. The following are the principal forms in the conjugation of *Kuwa*, to be, and also of *Kuwa na*, the combination which, though not used as an auxiliary, conveys the meaning of both 'To be' and 'To have.'

177. These verbs also illustrate the conjugation of other important verb-stems of one syllable, viz. :—

<i>fa</i> , die	<i>pa</i> , give
<i>la</i> , eat	<i>ja</i> , come
<i>nywa</i> , drink	<i>cha</i> , dawn

Kuwa, 'To be.'

178. *Kuwa*, to be, can express the ideas of (1) simple existence ; (2) qualified existence, possession of attributes, &c. ; (3) the mere connexion of subject and predicate, i. e. the copula, and (4) becoming. But simple existence is more idiomatically expressed by using *Kuwa na* ; qualified existence is often defined by an adverb or an adverbial suffix ; the connexion of subject and predicate is otherwise expressed in the present tense, and the idea of becoming is only clear in appropriate tenses. Hence some peculiarities of conjugation.

AFFIRMATIVE CONJUGATION.

179. A. Indicative mood.

(a) Present definite.

The normal forms *nawa*, *wawa*, *yuwa*, &c., are rarely used, simple existence being rendered by parts of *Kuwa na*, and other meanings variously, viz. by :

(1) *ni*, for all classes, persons, and numbers, e. g. *nyumba ni kubwa*, the house is large ; *wao ni warefu*, they are tall.

(2) the concord- or person-prefixes, used as independent words, e. g. *vitu vi tayari*, things are ready ; *tu wadogo*, we are small.

(3) *li*, with a person-prefix and usually an affix, relative or adverbial, e. g. *yeye aliye mrefu*, he (it is who) is tall ; *vitu vilipo*, the things are here.

supplied in ways corresponding to those in the affirmative (§ 179), viz. by using the negative prefix *si* (as *ni*) for all classes, persons and numbers, or the negative person-prefixes treated as independent words.

The relative form of this tense is *nisiye, usiye, isiyo, &c.*

191. (b) Past and perfect.

sikuwa, I was not, I have not been, I did not become, &c. With the relative, *nisiyekuwa*, I who was not. The negative perfect *simekuwa* is rarely used.

192. (c) Future.

sitakuwa, I shall not be (become).

193. (d) Conditional present.

singawa (hungawa, &c.), singekuwa (hungekuwa, &c.), and sometimes *nisingekuwa (usingekuwa, &c.)*, I should (would) not be (become).

Conditional past.

singalikuwa (hungalikuwa, &c.), and sometimes *nisingalikuwa (usingalikuwa, &c.)*, I should (would) not have been (become).

194. (e) Deferred.

sijawa, I have not yet been (become).

195. B. Imperative mood.

siwe, siweni, do not be. Or the subjunctive, *usiwe, &c.*, may be used.

196. C. Subjunctive mood.

nisiwe, usiwe, asiwe, isiwe, yasiwe, &c., (that) I (he, they, &c.) may not be (become).

Deferred tense. *nisijekuwa*, before I was (became).

197. D. Infinitive mood.

kutoa kuwa, kutokuwa, not to be (become).

nisipokuwa, if (as, when, in case, &c.) I am not, is the form used in correspondence with the present participle *nikiwa* in the affirmative (§ 189).

Kuwa na, 'To have,' 'To exist.'

198. The verb *kuwa* in its various forms followed by the preposition *na* conveys the meaning of the verb 'To have,' i. e. to be with, to possess, but is not used as an auxiliary. The combination

kuwa na (in this sense) is always followed by a noun or pronoun, or has a suffix defining its object. It is conjugated in the same way as *kuwa*, except that in the present tense *na* is attached to the person-prefix and pronounced as one word with it. Thus :

199.

SING.

PLUR.

Pers. 1. *nina*, I have

Pers. 1. *tuna*, we have

2. *una*, you have

2. *mna*, you have

3. *ana, yuna*, he (she) has

3. *wana*, they have

una, kina, lina, ina, } it has
pana, mna, kuna }

ina, vina, sina, yana, } they have
pana, mna, kuna }

and so with the present negative, *sina, kuna, hana*, &c.

200. An object-prefix used with *kuwa na* is attached to *na* in the relative form.

E. g. *ninacho*, I have it ; *wanavyo*, they have them.

201. When a relative of the object is used, the relative-prefix is inserted twice, once with the verb in the usual way, and again suffixed to the *na*.

E. g. *kitu nilicho nacho*, the thing which I have ; *ng'ombe walizokuwa nazo*, the cattle which they had.

The relative of the subject is used, as already shown, in the conjugation of *kuwa*.

202. *Kuwa na* is also used with the meaning, 'to exist,' 'to be,' and in this sense is always followed by a noun, pronoun, or suffix, but to define the subject, not the object of the verb. The only exception is the common stereotyped negative form, *hapana, hakuna, hamna*, no, not so, there is nothing (no one).

Thus, *kuna mtu* means, there is a man ; but if used as a question, Is there a man? the affirmative answer is never *kuna* (though it may be the negative *hakuna*), but always *kunaye* or *kunako*, or *yuko*. Similarly, *kuna (kulikuwa na) habari?* is (was) there news? *kunazo, sinazo*, there is ; *kulikuwa nazo*, there was. *Palikuwa na mtu*, there was once a man, are words commonly used in beginning a story, as being more general than, *palikuwa mtu*.

203. (6) Derived verb-stems.

As with nouns (§ 62), so with verbs, the actual or potential wealth of forms is a marked feature of Swahili in common with other dialects of Bantu.

204. Subject to the limitations necessarily imposed by its meaning, any verb-root has or may have, beside the simple stem-ending in *-a*, a group of derived stems differing by the insertion of a syllable or letter immediately after the root. And each such verb-stem not only has or may have a complete set of all the forms above described, voices, conjugations, moods, tenses, &c. ; but also may become the base of a further group of verb-stems having the characteristics of the original group.

205. Thus (as has been briefly stated above, § 112) most verb-roots have the following stems :

- (1) Simple, with final *-a* affixed to the root.
- (2) Applied, with final *-ia*, *-ea* affixed to the root.
- (3) Causal or Intensive, } with final *-iza*, *-isha* affixed to the root.
 } ,, *-eza*, *-esha* ,, ,,
- (4) Reciprocal, with final *-ana* affixed to the root.

Some verbs have also the following :

- (5) Reversive, with final *-ua* affixed to the root.
- (6) Stative, with final *-ama* affixed to the root.

For completeness, two other varieties of verb-stem may be added :

- (7) Reduplicated, i. e. the stem itself repeated twice, and
- (8) Reflexive, with *ji-* prefixed to the root (§ 99).

206. (1) The simple verb-stem has been described (§§ 126–73).

207. (2) Applied.

The characteristic ending is :

-ia, if the preceding vowel is *a*, *i*, or *u*, or if the verb ends in *i* or *u*.

-ea, if the preceding vowel is *e* or *o*, or if the verb ends in *e*.

-lia, *-lea*, if the verb-root ends with a vowel.

208. The applied form has a wide range of meanings, covering the whole field of relations defined in English and other languages by prepositions following the verb, e.g. to, from, into, out of, at, by, with, for, on behalf of, against, in opposition to, concerning, in respect of, to the gain or loss of, and so on. Such a range would involve vagueness in a written language, depending on context only for interpretation. Unwritten speech has always in addition the running comment of tone, expression, and gesture, sufficient

213. The meanings may be classed as follows :

(i) Causal, including

- (a) Simple, cause to be (do), employ to do, get or have done.
- (b) Compulsive, force to be (do), make (order) to be done.
- (c) Permissive, whether actively, i. e. give leave to be (do), or passively, i. e. allow to be (be done), not interfere with.
- (d) Suasive, induce to be (do), encourage (urge, request), to be (do).
- (e) Consequential, result in being (doing), tend to do, produce as an effect.

Other shades of meaning occur, e. g. *kama ng'ombe* means, milk cows ; *kamisha ng'ombe*, get cows to milk, contract for milking, be a professional milkman.

214. (ii) Intensive, implying attention, energy, emphasis, &c., and usually translateable by a suitable adverb, e. g. *fungisha*, shut up close ; *kazisha*, fix tight ; *kanyagisha*, stamp hard.

215. *-sha* and *-sa* do not appear to differ in force, but when either has become attached in common use to a particular meaning, the other is available to suggest another or a general meaning.

216. (4) Reciprocal.

The characteristic ending is *-ana*.

217. This form indicates many kinds of common or connected action, e. g.

- (a) Action and reaction, both of act and feeling, e. g. *pendana*, love each other ; *pigana*, give and receive blows, fight.
- (b) Connected action, e. g. *tokana*, part company ; *fuatana*, accompany.
- (c) Combined, mutual, joint action, e. g. *endana*, join in going, go together ; *liana*, have a general mourning.
- (d) Interaction, e. g. *shikana*, hold together ; *kazana*, be tight, a single object being considered as an aggregate of parts.

218. The reciprocal form of the neuter voice is commonly used to indicate what is practicable or possible, e. g. *julikana*, be knowable ; *patikana*, be procurable ; *onekana*, be visible (§ 173).

219. (5) Reversive.

The characteristic ending is *-ua*.

220. Like the English prefix *un-* (e. g. *loose*, *unloose*), the re-
versive form sometimes means the reverse of the action or state
denoted by the simple, sometimes what is in effect the same.
E. g. *funga*, bind ; *fungua*, unbind ; *kama* and *kamua*, squeeze,
wring out.

221. (6) Stative.

The characteristic ending is *-ama*.

222. This form expresses a relatively permanent state or con-
dition, e. g. *simama*, be standing ; *tuama*, settle down. It is some-
times used in combination with the reciprocal, e. g. *fungamana*, be
bound together.

223. (7) Reduplicated.

A verb-stem repeated twice (or more times) supplies a means of
expressing repeated, continuous, or energetic action. E. g. *endaenda*,
keep on going ; *pigapiga*, beat severely.

224. (8) Reflexive.

As has been stated (§ 99) the syllable *ji-* prefixed to a verb-root
gives it a reflexive meaning, e. g. *alijiua*, he killed himself. Rarely
ji- is replaced by the person-prefix in its object-prefix form, e. g.
alimpiga, he struck himself.

225. The reflexive has an extended and subtle application by
attaching to a verb various ideas centreing on that of personal
will or aim, such as self-will, selfishness, special interest or lack of
interest, random action, recklessness, &c. A few examples are :
jienda, go of itself—of easy automatic motion ; *jiendea*, go for one-
self, i. e. go a walk for pleasure, or run amuck as a madman ;
jiona, see or think of oneself, be conceited ; *jikohosa*, give a
significant cough ; *jigonjwesa*, sham sickness ; *jikalialia*, live an idle
or luxurious life.

226. In some verbs *-ata* appears as a stem-ending, similar to the
above, but not with a meaning sufficiently distinct to form a separate
class.

CHAPTER VI

ADVERBS, PREPOSITIONS, CONJUNCTIONS,
INTERJECTIONS

227. A. Adverbs.

In addition to verbs which are adverbs only, such as *sana*, much, very; *mno*, very much, too much; *kabisa*, quite; *bado* (not) yet, still; adverbial expressions are freely formed:

(a) From adjectives, by prefixing *vi-* to the root, e.g. *vibaya*, badly; *vema* (for *vyema*), well.

(b) From nouns, either simply, e.g. *mwisho*, lastly; *kadiri*, moderately; or with the preposition *kwa*, e.g. *kwa nguvu*, strongly.

(c) From verbs, by using *-vyo* as the relative suffix, e.g. *upendavyo*, as you like, if you please, at pleasure.

(d) From pronominal adjectives, e.g. *hapa*, *humu*, *huku*, here; *hapo*, *huko*, *kule*, &c., there; *kwangu*, at my house; *kwako*, *kwake*, &c.

(e) By the locative *-ni* affixed to a noun with the meaning, to, at, in, from, &c., e.g. *nyumbani*, indoors (§§ 57, 231).

228. The place of adverbs of emphasis or intensity is also supplied by using the causal form of verbs (§ 213), those of place and time by the use of *-po*, *-mo*, *-ko* (§ 57), with person-prefixes, e.g. *nipo*, I am here; *yuko*, he is there; and so *hako*, *kimo*, *vipo*, &c., or affixed to forms of the verb *kuwa*, to be, e.g. *alikuwako*, he was there.

229. B. Prepositions.

Prepositions used only as such are:

-a, of, always used in combination with a concord-prefix connecting it with a noun preceding and indicating generally any adjectival relation between that noun and the noun which follows. Thus it may have the forms *wa*, *ya*, *cha*, *vya*, *la*, *za*, *pa*, *mwa*, *kwa*.

230. *kwa*, like *-a*, very general in meaning, but supplying with the noun which follows a statement of relation in adverbial form. It may require translation by any of the English prepositions according to the context, but rarely is used (as *na*, § 232) of the agent after a passive verb or of comparative nearness and distance.

three nouns used as conjunctions: *kusudi*, in order to; *sababu*, *maana*, in order to, because.

237. Conjunctions which introduce dependent clauses are further noticed in chap. vii. Here it may be remarked that in Swahili, as in Bantu generally, conjunctions of Bantu origin are few and sparingly used, an unwritten language needing them as little as prepositions for sufficient definition of meaning. Thus *na* as a rule is confined to connecting nouns and sentences, while adjectives and verb-forms commonly follow each other without connectives, other than *ka* in the past tense (§ 131) and in the subjunctive mood (§ 142). Even to introduce a dependent clause, the infinitive or some other form of a verb meaning to be, or to say, is usually sufficient, as in other dialects parts of a verb meaning to think (say, do), e. g. the verb *ti* in Nyasa and kindred dialects.

238. D. Interjections.

Interjections, though largely used in the common talk of the poorer classes, are not a sufficiently formal element in Swahili Grammar to call for treatment here.

CHAPTER VII

SYNTAX

239. Concord, as already described, forms the most striking and important feature in the grammatical connexion of words and sentences, including dependent sentences of the adjectival or relative kind.

240. A brief account of dependent sentences, though involving some repetition of statements already made, is added here, under divisions commonly known and with the corresponding English conjunctions, viz. :

A. Reported speech, (he said) that.

B. Adjectival or relative sentences, who, which, what.

C. Adverbial sentences, viz. those introduced in English by the conjunctions :

- (a) when, where (temporal and local).
- (b) to, in order to, lest (final).
- (c) if, except, unless (conditional).
- (d) because (causal).
- (e) though (concessive).
- (f) so that, so as to (consecutive).
- (g) as (comparative).

241. A. Reported speech, (he said) that, &c.

Reported speech is expressed as direct speech, in the first or third person, without further change, either with or without a conjunction.

E. g. (he said) that he would go to see.

(*alisema*) *ntakwenda kutazama*, I will go to see.

„ *atakwenda kutazama*, he will go to see.

„ *kama (kana, kwamba, ya kwamba, kama kwamba, ya kuwa, kuwa) atakwenda kutazama*, that he would go to see.

242. B. Adjectival sentences.

Who, which, what, is not as a rule expressed independently, but as part of a verb-form, viz. a person-prefix with the final vowel changed to -o (§§ 98, 69).

243. The verb-forms which admit of this relative-prefix are:

(a) The verb-stem preceded by a person-prefix and followed by a relative without any tense-sign, e. g. *apigaye*, he who strikes; *wampendao*, they who love him. This is the simplest in form and most general in meaning.

244. In this, as in other relative verb-forms, there may be a noticeable ambiguity, viz. in such a form as *ampigaye*, which may mean, he who strikes him, or he whom he strikes, according as the relative refers to the subject or object of the verb.

245. In all other forms the relative, whether referring to subject or object, follows the tense-prefix, but it is limited to certain tenses, viz.:

(b) the present definite, e. g. *anayenipiga*, he who is beating me, or I whom he is beating, *maneno anayonipigia*, words for which he is beating me.

(c) the past (with prefix -li-), e. g. *aliyepiga*, he who struck.

(d) the future, the tense-prefix being always in this case *-taka-* for *-ta-*, e. g. *atakayepiga*, he who will strike.

246. In the negative conjugation the only form used for all tenses consists of the verb-stem preceded by a subject-prefix, the negative-prefix *si-*, the relative-prefix, and (if required) an object-prefix, in the above order.

E. g. *asiyepiga*, he who does not (has not, did not, will not) strike.

247. When the relative relates to a word introduced by the prepositions *na* or *kwa* after a verb, the relative prefix is repeated as affix to the preposition.

E. g. *alinipiga na kisu*, he struck me with a knife; *kisu alichonipiga nacho*, the knife with which he struck me.

248. This is the rule also for all forms of *kuwa na*, to have, when used with a relative, e. g. *vitu nilivyokuwa navyo*, things which I had (§ 201).

249. The relative form of the verb *kuwa*, to be, in the present affirmative is :

SING.	PLUR.
Pers. 1. <i>niliye (nilio)</i>	Pers. 1. <i>tuliye (tulio)</i>
2. <i>uliye (ulio)</i>	2. <i>mliye (mlio)</i>
3. <i>aliye (alio)</i>	3. <i>walio</i>
<i>ulio, kilicho, lililo, palipo, mlimo, kuliko</i>	<i>iliyo, vilivyo, yaliyo, palipo, mlimo, kuliko</i>

250. In the negative the forms are the same, with *-si-* in place of *-li-*, i. e. *nisiye, usiye, &c.*

251. These forms of *kuwa* are used to supply a relative for tenses otherwise without it. Thus *nimepiga*, I have struck; *niliye nimepiga*, I who have struck; *nisiye nimepiga*, I who have not struck. And so with *ningepiga, sijapiga, &c.* (§ 135).

252. Swahili idiom inclines to the frequent use of the relative rather than the direct verb-form to express the predicate, when the object is to make it clearly characterize the subject, and especially in questions. E. g. *huyu ajuaye*, this person knows, rather than *huyu ajua*. *Nani aliyenipiga*, who struck me? rather

260. (f) Consecutive.

So that, so as to, may be expressed by *kwa ginsi* followed by the subjunctive of a prospective, or *hatta* by the indicative of an accomplished result.

261. (g) Comparative.

As, is expressed by *kama, ginsi* (in such way or manner as), *kadiri* (in such degree or quantity as), followed by *-vyo*, as relative prefix of the dependent verb. E.g. *kadiri awesavyo*, as much as he is able ; *kama upendavyo*, as you please.

262. Without, in connexion with a verb following, is often represented by *pasipo* with an infinitive, or by the negative subjunctive (§ 163). E.g. *alika pasipo kula* or *alika asile*, he remained without eating.

JUN 22 1915

Dr. Sweet's Primers and Readers

First Steps in Anglo-Saxon, containing 25 pages of grammar, 43 of text, and 40 of explanatory notes. 2s. 6d.

Anglo-Saxon Primer. With grammar and glossary. Eighth edition. 126 pp. 2s. 6d.

Anglo-Saxon Reader, in prose and verse. With grammar, metre, notes, and glossary. Seventh edition, revised and enlarged (1898). Crown 8vo, 414 pp. 9s. 6d.

A Second Anglo-Saxon Reader, archaic and dialectal, 220 pp. 4s. 6d.

Old English Reading Primers, being supplements to the Anglo-Saxon Readers.

I: Selected Homilies of Ælfric. Second edition. 2s.

II: Extracts from Alfred's Orosius. Second edition. 2s.

First Middle English Primer, with grammar and glossary. Second edition. 2s. 6d.

Second Middle English Primer: extracts from Chaucer, with grammar and glossary. Second edition. 2s. 6d.

Primer of Phonetics. Second edition (1903). 3s. 6d.

Educational Times:—'A concise, definite and practical primer, eminently the book for a beginner.'

Primer of Spoken English. Second ed. revised. 3s. 6d.

A Book for the Beginner in Anglo-Saxon.
By J. EARLE. Fourth edition (1903). 2s. 6d.

A Primer of English Etymology. By W. W. SKEAT.
Fourth and revised edition (1904). Stiff covers, 120 pp. 1s. 6d.

Notes and Queries:—'A work which facilitates the much-needed study of our language, and in the absence of other costlier and less concise and lucid works is indispensable.'

ENGLISH

Annotated Texts Old and Middle English

Laurence Minot's Poems, edited by J. HALL. Second edition. 4s. 6d.

Gospel of St. Luke in Anglo-Saxon, edited by J. W. BRIGHT. 5s.

Selections from Gower's *Confessio Amantis*, edited by G. C. MACAULAY (1903). 302 pp. 4s. 6d.

Miracle Plays, Moralities and Interludes, being specimens of the pre-Elizabethan drama. Edited, with introduction, notes, and glossary, by A. W. POLLARD. Fourth edition (1903), with ten illustrations. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Specimens of Early English: with introductions, notes, and glossarial index.

Part I: From *Old English Homilies* to *King Horn* (A.D. 1150 to A.D. 1300): by R. MORRIS. Second edition. 572 pp. 9s.

Part II: From *Robert of Gloucester* to *Gower* (A.D. 1298 to A.D. 1393): by R. MORRIS and W. W. SKEAT. 4th ed. revised. 530 pp. 7s. 6d.

Part III: From the *Ploughman's Crede* to the *Shepherds Calendar* (A.D. 1394 to A.D. 1579): by W. W. SKEAT. Sixth edition. 582 pp. 7s. 6d.

Prof. Skeat's editions

The Oxford Chaucer, containing in one volume the complete text of Chaucer's works; with introduction and glossarial index. Crown 8vo. 906 pp. 3s. 6d. On India paper, from 5s.

The Minor Poems of Chaucer. With notes, etc. Crown 8vo. Second edition. 586 pp. 10s. 6d.

The Hous of Fame. Crown 8vo. 136 pp. 2s.

The Legend of Good Women. Crown 8vo. 286 pp. 6s.

The Prologue, the Knightes Tale, the Nonne Prestes Tale, from the Canterbury Tales. R. MORRIS's edition, re-edited. 324 pp. 2s. 6d.

The Prologue. School edition. 96 pp. 1s.

CLARENDON PRESS SCHOOL BOOKS

The Prioresses Tale, Sir Thopas, the Monkes Tale, the Clerkes Tale, the Squieres Tale, etc. Seventh edition. 412 pp. 4s. 6d.

The Tale of the Man of Lawe, the Pardoneres Tale, the Second Nonnes Tale, the Chanouns Yemannes Tale, from the Canterbury Tales. New edition revised (1904). 4s. 6d.

Langland's Piers the Plowman. Sixth edition. 264 pp. 4s. 6d.

The Tale of Gamelyn. Second edition. 104 pp. 1s. 6d.

Wycliffe's Bible : Job, Psalms, Proverbs, Ecclesiastes, and the Song of Solomon. 3s. 6d. The New Testament. 6s.

The Lay of Havelok the Dane, (1903). With two illustrations. 4s. 6d.

The Dream of the Rood. An Old English poem attributed to Cynewulf. Edited by A. S. Cook. 3s. 6d.

Elizabethan

More's Utopia, edited, with introduction, notes, and full glossary (by Miss MURRAY), by J. CHURTON COLLINS (1904). Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

Elizabethan Critical Essays, selected and edited by GREGORY SMITH : with introduction on the value of Elizabethan criticism and notes. Crown 8vo, 2 vols. 12s. net.

Specimens of the Elizabethan Drama. From Lyly to Shirley, A.D. 1580 to A.D. 1642. Edited, with introductions and notes, by W. H. WILLIAMS. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

The Oxford Shakespeare, containing the complete text of Shakespeare's works, edited, with glossary, by W. J. CRAIG. 3s. 6d. 1264 pp. Crown 8vo. On India paper, from 5s.

Select Plays of Shakespeare. Stiff covers.

Edited by W. G. CLARK and W. ALDIS WRIGHT.

Hamlet. 2s.

Merchant of Venice. 1s.

Macbeth. 1s. 6d.

Richard the Second. 1s. 6d.

Edited by W. ALDIS WRIGHT.

As You Like It. 1s. 6d.

King John. 1s. 6d.

Coriolanus. 2s. 6d.

King Lear. 1s. 6d.

Henry the Eighth. 2s.

Midsummer Night's Dream. 1s. 6d.

Henry the Fifth. 2s.

Much Ado about Nothing. 1s. 6d.

Henry the Fourth, Part I. 2s.

Richard the Third. 2s. 6d.

Julius Caesar. 2s.

Tempest. 1s. 6d.

Twelfth Night. 1s. 6d.

Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress, and Grace Abounding, edited, with biographical introduction and notes, by E. VENABLES. Second edit., revised by M. PEACOCK. Cr. 8vo with portrait. 3s. 6d.

Holy War and the Heavenly Footman, by M. PEACOCK. 3s. 6d.

Clarendon's History of the Rebellion, Book VI, edited by T. ARNOLD. Second edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.

Selections from Dryden, including *Astraea Redux*, *Annus Mirabilis*, *Absalom and Achitophel*, *Religio Laici*, and *The Hind and the Panther*: edited by W. D. CHRISTIE. Fifth edition, revised by C. H. FIRTH. 372 pp. 3s. 6d.

Dryden's Essays, selected and edited by W. P. KER (1900). Two volumes crown 8vo. 404 and 324 pp. 10s. 6d.

Dramatic Poesy, edited by T. ARNOLD. Third edition (1904) revised by W. T. ARNOLD. 3s. 6d.

Manchester Guardian:— 'In its new form this book ought long to hold its place as the standard separate edition of one of the two or three finest achievements of English criticism.'

Milton's Prosody, by R. BRIDGES. Crown 8vo. 5s. net.

Eighteenth Century

Locke's Conduct of the Understanding, edited by T. FOWLER. Third edition. 2s. 6d.

Selections from Addison's papers in the Spectator. By T. ARNOLD. 560 pp. 4s. 6d.

Selections from Steele, being papers from the *Tatler*, *Spectator*, and *Guardian*, edited, with introduction, by AUSTIN DOBSON. Second ed. Cr. 8vo, with portrait. 556 pp. 7s. 6d.

Selections from Swift, edited, with biographical introduction and notes, by Sir HENRY CRAIK, containing the greater part of *Tale of a Tub*, *Gulliver's Travels*, *Battle of the Books*, etc. Two volumes crown 8vo, 484 and 488 pp. 7s. 6d. each.

Selections from Pope, with introductions and notes by MARK PATTISON. (1) *Essay on Man*, sixth edition, 1s. 6d. (2) *Satires and Epistles*, fourth edition, 2s.

ENGLISH

Parnell's Hermit. Paper covers. 2d.

Thomson's Seasons and the Castle of Indolence, edited by J. LOGIE ROBERTSON. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d. Also *Castle of Indolence* separately. 1s. 6d.

Selections from Gray, edited by EDMUND GOSSE. 3s.
With additional notes for schools by F. WATSON. 1s. 6d.

Gray's Elegy and Ode on Eton College. 2d.

Selections from Goldsmith, edited, with introduction and notes, by AUSTIN DOBSON. 3s. 6d.

Goldsmith's Traveller, edited by G. BIRKBECK HILL. Stiff covers. 1s. *The Deserted Village.* Paper covers. 2d.

Johnson's Rasselas, edited, with introduction and notes, by G. BIRKBECK HILL. Cloth flush 2s.; also 4s. 6d.

Rasselas, and Lives of Dryden and Pope, edited by A. MILNES. 4s. 6d. *Lives* separately. 2s. 6d.

Life of Milton, edited by C. H. FIRTH. Cloth 2s. 6d.; stiff covers 1s. 6d.

Vanity of Human Wishes, ed. by E. J. PAYNE. 4d.

Selections from Cowper, edited, with a life, introduction, and notes, by H. T. GRIFFITH. 314 and 332 pp.

Vol. I: Didactic Poems of 1782, with some minor pieces 1779-1783. 3s.

Vol. II: The Task, with Tirocinium and some minor poems 1784-1799. Third edition. 3s.

Selections from Burke, edited by E. J. PAYNE.

I: Thoughts on the Present Discontents: the two Speeches on America. Second edition. 4s. 6d.

II: Reflections on the French Revolution. Second edition. 5s.

III: Letters on the proposed Regicide peace. Second ed. 5s.

Selections from Burns, edited, with introduction, notes, and glossary, by J. LOGIE ROBERTSON. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.